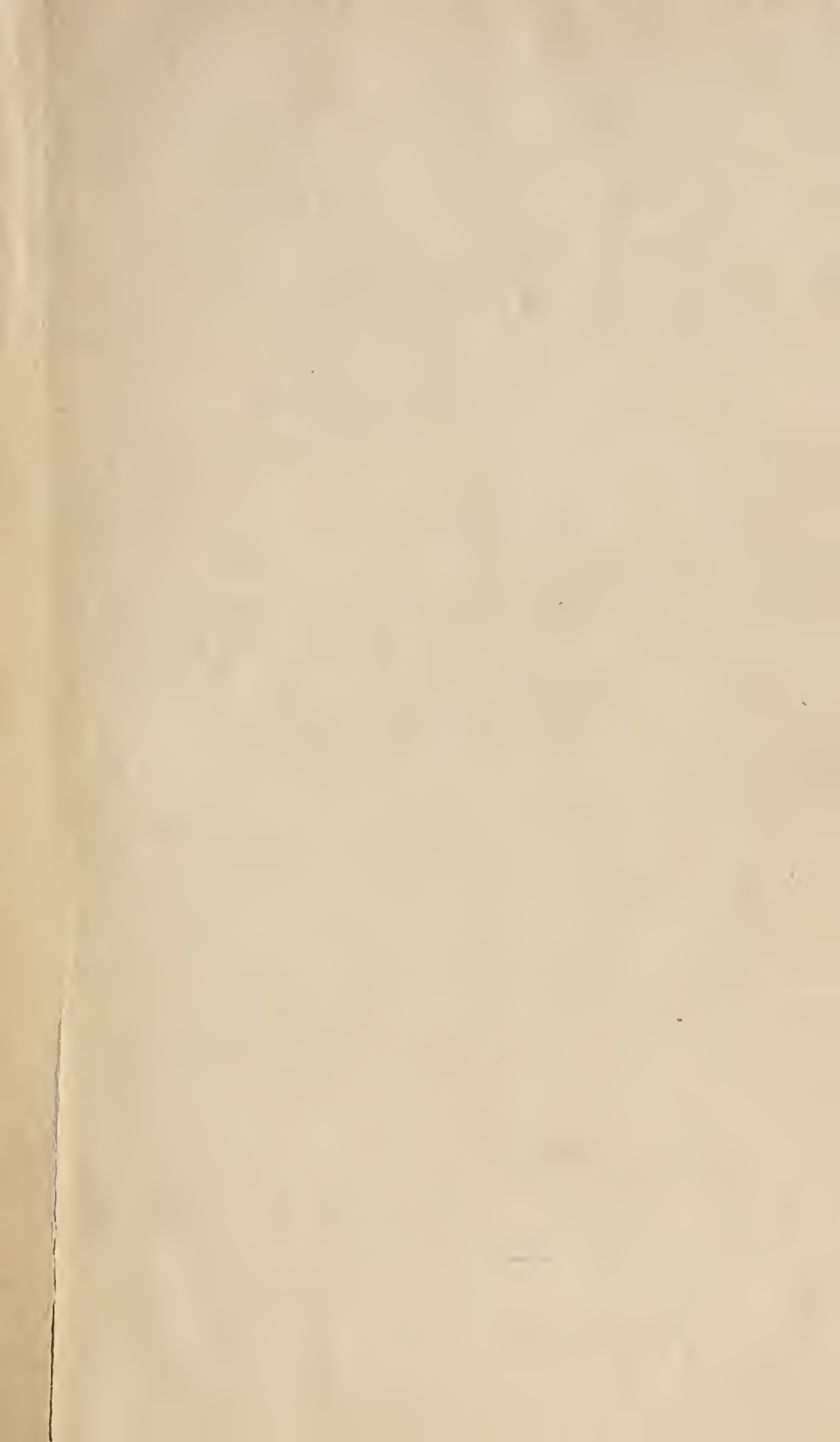


No. CS 71. A12 1906
D.1







DESCENDANTS

OF

GEORGE ABBOTT, OF ROWLEY, MASS.,

OF HIS JOINT DESCENDANTS WITH

GEORGE ABBOT, SR., OF ANDOVER, MASS.,

OF THE

DESCENDANTS OF DANIEL ABBOTT, OF PROVIDENCE, R. I.; OF
SOME OF THE DESCENDANTS OF CAPT. THOMAS ABBOTT,
OF ANDOVER, MASS.; OF GEORGE ABBOTT, OF NOR-
WALK, CT.; OF ROBERT ABBOTT, OF BRANFORD,
CT.; WITH BRIEF NOTES OF MANY OTHERS
OF THE NAME, ORIGINAL SETTLERS
IN THE UNITED STATES.

—•—
BY
MAJ. LEMUEL ABIJAH ABBOTT,
U. S. ARMY.

2993. 25

—
VOLUME I.
—

[Boston, T. R. MARVIN & SON, printers]

PUBLISHED BY THE COMPILER.

1906.

6441

*CS 71

.A 12

1906

vol. 1

Nov. 6. 1906

U.

2 v.



DEDICATION.

TO THE MEMORY
OF THE PARENTS FOR THE SAKE OF THEIR CHILDREN,
BUT MORE ESPECIALLY TO THE MEMORY OF
GEORGE ABBOTT,
WHO WAS ONE OF THE FIRST SETTLERS OF ROWLEY,
ESSEX CO., MASS., THE AUTHOR
AFFECTIONATELY DEDICATES THIS WORK.



CONTENTS, VOLUME I.

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS IN VOLUME I	iv
LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS	vi
EXPLANATORY NOTE	viii
PREFACE	ix
INTRODUCTION	xiii-lxxxii
Ancient Customs, etc.	xvi
Reasons for publishing Data of the Guildford Abbots	xix
The Abbots of Guildford, Surrey Co., England	xxi
Sketch of Robert Abbott, Bishop of Salisbury	xxv
Will of Robert Abbott	xxviii
Will of Bridget Abbott	xxix
Will of Thomas Abbott	xxx
Sketch of George Abbott, Archbishop of Canterbury	xxxii
Abbott's Home and Hospital	liv
His Funeral Certificate	lxii
Sketch of Sir Morris Abbott	lxiii
Funeral Certificate of Dame Margaret Abbott	lxviii
Will of Sir Morris Abbott	lxviii
Brief of Will of Morris Abbott, the Younger	lxix
Extracts from Guildford Parish Registers	lxxi
"Seating the Meeting House"	lxxii
Abbott Pedigree	lxxiii
Arms of Sir Morris Abbott	lxxvii
Early Settlement of Andover, Mass.	lxxix
HISTORICAL SKETCHES OF GEORGE ABBOTT, OF ROWLEY, MASS., AND HIS DESCENDANTS.	
First and Second Generations	3
Second and Third Generations	13
Third and Fourth Generations	49
Fourth and Fifth Generations	70
Fifth and Sixth Generations	176
Sixth and Seventh Generations	335

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS, VOLUME I.

Rt. Rev. George Abbott, Archbishop of Canterbury	faces Title
Arms of Rt. Rev. Robert Abbott, Bishop of Salisbury	xxvii
Robert Abbott, from an old print	faces xxviii
Arms of Archbishop Abbott	xxxii
Birthplace of Archbishop Abbott, Guildford, England	lv
Hospital of the Blessed Trinity at Guildford, founded by Archbishop Abbott	lvi
The Hall, Abbott's Hospital, Guildford	lvii
The Brothers,—the Sisters	lviii
Fireplace in Abbott's Hospital	lix
Corridor and Room in Master's House	lx
Seal of Abbott's Hospital	lxi
Brass Plate in Abbott's Hospital	lxx
Arms of Sir Morris Abbott	lxxvii
Pres. Rutherford B. Hayes	35
Old Capen Manse, Topsfield, Mass.	46
Gen. Nathan Goff	95
Home of Dea. Nehemiah Abbott, Lincoln, Mass.	101
Warren Academy, Woburn, Mass.	105
Home of Mrs. Abigail (Abbott) Lawrence, Groton, Mass.	110
Lawrence Academy, Groton, Mass.	116
Hon. Amos Lawrence	119
Church of Our Saviour, Longwood, Mass.	122
Lawrence Hall, Cambridge, Mass.	123
Rt. Rev. William Lawrence, Bishop of Massachusetts	faces 124
Buildings of Lawrence University, Appleton, Wis.	126, 127
Hon. Abbott Lawrence	131
Abigail (Wolcott) Ellsworth	142
Chief Justice Oliver Ellsworth	143
The Ellsworth Mansion, Windsor, Ct.	145
Mrs. Cornelius Vanderbilt	faces 146
Liberty Tree, Andover, Mass.	154
Abbot Homesteads, Andover	164
Ancient House of George Abbot, Sr., Andover	165
Lexington Battle Flag	191
Mrs. Cornelia (Wells) Sellers	230
Dr. Coleman Sellers	231
Abbot Hall, Abbot Academy, Andover	236

Mrs. Sarah (Abbot) Abbott	237
Abbot Academy Campus	239
Rev. Ephraim Peabody	279
Ezra Abbot, S. T. D.	284
The Old Abbott Tavern, Holden, Mass.	294
Grave of Lt. John Abbott, Holden	297
Capt. Charles Stuart	306
Mrs. Alice (Stearns) Abbott	369
Mrs. Mary (Abbott) Stowell	387
Hon. Orlando M. Barnes	400
Dr. Benjamin Abbot, of Exeter, N. H.	446
Phillips (Exeter) Academy Buildings	447
Rev. Abiel Abbot (of Beverly, Mass.)	452
Rev. Abiel Abbot (of Peterborough, N. H.)	464
Rev. Lyman Abbott	480
Homestead of Abijah and R. F. Abbott, Barre, Vt.	500
Miss Persis Abbott Thompson	517
Thompson Memorial and Goddard Seminary	519
Mrs. Persis B. (Abbott) Pierce	525
Mrs. Cynthia (Abbott) Bradley	533
Joseph Harley Bradley	537
Homesteads of Capt. Samuel Abbott, J. M. Beckett and Enoch Howe, Williamstown, Vt. (the latter being that on the left of the en- graving, and Capt. Abbott's on the right)	540

ABBREVIATIONS.

BESIDES the usual abbreviations of States and months, and those commonly used for dispatch in writing and economy of space, the following are made use of in this work :—

<p>A. A. A. G., Acting Assistant Adjutant-General.</p> <p>A. A. G., Assistant Adjutant-General.</p> <p>A. B. C. F. M., American Board of Commissioners for Foreign Missions.</p> <p>Abp., Archbishop.</p> <p>A. C., Army Corps.</p> <p>Admin., administration.</p> <p>Admr., administrator.</p> <p>Admx., administratrix.</p> <p>A. G., Adjutant-General.</p> <p>A. Q. M., Assistant Quartermaster.</p> <p>A. of P., Army of the Potomac.</p> <p>Atty., attorney.</p> <p>b., born.</p> <p>bapt., baptized.</p> <p>B. C. L., Bachelor of Civil Law.</p> <p>B. L., Bachelor of Laws.</p> <p>Bowd. Coll., Bowdoin College.</p> <p>Bp., Bishop.</p> <p>bro., brother.</p> <p>bur., buried.</p> <p>B. S., Bachelor of Science.</p> <p>Camb., Cambridge.</p> <p>C. C. P., Court of Common Pleas.</p> <p>cer., certificate.</p> <p>Civ. Eng., Civil Engineer.</p> <p>Ch., church.</p> <p>C. H., Court House.</p> <p>Co., Company; also county.</p>	<p>Col., Colonel; also Colorado.</p> <p>Corp., Corporal.</p> <p>Com., Commodore, Commissioner, Committee.</p> <p>Cor. Sec., Corresponding Secretary.</p> <p>C. S. A., Confederate States of America.</p> <p>C. S., Confederate States.</p> <p>Cyc., cyclopedia.</p> <p>d., died, penny, pence.</p> <p>d. y., died young.</p> <p>dau., daughter.</p> <p>Dart. Coll., Dartmouth College.</p> <p>D. D. S., Doctor of Dental Surgery.</p> <p>decd., deceased.</p> <p>Dea., Deacon.</p> <p>Dept., Department.</p> <p>dis., discharged.</p> <p>div., division.</p> <p>ds. or dys., days.</p> <p>d. s., detached service.</p> <p>d. s. p., died <i>sine prole</i>.</p> <p>E. I., East Indies.</p> <p>enl., enlisted.</p> <p><i>et al.</i>, and others.</p> <p>Exr., executor.</p> <p>Exx., executrix.</p> <p>F. and A. M., Free and Accepted Masons.</p> <p>F. A. S., Fellow of the Antiquarian Society; Fellow of the Society of Arts.</p>
---	--

g. s. r.,	grave-stone record.	n. d. s.,	no data supplied.
gdn.,	guardian.	n. m.,	never married.
gd-ship.,	guardianship.	Oxon.,	Oxonian or of Oxford.
grad.,	graduated.	P. C. C.,	Prerogative Court, Canter- bury.
hist.,	history.	priv.,	private.
Harv. Univ.,	Harvard University.	Q. M.,	Quartermaster.
H. R.,	House of Representatives.	res.,	resides; resigned.
inst.,	in the present month.	resd.,	resided.
intd.,	interred.	Sans.,	Sanskrit.
int.,	interest.	s. d.,	special duty.
inv.,	inventory.	S. S.,	Sunday-school.
J. A.,	Judge Advocate.	S. T. D.,	Doctor of Theology.
J. P.,	Justice of the Peace.	t. r.,	town record.
LL. B.,	Bachelor of Laws.	Tp.,	Township.
m.,	married.	unm.,	unmarried.
M. C.,	Member of Congress.	U. S. S.,	United States Ship or Steamer.
mdse.,	merchandise.	U. S. S. S.,	United States Sharp- Shooters.
mfr.,	manufacturer.	wid.,	widow.
M. E.,	Methodist Episcopal.	V. R. C.,	Veteran Reserve Corps.
mo.,	month.		
M. P.,	Member of Parliament.		
n. ch.,	no children.		

EXPLANATORY NOTE.

BEFORE 1752, the year commenced on March 25th (called Lady Day), although in Roman Catholic countries, after 1582, it began January 1st. Hence between January and March, it was common to double-date. The difference between the Julian and Gregorian year in the 18th century was 11 days; after 1800, it was 12 days, which is to be added to any date in the Old Style, to reduce it to the new. This will account for dates in the month of January, February and March being occasionally printed as of both years; it will also explain many seeming inaccuracies or inconsistencies, which may be found in this work.

Names and dates are given, in most cases, as found on record, or received in letters, etc., and the Compiler does not hold himself responsible for the spelling of names, nor for the figures of dates. Some errors escaped our scrutiny when reading the proof, and a number of corrections and additions have been made by parties to whom proof-sheets of the work were submitted as it was passing through the press. These have been incorporated in the Addenda, and in Errata et Corrigenda, to which the reader's attention is invited.

The system of numbering the descendants is very simple, the Pioneer being numbered 1, and so on with each succeeding descendant in regular order through the centuries, to the last one born at the date of compilation of this work, not including however, any but the children of the first generation after marriage; so that wherever the name appears in this work the same number originally set against the name is always used.

The heavy-face figures set against a name denote that it is carried forward to the succeeding generation; and in tracing back antecedents the same rule applies: — *i. e.* look for the corresponding number set against the name at the left of the page in the preceding generations, etc.

On account of the intermarriage of descendants of George Abbott, of Rowley, with those of George Abbot who was one of the first settlers of Andover, Mass., about 1643 (another Pioneer of the Abbott family in Mass.), it has necessarily made the arrangement somewhat more complicated than that of other registers, but in order to distinguish at a glance such joint descendants from the other, or regular descendants, the arrangement has been simplified as much as possible by printing the names of all joint descendants in *italics*; and as such descendants belong as much to one Pioneer of the family as the other, it has been thought best to include the entire descent as far as possible, in this work, so that such descendants can trace their pedigree in both lines.

In the female line of descent the generations are also simply arranged, each generation being numbered in Roman characters, letters of the alphabet, figures, etc., by families, from 1 upwards, the generations also being denoted as well as in the male line, by small figures, or exponents, to the right of the name.

PREFACE.

BOLTON very truly says, that "To weave together the fading dates of old manuscript with the traditions that have survived sleeping generations, until the joys and tears, the quaint speech and early piety stand out upon the tapestry in the semblance of a living man—this gives a pleasure which he only who has stood at the loom can feel and understand." Still, this work has not been a congenial one to the Compiler, but having the time to devote to it, and feeling conscientiously it was work that ought to be done before old records had become further obliterated by age, and traditions lost, he undertook it; and has made it as complete as circumstances and the living descendants will permit.

We are children of those who have passed on to the higher life, and the Compiler has sought to satisfy, in some measure, the filial reverence that prompts us to know what we can of the lives and labors of our ancestors. As it is an ordinance of God that many things shall die and be forgotten, the Author has striven to leave unrecorded all such.

Eleven generations of descendants from those who first made New England their home are laid before the reader. Those who might have heard from the lips of the first settlers of different localities, from generation to generation as they pushed westward, the story of their adventures in first bringing the wilderness of nearly three centuries ago and thence along down through the ages, under the hand of cultivation—these have passed away. What little there lingers of traditionary importance in regard to the early settlers is very meagre and unsatisfactory. Any papers in writing that might be expected to give some information on family matters have very generally been destroyed.

It ought to be noticed, however, that this is not the first endeavor to rescue from oblivion's engulfing flood something of the story of those who, in first occupying New England's hills and valleys, had in their lives and adventures the incommunicable charm that attaches to all first experiences. An autograph letter, by Rev. *Abiel Abbot* of Peterborough, N. H., in 1846, to Capt. Samuel Abbott of Williamstown, Vt., belonging to the Author, shows that the task of making the first compilation of the descendants of George

Abbott of Rowley, Mass., was assigned to him, which, though crude and incomplete, has been of great help to the Author. That compilation was published in the *Register of the Abbot Family* in 1847.

Much, however, that appears in this work is wholly the result of patient and laborious research on the part of the Author. It was not undertaken with the desire or expectation of showing any wonderful distinction in the Abbott family, as history, which notes the progress of events, has already recorded in its annals all such. Neither was it undertaken with any hope of sharing in some great estate which might be found without a claimant, either here or abroad, as has been intimated. Nor has the idea of compensation for the work, when completed, ever had a moment's consideration; on the contrary, the expenses from the beginning, although they could be little afforded, have been incurred with the expectation of pecuniary loss in carrying out the plan, and the result has more than justified this anticipation.

Several years have been spent in making necessary researches in England and the United States, the results of which will be found in the English Pedigrees and the American descendants of the family who have been located in different parts of the world. These researches were vigorously and persistently continued, with varying prospects of success, and frequently under the most discouraging circumstances, owing to a lack of interest among many living descendants, not a few of whom failed utterly to supply any data whatever of their antecedents or immediate family. This greatly added to the perplexity of the situation, as it not only added to the work of compilation, but greatly delayed in the collection of material, and in some cases blocked all progress in following out that branch of the family for several months in each instance, as the places where antecedents had lived could not be readily located and the data from town or other old records obtained.

In a work of this character, the Author cannot expect that his compilation will be entirely free from errors. He is content to claim credit only for faithful labor and an honest purpose, and as he has corrected many errors of others, he leaves as a legacy to those who come after him, the correction of his own at some future period when old records pertaining to the early settlers will have been more generally published than now. The collection and transference of so many names and dates from such various sources, makes the liability of mistakes necessarily great; besides, in some instances, words and figures in the data sent or found elsewhere have been so indistinct and conflicting that they may have been incorrectly recorded; and no doubt in many instances, dates have been approximately given, and no notification given by those supplying them to that effect. Parts of the early generations, too, are the result of research from scores of different authorities so various it has been impracticable to compare such parts of

the final copy given to the publisher; but the last three or four generations and parts of the others have been compiled from data supplied on blanks filled out by living descendants and are practically correct according to such data, as the Compiler personally compared the typewritten copy used by the publisher, with such data. Believing, therefore, that the record is as approximately correct as most family registers, it is hoped this work may fill the place for which it was designed, and prove to be a guide by which the descendants of George Abbott of Rowley may trace a perfect line back to their ancestry.

After a careful study of the early records of Andover, Mass., pertaining to births, marriages, and deaths, the Compiler, together with others, is of the opinion that they were not always publicly officially recorded at the same time they actually occurred, but sometime afterwards, and often, possibly, several years after and then, probably, incorrectly for obvious reasons. His observations for twenty years on the frontier, in connection with the early settlers of scores of towns in the United States, confirms him in such a belief. The early pioneer settlers of *every* period are constantly concerned about many other matters of far more importance to them than making a record in the town books of births, marriages, deaths, etc., in their families, and in many instances such data are kept in memory only, for years. Any one who has ever undertaken to copy a large number of births, etc., at any one time, will readily understand how easy it is even for an expert inadvertently to make errors. Much more frequent, then, would have been such errors in the time of the first two or three generations of the Puritans, when the means for obtaining an education were so limited, and when, as the records show, clerical work was so crudely done.

In the publication of the early Andover records in the *Andover Townsman* (1888), the editor frequently comments in footnotes on the difference in the dates as shown in the Abbot Family Register (1847) and the Andover records. The Compiler of this work has discovered in his research time and again, that the data at all periods on record in public offices frequently varied from that kept in ancient family Bibles, and when it did he generally took the data of the latter, and doubtless such was the case when the first Abbot Register (1847) was compiled; besides, the authors in some *but not all* instances changed the time from the Old to New style instead of recording the dates as found, as is the case in this work.

Numerous and lengthy footnotes have been avoided as much as possible, for when extensively used as in many family registers, they are both confusing and perplexing even to an experienced reader of genealogical works. All such information has been embodied, so far as practicable, together with the authority in some instances, in one general narrative of the individual whom it affects.

Such as are not accustomed to reading genealogical works are reminded that, like anything else they do not understand, they will first have to learn

to do it; that the explanations, abbreviations, etc., elsewhere given, will have to be first studied before they will be able to comprehend the plan of arrangement, etc.

Finally, to all those who have aided in this work and especially to the courteous attendants, D. Hutcheson, J. G. Morrison, H. A. Morrison and others in the Congressional Library, Washington, D. C., who have been tireless in suggesting sources of information, etc.; to T. R. Marvin & Son, of Boston, the printers, who have been indefatigable in their efforts to make an unusually attractive register, and also to those who have helped to embellish and beautify it by allowing the publication of illustrations, the Compiler tenders his sincere thanks, hoping that all those who are interested will find their reward in the perusal of this genealogy, which has been accomplished through their generous and considerate assistance.

L. A. ABBOTT.

WASHINGTON, D. C., Jan. 1, 1905.

INTRODUCTION.

THE name Abbot is derived from the Hebrew אב, *ab*, or *father*, through the Syriac *Abba*. It had its origin in the monasteries of Syria, whence it spread through the East, and soon became accepted generally in all languages as the designation of the head of a monastery. At first it was employed as a respectful title for any monk, as we learn from St. Jerome (in *Epist. ad Gal.*, iv, 6: *Matt.*, xxiii, 9), but it was soon restricted to the superior. (*Encyclopedia Britannica*, i: p. 27.)

The sons of George Abbott of Rowley, Mass., spelled the name with two t's (see signatures of papers in the settlement of Thomas Abbott, Sr's, estate, first generation of this register). In this the Compiler, for one, is much disappointed, preferring the old way. It has been found, too, that of all the living descendants, bearing the name, wholly descended from George Abbott of Rowley, Mass., only two spell the name with one t. This of course has left the Author no option, in view of all the other circumstances, in regard to returning to the old method of spelling the name in this register, his aim being to make an honest record of just what he has found; and to record the name with one t, when hundreds, almost the entire living descendants, wholly descended from George Abbott of Rowley, really use two, would not be a true record.

So many inquiries have been made by the joint descendants in regard to the manner in which the name would be spelled in this work, it has seemed best to print it as sent in each instance in order that the facts may be on record as to how this branch of the family as a whole spell the name: besides, some who use but one t in spelling it have an aversion to seeing it written with two t's. Hence it is not the intention of the Compiler to be dictatorial in the matter of spelling the name in this work.

On receiving certain documents from the Registrar's Office at Salem, Mass., signed by the only three surviving sons of George Abbott of Rowley and the widow of Thomas Abbott, Sr., in 1659, in all such instances the name was spelled with two t's. Thinking, possibly, there might have been a mistake made by the copyist, the Registrar was written to in regard to the matter and the following is his reply:

Salem, Mass., Apr. 4, 1894.

Dear Sir:

The reason I did not certify the enclosed is because it is not a paper in my office, but I have got the Register of Probate, Mr. J. T. Mahoney, in whose office the record is, to certify it as a true copy. The Abbott is spelt with *two t's* all through the will. This I have verified myself since I received your last letter. In the deeds, Abbott is almost always spelt with *two t's*. So that all the evidence in my office and in the probate office would point to Abbott as the way the name was spelt by the family in 1659.

Very truly yours,

Chas. S. Osgood, Reg.

Probably, even with this evidence, there are those who will contend that because George Abbott's sons' names occasionally appear with one t in these old records, and because that was the original spelling prior to its change by the distinguished sons of Maurice Abbot of Guildford, Surrey Co., Eng., and others, the name should be so spelled in this register. But should the custom of the distinguished people who made the change be disregarded after being followed for centuries by their kinsmen? While it is true that the name is spelled with one t in some instances in old records, it is probably because they were made out by other than the sons of George Abbott who signed the instrument. It is their signatures to such documents that decide the matter, however, and not the way some one wrote the name in the instrument made out. The name was then spelled variously by the descendants of the different branches, and even in this branch of the family, for a time, after the second generation, and it was as liable to be given one way as another in a legal document made out by some one unfamiliar with the way the particular person for whom it was made out wrote the name.

It appears, also, from the Surrey Archaeological Society's *Collections* (iii: pp. 254 to 266), in which are copies of the different parish records of Guildford, Surrey Co., Eng., funeral certificates, wills, etc., pertaining to the descendants of Maurice Abbot of Guildford, father of the distinguished bros., George, Lord Archbishop of

Canterbury, Robert, Bishop of Salisbury, and Sir Morris Abbott, Knight, Lord Mayor of London, etc., together with the three other bros., copies of which documents are reproduced further on in this work, that these eminent men, and others of the family, all wrote the name in signing legal documents, etc., with two t's, which, no doubt, after a careful study of the matter, was the origin of the use of the extra t in England in spelling Abbott, in that branch of the family, as in the preceding generations the name is spelled Abbot. In this connection, too, it is found that Sir Morris Abbott went still further and changed the spelling of his given name from Maurice to Morris,—if the Surrey Archaeological Society's copying of the old documents can be relied upon, and it probably can be, as it is especially its business to copy old records correctly in such a respect;* besides, this authority comments in a footnote regarding the change made in spelling the given name of Sir Morris Abbott in old records while his son's and father's name is spelt "Maurice."

Because of the adoption by these distinguished brothers of the double t, in all branches of the family, apparently, it became the custom with many of the Abbott families at that period and with some even before in England, also, to use two t's in spelling the name.† The same is especially true in regard to parents naming their sons George, in honor of the Archbishop, the consequence of which now is that it is most confusing, owing to the great number bearing the name during that period, for any but an expert to distinguish one from the other. There were three George Abbotts, even, among the six early pioneers of the family in America.

The first time the name appears in public records, pertaining to the family of Maurice Abbot of Guildford, spelt with two t's, so far as known, is in St. Mary's Parish, Guildford, in "1588 $\frac{8}{9}$ " (1588/9), when Sara, dau. of John, youngest bro. of George, Lord Abp. of Canterbury, was baptized; also, again in connection with this same family, when a son, John, was baptized in 1591; and again, when he was buried, this same year; also in 1592, when a dau., Mary, was baptized, and also when son, John (2d), was baptized in 1596. (*Surrey Archaeological Society Collections*, iii: p. 259.) Both John, Sr., and John, Jr., also used two t's in signing their wills, the latter of which was proved in London, July 6, 1650, and the former, Dec. 19, 1654,

* See also *Calendar of State Papers, Colonial East India*, etc.

† A large per cent. of several scores of Yorkshire and the P. C. C. etc. wills show also the name spelt with two t's.

the son dying first. (*Surrey Archaeological Society Collections*, iii: pp. 262 to 264.) It is pertinent to state here that all the names in this family are repeated in the family of George Abbott, Jr., of Andover, son of George Abbott of Rowley, Mass.; and it is among the descendants of the Andover George's son, John, that there is a firmly established tradition — which they will not acknowledge as such, but as *fact* — that his gr.-father, George Abbott of Rowley, was the son of Sir Morris Abbott.

The public burial record in the Registers of Trinity and St. Mary's Churches, Guildford, 1629, of Richard Abbott, Master of Guildford Hospital; of George, the Archbishop, 1633; of John, Jr., Registrar of the Prerogative Court, Canterbury, 1650; and of John Abbott, Sr., 1654, also has the name recorded in each instance with two t's, there being no other entries of it to 1693. (*Surrey Archaeological Society Collections*, iii: pp. 258, 259.) The name of George Abbott, son of Sir Morris, at the time he entered Oxford College, is given on the matriculation register, "Abbotts," but in the list of Fellows at Merton College, it is spelled Abbott. These entries, however, were probably not made by him. The funeral certificate of George, the Archbishop, in 1633, is signed by Sir Morris and his son, George, both using two t's, as did Sir Morris, also, in signing his will in 1642. Robert Abbott, Bishop of Salisbury, also used two t's in signing his will in 1617, as did his widow (2d wife), Bridget, in signing hers in 1635. (*Ibid.*, iii: pp. 157, 260-1.) In the *Calendar of State Papers, Colonial East India*, many large volumes, covering many years, there are scores of examples where Sir Morris Abbott and the Archbishop's surname is spelled with two t's and no other way. English scribes seem oblivious of these facts, not even alluding to them.

ANCIENT CUSTOMS, ETC.

As the manner of living on the frontier has not differed greatly in America from its earliest settlement, and as many incidents are given of early customs, etc., in various sketches throughout this work, almost every line of descent in each generation having had frontier pioneers, it is not deemed necessary to touch on this subject here further than to state what Davis says in his *Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth, Mass.* (1883), which is as follows:

It was the intention of the Author to add a chapter on the modes of living of our ancestors, as disclosed by the inventories of their estates, but want of space

in a volume already larger and more cumbersome than first designed, forbids. These inventories are recorded in the Old Colony records, beginning A. D., 1633. They are very minute and enumerate not only the houses, lands, and live-stock, but also all household and farm utensils, also books, and every article of furniture, or apparel, and furnish ample material for an accurate judgment of both the habits and customs of early times, and the tastes, culture, and worldly condition of the early colonists. In the light of these inventories, many articles, inconsiderately claimed by their possessors to have been brought to New England in the *Mayflower*, must be referred to a later period. It will not be safe to exhibit a china or porcelain teapot or mug as a Pilgrim relic, when no article of either china or porcelain is to be found in those tell-tale lists before 1660. The fact that tea was a rare luxury in England as late as 1657, and was sold at that date at £6 per pound, fortifies the story which these inventories tell.

Neither were forks used in England when the Pilgrims left it; and travellers of that period speak of the use in Italy of forks instead of napkins as a new and curious one. The English were in the habit of holding the food in a napkin with the left hand, while with the right they cut it with a knife and carried it to the mouth. A habit now esteemed vulgar was once universal, and, like many a good old Saxon word, has been borne down to the present generation on the undercurrent of the uncultivated and unrefined portion of society. It was the back of the knife, however, which entered the mouth, and the protuberance on the back of old-fashioned knives, which doubtless many now living have seen, is a relic of an old custom which lingered after the habit of eating with a knife disappeared. We accordingly find in early inventories large numbers of napkins and entire absence of forks. Chairs were, in early Pilgrim days, articles of luxury, the use of stools being almost universal. Only a few families indulged in these luxuries, and up to 1650, the inventories contained a smaller number than is probably now claimed to have been part of the burden of the first ship.

One object in reproducing the foregoing is to show the reader that the satin cap, *thirty* books, chair, etc., mentioned in the inventory of George Abbott's effects after his death, as shown in the first generation of this work, indicates that he was not a plebeian. The two black gowns also, provided they were women's — not clerical or professional — not only indicate that his wife came to America with him, but that in all probability she was in mourning prior to her death.

In those days there was no uniform standard of spelling, and correspondence was not freely indulged in. All writing paper had to be imported from the mother country, and was therefore expensive, and the only means of sending letters was by special messengers. In the country towns there were but few books, and but little opportunity for the cultivation of a literary taste. (C. H. Walcutt's *Concord in the Colonial Period*.)

In Boston, however, there was a public library as early as the year 1673, and in 1686 there were no less than eight book-stores in the town. The farmers obtained intelligence from abroad, chiefly through *The Boston News-Letter*, which was the only newspaper published in America during Queen Anne's reign, and had no rival until the appearance of *The Boston Gazette* in 1719. (*Memorial Hist. of Boston*, ii: p. 388.)

Tribute to the Abbott family in America from the *Unitarian Review*, Nov., 1879; also from Francis Gould Butler in the *History of Farmington, Me.*

Says the *Review*: "Perhaps no family in our New England history has, in an unobtrusive and quiet way, had a better influence on society than that of the

Abbots. Their leading characteristics, as far as we have known them, have been a love of knowledge, connected with a gentle but enthusiastic and obstinate persistency in the pursuit of it, a faculty for making Christian homes at once attractive and instructive, and the power of exciting in the community around them an interest in the best things. There has been a substantial basis of prose in their composition, a goodly and wholesome element of what might be called commonplace, were it not set off by a remarkable dowry of common-sense and an infusion of moral and religious fervor which has entered, not as a consuming flame, but as a vital and quickening power, into their moral and intellectual constitution."

Says Butler: "Few of the early families, with so numerous a posterity, have preserved so unsullied a name as the family of Abbot. Not many have been called to important offices in the State [Maine], but in the quieter walks of literature and the pulpit they have won enviable fame. Wherever found, their influence is cast on the side of good morals and sound learning. The name probably occurs in College catalogues more frequently than any other New England family, and several hundred of the descendants of the George Abbots are reckoned among the alumni of American Colleges."

Perhaps it may be well to state that probably the reason more of the Abbotts have not occupied high political, or other offices — though their numbers when compared with other Family registers taken as a whole in both the male and female lines of descent are by no means few, standing well to the front with the best — is not only because they do not care for office even when it comes unsought, but because of the aversion they have, not only to the methods necessary to become a successful candidate or politician, but to the annoyances incident to holding office. From all sources comes the information from living descendants that their sires have steadfastly declined all public, and in many instances even church offices; not because of lack of ability, but because they preferred the quieter walks of life with perfect domestic felicity, generally preferring to be dominated by their wives in unimportant matters rather than incur the risk of infelicity likely to follow by other methods.

A great misfortune to the youth of the family in the past, and especially in the rural districts, has been a lack of knowledge of what to do to best fit themselves for what would be most congenial as an occupation in the battle of life, until too late to act. This has generally resulted from an underestimate, in youth, of natural ability, due largely to modesty and a lack of knowledge that the family as a whole is gifted in the arts and sciences, and that it needs only proper training for each member of sturdy habits to fill his proper sphere when the time comes for him to do so, as it does in the course of every one's life if capable. As a usual thing the males are unfitted for agriculture or other occupation requiring manual labor, not because of indolence but because of a lack of taste for such occupations

and an unusual innate aversion to be able to get a living by muscular labor alone. Their tastes in middle life generally lean to the church, medicine, teaching, law, literature, etc., most of which they excel in because of their untiring industry, especially after the meridian of life. In order to excel in any of these occupations, however, a thorough education is requisite, and such of these as have been college-bred in the past, have, in many instances, made eminent success, and all have had peaceful, happy and useful lives, and have been respected leaders in the communities where they have lived.

There are numerous illustrious examples in the family of grandly successful business men without even an academic education. But the safest thing for the youth in the family to do, except those having a gift for trade, as a whole—and no one will probably again soon make this subject a careful study—is to prepare themselves for the battle of life with a thorough college education. Thus armed, the future will bring the opportunity for eminence, and what is still better, contentment in a congenial occupation in declining years; for no one of the name with good habits and the innate tendency to industry common in the family, will ever fail in climbing well up the ladder of fame if employed in congenial work.

REASONS FOR PUBLISHING DATA OF THE GUILDFORD ABBOTTS.

For several years after the compilation of this work was commenced, it was supposed by the Compiler, and many others, even before an unshaken belief was discovered among the descendants of one of the oldest gr.-sons of George Abbott of Rowley, Mass., to that effect, that he was identical with the eldest surviving son in 1642, of Sir Morris Abbott of London, England. Accordingly the sketches of the distinguished Guildford, Surrey Co., Eng., Abbots were put in shape for publication in this work, and, although the Author has established the fact by documentary evidence after years of extended research that they were not identical, as the Guildford Abbots were the first to change the spelling of the surname in their line of the family, but not the first in England to do so, by using two t's, the proofs of which are given in this work, as well as for other reasons, it has been decided to carry out the original plan; and especially as some of the data pertaining to the Guildford Abbots have never been published and as the whole will interest *all* descendants as well as the genealogical public.

Cobbett (*Parliamentary History of England*, ii: pp. 597-99), gives the year of George Abbott's death (son of Sir Morris), but the manner in which the authority for it is given is misleading. The only conclusion to be drawn from Cobbett's statement is that Abbott's whereabouts was unknown at the time it was wished to fill his vacant seat in Parliament, and when that was the case when the Roll of Parliament was made up, all such were dropped as dead, and it was supposed this was the case with George Abbott. When his resignation as M. P. for Guildford during the long Parliament in 1641, was not accepted by the Commons he disappeared from England, and as the Compiler's agent from N. Y. City failed to find any record of Abbott's burial in St. Stephen's Ch., Coleman St., London, when looked for, several years since, and as no record could be found of him elsewhere except in the perplexing, unsatisfactory statement in Cobbett's *Parliamentary History*, the supposition was that Abbott was identical with the first settler of Rowley, Mass., 1642, of that name, for in those turbulent times in England many eminent politicians in order to save their lives became refugees in America. But after many years' vigorous research since 1890, the Compiler finally found in 1903, through the courtesy of W. D. Pink, J. P., of England, and the College of Arms, London, that the parish register of St. Stephen's Ch., London, *does* show that George Abbott's remains were interred in that Ch. Nov. 14, 1645. As he disappeared from England after July, 1641, and as the Rowley, Mass., settler bearing the same name appeared at Rowley probably in the winter of 1641-42, it has been a struggle in view of all the circumstances, to disprove the theory that they were not identical. However, as it has been supposed by kinsmen here that George Abbott, M. P., son of Sir Morris, was the progenitor of some one of the lines of the early pioneers of the American Abbots, and as the Compiler's investigation has resulted in a much more complete history of the distinguished Guildford Abbots than has ever been given the public before, something has been accomplished even if many of the family in America are disappointed in their long cherished belief that they were descendants of the Guildford Abbots. The history of that family which follows is conclusive that none of that family were among the early pioneers in America. The arms, however, of the Guildford and Yorkshire Abbots as well as the physical and mental characteristics are strikingly similar; and especially the two latter characteristics among descendants of the two George Abbots who were among the first settlers of Rowley and Andover,

Mass. This the Compiler knows from many years of genealogical study and from contact with living descendants; and believing that the American pioneers in these two lines as well as some others were near kinsmen is another reason why the data pertaining to the Guildford Abbots is herewith more fully published than ever before.

There is no doubt either, in the mind of the Compiler, for other reasons (among which, aside from finding that the given names are wholly identical in the Guilford and Yorkshire families of that period, is the fact that a Maurice Abbott is of record in the 15th century as of Nottingham County, just south of Yorkshire, his will having been probated at York, Yorkshire), that the family of the Archbishop's father was descended from the Yorkshire Abbots. It may be of interest to some to know, too, that of the 211 Abbott wills found in the courts in and about London during the 15th, and a part of the 14th and 16th centuries, 199 have the surname spelled with two t's and 12 with one t; and that of the 51 wills found at York, Yorkshire, during the same period, 34 have the surname spelled with two t's and 17 with one t.

Since it has been recently learned that the Yorkshire Parish Register Society is publishing the parish registers of that county as fast as practicable, the policy for obvious reasons — as it cost about \$25.00 to examine each parish register — of privately trying to establish the English pedigree of the American pioneer of the family at Rowley, Mass., has been given up; but of course the publication of this work can not be delayed until such time as it is found, if found at all, which is by no means certain, for some portions of the parish registers examined during the period necessary to develop George Abbott's pedigree have become so faded as to be unintelligible, while other parts of the registers are missing. All the parish registers within a radius of twenty miles of Rowley — Dr. Rogers' parish for many years in Yorkshire before coming to Rowley, Mass., — have been examined, but no trace of George Abbott has been discovered. Some of the surnames of those coming with Dr. Rogers to America, however, are frequent, including that of Abbott.

THE ABBOTTS OF GUILDFORD, SURREY CO., ENGLAND.

It is difficult in a book like this to condense sketches of lives so eventful and full of interest as those of the three brothers, Robert, Master of Balliol College, Oxford, Bishop of Salisbury; George, Mas-

ter of University College, Oxford, Dean of Winchester, Bishop of Coventry, Lichfield, and London, and Lord Archbishop of Canterbury; and Sir Morris Abbott, Knight, an eminent merchant, member thirty and governor fourteen years of the East India Company, twice M. P. for Kingston-upon-Hull, and once for London, Alderman, Sheriff, and Lord Mayor of London, so as to do them justice in the limited space allowed.

It is not strictly necessary here to present biographies of these eminent men, but as the American descendants of the English Abbots will find a renewed interest in these distinguished brothers, it is thought best to give brief accounts of all three of them. The first impulse was to make new sketches of each, but after mature deliberation, in order to avoid a possible charge of bias in favor of the subjects treated, and especially the Archbishop whose character has been wrongly interpreted, it has been decided to accept the sketches in the first volume of the *Dictionary of National Biography*, edited by Leslie Stephen, London.

Many of the traits of character of the Guildford Abbots shine as clearly as the mid-day sun through thin and broken clouds, in their living kinsmen on this side the Atlantic, which fact doubtless many of the family will recognize. Understanding, therefore, probably far better than any one else living, having made it a study, the peculiarities in the character of George, the Archbishop, for which he has been so unfairly, harshly, and even brutally criticized by prejudiced writers who have utterly failed, either wilfully or otherwise, to comprehend his unique character, it is a great temptation in his case especially to write an entirely new sketch of his life; and this would be done but for the extended research necessary, and from the fact that sufficient space can not be given in this work to do the subject justice.

The reader of sketches of the Archbishop's life should bear in mind that he was friendly to the Protestant religion and the Puritans, not fully in sympathy with all the forms in the Episcopal Church, to which he belonged, and decidedly anti-Catholic, but no more so, probably, than the times warranted. These facts of course have necessarily subjected him to severe criticisms by different writers. He seems, however, to have been the right man in the right place for the times. Some modern English writers have been candid enough to concede, in effect, that it was his wise administration and force of character, his farsightedness—with the latter of which the family

even to-day is largely blessed—that gave to England its late wise, popular, and splendid ruler, Queen Victoria. This, in itself, is all the credit any one, however aspiring, could wish; it is an ever enduring monument to his judgment and sagacity that will never perish so long as time shall last. But this splendid result of his policy in after years could not have been fully understood, of course, either by him or the general public of that day; hence it should be borne in mind that sketches of his life, written at an earlier day and even now, will vary in commendation and harsh criticism according to the religious sympathies, fairness, and honesty of the biographer. Some writers charge him with having been “morose, prosaic, narrow-minded, implacable, and intolerant.” His life of celibacy, great conscientiousness, grave responsibilities, and the opposition he had to contend with regarding his cherished plans, together with his frequent attacks of gout (see Green’s *Calendar of State Papers*, Domestic Series, 1619–1623, p. 39), and a feeling that perhaps his sincerity and honesty of purpose for the future good of all England had not been understood or appreciated even by his friends, would naturally have a tendency to render him — a keenly sensitive and proud man — at times somewhat morose; but it will be a difficult matter to make his kindred here in America believe that it was anything nearly as bad as represented by some writers, for quiet dignity, consideration, kindness of heart, and great suavity of manner, are all traits generally marked and common throughout the family. A close and discerning student of the characters of the family of Maurice Abbot, of Guildford, will find these traits strongly developed, too, in his American kinsmen; and the Compiler, better than any one else, knows that they have been generally inherited from their English antecedents from one generation to another down to the present day. These traits were strongly illustrated in the character of Nehemiah Abbott of Ipswich, Mass., gr.-son of George Abbott of Rowley, Mass., when he was arrested for witchcraft in 1692, being the only person of scores accused of that abomination, who was acquitted of the charge during that craze. It was his great dignity and earnestness, splendid common sense, suavity, firmness, diplomacy, and good judgment that stood him so well in hand at that time. These accomplished gifts, with eloquence coupled with earnestness, sincerity, and quiet dignity, are best illustrated in the character of *Abiel Abbot*, D. D., of Beverly, Mass., who is the Author’s ideal divine of the American descendants. He so impressed President Monroe that

some time after meeting Dr. *Abbot*, that President referred to him as the most gifted talker he had ever met, or to that effect. Another splendid example is his cousin, *Abiel Abbot*, D. D., of Peterborough, N. H.

The charge of being "prosaic," or "commonplace," is silly and weak, not to say willful perversion. The eminence attained by the Archbishop and his two distinguished brothers, all of whom were self-made men, poor boys to commence with — the latter two being without influence or capital to begin life, except good healthy bodies, good characters, good sense, great natural ability, and a willingness to do — conclusively disproves this weak charge. If these brothers were "prosaic" it is a great pity the world has not been blessed with more such men and families like Maurice Abbot's of Guildford.

But who on this side the Atlantic would think of bringing a similar charge against the three distinguished brothers of Andover, Mass., *Abiel*, D. D., *Benjamin*, LL. D., and Prof. *John Abbot*, A. M.? Or the two distinguished brothers in business at Baltimore, Md., Hon. Horace and Edwin Augustus Abbott? Or the two distinguished brothers, divines, of Wilton, N. H., Rev. *Jacob* and *Abiel* Abbot, D. D.? Or the five "illustrious" brothers of Boston and Lawrence, Mass., Abbott Lawrence, M. C., eminent merchant, philanthropist, Minister to the Court of St. James, etc.; Amos, eminent merchant, philanthropist, etc.; William, Luther, and Samuel Lawrence? Or Amos Abbott, M. C., of Andover, Mass.? Or Nehemiah Abbott, M. C., of Belfast, Me.? Or W. W. Ellsworth, M. C., of Hartford, Ct.? Or Hon. H. L. Ellsworth (twin bro. of W. W.), U. S. Commissioner of Patents? Or Hon. F. E. Warren, present U. S. Senator from Wyoming? Or Gen. *H. L. Abbot*, Corps of Engineers, U. S. A.? Or Gen. R. B. Hayes, late President of the U. S.? Or Gen. Nathan Goff, M. C., Sec. of the Navy, etc., of W. Va.? Or the surprising scores of distinguished descendants of Dea. Nehemiah Abbott of Andover, Mass.? Or those of *Benjamin Abbott* of Temple, Me., nearly every one of whom in the last two generations in the male line have been lawyers, one of whom is present Professor at the head of the law department in Stanford University, Cal.? Or those of Asa Abbott of Farmington, Me.? Or the distinguished descent of Maj. Abiel Abbot of Wilton, N. H.? Or the professors among the descendants, who have held positions in many colleges, including the late *Ezra Abbot*, S. T. D., of Harvard University, the world-renowned Biblical scholar? to say nothing of the many, many other

lines of descent. Such are the Archbishop's kinsmen on this side of the Atlantic. They, too, are magnificent examples of self-made men, most of whom have risen to distinction—and some of them to great distinction—from poor boys. Are these, too, to be called "prosaic," or commonplace, by the Archbishop's biographers? "Implacability" and "intolerance" are traits neither of which are true as applied to his kinsmen in America. Unless persistently pursued, the spirit of forgiveness is, if anything, too strongly developed as a general thing throughout the family, as well as tolerance. The fact that not one of the family took advantage of the witchcraft craze against their enemies would indicate that they were neither vicious or "implacable." A love of order, which is one of Heaven's first laws, it is true, is strongly developed; but with half a chance it is generally kindly, considerately, and consistently enforced; and brutality in any form is as far removed from the Abbots as it possibly can be. They have an innate aversion for it, and such a charge, it is believed, is a libel on the character of the Archbishop.

History proves conclusively that King James I was not always dominated by Abbott. It is an open question, therefore, whether if he had been in the King's place, he would have sanctioned the sacrifice of Legate and Wightman, and especially the manner of their execution. It is not believed he would, although such things were not unheard of in that day. It is but fair to assume, then, that he was the passive victim, owing to circumstances which will be explained further on in this work, of environment; and if so, the responsibility for the act, so far as he is concerned, should receive the benefit of a doubt; for with all eminent men history is not infallible, and especially with great religious leaders who are subject to heartless, unjust criticism by their opponents, and especially, of their biographers, as in the case of Archbishop Abbott. In the sketch of him which follows, the Compiler feels constrained, not from a spirit to criticize the biographer, but in justice to the Archbishop, to give foot notes, endeavoring thereby to explain what seems to the writer inconsistent and erroneous estimates of Abbott's character, which it is hoped may in a measure serve as helps to future biographers. The following are the sketches from the *Dictionary of National Biography*, i:

Abbot, Robert (1560–1617), bishop of Salisbury, elder brother of George Abbot, archbishop of Canterbury, was born at Guildford in Surrey, about 1560, and educated at the free school there. The talent he evinced in a

school "oration" on the anniversary of Queen Elizabeth's accession (17 Nov., 1571), appears to have led to his election to a scholarship at Balliol College, Oxford, where he shortly after entered (*Life* by Featley, in Fuller's *Abel Redivivus*, ed. 1651, p. 540.) He was elected fellow in 1581, proceeded M. A. in the following year, and in 1597 was admitted D. D. Having entered holy orders and been appointed lecturer both at St. Martin's Church in Oxford and at Abingdon in Berkshire, he soon began to attract attention by his abilities as a preacher, and a sermon delivered at Worcester resulted in his appointment as lecturer in that important centre, and subsequently to the rectory of All Saints in the same city. About the same time a sermon which he preached at Paul's Cross procured for him the valuable living of Bingham in Nottinghamshire to which he was presented by John Stanhope, Esq., an ancestor of the present patron, the Earl of Chesterfield. His oratory, as contrasted with that of his brother, the archbishop, is thus characterized by Fuller: "George was the more plausible preacher, Robert the greater scholar; George the abler statesman, Robert the deeper divine; gravity did frown in George, and smile in Robert." (*Worthies*, Surrey, p. 82.)

Abbot's reputation was increased by the publication in the year 1594 of his *Mirror of Popish Subleties*, designed as a refutation of the arguments advanced by Sander and Bellarmine against the Protestant theory of the sacraments. On the accession of James I he was appointed one of the royal chaplains in ordinary. In the same year he published his *Anti-christi Demonstratio*, also designed as a reply to Bellarmine. This treatise was regarded by James with so much approval that he directed that a portion of his own commentary on Revelations (on the passage xx: 7-10) should be appended to the second edition — an honor unaccorded, says Abbot's biographer, to any other of the "great clerks" of the realm. (*Abel Red.*, p. 541.) It may be added that James's high estimate appears to have been concurred in by Bishop Andrewes. But the work which chiefly served to establish Abbot's reputation with his contemporaries was his *Defence of the Reformed Catholike of Mr. William Perkins* (published in three separate parts, 1606-9). The *Reformed Catholike* of that eminent divine was admitted by writers of the Roman party to be the ablest exposition of heretical belief, and Abbot, in his "Defence" clearly indicates his sympathy with the Puritan party, deriving the true tradition of the early Church through the Albigenses, Lollards, Huguenots, and Calvinists, in distinct opposition, not only to Tridentine doctrine, but also to the views of the Arminian party, which were then beginning to gather strength within the English Church (pt. ii, p. 55). In the concluding part Abbot drew "the true ancient Roman Catholike" as he himself conceived the character. He dedicated his performance to Prince Henry, who acknowledged the dedication in an autograph letter in which he promised that Abbot should not be forgotten in the future distribution of church preferment.

In 1609 he returned to his own college at Oxford as master, a piece of preferment for which he was indebted mainly to Archbishop Bancroft's influence. He continued to preside over the society at Balliol, until his promotion in 1615 to the See of Salisbury. His rule (of which his biographer gives a detailed account), while notable for assiduous care for the general welfare of the students, appears, like that of Whitgift at Trinity College, Cambridge, to have been distinguished by a rigorous enforcement of discipline, and especially of religious observances. (*Abel Rediv.*, p. 543.) In 1610 he was appointed a fellow of the newly founded college at Chelsea,

designed by King James as a school of controversial divinity and a bulwark against popery. In the same year he also obtained the prebend of Normanston attached to the ancient church of Southwell, "the mother church" of Nottinghamshire. In 1612 he was appointed by King James Regius professor of divinity at Oxford, in succession to Dr. Holland. During his residence in the University his sympathy with the Calvinistic party was unmistakably evinced by his suspension (when vice-chancellor) of Dr. Howson, canon of Christ Church, who had ventured publicly to animadvert upon the notes to the Genevan Bible; and also by a direct attack from the pulpit upon Laud, at that time president of St. John's College, for his leanings towards Romanism. (Heylin, *Life of Laud*, p. 67; *Aerius* [?] *Redivivus*, p. 390.)



ARMS OF ROBERT ABBOTT, D. D.,
BISHOP OF SALISBURY.

In the year 1613 Abbot took a leading part in the dispute respecting the complicity of the Jesuit Garnet in the Gunpowder Plot—a controversy in which Bellarmine, Bishop Andrewes, "Eudaemon Joannes" (the Jesuit L'Heureux), and Casaubon were likewise engaged. Abbot was invited to answer Eudaemon Joannes, whose treatise the Catholic party regarded as a triumphant vindication of Garnet. His reply was entitled *Antilogia adversus Apologiam Andreae Eudaemon Joannis*. "It is manifest," says Jardine, "that during its composition, Dr. Abbot had free access to all the documentary evidence against Garnet which was in the possession of the Government . . . and in consequence of the vast body of evidence that it contains . . . as well as the powerful reasoning of the author, it is beyond all comparison the most important work which appeared in the course of the controversy."

In December, 1615, Abbot was consecrated by his brother to the See of Salisbury. His appointment was not made without considerable opposi-

tion. "Abbot," said King James, "I have had very much to do to make thee a bishop; but I know no reason for it, unless it were because thou writest against one"—alluding to the fact that Abbot's "Defence" was a rejoinder to one Dr. *Bishop*, a Jesuit. (*Abel Redivivus*, p. 545.) On quitting Oxford, Abbot delivered before the University a farewell oration in Latin, of which some fragments are still preserved. He was attended with every mark of respect, by the members of his own college and the heads of houses, to the borders of his diocese. His discharge of the duties attaching to his episcopate, during the short period that he held the office, would seem to have been in every respect meritorious. He restored the cathedral, which had fallen into decay, exercised a bountiful and discriminating hospitality, and devoted his best energies to the religious instruction of the people and the improvement of their social condition. He died 2 March, 1617/18, after much suffering from a painful malady induced by his sedentary habits. "He was," says Wood, "a person of unblameable life and conversation, a profound divine, most admirably well read in the fathers, councils, and schoolmen." Abbot was twice married: the second time to a widow lady, Bridget Cheynell, mother of Francis Cheynell, an eminent Presbyterian divine in the time of the Commonwealth. This second marriage is said to have displeased his brother, the Archbishop, who regarded it as an infringement of the apostolic injunction that a Bishop should be the husband of one wife. By his first wife Abbot had sons, and a daughter who was married to Sir Nathaniel Brent, warden of Merton College, Oxford.* Their daughter, Margaret, was married to Dr. Edward Corbet, rector of Haseley, in Oxfordshire, and the latter presented some of the Bishop's manuscripts to the Bodleian.

Besides the works already mentioned, Abbot was the author of a laborious Commentary on the Epistle to the Romans, a manuscript in four volumes folio, and one of the collection presented by his granddaughter's husband to the Bodleian. Of his other contributions to controversial theology an account will be found in Middleton, *Biographia Evangelica*, ii: p. 381-2; *Biographia Britannica*, i: p. 19; *Life*, by Featley in Fuller's *Abel Redivivus*, ii; Fuller's *Church History*; Wood, *Athenae Oxon.*, ed. Bliss, ii: p. 224-7; *Criminal Trials* [S. D. U. K.], ii: p. 366-7. J. B. M.

WILL OF ROBERT ABBOTT.†

Memorandum that the Seconde daye of March in ano Dni 1617, the late Reverend father in God Robert Lorde Bishoppe of Sarum being in greate extremitie of sickness but yet of very good and perfect memory did declare his last will and testament in manner and forme followinge. Acknowledginge first his want of meanes, havinge enjoyed his Bishopricke but a little while scarcely able to paye unto his Matie his first fruits and Tenthes. And

* Thomas Abbot was the only son of Dr. Robert Abbot, in 1620. His will is dated Apr. 2, 1620, and the inventory of his estate after his death is dated Dec. 29, 1620, both of which the Compiler has. Both show that at the time of his death he was "M^r of Arts and Fellow of All Souls' College," Oxford, Eng. His will is printed in this work. (See p. xxx.). In signing his will two t's are used in spelling the surname "Abbott" which is another proof of the use of two t's in spelling Abbott in this family. Being a Fellow of All Souls' College, Oxford, shows that he was not married, as such could not be admitted Fellows. — L. A. A.

† From *Surrey Archaeological Collections*, iii: p. 260.



R. ABBAT

*The Life of Robert Abbat, who died
A^{no} Christi 1618.*

[From the title-page of an early book.]



by reason of the longe sickness of his late wife deceased wch was exceeding chargeable vnto him, Did therefore ordaine and appointe that his owne whole estate should be truelie valued and caste yppe out of the wch his Debts & funerall expenses being Deducted the residewe remaininge should be Divided and distributed into three partes equallie. The one pte thereof hee gaue to his nowe wife, th' other pte to his sonne Mr Thomas Abbott, And the third parte to his Daughter Mrs Martha Abbott. And Did further ordaine & appointe that noe parte of his nowe wifes portion or estate whatsoever she broughte with her should be intermingled, or Inventoried wth his, in this distribucon, or towarde the payment of his Debts, but that the same should whollye remayne to herself intierly wthout any manner of diminucon. And that his corps should be interred in comely and decent manner, wthout any manner of charge by reason of the meanenesse of his estate afore said. And lastlie he bequeathed to Mrs Martha Dyghton Three poundes sixe shillings eight pence, to make a goulde Ringe. In the prsence of Mr Thomas Saddler th' elder and Mr Walter Dobson wth others.

Vicesimo sexto die mensis Martij Anno Dni Millesimo sexcentesimo decimo octavo emanavit commissio Thomae Abbott filio naturali et legitimo, etc.

WILL OF BRIDGET ABBOTT.*

In the name of God Amen. I Bridget Abbott widowe of Robert Abbott late Bishopp of Sarum beinge indisposed in bodie but I praise God of good and perfecte memorie doe ordaine this my last will and Testament in manner and fforme followeing. first I commend my Soule into the hands of God who gave itt with full assurance That through the merrits of Christ my Saviour applied vnto mine owne Soule by a livelie ffaith All my sinnes are forgiven mee and that I shal be received vnto glorie in my Soule att its departure out of my bodie. Next I commit my bodie vnto the earth out of which our fleshe was first framed, To be buried in a decent and Christian manner in full hope and assurance, that my redeemer who quickens all things will raise vp this verie bodie and vnite itt vnto my soule att his second cominge and present mee blamelesse to his Father that I maie bee forever with the Lord three persons in one diuine nature. To whome be glorie for ever. My goods wch itt hath pleased God to bless me with I dispose after this manner first I charge my Executor To present the Honourable Knight and Baronett Sir Gervase Clifton with some remembrance answerable to my competent estate though too unanswerable to those manie noble ffavors wherewith hee hath bene pleased to honour mee and mine. Item I bequeath vnto my daughter Martha Campion one hundred poundes. Three pieces of wrought place which shee sawe att London, One truncke with all things contained in itt. Item to my Grandchild & God sonne fiftie pounds. Item to the poore fiue pounds. Lastlie I give and bequeath to my son ffancis Cheynell (my debts and ffunerall discharged), All the residue of my goods, Chattells, Bills of debts, Obligations, Leases (exceptinge as before excepted) To the onelie vse of my sonne ffancis whom I constitute my sole Executor of this my last will and Testament & doe nominate Mr William Meatcalfe now Maior of the Burrough of New Woodstocke and Mr Robert Standard, Overseers. Thus renounceinge all former wills I

* From *Surrey Archaeological Collections*, iii: p. 261.

declare this to bee my last will and Testament vnder my hand and Seale this eleaventh Daie of August In the yeare of our Lord One thousand six hundred Thirtie and ffive.

BRIDGETT ABBOTT.

Sealed and delivered in the presence of Edward Corbett & John Reynolds. Proved at London, Feb. 26, 1646.

A will of John Abbott, Jr., proved in London, July 6, 1650, and another will by his father proved Dec. 19, 1654, are also given, but it is not considered necessary to reproduce them here. Both spell their names, in signing their wills, with two t's.

WILL OF THOMAS ABBOTT, A. M., SON OF THE BP. OF SALISBURY.

Aprilis 2^{do} 1620

The last will and Testamente of Thomas Abbott fellow of All Soules Colledge. In the name of God Amen. I Thomas Abbott being of perfect memorye though weake and sickly of bodye (thanks be to God) doe make this my last will in manner and form following. First I give and commend my soule into the hands of my mercifull Redeemer, and my bodye to the earth, in sure and stedfast hope of a glorious resurrection at the last daye.

Imprimis I give and bequeath to my sister Martha my Turkye carpett and 3 peces to make her a ringe. Item I give and bequeath to my Uncle Morris Abbott my fathers picture my Mothers picture and my sisters picture. Item I give and bequeath to Martha Dighton my cosyn 2 peces to make her a ring. Item I give and bequeath to Dr Cleyton my physition 2 peces to make him a ring. Item I give and bequeath to Mr Dr Ashley Warden of All Soules a pece of two and twenty shillings to make him a ring. Item I give to Mr Richard Steward of All Soules my bugle purse and a peece to make him a ringe. Item I give to Dr Chaloner halfe a peece to make him a ringe. Item I give and bequeath to Robert Farrar my wearing apparrell my divinity gowns excepted.

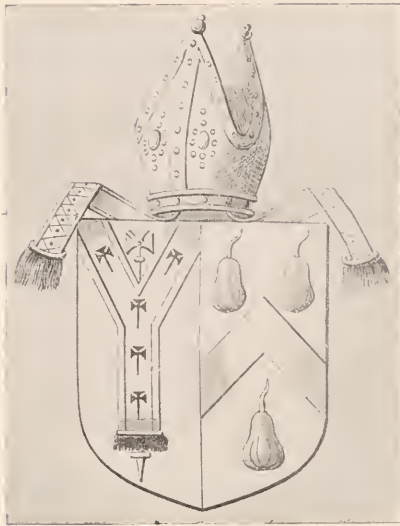
Item I give and bequeath to the poore of the parish where I was borne forty shillings to the poore of Woodstock twenty shillings and to the poore of St. Maryes parish in Oxford forty shillings. Item I do constitute and make my frend Richard Hall fellow of All Soules College full and whole Executor of this my last will and Testament and do appoint him to pay and discharge all my debts that shall appear to be due and to paye my legacies and all the charges of my funerall all which I will shall be payd out of my goodes and Chattells all the rest of my goods and Chattells I bequeath to my Executor. In witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hande and seale the day and yeare above written.

Ita est THOMAS
ABBOTT

This was published & declared by the said Thomas Abbott the 2 of April 1620 to be his last will & testamt in the presence of

Edm: Brown Rich: Steward Jeffrey Fisher.

This is probably the first publication of this will: it has been supplied from the records at Oxford, Eng., by J. Henry Lea.



ARMS OF GEORGE ABBOTT, D. D.,
ABP. OF CANTERBURY.

Abbot, George (1562–1633), Archbishop of Canterbury, was born at Guildford on 29 Oct., 1562. His father, Maurice Abbot, was a clothworker of the town; his mother's maiden name was Alice March or Marsh; their cottage, the birthplace of the Archbishop, was "by the river's side, near to the bridge on the north side in St. Nicholas' parish," and, after serving for some years in the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries as an alehouse with the sign of "The Three Mariners," remained standing until 1864. (Murray's *Surrey*, p. 74.) Abbot's parents were staunch protestants; they had first "embraced the truth of the Gospel in King Edward's days, and were persecuted for it in Queen Mary's reign (by Dr. Story of infamous memory), and notwithstanding all troubles and molestations continued constant in the profession of the truth till their death," which took place within ten days of each other in September, 1606. George was their second son; their eldest was Robert, bishop of Salisbury; their sixth and youngest son, Maurice, became an eminent London merchant. (Fuller's *Abel Redivivus*, p. 539.) Singularly successful as were the careers of this "happy ternion of brothers," it was on George alone that the hopes of his family were from the first unmistakably set. Before his birth his mother had a curious dream, long remembered in his native town, prognosticating a great career for him, and news of the vision brought "the best inhabitants of Guildford . . . to the christening of the child." (Aubrey, *Miscellanies*, ed. 1857, p. 58).*

* There is a tradition that just before the Archbishop's birth his mother dreamed that if she would eat a jack or a pike, the child she went with would be a son and rise to high preferment. Afterwards, when dipping water from the river nearby, she caught a pike in her bucket, or pitcher, which she took home and ate, and watched with faith the rising talent of her son. — L. A. A.

Abbot received his early education at the free grammar school at Guildford, and was "there bred up a scholar." (*Ibid.*) When sixteen years old he entered Balliol College, Oxford; in 1582 took the degree of B. A., and became a probationer fellow of his college on 29 Nov., 1583. In 1585 he proceeded M. A., and at the same time took holy orders. During eight succeeding years Abbot devoted himself to the study of theology, and to tutorial work in the university. In 1593 he received the degree of B. D., and four years later that of D. D.

Abbot rapidly won an academical reputation as a powerful preacher and efficient lecturer. His sermons at St. Mary's drew large congregations. In 1594 he began a course of lectures on the book of Jonah, continued at intervals for many years "both winter and summer on Tuesday mornings early," and in 1597, presumably when he took the degree of D. D., he read publicly in the theological school at Oxford six theses, which were published in the following year. The book was entitled *Quaestiones sex totidem praelectionibus in Schola Theologica Oxoniae pro forma habitis discussae et disceptatae anno 1597, in quibus e sacra Scriptura et Patribus quid statuendum sit definitur*, and it was deemed worthy by Abraham Scultetus of republication at Frankfort in 1616. In this volume, as in all his published works, Abbot's theological position was forcibly enunciated. He had inherited from his parents a strong affection for the reformed faith;* Oxford, as he knew it in his undergraduate days, was a Puritan stronghold, and its tutors were steeped in the theology of Calvin and St. Augustine. It was thus that Abbot became "stiffly principled" in Puritan doctrines, and his views, cast in a dangerously narrow mould, took from his habitually gloomy and morose temperament a fanatical coloring.† A natural horror of disorder distinguished him from the extreme section of the Puritans, and made the Separatists detestable to him. In questions of church government he was contented to stand by episcopacy, but he saw in bishops a superintending pastorate and no separate order of the ministry. He always forcibly advocated reasonable obedience to the Crown and all duly constituted authority, but whenever the demands of loyalty conflicted with his sense of duty he did not hesitate to act in accordance with the latter.‡

Abbot's vehement support of the Puritan position soon attracted the admiration of Thomas Sackville — Lord Buckhurst — "a special maintainer of the true religion," who became chancellor of the University in 1591, and appointed Abbot his private chaplain soon afterwards. Five years later Oxford confirmed this mark of esteem. On 6 Sept., 1597, at the comparatively early age of thirty-five, Abbot was elected master of the University College. According to Clarendon's unfriendly judgment, University was at the time "one of the poorest colleges in Oxford," and the learning sufficient for that province small. (*History*, i: p. 125, ed. 1849.) But of Abbot's own learning there can be no genuine doubt, and the appointment gave him many opportunities of exhibiting its quality with effect. It was quickly followed by his nomination to the deanery of Winchester, in which he was installed on 6 March, 1599/1600, and before the year was out Abbot was chosen vice-chancellor of the University. To Lord Buckhurst, who succeeded Lord Burghley as lord high treasurer in 1599, Abbot ascribed all

* Liberality in religion is born and bred in the bone with the Abbots. The large descent of the Andover, Me., Abbots for about one hundred and fifty years has been almost wholly Universalist. — L. A. A.

† See footnotes further on covering these allegations.

‡ This is a family characteristic.

these preferments, and he did not delay the expression of his gratitude. Writing to him on 10 Oct., 1600, Abbot spoke of his "desire to let men understand with how honorable a regard your lordship hath been pleased now for diverse yeares to looke upon me, and of your lordship's owne disposition at every first occasion so to think on my preferment, as I had no reason in my conceit to looke for or in any way expect." (Dedication to *Jonah*, 1600.) In 1603 and in 1605 he was twice reappointed to the vice-chancellorship.

Abbot put all his energy into his rapidly increasing work at Oxford. Although a strict disciplinarian, his pupils remembered him with affection in after life. [This is universally the case with his kinsmen in America. L. A. A.] With a "very towardly one" of them, Sir Dudley Digges, he remained on terms of the closest intimacy until his death. "He calleth me father," wrote Abbot in 1627. "and I term his wife my daughter. His eldest son is my godson, and their children are in love accounted my grandchildren."

Another of his pupils, Sir George Saville, who married a sister of Sir Thomas Wentworth, afterwards Earl of Stafford, left his son on his death to Abbot's guardianship. In 1599 he wrote for his pupils a useful geographical treatise—"a briefe description of the whole world"—which included an account of America, and was repeatedly reprinted, a fifth edition appearing in 1664. About the same time he concluded his lectures on *Jonah*, which received very general commendation, and he published them in London in 1600 with a dedication to Lord Buckhurst; in 1613 they reached a second edition. Their occasional digressions into topics of general interest, like the prospects of Protestantism in France, explain much of their popularity. [A reprint of the work appeared in 1845, edited, with a life of the author, by Grace Webster.] Throughout the university Abbot at the same time kept strict order as vice-chancellor. He caused a number of religious pictures, which he regarded as incentives to idolatry, to be burnt in the market-place of the town; and on 27 April, 1601, he reported to the chancellor how he had arrested one Abraham Colfe, B. A., of Christ Church, "for publicly in the hall making a very offensive declaration in the cause of the late Earl of Essex." But in his official capacity Abbot was also summoned to take part in the theological controversies raging outside the university. The citizens of London, who were mainly Puritan in feeling, were in 1600 at feud with Richard Bancroft, their bishop, and Abbot, with the vice-chancellor of Cambridge, was called on to arbitrate in the dispute. Its origin was comparatively simple. A crucifix that had long stood in Cheapside had fallen down, and the bishop had ordered its reerection. To this the citizens had demurred, and Abbot's opinion on the matter was invited. He unhesitatingly condemned the renovation of the crucifix. "If," he said, "a monument was required in Cheapside, let an obelisk be set up there." But, with his characteristic hatred of unruliness, he discouraged the citizens from taking the law into their own hands. (*Letter to the Citizens of London*, 1600.) In the result Abbot's advice was rejected, and a plain stone cross took the place of the crucifix. But his remarks, which threw him into disfavor with Bancroft, attracted much attention. "The cross in Cheap is going up," wrote Chamberlin to Carleton (3 Feb., 1600/1), "for all your vice-chancellor at Oxford and some other odd divines have set down their censure against it." (Chamberlain's *Letters*, Camd. Soc., p. 102.) And in 1602, when Abbot preached in London at the Temple Church, one of his hearers testified to his assured reputation

by entering notes of the sermon in his diary. (Manningham's *Diary*, Camd. Soc., pp. 126-7.)

At Oxford, as in London, Abbot was not able to maintain his cherished opinions unchallenged. Before the close of the sixteenth century there were signs of change in the religious atmosphere of the University, but Abbot's conservative tone of mind did not enable him readily to grasp their significance.* John Buckeridge, the chief tutor of St. John's, had begun to brandish "the sword of Scripture" against the Puritans, and his pupil and later colleague, William Laud, eagerly followed in his footsteps. When Abbot was vice-chancellor in 1603, Laud was proctor, and a collision between the two theologians was inevitable. In a divinity lecture delivered at St. John's College in the preceding year, Laud had asserted the perpetual visibility of the "church of Christ derived from the apostles and the church of Rome, continued in that church (and in others of the East and South) to the Reformation." This was an admission of the beneficial influence of the papacy, against which Abbot rebelled. According to Heylin, Laud's friend and biographer, Abbot from that time "conceived a strong grudge against [the preacher], which no tract of time could either abolish or diminish," and certain it is that in 1603 he at once sharply reproved him and drew up a summary of his own views on the subject. It was Abbot's endeavor to show, by aid of much curious learning, how "the noble worthies of the Christian world," among whom he only numbered opponents of the papacy like Waldo, Wycliffe, Huss, and Luther, "after they had finished their course, delivered the lamp of their doctrine from one to another." The pamphlet was widely circulated in manuscript, and was unfortunately published by an anonymous admirer in 1624, when Laud was in a position to use it to the injury of Abbot's reputation with the King and the Duke of Buckingham. (Laud's *Diary*, in his *Works*, iii: p. 145.) It appeared, however, without Abbot's name, but with his arms — three pears impaled with the arms of the See of Canterbury — engraved on the title-page. This is probably the work of Abbot's, popularly called in error "Look beyond Luther." (H. Savage, *Ballicfergus*, p. 114.) But the early quarrels with Laud did not cease here. In 1606, when Dr. Henry Airay, provost of Queen's and a friend of Abbot's, was vice-chancellor, Laud was openly reprimanded for a sermon preached at St. Mary's "as containing in it sundry scandalous and popish passages." And Abbot, according to Laud's sympathizers, brought all his influence to bear to the injury of the offender. "He so violently persecuted the poor man, and so openly branded him as a papist, or at least very popishly inclined, that it was often made an heresy (as I have heard from his own mouth) for any one to be seen in his company, and a misprision of heresy to give him a civil salutation as he walked the streets." (Heylin, † ed. 1668, p. 54.)

Laud was not the only champion of dissentient views that Abbot thought it necessary to attack at the time. "A certain audacious person who termeth himself Doctour Hill," a seminary priest, had represented in a book

* This is somewhat doubtful. From motives best known to himself, he might not have made his views public. The Abbots are not obtuse; they see things as quick as a flash. — L. A. A.

† Heylin was Laud's biographer, disciple, and admirer. Laud succeeded Abbot on his death, as Abp., in 1633. Twelve years later, in his 72d year, although Laud denied the truth of the charge of popery on the scaffold at the time, he was impeached by Parliament for it, convicted of treason for it, and beheaded. (See *Dict. Nat. Biog.*, i: p. 194.) This seems to substantiate Abp. Abbott's opinion of him, according to the opinions of that day. — L. A. A.

printed at Antwerp, that popery was "the true faith of Christ," and that England was "a sinke of wickedness beyond all the nations of the earth." (See Foley, *Records*, vi: p. 192.) The volume was a new version of Richard Bristow's *Motives Inducing to the Catholike Faith*, "a book of great vogue with the papists." (Strype, *Annals*, vol. ii: i, p. 498.) "At the intreaty of others," Abbot spent a year and a half (1603-4) in preparing a refutation of Bristow's and Hill's logic, and late in 1604, he published at Oxford, with a dedication to Lord Buckhurst, who had just been created Earl of Dorset, a fiercely worded pamphlet, "unmasking" Dr. Hill, and showing ten of his reasons "to be very weake, and upon examination most insufficient for the purpose." An eloquent eulogy on the reign of Queen Elizabeth is to be found in its pages, and a justifiable attack upon Cardinal Allen's writings. A continuation of the work was partly written, but was never sent to press. The heated temper in which Abbot conducted controversial discussion did not always commend itself to the undergraduates, and when holding the office of vice-chancellor for the third time in 1605, he had to commit one hundred and forty of them to prison for disrespectfully sitting with "their hats on" in his presence at St. Mary's Church. (Nichols, *Progresses*, i: p. 559.)*

In 1604 Abbot's scholarship had been put to a more dignified employment. Early in that year a new translation of the Bible had been resolved on at the Hampton Court conference, and Abbot, with seven other Oxford graduates, was entrusted with the responsible task of revising the older translations of the four Gospels, the Acts, and the Apocalypse. But these labors did not withdraw him from polemical literature or public affairs. In 1606, Abbott, as dean of Winchester, attended Convocation. The assembly was engaged in examining a work by Dr. Overall concerning the government of God's catholic church and the kingdoms of the whole world. The book vigorously advocated the doctrine of non-resistance to *de facto* rulers; it confirmed its conclusion by a misty interpretation of Old Testament history, and was imagined to strike a crushing blow at the political theories of the Roman Catholics. Convocation by a unanimous vote expressed its high approval of the volume, but James I was dissatisfied with this result; he feared that Overall's doctrine would confirm every successful usurper in undisturbed possession of the throne. Abbot had doubtless taken an active part in the discussion, and he had already come into personal relations with the King; once, in 1603, he had carried to him at Woodstock the congratulations of the University on his accession; and again, in 1605, he had been much in his company when the King had been entertained at Oxford by the chancellor, the Earl of Dorset, and had honored with his presence several formal theological debates over which Abbot had presided. Upon Abbot, therefore, James conferred the distinction of addressing him a letter, partly written in his own hand, stating his views on the action of the Convocation. "Good Dr. Abbot," the King began, "I cannot abstain to give you my judgment of your proceedings in your Convocation, as you call it." And he proceeded to point out that he himself was no mere *de facto* ruler, but owed his throne to the highest claims of hereditary right. The letter marked a distinct stage in the growth of Abbot's reputation.

* It is characteristic of the family when much interested in argument or in demonstration to be *very* much in earnest, if right, without any thought, however, of loss of temper. It arises from an earnest desire to instruct others. A stranger and especially schoolboys, unacquainted with this characteristic, might easily mistake it for "heated temper." Seemingly, a religious teacher would hardly so far forget himself as to lose his temper before a lot of students when sitting under his instruction. The trait of dignity is very strongly developed in the family, and jealously guarded. — L. A. A.

In 1608 his patron, the Earl of Dorset, died, and, on 20 May, Abbot preached the sermon at his funeral in Westminster Abbey; it was published soon afterwards at the earnest solicitations "of diuers of speciall qualitie and note," with a dedication to Cicely, the widowed countess. But Abbot immediately found a new and equally influential patron. He became chaplain to the Earl of Dunbar, lord high treasurer of Scotland, who, as Sir George Hume, had become the intimate friend of James I, before his accession to the English throne, and while in attendance upon him Abbot performed several important political services. Lord Dunbar had for some years devoted himself to the re-establishment of episcopacy in Scotland, a project in which the King was deeply interested, and he had so far succeeded as to have obtained an act of Parliament for the creation of a number of bishops, but the part they were to play in the Presbyterian system of government, which was to remain as far as possible undisturbed, was not yet satisfactorily settled. In July, 1608, a general assembly was summoned at Linlithgow, to give thorough effect to the Episcopal reforms, and Abbot, with Dr. Higgins, was ordered to accompany Lord Dunbar to put the claims of episcopacy before the Scotch ministers. Abbot was well received at Linlithgow. "The English doctor," says Calderwood, the historian of the Scotch Church, "seemed to have no other direction but to persuade the Scots there was no substancial difference in religion betwixt the two realms, but only in things indifferent concerning government and ceremonies." (*Hist. of Kirk of Scotland*, published by the Wodrow Soc., vi: p. 735.) A letter from Scotland reached James, describing with enthusiasm the effect of Abbot's preaching. (*Orig. Letters on Eccles. Affairs*, Bannatyne Club, i: p. 146.) It is true that the Scotch episcopate was not ultimately restored till 1610, but Abbot's conciliatory tone did much to prepare the way, and he himself put the finishing touch to the work in that year by presiding at the consecration of the bishops at Glasgow, Brechin, and Galloway. (Calderwood, vii: p. 150.)

This was only one of the services that Abbot rendered James on his visit to Scotland. While at Edinburgh, the trial of George Sprot, a notary of Eyemouth, charged with conspiring in 1600 to murder the King, took place, and the man was condemned and executed before Abbot left the city. Abbot carefully watched the proceedings, and attended Sprot on the scaffold. The plot in which the convict had taken part was known as the Gowrie plot, and its chief authors, the Earl of Gowrie and his friends, were alleged to have invited James, in 1600, to a house at Perth, and to have locked him in a room with a ruffian who had been hired to kill him. James escaped; the earl and his friends were slain by the royal attendants, and an order was issued to the ministers of religion throughout Scotland to hold thanksgiving services for the King's salvation; these services had been introduced at a later date into England, and continued through James's reign. But the Scotch ministers had resisted them. An act of Parliament had been necessary to enforce the order; doubts as to the real circumstances of the alleged plot were still abroad at the time of Sprot's execution, and they continued to imperil friendly relations between James and his Scotch subjects. Abbot assumed the responsibility of attempting to remove the ground of disagreement. He published the notes taken by the judge at Sprot's trial, together with a lengthy account of the "treasonable device betwixt John, Earl of Gowrie, and Robert Logane of Restalrig (commonly called Lesterig) plotted by them for the cruel murdering of our most gracious sovereign." The task was probably undertaken at the sug-

gestion of Lord Dunbar. The pamphlet, which has been reprinted in the *Harleian Miscellany* (ix: p. 500 *et seq.*), was penned in a spirit that, from a modern point of view, befitted the courtier rather than the historian. James's life was declared to be "so immaculate and unspotted from the world . . . that even malice itself could never find true blemish in it." In successive passages he was compared to David, Solomon, Josias, Constantine the Great, Moses, Hezekiah, and Theodosius; but extravagant adulation was the recognized homage that loyal subjects, and especially the clergy, paid their sovereign at the time, and the warning tones in which Abbot here addressed disturbers of the peace honestly expressed the value he himself set upon orderly behavior and respect for authority.

It was thus that Abbot, whose theological attainments had already attracted James's notice, established a claim on his gratitude, and Lord Dunbar's influence with the King insured that his reward should not be long delayed. On 27 May, 1609, within a few months of his return from Scotland, Abbot was appointed bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, and his enthronement took place on 29 Dec. following. He had, however, scarcely visited his diocese when he was translated to a higher dignity, the bishopric of London, and he was enthroned at St. Paul's on 12 Feb., 1609/10. But this preferment was little more permanent. In August, 1610, Abbot consecrated a new churchyard presented to St. Bride's parish by his old benefactor's son, the Earl of Dorset. In October he consecrated the Scotch bishops. At Oxford he helped to establish Pembroke College out of the old foundation of Brodges Hall, and throughout the year his letters to the Earl of Salisbury show that he was repressing with a strong hand throughout this diocese any manifestation of sympathy with Roman Catholicism. The poet, John Davies, of Hereford, who claimed an acquaintance with him in earlier years, congratulated him on his promotion in a sonnet. (Appendix to the *Scourge of Folly*.) On 20 Nov., 1610, Richard Bancroft, Archbishop of Canterbury, died, and Abbot preached a conventional sermon in his praise on the Sunday following (25 Nov.). The two religious parties throughout England were soon anxiously speculating as to Bancroft's successor. The choice was generally expected to fall on Lancelot Andrews, Bishop of Ely. Abbot had no belief in his own chances of promotion, and the death of Lord Dunbar on 30 Jan., 1610/11, before the vacancy was filled, seemed to exclude him altogether from the list of likely candidates. But James had already consulted Dunbar; the earl had unhesitatingly advanced Abbot's claim, and his advice had been accepted. On 25 Feb., 1610/11, Sir Thomas Lake, clerk of the signet, informed Lord Salisbury that the King had chosen the Bishop of London to be the Archbishop, "as being an able man, and recommended by the late Earl of Dunbar, whose memory is dear to his majesty." Speed, the contemporary historian, speaks of his promotion as due to the "embassage" in Scotland; and Secretary Calvert wrote in March that "by a north wind coming out of Scotland, Abbot had blown over the Thames to Lambeth." The appointment was received with general astonishment and misgiving. Abbot himself was wonder-struck. "Preferment did fly upon him," says Fuller, "without his expectation." And if the Anglican party were depressed, the Puritans were content to conceal their enthusiasm. His conduct in Scotland, to which his promotion was ascribed on all hands, had not raised him in their estimation. He was stated, it is true, to be "of a more fatherly presence than those who might have been his fathers for age in the Church of England," but one ground of his unfitness was urged on many sides.

"He was never incumbent in any living with cure of souls;" he had not experienced the sufferings of the lower clergy, and it was feared that his want of practical training would prevent him from sympathizing with their trials and difficulties. His one-sided tone of thought was more likely to render him inadequate for the post. The threatened disruption in the Church of England, to which no one who mixed in public affairs could at the time close his eyes, surrounded the primacy with dangers which a statesman's conciliatory spirit alone could meet with effect; and of that spirit Abbot had shown no certain sign.

On 4 March, 1610/11, Abbot was formally nominated to the See of Canterbury, and on 9 April was "very honorably installed at Lambeth." (Nichols, *Progresses*, ii: p. 424*n*; *Le Neve Fasti*; see *Rovulinson MS.* at Oxford, C. 155: No. 54.) On 30 April he took his seat in the High Commission Court, and on 23 June was sworn at Greenwich of the Privy Council. At first gloomy forebodings seemed unfounded. At court he met with a good reception. The King treated him with cordiality; the Queen, who could have no affection for his religious views, was "graciously pleased to give him more credit than ordinary, which . . . she continued to the time of her death." Henry, Prince of Wales, regarded him with the veneration that all who, like himself, approved his theology, acknowledged to be his due. Nor was he without friends among the officers of State. The Earl of Salisbury, Lord High Treasurer, Lord Chancellor Ellesmere, and Sir Ralph Winwood, who became in later years Secretary of State, sympathized with his opinions, and a lavish hospitality at Lambeth, which James I strongly recommended him to maintain, secured the favor of "many lords spiritual and temporal, divers privy councillors, and men of high rank." But enemies of Abbot's were also to be found among the King's councillors. Sir Robert Carr, the King's favorite, afterwards Viscount Rochester and Earl of Somerset, viewed his stern integrity with suspicion. Men like the Earl of Northampton, once Lord Henry Howard, a secret papist and pensioner of Spain, did not hide their disappointment at his elevation. Similarly the Bench of Bishops was not without malevolent spectators of his recent successes; and among the Judges, with whom he was brought into close contact, Abbot found it impossible to keep on friendly terms with Sir Edward Coke.

Abbot flung himself with vigor into the various duties of his office, but his early actions showed much want of tact and prevision. He saw that the Calvinist theology was losing its hold on the upper classes of society, and that Arminianism was taking its place: but, with characteristic narrowness of view, he charged the newer doctrines with either Roman Catholic or skeptical tendencies.* To destroy them utterly by means of the High

* It is difficult to understand how with the Archbishop's great life-long varied experience he could have been narrow-minded, except in the sense that all religious creeds in that day were narrow, and that all who embraced the cause of the Puritan, or Protestant, religion were narrow-minded. It is contrary to all theory and experience that such an active life as he led, coming into daily contact with all classes, should not have made him broad-minded even for that day. If firmness in matters over which he had entire control,—and many which he did not,—if doing what he conscientiously believed to be right and not what his opponents wanted when he conscientiously believed it to be wrong, is narrow-minded, then, possibly, he is guilty of the charge. But was it narrow-minded under such circumstances to be firm in not doing what he believed to be wrong? A philosopher would call this sublimity of character—the keystone to the arch of character. But these things are largely matters of opinion, and not unfrequently based on one's religious preferences. It is an error of judgment, however, for one to make such a charge and similar ones on the questionable opinions of such writers as Hook, etc.; for one who would so allow his prejudices to

Commission Court and of the other arbitrary tribunals in which he took his seat was his immediate aim. "Sentences of correction," says Hacket, the biographer of Williams, "or rather of destruction, have their epocha in the predominance of Abbot in that [the commission] court." From the Catholics bitter cries at once arose. Recusants' fines were unceasingly inflicted, and defaulters of payment imprisoned. "They may expect," wrote the Earl of Northampton of some Catholic prisoners in 1612, "little mercy when the metropolitan is mediator."

On 10 June, 1615 (?), he summoned a prebendary of Christ Church, Oxford, to appear before the King on a charge of coquetting with popery because he had complained of the prevalence of Puritanism, and had failed to denounce its antithesis with fitting severity or frequency. In 1613 he came into open collision with the Spanish ambassador. He imprisoned in his own palace a lady, Donna Luisa de Carvajal, an enthusiastic benefactress of the English Catholic college of Flanders, who was staying in the Spanish embassy, and an appeal had to be made to James to obtain her release. He employed spies in all parts of England and did not fear to attack men in the highest stations. He obtained full information of the relations existing between the Earl of Northampton, the Lord Privy Seal, and Spain, and boldly challenged him to deny his belief in papal doctrines at the council board in 1612. At the same time the Earl was trying to suppress damaging reports about himself by a suit of defamation in the Star Chamber against several persons who publicly called him a papist, and Abbot is said to have produced in open court a letter from Northampton to Cardinal Bellarmine, in which he declared that his "heart stood with the papists;" the death of the Earl, which took place in 1614, has been somewhat erroneously attributed by a few writers to the shock of this disclosure. Nor was Abbot willing to see the authority of the High Commission Court in the smallest degree abridged.

In 1611 a Sir William Chauncy had been charged with adultery before that tribunal, and had, on disobeying its orders to provide a maintenance for his wife, been sent to prison. Chauncy had appealed to the Lord Chief Justice of the Common Pleas against the High Commission Court's judgment, which Coke asserted to be illegal. Abbot tried in vain to change Coke's opinion, and although the King finally settled the point in the Archbishop's favor, Coke treated Abbot's protest with irritating indifference. In 1616 Abbot was one of the commissioners appointed to report on Coke's opinion as to the interpretation of the *præmunire* statutes, and declared against it. Abbot was similarly anxious to enforce the utmost rigors that the law allowed him in cases of alleged skepticism, and in this procedure likewise Coke attempted to thwart him.

In 1611 two "blasphemous heretics," as he called them, Bartholomew Legate and Edward Wightman, were brought before his Court. Abbot was from the first resolved that no mercy should be shown them. Their offence was mainly Arianism, and on 21 Jan'y, 1611/12, he wrote to Lord

dominate him as he did in his sketch of Abp. Abbott in the series of sketches of the Archbishops of Canterbury, would err in the other direction when writing of a favorite, which, with the many other errors which mar his sketches, makes them of little historic value. When reading his sketch of Archbishop Abbott, one feels smothered with an atmosphere of malice and prejudice on the part of the writer, nor does his spasmodic effort to redeem himself when he feels constrained to commend the Archbishop, remove the feeling that the Archbishop's alleged failings have not only been seized on to malign him, but have been greatly overdrawn, and that possibly some of those alleged are largely imaginary.—L. A. A.

Chancellor Ellesmere that a commission of three or four judges ought to deal with them as capital offenders, and that the King was anxious to see "these evil persons" receive at once "the recompense of their pride and impiety." He advised care in a later letter (22 Jan.) in the choice of the judges, and urged that those should be selected who "make no doubt that the law is clear to burn them." Coke was thus, he advised, to be excluded from the tribunal, for he was known to disagree with the Archbishop's interpretation of the old statutes affecting heresy. (*Egerton Papers*, Camd. Soc., pp. 446-8.) And Abbot was finally triumphant.*

* This opinion is probably largely based on what the editor of the *Egerton Papers* says, and on Hook's *Archbishops of Canterbury*, which, in the hands of an expert in official correspondence on matters pertaining to government business, may be somewhat softened by analysis.

The circumstances which led up to, and the details of, Wightman's trial are not given. In the case of Legate, among the many bitter things written by Hook of Abbott which will not be quoted here for want of space, he says: "James found in Legate a disputant as eager in controversy as himself; but, considering their relative positions we must regard the King as being, as in this instance he certainly was, an unmanly and cruel person, when we hear of his daring on one occasion, when he could not persuade the heretic to think as he did, to spurn him with his foot. He sent him for trial to the Consistory Court; and the poor heretic showing a temper similar to that of the King, derided the authority of the court, and treated the judges with marked contempt. In these days Legate would have been committed for contempt of court; for he took a pleasure in irritating the judges, whom he insulted by his manner as well as by his words."

The editor of the *Egerton Papers* says: "The following letter will not much redound to the credit of Archbishop Abbot, who was desirous that the 'two blasphemous heretics, Legate and Wightman,' should be burned, and that the authority of certain accommodating judges should be obtained for that species of execution. The passage regarding Lord Coke, and his 'singularity of opinion' standing in the way of such a course, is remarkable."

The following from Hook's *Archbishops of Canterbury*, — "Reformation Period," v: pp. 268-9, is the Archbishop's letter:

"To the right honorable my very good L., the L. Ellesmere, L. Chancellor of England, give these:—

My very good Lord.

His Majestie being carefull that justice should proceede against those two blasphemous heretikes, Legate and Wightman, gave me in charge that before the terme when the judges drewe towards the towne, I should make his Majesties pleasure knowne unto your Lordship. And that is, that your Lordship should call unto you three or foure of the judges and take their resolution concerning the force of lawe in that behalfe, that so with expedition these evill persons may receive the recompence of their pride and impiety. His Majestie did thinke the Judges of the King's Benche to bee fittest to be dealt withall in this argument, as unto whom the knowledge of causes capital doth most ordinarily appertain. And I conceived his Highnesse did not muche desire that the Lord Coke should be called there unto, least by his singularity in opinion he should give staye to the businesse. So, hoping shortly to see your Lordship abroad, with remembrance of my best love, I remaine,

"Your L^{ds} very loving friend,

"G. Cant.

"Lambich, Januar. 21, 1611."

In the second letter to Lord Ellesmere (see *Egerton Papers*, Camden Soc., pp. 446-8), Abbott is less guarded, but closes by saying:

"I finde the Kinges Attorney and Solicitor to bee thoroughly resolved in this present businesse," which is not only a bit sarcastic, but suggests a possibility that Abbott might have contended for a different manner of punishment or execution as a public example, and thus drew from the King his fixed determination to burn the heretics, anyway: besides, the King's Solicitor represented him in the premises, whether Abbott actually saw the King or not.

From Abbott's last letter, however, one less familiar with official correspondence than the writer, and without a knowledge of that tenderness of heart and innate aversion to torture to death even one of the vilest of God's living creatures, which has been inherited from one generation to another in the different lines of descent, might be excused from assuming that possibly Abbott fully concurred in the manner of the execution of the heretics. But knowing the family traits from one generation to another, and having for many years been used to receiving and sending official communications pertaining to public business—

Early in 1614 Legate was burnt at Smithfield, and Wightman at Burton-upon-Trent. In another case of a political complexion he approved the use of torture. A Somersetshire clergyman, Edmund Peacham, was charged, in 1614, with libelling the King in a written sermon which had never been preached. Abbot was at the time receiving reports of Catholic conspiracies, to which he always lent a willing ear. When, therefore, Peacham was brought before the Privy Council in his presence, and persisted in denying the alleged offence, Abbot readily assented to the proposal that he should be put to the "manacles." Bacon has been charged with taking a very active part in the persecution of Peacham, but Abbot must be credited with equal responsibility. (Spedding, *Life of Bacon*, v: p. 91.)

Abbot, however, did not confine his attention to propagating his views at home. He persuaded James I to use all his influence against Roman Catholicism, and against heresies in every country of Europe. He sought information as to the state of religion abroad from the English ambassadors, and with Sir Dudley Carlton, the ambassador first at Venice and afterwards in Holland, he maintained a lengthy correspondence. In Holland he jealously watched the rise of Arminianism, and in 1612 he excited

and especially during the reconstruction period in the South after the late Civil War in America, when hundreds of political prisoners had to be severely dealt with, and sectional bitterness of feeling was something appalling—the Archbishop's letters appear dispassionate, and as though the matter in question was being conducted in a manner dictated by an official of superior rank (the King) to a subordinate. A discerning person, too, can see that the King and the court, before the latter of which Legate was tried, were greatly incensed, and especially the King, who, in addition to being angry, probably felt chagrined at so far forgetting his dignity as to "spurn with his foot" an adversary so far beneath his station, who had possibly been guilty of getting the best of an argument with him, and thus aroused his ire. Such a thing with a vindictive person is a serious matter, and would have been especially so with a king in the seventeenth century, and is really the key to the situation. It was probably not so much the religious opinions of Legate that caused the manner of the heretic's execution as the spite caused by his imprudent, insolent conduct to the King and the judges of the court before the matter came officially before the Archbishop. The King was probably the one most incensed, and no doubt dictated to the Archbishop and others the manner of execution: in fact, the correspondence and what Hook says, etc., indicates as much. The most the Archbishop can be charged with is with having possibly remained the passive instrument of the King in the premises. But it must be remembered that Abbot had been archbishop less than a year, was under unusual obligation to the King for the various high offices he had held in such rapid succession, and his action might have been largely due to this and also to the fact that he did not wish at once to begin the duties of his high office by quarreling with his benefactor; and, consequently, acted in no other sense than the King's agent. A subordinate in official life frequently feels constrained to do things he does not approve of, but, nevertheless, occupying for the time being the position of sheriff to the criminal at his execution, performs the duty as faithfully as though he did approve of it. Those who have never been similarly situated, and especially writers without such experience, unaccustomed to official life and its discipline, are not competent judges of such matters, though they may think they are.

Whatever Abbott's motives were, they will probably never be fully known; and to undertake to surmise them and thereupon condemn him, is like convicting one of a crime on circumstantial evidence, the consequence of which is that innocent persons are frequently executed. His action was not as likely to have been what it was, because he was wholly in sympathy with the manner of the execution of the heretics, as that he was powerless to prevent it, owing to the King's fixed determination to burn them. Besides, a subordinate, if diplomatic, will rarely oppose a superior in his cherished plans, and especially if it happens to be the highest authority governing a country, it matters not what the period may be. These facts are fully demonstrated in the Archbishop's career, such a course eventually leading to his sequestration. The execution of the heretics doubtless proved to him it would not do always to follow the King's wishes in all public and ecclesiastical matters, let the consequences be what they might; for almost immediately we find him vigorously and successfully opposing the King for the good of England and all Europe, as well as the whole world as it has since proved, in the marriage of Elizabeth, the details of which, and Abbott's opposition in other matters, are given by the biographer further on.—L. A. A.

the King's hostility against Conrad Vorstius, recently appointed to the professorship of theology at Leyden, whose views were said to savor of Arianism and Arminianism. James, in fact, applied to the States General for the dismissal of Vorstius, and the request was granted. Grotius came over to England in 1613, to endeavor to soothe James's excited feelings against the Arminian party of the United Provinces, and to counteract Abbot's influence, which was aggravating the religious differences in Holland almost as much as in England. But Abbot resented his interference. He called him a busybody, and warned the Secretary of State, Sir Ralph Winwood, of his ambition and indiscretion. "You must take heed how you trust Dr. Grotius too far," he wrote (1 June, 1613), and he reported how the Dutch envoy's conversation with the King was "tedious and full of tittle-tattle," and how he compared the "factious contradictors" of his own opinions in his own country to "our Puritans" in England (Winwood, *Memorials*, iii: pp. 459-60)—a comparison that was little likely to reconcile Abbot to his presence at court.

But both at home and abroad Abbot looked forward to the conversion of his religious opponents, and he treated all foreigners who set foot in this country, and were willing to follow his religious guidance, with much generosity. In his lectures on Jonah at Oxford, he had condemned in a forcible passage the inhospitable reception often accorded to foreigners by "the meaner people" of England, and their groundless suspicion of "outlandish folks." He had bidden his pupils use Protestant aliens as brethren, and such was his own invariable practice. (Strype, *Annals*, II, i: p. 252.)

In 1612 an Italian friar desirous of conversion was installed in his palace; in the following year he made arrangement for the settlement in England of Antonio de Dominis, formerly Archbishop of Spalato, who had renounced the Catholic faith. Abbot offered Antonio, through Caletton (15 Dec., 1613), "a private life in a university and £200 a year," but the plan was not very successful. The prelate arrived and took up his quarters at Lambeth, but he was "an unquiet man, and not of that fair, quiet, civil carriage as would give him contentment." (Goodman, *Court of James I*, i: p. 339.) He obtained the deanery of Windsor and the mastership of the Savoy, but was still discontented, and a refusal of the reversion to the archbishopric of York caused him, in 1622, to turn upon his benefactors. He attacked Abbot severely, and reproached him with withholding the £200 originally promised him; finally he announced his intention of returning to Rome, and thereupon Abbot ordered him, with the King's acquiescence, to leave England within twenty days and return at his peril (21 March, 1621/2). Abbot secured his loose manuscript, including the original manuscript of Sarpi's history of the Council of Trent, of which he had long been anxious to obtain possession, and which was first printed at London under his direction in 1619. (Cf. his letters in Lewis Atterbury's *Some Letters relating to the Council of Trent*, 1705.)

With Casaubon Abbot remained on more peaceable terms. He frequently received him at Lambeth, and stood with James I sponsor for one of his children on 4 Nov., 1612. (*Cal. State Papers*.) He aided with his influence the scholar's endeavor to convert a Jew at Oxford; he read over Casaubon's elaborate criticism on Baronius, and forbade the publication of a pirated version of some portions of the work. (Pattison, *Life of Casaubon*, pp. 410, 418, 429.)

Abbot often raised funds for French or Dutch Protestants in distress, and educated at Oxford, at his own expense, several Greeks and other

foreigners. In 1619, he had the satisfaction of reconciling the Calvinists of Jersey to the Church of England. In Ireland, Abbot discouraged any conciliatory policy towards the Catholics, and although he strongly condemned the endeavors of the Scotch bishops to resist the practices of the English Church, he maintained a personal intimacy with many of them. On 7 July, 1616, he absolved the Marquis of Huntley, at Lambeth, from the excommunication recently imposed on him by the Scotch bishops for his suspected papistical intrigues; and silenced the discontent in Scotland that his reversal of this act of the Scotch episcopate was likely to arouse, by a very cleverly worded if somewhat casuistical letter (23 July) to the General Assembly. (Calderwood, *History*, vii: pp. 218, 226: *Letters during Reign of James I.* Bannatyne Club, ii: pp. 471 *et seq.*)

In matters of wider political significance Abbot played an equally prominent part. His religious views had led him to form a definite foreign policy, of which the one aim was to crush Spain and to be wary of France. The marriages of James's son and daughter, Henry and Elizabeth, were occupying the ministers' attention when Abbot joined their councils. Proposals had been made as early as 1607 for a marriage between the Princess Elizabeth and the Duke of Savoy, brother-in-law of the King of Spain, and in 1611 it was suggested that Prince Henry at the same time should marry a Spanish princess. The scheme alarmed Abbot; he vehemently opposed it at the council board, but his opposition would hardly have been successful, though Salisbury discountenanced the alliances, had not the Spaniards themselves raised insuperable objections to the English terms. But Abbot was determined that, so far as he could help it, the debates, when they dropped in 1611, should not be reopened. The Protestant Elector Palatine of Germany had offered Elizabeth his hand before the Spanish negotiations closed, and on this union Abbot set his heart. Prince Henry was of Abbot's opinion. In September, 1612, the Elector Palatine came over to England, and Abbot and he were soon on friendly terms. A month or two before, a Spanish ambassador, Zuniga, had been in England to propose another Spanish suitor to Elizabeth in the person of the King of Spain himself. But Abbot, in a strongly worded letter to the King (22 July), had shown how bribery and corruption of the courtiers were, according to his secret information, the instrument on which Zuniga depended for the success of his mission (cf. Strype, *Annals*, iv: p. 564). It was by such means that Abbot cleared the path of the German prince, and matters made satisfactory progress. But the marriage seemed likely to be long and dangerously delayed. At the close of October, Prince Henry was taken fatally ill, and shortly afterwards died. Abbot, "like a grave and religious churchman," was with him to the last, and certified that he died in the true faith; but the blow was a severe one for his prospects. His grief was overwhelming; at the funeral in Westminster Abbey he preached the sermon, and his words were almost choked by his tears and "exceeding passion, showing the inward sorrow of his heart." But, in spite of her brother's sad death, Abbot endeavored to push on the negotiations for the marriage of the princess. On 27 Dec., 1612, he ceremonially affianced her and the elector at Whitehall.

On 29 Jan., 1612/13, he gave, in honor of the approaching union, a banquet at Lambeth to the German prince's followers, which the elector "took so kindly that when they were ready to sit down, himself came, though he were never invited or expected." The entertainment was worthy of "the giver and receiver," and the elector soon returned the courtesy. He

“feasted all the council at Essex House. where, in regard to the entertainment he found with the Archbishop, he showed him more kindness and caresses than to all the rest put together.” About a fortnight later (12 Feb.) Abbot married the elector and princess “in all points according to the Book of Common Prayer.” and one of his principal aims was thus, he imagined, attained. But James I did not seem to be so well satisfied with the event as Abbot could have wished. In April his daughter and son-in-law left England. and the elector wrote to the Archbishop from Canterbury that the King. who had resented his request for the release of Lord Grey, a political prisoner and supporter of Arabella Stuart. “did not use him like a son, but rather like a youngling or childish youth not to be regarded.” (Winwood, *Memorials*, iii: p. 454). The elector’s friendship for Abbot was, however, unimpaired. Before his departure he presented him with a piece of plate of the value of £1,000, although he made no presents to any other of his English friends, except a very small one to the Lord Chancellor Ellesmere.

In general home politics. Abbot found it difficult to steer a course that should not jeopardize either his loyalty or his honesty. and the difficulty grew in intensity with every year. He was willing. with characteristic generosity. to make some material sacrifices for his sovereign in his financial difficulties: when the Parliament of 1614 refused James the subsidies of which he stood greatly in need. Abbot wrote to the bishops begging them to testify “their duty unto their sovereign” by some free-will offering. He urged every bishop to “send unto the King the best piece of plate which he had, and if his majesty should be pleased to accept of this.” he promised to move the civilians and others of the “abler sort of clergy according to their proportions to do the like.” but he was anxious that “no poor man should be grated on.” (Goodman, *Court of James I*, ed. Brewer, ii: p. 157). Abbot himself forwarded to James a basin and ewer that sold for £140. But in 1615, when the King had still large debts that pressed for payment, Abbot was one of those councillors who strongly urged an appeal to Parliament. though he did not discountenance what we should hold to be an extortion of undue influence on the constituencies. (Spedding, *Bacon*, x: p. 205).

Abbot was not. however. courtier enough to retain at any time the full confidence of the King. In 1613 he twice came into open collision with him. In the first place. a dispute arose as to the will of Thomas Sutton. who had bequeathed all his fortune to the foundation of the Charter-house at Smithfield. and James I attempted to divert the money to his own uses. But Abbot would not sanction the proposed malversation. which he attributed to the judges. and James had to yield to the Archbishop’s representations. A more serious quarrel in the same year was occasioned by Abbot’s disregard of the King’s wishes in the matter of the divorce petitioned for by the Countess of Essex. once Lady Frances Howard. The lady insisted on the nullity of her marriage with the Earl of Essex. It was known that she was of profligate temperament and was. at the same time as she was petitioning against Essex. arranging for her remarriage to the Earl of Somerset. the King’s favorite. Her petition was referred to a commission. consisting of Abbot as president. with five bishops and six civil lawyers. The King was strongly in the countess’s favor. and urged Abbot to grant her suit. But Abbot took an opposite view. The countess was a niece of the Earl of Northampton. his bitterest enemy in the council chamber. and he was not therefore prejudiced in her favor. There was very scanty evidence to prove her charges against her husband. and she made admissions in cross-examination which practically invalidated all her testimony. Abbot

knew the Earl of Essex to be "a religious nobleman," and tried hard to protect him from what he looked upon as the immoral persecution of his wife and her friends. The King's personal intervention could not change his opinion.

Some days before the final hearing of the case, he begged to be rid of the business. He was staying with the King at Windsor, and he "fell down on his knees twice or thrice to entreat his majesty that he might be dispensed with from being on the commission, which he would esteem a greater favor than all he had received from him in being raised from a private position, in so short a time, to the highest dignity." But James was deaf to his entreaty, and Abbot determined to act justly at all hazards. He drew up an elaborate paper, in which he pointed out the evils attending facility of divorce: he declared that "in the greatest breaches between man and wife, reconciliation is the best, and the worthiest pains that can be spared is to bring that about." But on such arguments as these, and on the insufficiency of evidence, Abbot, with strange perversity, did not, at the critical moment, lay any decided emphasis. He sent to the King a statement of his views, supported by numberless irrelevant quotations from theologians of the Reformation era, which only served to exasperate James. The King replied in a letter, of which the first words ran: "I must freely confess to you I find the grounds of your opposition so weak as I have reason to apprehend that the prejudices you have of the persons is the greatest motive in breeding these doubts in you." Still Abbot did not swerve, and when he was called upon for his judgment, with the brevity that the King had enjoined on him, he pronounced for the validity of the marriage. But the majority of the commissioners—seven out of twelve—took an opposite view, and the marriage was finally annulled. Abbot's loss of favor at court by his conduct in this case was a general topic of conversation at the time, and all his subsequent misfortunes were ascribed by one contemporary writer to his persistent disregard of the King's wishes in the matter. (Weldon, *Court of King James*, printed in *Secret History of James I's Court*, 1811, i: p. 388.) His presence at the marriage of the divorced countess and the Earl of Somerset in 1614 seems therefore inconsistent with his previous attitude. But it is probable that he knew that the days of Somerset's ascendancy were already numbered, and that this knowledge did not make him unwilling to conciliate the King by his presence at the ceremony. According to Bacon's account of the mysterious trial of Somerset and his wife for the murder of Overbury, papers had some time previously fallen into Abbot's hands which formed the basis of the accusation. (Spedding, v: p. 288.) And Abbot was about to introduce to James's notice George Villiers, who rapidly reconciled the King to Somerset's downfall.*

His introduction of George Villiers to court was the most disastrous step that Abbot ever took. It is true that Villiers at the time (1615) styled the Archbishop his father, and Abbot declared that he would repute and esteem him for his son; but the Queen prophesied truly when she told the Archbishop, "If this young man be once brought in, the first person that he will plague must be you that labor for him." (Goodman, *Court of James I*, ii: p. 160; and Rushworth, *Collections*, i: p. 456.) When Villiers had been installed as the King's favorite, the question of the Spanish marriage once again came to the surface, and Abbot found that the

* This vindicates Abbot's sound judgment in the stand he took in the divorce case of Lady Essex.—L. A. A.

views against which his whole soul rebelled had in Villiers their warmest advocate. Very steadily, between 1617 and 1622, the scheme of Charles's marriage with the Infanta of Spain took shape, and Abbot and his friends left no stone unturned to thwart its progress. To create war with Spain was their definite object, and Abbot's ally, Winwood, the Secretary of State, who was always "exceedingly beholden," as Chamberlain had written (9 Jan., 1612/13), "to that prelate for his good word and opinion," has been charged with agitating for Sir Walter Raleigh's despatch on his last expedition in the hope of his breaking the peace with Spain. (Gardiner, *History*, ed. 1884, iii: p. 53.) But here, at any rate, Abbot suffered the bitterest disappointment. Raleigh attacked the Spaniards in South America, but, so far from England supporting his acts, he was charged before six English commissioners, of whom, as ill fortune would have it, Abbot was one, and proved to have been guilty of breaking his promise to his sovereign, and of injuring the subjects of the King of Spain (22 Oct., 1618). His execution, on a sentence passed on him fifteen years before, followed, and Abbot was in no position to raise a protest. Winwood, whose complicity in Raleigh's aggressions was openly suspected, had died 27 Oct., 1617, much to Abbot's grief, and the Archbishop had to salve his conscience for Raleigh's death by attributing it to his "questioning" of "God's being and omnipotence, which that just judge made good upon himself in over-humbling his estate, but last of all in bringing him to an execution by law, where he died a religious and Christian death." (*Abbot to Sir Thomas Roe*, 19 Feb., 1618/19.) And meanwhile the affairs of Abbot's friend in Germany, the Elector Palatine, were intensifying his desire for a war not only with Spain but with the Catholic powers of the empire. The elector, as the champion of Protestantism on the continent, had been chosen King of Bohemia, and the Emperor and the Catholic princes of Germany were arrayed against him. In the most vigorous letter he ever penned, Abbot sketched the policy that England, as he thought, should at once adopt. Serious illness kept him from the council when the question of aiding the King's son-in-law was to be discussed; but he wrote (12 Sept., 1619) to Naunton, the King's secretary: "I have never more desired to be present at any consultation. I am satisfied in my conjecture that the cause is just." Therefore he urged that England should join in the elector's war, and "let it be really prosecuted," he said, "that it may appear to the world that we are awake when God in this sort calleth to us." He hoped that "our striking in" would lead all the Protestant powers of Europe to "run the same fortune." "For the means to support the war," he concluded, "providebit Deus." (*Cabala*, ed. 1654, i: p. 169.) Generous enthusiasm, but little statesmanship, characterized this utterance, and Abbot suffered the humiliation of seeing his proposals flung on one side, and the Spanish marriage treaty proceeded with uninterruptedly.

On every side Abbot found the tide against him. In 1618 the King published, at the suggestion of Bishop Morton, *The Declaration of Sports* sanctioning Sabbath amusements, which Abbot regarded as imperilling the religious faith of the people. His loyalty could not prevail upon him to obey the decree that authorized it to be read in churches. At Croydon, where he was at the time, he forbade its proclamation in the parish church; James I ignored his resistance, but Abbot's position was not improved. Other misfortunes accompanied this episode; the death (2 March, 1617/18) of his brother Robert, a theologian of his own school, whom he had consecrated to the bishopric of Salisbury in December, 1615, greatly grieved

him, although the bishop's second marriage had caused a temporary estrangement between the brothers. The queen, who had favored Abbot in spite of his opposite religious views, died on the same date in the year following; and although the Archbishop had the satisfaction of hearing from her own lips, on her death-bed, a confession of adherence to the Protestant faith, he lost in her his last influential friend at court. Abbot preached the sermon at her funeral at Westminster on 13 March, 1618/19.

Later in 1619 Abbot retired for a few days from public life, with its wearing anxiety, to confer a magnificent gift upon his native town. On 5 April, 1619, the first stone was laid, in his presence, of a Hospital "for the maintenance of a master, twelve brethren, and eight sisters," to be erected at his expense opposite Trinity Church. He endowed the foundation with land to the value of three hundred pounds, which he obtained a license to purchase in mortmain.* It was incorporated by charter 14 June, 1622. Rooms for his private use and a chapel were attached to it, and he often retired to its seclusion when he was oppressed by the heavy weight of public office. The building is still standing, and has undergone few alterations. Abbot's birthday, 29 Oct., is still commemorated there, and the Archbishop for the time being is the visitor of the Hospital. A brass in the chapel, set up by Abbot to the memory of his father and mother, who both died in 1606, is a testimony to his filial tenderness, which was one of the few traits that his habitual moroseness of temper never overcast.

But outside Guildford the clouds still gathered about him. A complication of disorders was already breaking down his health. Bacon, with whom he had maintained friendly relations, was disgraced, and Abbot himself had moved for the attendance of the Commons to hear his sentence in the House of Lords (2 May, 1621). The pride of Villiers was still thwarting all his cherished schemes, and Arminianism, always to him a detestable heresy, was acquiring new force in England. The synod of Dort, 1618, at which one of his own chaplains represented him, had ended in a barren expression of approval of Calvinism, and little attention had been paid in England to Abbot's injunctions to Carleton to use his influence against the spread of Arminianism in Holland, or to his suggestion that the hostility of the Dutch in the East Indies, which was causing his brother Maurice the utmost anxiety, was prompted by the Arminian followers of Barnaveldt.

But a curious accident in 1621 brought on Abbot fresh humiliation which cast a deep shadow over the remainder of his life. In the summer of that year Lord Zouch, with whom he had long been on friendly terms, invited him to a hunting party at Bramshill Park, Hampshire. Crossbows were used in the sport, and on 24 July Abbot, when shooting at a buck, had the misfortune to kill one Peter Hawkins, a gamekeeper. The man had already been warned to keep out of the huntsmen's way, and the coroner's jury returned a verdict of *per infortunium suae propriae culpa*. News of the accident was sent to the King, who declared that none but a fool or a knave would think the worse of a man for such an occurrence, and that the like had often nearly happened to himself. The Archbishop was greatly distressed; he prescribed for himself a monthly fast on Tuesday, the day of the misfortune, and settled £20 a year on Hawkins's widow, "which," in Oldys's words, "soon procured her another husband."† (*Biog. Brit.*) But

* By deeds and will he donated "Divers Farms and Lands in Surrey and Sussex" (*Manning and Bray's Surrey*, i: pp. 102-3.) — L. A. A.

† This statement and others similar makes it seem inconsistent that Abbott could have approved of the manner of execution of the heretics Legate and Wightman. — L. A. A.

others would not allow the matter to be lightly passed over. At the moment four bishops-elect were awaiting consecration. John Williams had been nominated to the see of Lincoln, John Davenant to that of Salisbury, Valentine Cary to that of Exeter, and William Laud to that of St. David's; and in August Williams, who was perhaps personally jealous of Abbot's successful career, and fearful that public opinion might be against him if he took any other course, announced that he should refuse to be consecrated by Abbot. By the canon law he declared that homicide in a prelate made him irregular and incapable of exercising ecclesiastical jurisdiction; by the common law he forfeited his estate; to receive consecration, therefore, at Abbot's hands would be sacrilege.

Laud on this occasion acted with Williams. The quarrel between him and Abbot, which had begun at Oxford at the beginning of the century, had not yet terminated.* In 1610 Abbot had used all his influence to prevent Laud's election to the presidency of St. John's College, Oxford. (Laud's *Diary* in *Works*, iii: p. 134.) In 1615, at the suggestion of his brother, Dr. Robert Abbot, master of Balliol, he had charged Laud before the King with libelling him in an Oxford sermon; Laud attributed his frequent disappointment of his high preferment to the action of the Archbishop,† and he now seized the opportunity of revenging himself upon his old persecutor. The King could not resist a petition for an inquiry into Abbot's alleged irregularity, and a commission was nominated. It included Williams, Laud, and Cary, three of the bishops-elect (Davenant, the only one of them on good terms with Abbot, being excluded), three bishops, two judges of the Common Pleas, the Dean of Arches, and another. The opinion of the Sorbonne and other foreign universities was at the same time invited. Abbot felt the indignity keenly. His unhappy accident, as he wrote (29 Aug.), was "a bitter potion, on account of the conflict in his conscience for what sin he is permitted to be the talk of men to the rejoicing of the Papist and the insulting of the Puritan." For some weeks he withdrew to his hospital at Guildford; but towards the end of September he was frequently at court and treated by the King with marked kindness. He persisted in preaching occasionally in the country, "for which he was like to be in trouble." (Younge's *Diary*, Camd. Soc., p. 43.)

At the beginning of October the commission began its sittings. Abbot desired to be represented by counsel (13 Oct., 1621), but the request was refused.‡ His irregularity was, however, never established in England. Hunting was not allowed to be in itself a recreation inconsistent with the episcopate, and the King interpreted in the Archbishop's favor the halting decision of the commission, whose numbers were evenly divided as to the scandal caused to the Church by the homicide. The Sorbonne, whose professors thrice discussed the question, condemned him in vain, and Spelman's learned argument to the same effect passed almost unnoticed. (*Reliquiae Spelmanianae*, pp. 111-120, under date 19 Oct., 1621.) It was nevertheless thought fitting to grant Abbot a formal pardon or dispensation, which was duly signed by James, 24 Dec., 1621. But a slur had been cast

* What better evidence than this that Laud took a mean advantage of Abbot to persecute and follow him? Still, some writers accuse Abbott of persecuting Laud. Abbott from a conscientious sense of duty—not from any mean advantage—had checked Laud in his popish views, in which he was justified, as subsequent events proved. Laud being beheaded for his alleged popish views, when Archbishop after Abbott's death.—L. A. A.

† Abbott believed Laud to be popishly inclined, which subsequent events proved. Naturally Abbott would not want him given more authority than he already had.—L. A. A.

‡ This is another proof of mean, unfair advantage taken of Abbott, in persistently following him.—L. A. A.

upon Abbot's reputation from which he never quite recovered. Three of the bishops-elect still refused to be consecrated by him, and he, in deference to their views, delegated the duty to the Bishop of London.*

Abbot in subsequent years pursued his old course of action in public affairs with all his previous energy, and his differences with the court in both foreign and domestic policy grew rapidly wider. The Commons, under the guidance of Abbot's friend, Sir Dudley Digges, came to regard him as the champion of their interests against Buckingham and his creatures, and Abbot, in dealing with the Spanish marriage treaty, very rightly interpreted their sentiments. The proposed visit of Charles and Buckingham to Madrid he opposed to the uttermost, and when, on 16 July, 1623, the council was invited to give its consent to the marriage treaty, Abbot alone rose and showed by his awkward questions his contempt for the arrangement. He only signed the articles on receiving orders to do so under the great seal, and James congratulated himself on his compliance even on those terms. But the King was startled to receive early in the following August a letter signed by the Archbishop, declaiming anew with unmeasured vituperation against his toleration of popery, his indifference to parliamentary government, and the journey of the prince to Spain. The letter was clearly proved to be a forgery, but whether it was the work of Abbot's enemies or of his too enthusiastic friends has never been known. A fruitless search was made for the author. Abbot was very backward in disavowing its authorship; † it well expressed his own sentiments, and he thus incurred some of its responsibility. But the letter agreed too closely with current public opinion to allow the Government to make it the ground of any open action, and the ministers contented themselves with forbidding its circulation.

The events of the following months gave the anonymous letter-writer and the Archbishop all the satisfaction they desired. The marriage negotiations fell through; Buckingham's haughtiness and evil temper ruined the scheme. On 5 Oct., 1623, Prince Charles returned to England after having resigned his claim to the infanta's hand. Abbot's joy was unbounded; he met the prince on his arrival in London at Lambeth Stairs, and had him conveyed in his own barge to York House. On 2 March, 1623/4, he took part in a conference between the Lords and Commons as to the relations of England with Spain. A little later he proceeded to Theobalds to inform the King that the Parliament was agreed that the honor and safety of England demanded a breach with Spain. His confident language, however, did not exactly meet with his majesty's approval, and Abbot found himself far from exerting any effective influence with him. Buckingham was at the same time preparing a French alliance, which was little satisfactory to Abbot, and that policy was carried to completion before the close of the year. The duke's growing pride was bearing all down before it. Abbot was at times so "dismayed" by it that he fell sick, and had to absent himself from court (15 March, 1623/4). In a letter to Carleton (18 Aug., 1624), he regrets the "rubs" that all suffer alike "who do not stoop to that sail," and adds that success cannot always be incurred by subser-

* This does not seem to be an argument in favor of proving Abbott "prosaic, narrow-minded, morose, and intolerant."—L. A. A.

† It is a family characteristic to ignore all such low methods of attack except in extreme cases. It is the silence of self-respect, dignity and scorn. The Compiler had even a more aggravated case than the Archbishop's, in 1877-8, when protecting the Indians from Indian ring thefts, and contending for their civilization by schooling *all* their children, which the Government concluded to do. See sketch of Compiler and his work (No. 1537).—L. A. A.

vience. "At the moment," Abbot concluded, "he [the duke] stands higher than ever, and I cannot tell what that presages."

The Church during the last few years had been comparatively peaceful. Abbot was, as of old, charitably aiding (19 Sept., 1621, and 31 Jan., 1623/4) French Protestant refugees, "extraordinary sufferers in their country's calamity," and was proceeding with his former vigor against seminary priests. In letters to the bishops (12 Aug., 1622), he urged, at the King's desire, and in accordance with his old love of order, "the orderly preaching of Christ crucified, of obedience to the higher powers, and of a Christian life, and not that every man should take exorbitant liberty to teach what he listeth to the disquiet of the King, Church, and Commonwealth." Count Mansfield, on behalf of the Elector Palatine, was permitted in 1624 to raise an army in England, and the Archbishop received him on his arrival in London. But just at the close of James's reign, disputes again threatened Abbot's authority. In 1624 he refused to summon Laud, now Bishop of St. David's, to the High Commission Court. At the same time he was thrown into collision with one of the chief supporters of Laud's theology. Richard Montagu, an Essex rector, in a pamphlet attacking Rome, entitled "A Gag for the New Gospel," had struck a severe blow at the doctrines of Geneva; the House of Commons had denounced the work, and petitioned Abbot to punish the author. The Archbishop approached the matter calmly, summoned Montagu to his presence, and, mildly reproving him, bade him make such alterations as would relieve him of all suspicion of Arminianism. But Montagu appealed against Abbot's reproof to the King, and James I reversed the Archbishop's judgment. The writer, however, was not yet satisfied. He at once penned a fiercer vindication of his own views, entitled *Appello Caesarem*, and the King caused it to be licensed for the press by Dr. White, Dean of Carlisle. Abbot was not informed of its publication; and before he could protest against this intrusion on the rights of his office, James died, and Abbot had to defer any action in the matter.

The death of James was not favorable to the Archbishop. He was not present at his death-bed, nor did he preach the funeral sermon; the last offices were performed by Bishop Williams. The new King was in the hands of Buckingham, and was the friend of Laud. Abbot had, it is true, known him from his boyhood: he had confirmed or "bishops" him in 1617, when his ready answers to questions on religion had excited the Archbishop's admiration. (Nichols, *Progresses*, ii: p. 626.) He crowned Charles at Westminster, but it was soon apparent that the King would tolerate no independent criticism from him on public or ecclesiastical affairs. The House of Commons appealed to him, in 1625, to suppress Montagu's second book, *Appello Caesarem*, but the King intervened; he dissolved Parliament, and left Abbot powerless. In the second Parliament of the reign, Abbot, in spite of ill-health, which compelled him to be carried into the House and to speak sitting, would not remain silent.* He was present at a conference with the Commons as to the English relations with France, in which he, like the Commons, showed decided sympathy for the French Protestants; and his connection with Sir Dudley Digges, who was managing Buckingham's impeachment, brought him into high displeasure at court. He was also suspected of close intimacy with Sir Thomas Wentworth, whose nephew, Savile, was his ward; and Abbot made no endeavor to conciliate his enemies.†

* He was doubtless afflicted with gout. (See Green's *Calendar of State Papers*, Domestic Series, 1619-1623, p. 39.) — L. A. A.

† It is a family characteristic not to conciliate enemies, but not a wise one. — L. A. A.

In the following year Charles was in great need of money. A forced loan had been proclaimed, and Dr. Sibthorpe, vicar of Brackley, had preached a sermon before the judges at the Northampton assizes, exalting the royal prerogative and its right of arbitrary taxation. Buckingham suggested that it should be printed, and it was forwarded to Abbot for his *imprimatur*. William Murray, of the King's bed-chamber, brought the sermon to Lambeth. Abbot, who was ill in bed, read it and raised objections to its arguments. It sanctioned a loan for which there was neither law nor custom in England; it praised the Papists, and showed little sympathy with the German Protestants. Murray returned a day or two later with a statement on the part of the King that Abbot's objections were groundless. Abbot asked the attendance of Laud, who, he believed, had prompted the King to befriend Sibthorpe, to discuss the matter with him. But although Laud refused to come, he answered Abbot's "exceptions" in a paper which Murray read to the Archbishop, but which he refused to leave with him. Finally (3 May, 1627), Sibthorpe's sermon was taken to the Bishop of London, and published by his authority. But Abbot's want of compliance with the court policy was not to go unpunished. Buckingham, about to start on his Rochelle expedition, could not leave Abbot to influence the council in his absence; and he it was, apparently, who insisted on the Archbishop's sequestration. On 5 July, 1627, Lord Conway, secretary of state, went to Croydon, whither the Archbishop had retired during his recent quarrel, and ordered him to withdraw to Canterbury. No cause was assigned, but Abbot was soon afterwards bidden to meddle no more with the High Commission Court, and, perceiving that he was to be stripped of all authority, he removed, towards the end of July, to a private house that he owned at Ford, near Canterbury.

On 9 Oct. following, a commission was issued to five bishops, including Laud and other well-known enemies of Abbot, authorizing them to exercise all archiepiscopal powers and jurisdiction in the place of Abbot. (Rushworth, *Collections*, i: pp. 431-3.) That such an act on the part of Charles was signally unlawful admits of no question. Fuller attributes it to his "obnoxiousness for that casualty" of 1621, but there is no ground for assigning to it other causes than Abbot's opposition to Buckingham's system of government and Laud's personal enmity.

At the end of the following year (11 Dec., 1628), Abbot was restored to favor. He was received at court by the Archbishop of York and the Earl of Dorset, the son of his old friend, and by them introduced to the King, who bade him attend the council twice a week. But his authority was practically at an end. Laud had become Bishop of London, and was always at the King's side. In Parliament, to which the Lords had demanded that he should be summoned even during his sequestration, he had endeavored to maintain his independence. In April, 1628, he declared himself opposed to the King's claim of power to commit persons to prison without showing cause. Throughout the session he begged the Lords to act as the Commons desired, and he tried to bring about a compromise between the Lords and Commons in their disputes over their additional clause attached by the Lords to the Petition of Right, "saving the King's just prerogative."

Abbot lived chiefly in retirement after his sequestration, and his public acts during the last four years of his life are few. On 24 Aug., 1628, he consecrated Richard Montagu, with whom he had previously come into serious collision, Bishop of Chichester, and Laud's presence at the ceremony showed that all doubts as to his inability to exercise ecclesiastical jurisdiction

tion had been removed. In 1631 he endeavored to stay a controversy in which Prynne had fiercely attacked the practice of bowing at the name of Jesus; but Laud ignored Abbot's authority, and caused a book in favor of the practice, by an Oxford writer named Page, to be licensed after Abbot had announced his intention of suppressing it. Nevertheless, Abbot was constantly in attendance in the High Commission Court, and tried to enforce conformity in the Church with consistent love of order. Between October, 1631, and June, 1632, he refused to allow certain London parishes to place seats above the communion table; he struggled hard, in matrimonial cases, to maintain a high standard of morality, and he punished the separatists, with whom he never was in sympathy. "You do show yourselves," he said to a number of them brought before him in June, 1632, "the most ungrateful to God, and to his majesty the King, and to us the fathers of the Church." On 3 July, 1633, Abbot again emphatically showed that the simple forms and ceremonies of religious worship were no matter of indifference to him, as they never had been throughout his life, and bade the parishioners of Crayford, Kent, receive the sacrament of the Lord's Supper on their knees at the steps ascending the altar.

Throughout these last years Abbot was also actively watching over the interests of All Souls' College, of which he was visitor *ex officio*. The office had never been a sinecure for him. He had consistently endeavored to enforce a strict discipline upon the students, although not always with success. In 1616 Dr. Mocket, the warden, a friend of Abbot's, had published a book entitled *Polittia Ecclesiae Anglicanae*, which claimed, as the King believed, undue authority for the primacy, and showed a want of respect for some of the Thirty-nine Articles. In spite of Abbot's protest the book was burnt, and Mocket is said to have died from the shock of the humiliation. The act injured Abbot's influence at Oxford, and he was unable to restrain disorders at All Souls, which caused him increasing anxiety. In 1623 he severely reprimanded the officers for allowing the students to "spend their time in taverns and alehouses, to the defamation of scholars and scandal of your house." In 1626 he suspended a fellow for irregular conduct, and in 1633 he wrote two letters (2 Jan. and 25 May) expressing his disapproval of the extravagant expenditure of the authorities. Nearly fifty years later, Archbishop Sancroft attempted to re-enforce Abbot's rules. (Burrows, *Worthies of All Souls*, pp. 126 *et seq.*; Martin, *Archives of All Souls' College*, pp. 310-377.)

During the last few months of 1632 Abbot's health, which had been for a long time apparently breaking, seemed to revive; and a friend wrote (30 Sept., 1632) that "if any other prelate gape after his benefice, his grace perhaps . . . [may] eat the goose which shall graze upon his grave." *Harl. M.S.* 7000, f. 181; Fuller, *Church History*, ed. Brewer, pp. vi, 44, note.) But Abbot's death followed within the year. A well-known story recorded of his last year shows the bitter trials that beset him to the end. On his return to Croydon, shortly before his death, he was incommoded by a crowd of women who surrounded his coach, and on his complaining of their presence, the shout was raised: "Ye had best shoot an arrow at us."

The Archbishop died at Croydon, 4 Aug., 1633, aged seventy-one. He was buried, as he desired, in Trinity Church, Guildford, and his brother, Sir Maurice Abbot, erected in 1635 an elaborate monument to his memory, which is still standing. By his will he left legacies to the poor of Lambeth and Croydon and to his servants. Besides arranging for the endowment of

his Hospital, he provided £100 to be lent to poor tradesmen of Guildford, and urged the mayor to set up some manufacture in the town "to find work for the younger sort of people:" a room in the Hospital he assigned as a "work-house" for the purpose. His friend, Sir Dudley Digges, was not forgotten; and to the Princess Elizabeth, whose marriage he had brought about, and whose husband he had befriended in vain, he bequeathed £200. The residue of his property he left to his nephews and surviving brothers, Maurice and John. The greater part of his library he gave to his successor at Lambeth, and it practically formed the nucleus of that great collection; some portion was at the same time reserved for the chapter-houses of Winchester and Canterbury. Among his books were found a large number of popish tracts that he had sequestered, and the Spanish ambassador demanded their surrender to their owners at the close of 1633. (*Cal. Clarendon Papers*, i: p. 40.) But it was not only at his death that Abbot gave proof of his generosity. He had been throughout his life a benefactor of Oxford, London, and Canterbury, as well as of Guildford. In 1619 he subscribed £100 to the library of Balliol and to the repair of the college buildings. He contributed largely to the new foundation of Pembroke, which was established finally in 1624, and the first master wrote to the Archbishop to express the society's appreciation of his benevolence. He also sent £100 to assist in the rebuilding of the Oxford schools, and another £100 somewhat later (1632) to aid the library of University College. At Canterbury he built a "fair conduit," which he had determined to give to the town, but a quarrel as to his jurisdiction in the city changed his purpose. To London he gave £200 in 1622, towards the repair of St. Paul's and the removal of beggars, and he was always ready to assist private persons in distress.

It was inevitable that very various estimates should be held of Abbot's character in the seventeenth century. Whitelock wrote that he left behind him "the memory of a pious, learned and moderate prelate." (*Memorials*, p. 18, ed. 1732; cf. May, *Long Parliament*, p. 23, ed. 1854.) Clarendon attributes to him the downfall of the Church in the civil wars, and charges him with fostering religious factions and indifference to ecclesiastical discipline. (*History*, i: p. 134, ed. 1849.) Fuller describes him as a grave man in his conversation and as unblameable in his life, but unduly severe to the clergy in the High Commission Court. (*Church History*, ed. Brewer, vi: p. 46.) Other writers of the time attribute to him "remissness in visitation," a charge depending mainly on Laud's account of the carelessness of his last report of the condition of his diocese. He proved himself, however, conscientious enough at other times in the discharge of the duties of his office, to show that the accusation can only apply to his last days, when he was broken in health and spirit. Of his narrowness of view and unconciliatory tone of mind we have already spoken. His occasional connivance at cruelties, that in our eyes admit of no defence, put these characteristics in a very repulsive light; but his resistance of unjust authority, his consistency of purpose, and his charitable instincts must be set in the opposite balance.

Besides the works already enumerated, Abbot is credited with having written the account of the persecution of the Protestants in the Valteline, which appears in the seventh edition of Foxe's *Acts and Monuments*, 1631/2, and the *Judgment on Bowing at the Name of Jesus*, published at Hamburg in 1632. He is also said to have shared with Sir Henry Saville the expense of republishing, in 1618, Bradwardine's *Cause of God against the*

Pelagians. Abbot drew up biographical accounts (1) of his connection with the Essex divorce case, printed in the *State Trials*, ii: pp. 805-62: (2) of his accident in Bramshill Park, printed, with other documents on the subject, in *Reliquiae Spelmanianae* and in the *State Trials*, ii: pp. 1165-9; these papers, although written in the third person, may be confidently attributed to his pen (copies of them, in manuscript, are among the Tanner MSS. at Oxford); and (3) of his sequestration, printed in Rushworth's *Historical Collections*, i: pp. 434 *et seq.*, and reprinted by Mr. Arber (1882) in his *English Garner*, iv: pp. 535-76. Several of his letters remain in manuscript at the Bodleian among the Tanner MSS.

Abbot's portrait was several times painted, and engravings after Vandergucht and Houbraken are often met with. A portrait was engraved in 1616 by Simon Pass, in oval, with a view of Lambeth in the background, and eight Latin lines beneath. (Evans, *Cat. of Engraved Portraits*, i: p. 1; ii: p. 1.) A half-length portrait, of uncertain authorship, is in the chapel of Abbot's hospital at Guildford. There is a gloominess of expression in these pictures which, while confirming the moroseness of disposition usually ascribed to him, is yet tempered, on closer examination, by much natural kindness.

[The fullest accounts of Abbot's life are to be found in the *Biographia Britannica* and in Hook's *Lives of the Archbishops*. The former was by William Oldys, and was reprinted at Guildford, in a separate volume, by Speaker Onslow, a fellow-townsmen of Abbot, in 1777. It is full of references to all the printed authorities accessible in the eighteenth century. Hook's *Life* (1875) attempts to incorporate with the older biography some more recently discovered information, but is only very partially successful; it is disfigured by many errors as to dates and by want of sympathy with Abbot's position. Hook gave a less elaborate, but more valuable, account of Abbot in his *Ecclesiastical Biography*, 1845. By far the best account of Abbot is to be found in Mr. S. R. Gardiner's sketches of him in his *History of England*. Original authorities for Abbot's biography are his own papers and works, referred to above, which should be compared with Laud's *Diary* and Heylin's *Cyprianus Anglicanus*, or the *Life of Laud* on the other side. Abbot's will was printed at Guildford by Onslow in 1777. Hearne's biographical notice in *Rawlinson MS.*, C. 146, f. 386, and Dr. White Kennet's biographical notes on Abbot in *Lausdowne MS.*, 984, are of very little value. *The Domestic State Papers* from 1600 to 1633 are full of references to his public and private life, and contain a vast number of his letters. *The Rolls of Parliament*; Wood's *Atheneae Oxonienses*; Strype's *Annals*; Winwood's *Memorials*; Rymer's *Foedera*; Hackett's *Life of Williams*; and the publications of the Camden, Abbotsford, and Bannatyne Societies concerning the reign of James I, throw occasional light on Abbot's life; Nichol's *Progresses* is very useful for his relations with the court. It is important to compare the views taken of him in Clarendon's *History*, Fuller's *Church History*, and in Neal's *History of the Puritans*.] S. L. L.

The following sketch is by Mrs. Emma Brewer, from *The Sunday at Home*, July, 1897, pp. 590-5, an English periodical kindly supplied by R. A. B. Abbot, of London.

The following extracts are from a letter written in 1614 by George Abbott, Archbishop of Canterbury, to the town of Guildford, Co. Surrey, Eng.:

Because it [Guildford] was the place of my beginning I cannot chuse but have it in extraordinary commendation. . . . Considering my perpetual expence, my

means are not great to bring about such thing as my heart hath desired, as, perhaps, for the erecting of some hospital, as my most worthy predecessor, the Lord Archbishop Whitgift, did at Croydon, the like whereof require a full purse and long continuance of time in the place which I hold.



HOUSE AT GUILDFORD IN WHICH ABB. ABBOTT WAS BORN
OCT. 29, 1562.

Later on in the preface of the statutes of the almshouse he writes :

Forasmuch as every Christian man is bound according to the measure of grace and mercy which he hath received from God to render back again to his Eternal Father such tokens of gratefulness and thankfulness as are in his power, I, George Abbot, Archbishop of Canterbury . . . having been partaker of some earthly and worldly benefits more than most of my birth and rank hath attain'd unto, I have held it agreeable with my duty to leave behind me to posterity some monument of my thankfulness to my Creator and some testimony of my faith in Christ Jesus . . . and, therefore, my affection leading me to the town of Guildford, wherein I was born, and where my aged parents lived in good repute, I have thought upon erecting a Hospital there, which I have dedicated to the Blessed Trinity. And, intending that poor people should be maintained therein, think good to lay down certain statutes and ordinances which shall be for the governing of the Master, Brothers, and Sisters, who are therein to be placed ; and of the guidement of the possessions and rents which God hath and may enable me to bestow upon the same. In the name, therefore, of the Father, Son, and Holy Ghost, who directs my pen aright, I thus begin.

And then follow the statutes, written on parchment and still preserved, which are universally admired. And now a few words about the founder.

George Abbot was born in 1562 at Guildford in Surrey ; his father was by trade a cloth worker, and both his parents were distinguished for their strict adherence to the Protestant form of worship, and for which they were much persecuted in the early days of their married life. . . .

Some persons of distinction . . . not only became sponsors for the child, but enabled him to obtain an education such as his parents could not have given him, and . . . sent him to Oxford. . . . His rapid preferment was almost unprecedented. He took Holy Orders in 1585, and, between that

year and 1611, he filled the offices of Master of University College, chaplain to two noblemen in succession, Bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, Bishop of London, and Archbishop of Canterbury. . . .



ABP. ABBOTT'S HOSPITAL OF THE BLESSED TRINITY,
GUILDFORD, SURREY CO., ENG.

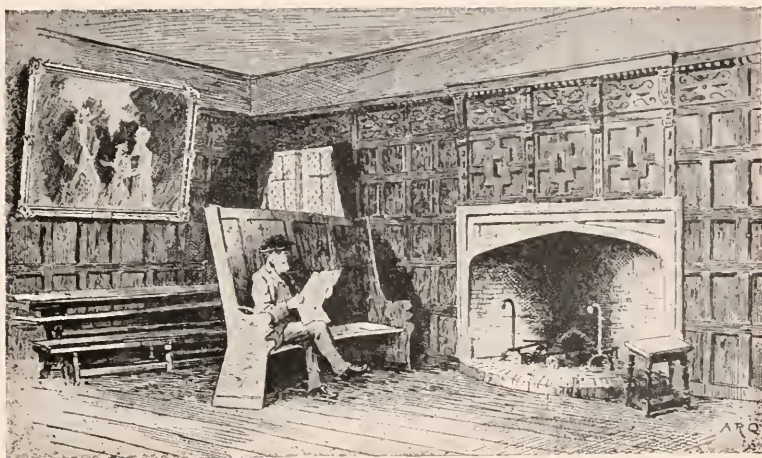
The year 1618 was one of sorrow, loss, and anxiety to the Archbishop, and he began to feel himself less fitted for the affairs of the world than he had been. He resolved, therefore, while strength was still left him to enter upon the work he had long meditated as a testimony of his affection to his native town of Guildford, and on the 6th March, 1619, he laid the first stone of what we know as Abbot's Almshouse.

He was eminent for his care of the poor, and what he could save of his income he laid by for the erecting and endowing of the beautiful almshouse in Guildford for decayed tradesmen and the widows of such in this town wherein he was born and had his first education. And perhaps it is owing largely to the judicious body of statutes which he drew up himself that this almshouse is one of the best managed in the kingdom, and has always maintained the character with which it started under the founder's own supervision.

One sees in his last will and testament how dear this almshouse is to him. He says:—

Touching the Hospital erected by me in Guildford, where I was born and my parents of good memory long inhabited; I have finished the main building, and if there be anything of decency or ornament to be added thereto, if God permit me life, I shall accomplish this also. I have procured from my old Sovereign, King James, of blessed memory, a gracious mortmain; and I have devised stat-

utes for the good government thereof, which I have caused formally to be set down, and I have sent them to the hospital. . . . My purpose, in the first place, is to maintain there one Master of the hospital, twelve poor brothers, and eight poor sisters, all aged persons of honest report.



THE HALL, ABBOTT'S HOSPITAL, GUILDFORD.

For the endowment of the poor of the hospital I have bought lands. [Here he mentions where.] I intended for the maintenance of the poor of my hospital £200 by the year. . . . There is no great matter to be done to my hospital, but if any small thing be required I would have it done as soon as may be.

July 25, 1632.

Before giving an account of the almshouse as it is to-day it might be well to give a few short extracts from the statutes:—

There can no body of people be governed but there must be a head to direct and oversee the rest of the members. This head I appoint to be the Master . . . he must be a man who fears God, of good name and fame, of fifty years of age at the least. The Head being settled, the members are to be added which must complete the body . . . I ordain that such as are to be nominated be persons of good name and fame, no drunkards . . . nor any that have begged from door to door, but such as in their younger years have honestly laboured, and by age, impotency, or other hand of God, be grown poor and fallen to decay—such only as have been born in Guildford or lived there for twenty years.

I would have preferred such as have borne office, or have been good traders in the town . . . if any of them have fallen into poverty . . . and if any be of my kindred, or have served my father or me, I would have them be capable although they were not born in Guildford, so that at one time there be not above three of my kindred, or more than three at once that have been my servants.

Among or above all things, that such persons as remain in the hospital are to do, it is, first, to take care that God be served. [Rules of Church Service here follow.]

Next, after the service of God, an honest, quiet, godly conversation is to be looked into . . . I wish that the brethren and sisters of this hospital should live peaceably and quietly together, studying to cherish, help, and comfort each other, especially in times of sickness . . . I would have them by no means to be haunters of alehouses or taverns, for that ministreth occasion of drunkenness, which is

a vice odious to God and good men, apt to bring on all kinds of sin, and hath all my life been hateful to me.

It cannot be conceived but where aged people are, some are like divers times to be sick, who are then to be attended and comforted; for in health each one can



THE BROTHERS.

take care for himself, but in sickness he must be helped by others. [Then follow directions how this is to be done.]

To the end that idleness may be avoided, which is the mother of many sins, I do not only permit that any brother or sister who hath skill in any manual trade, do work in the same either within the hospital or without; . . . I do much commend them who shall employ themselves that way.



THE SISTERS.

The benefits that the Master is to reap by the hospital shall be £20 in money, the lodgings assigned to him, a livery gown, and a double portion of such dividend in money, as is to arise by fines taken for renewing of leases when it shall fall out.

I appoint to every Brother and Sister two shillings and sixpence a week, their chamber, and their livery, beside such money as may arise by letting of leases hereafter, and from the poor men's box; and concerning gowns, this I do ordain, that once in two years, against Allhallow's-tide, there be bought cloth good and strong, of price about nine or ten shillings the London yard,* out of which the Master shall have the allowance fit for a large gown, and each Brother and Sister so much as will make unto them a reasonable gown, according to the tallness or stature of the party that is to wear it; and in these gowns they may go to the Trinity Church, or other place, where the sermon is to be. The badges are to be accounted to belong to the hospital, and must descend to those that come in from time to time.



FIREPLACE IN THE LARGE ROOM, ABBOTT'S HOSPITAL.

The Master is to buy sea coal or charcoal every year, that may serve for the public use between Allhallow's-tide and Our Lady Day in Lent; if this be got in in the summer time it will be cheaper, because the ways are fairer.

This is only the barest outline of some few of the statutes which deal fully and minutely with everything that concerns the well-being of the hospital.

We paid a visit not long since, to this almshouse, and by the courtesy of the master, his daughter, and all the brothers and sisters, we were allowed to penetrate into every corner; even the master's own apartments which are not as a rule shown to visitors. . . .

First a word about the master who, as the Archbishop said, is the head. He fulfils all, and more, of the qualifications demanded by the founder. He is a native of Guildford, so were his father and grandfather. He is

very enthusiastic and devoted to his office, and, having been a builder, he understands taking care of the structure which is kept in splendid order.

The master's apartments, which were formerly occupied by the Archbishop when he visited his hospital, are full of interest; the rooms are all panelled, the mantelpieces are curiously carved and inlaid, the windows have deep seats and small leaded panes of glass. In the drawing-room stands the founder's dinner waggon, nearly three hundred years old, with a wealth of carving about it, while the mantelpiece is inlaid with different colored woods in a rich and beautiful pattern. In the corner of the dining-room is a tiny door leading to the base of the outside towers now fitted up as a larder and provided with a quaint swinging shelf to keep the food from mice. The hall door handle, which is very massive, acts also as a knocker. At the foot of the magnificent old staircase is a very quaint and ancient dog-gate. An archway giving access to the sleeping corridor has a richly

* In another statute he specifies the amount as sixty yards.

carved fan on the top and lovely ornaments down the sides, dated 1619, but the gas laid on in the apartments is an undoubted anachronism, though none the less cheerful and convenient for that.

In the bedroom modern furniture looks oddly out of place in connection with the waggon ceilings, spring locks to the doors, chalk* chimney-pieces, and lovely carving: but in the board room, which was the founder's dining-hall, we come across Chippendale chairs with honeycomb backs that are quite in keeping with all else, and for which £20 each have been offered. The table was the founder's own dining-table. There are other treasures in the room, viz., Jacobite chairs, a portrait of the Archbishop given by his brother, the deed of gift with the original seal, and the identical old case for the same which is dropping to pieces with age, one of Hogarth's pictures and a wicket table.

But all this is in one corner of the building only, and as we still have much to see, we pass out into the court which in summer is gay with flowers, and proceed to the chapel in the south-east corner. It is spacious and the stained glass windows beautiful. One of them is six hundred years old and was brought from a priory



CORRIDOR IN THE MASTER'S HOUSE.

of Guildford. One of its treasures is a "Vinegar Bible" printed on vellum by one Baskett, and it was found to have so many errors that it was called a "basketful of printer's errors."

The men sit on one side and the women on the other during service, which is held daily at ten o'clock and two, and at a quarter to three on Sundays, when they have a bright little service assisted by four choir boys.



BED-ROOM IN THE MASTER'S HOUSE.

On Sunday mornings they go to the parish church, whose rector is their chaplain. They always wear their uniforms of dark blue cloth gowns and cloaks on which last is the Archbishop's mitre in silver as a badge. They have an assistant chaplain. The alms collected in the chapel are formed into a fund out of which flowers for the altar are supplied, and beef tea and wine for those who are sick.

* These are peculiar, and made to look like wood.

From the chapel we went to see and talk with the various inmates; there are ten sisters and twelve brethren. Each person has one large room fitted with convenient stores, plenty of cupboards, and a small coalhole. Everything was beautifully clean and comfortable, and the people themselves bright and cheerful. Some of them are of great age, one ninety-five, another eighty-four, and they are pleased to tell you that it is a common saying, "Get into Abbot's and you will never die."



G. Cant

SEAL OF THE HOSPITAL OF THE BLESSED TRINITY, GUILDFORD AND ABB. ABBOTT'S AUTOGRAPH.*

also are the nurses' rooms, the kitchen with its ancient fencing and butter-hatch, and its copper to hold two hundred and twenty gallons. Above is the sitting-room where the master is gradually forming a library. This room contains a wonderfully carved mantelpiece in which the heads with open mouths are so realistically carried out that if you put your fingers in them you feel their teeth.

The very chimneys of the almshouse are interesting, being what are called star chimneys, and the entrance gates are as fascinating as everything else: they shut in a groove with a massive bar which swings up into its place at eight o'clock every night, after which no one goes in or out without special permission.

One thing pleased us greatly, viz., an accurate and careful statement of income clearly written and nailed on a board for all to see. This is the first time we have noticed any such statement publicly displayed. We greatly commend the business-like and yet sympathetic spirit in which the present master is carrying out his duties.

* From *Surrey Archaeological Collections*, iii: p. 256. The autograph is taken from a deed dated 30th Jan. 1653, in the possession of the Trustees of the Hospital.

Each person has eight shillings a week, coal, gas, vegetables from the gardens, and the attention of two doctors and two nurses. January 6th is their grand day when all dine together in hall, otherwise they take their meals in their own rooms. The dining-hall is a grand room with a wagon ceiling, huge fire-place for a log fire, an old copper pot, quaint stools, and a picture by Hogarth. From the windows of this room, each having a stained glass motto on a scroll across it, one looks into the large garden where the fresh vegetables come from, and into which one goes by a quaint old stone terrace called "the garden steps."

All the doors in this part of the building are richly carved in fan work; here

In the upper room of the tower, then over the entrance gateway to the hospital, the unfortunate Duke of Monmouth was lodged on his way to London after his defeat at Sedgemoor. (See *Coaching Days and Coaching Ways*, p. 168.)

FUNERAL CERTIFICATE OF GEORGE ABBOTT, ABP. OF CANTERBURY.*

The most reverend father in God George Abbot, late Archbishop of Canterbury primate of all England and Metropolitan, was first consecrated Bishopp of Coventry and Litchfield, after translated to the Sea of London, from whence in ye yeare 1611 he was by our late Soueraigne Lord King James of famous memory, translated into ye Metropolitan Sea of Canterbury, where he continued xxij years compleat, and was one of ye most honourable privie councill, to his sacred Maty and to our moste gracious Soueraigne yt now is, and having attayned ye yeares of 71 died at his pallace at Croydon, on ye 4th day of August in ye yeare of our Lord 1633. being never married. whilst he liued, he bestowed much in pyous vses, amongst which he founded a fayre Hospitall and workhouse for ye poore in Guildford where he was born endowing it with a large reuenew of 300li. per Annū. His funeralls were most honourably solempnized at Croydon afore said on Tewsdaye 3^d of September following. And after ye Ceremony there ended his Graces Corpse was honourably conveyed to Guildford being attended by all his servants and Officers on horseback with two Officers of Armes in his Mats Coats of Armes and dyuers Gentlemen his friends and Kindred in Coaches. At Guildfords Tounes ende, the Maior with his brethen stood in readyness to receaue him, and attend on his Corps to Trinity Church where he was interred. He made Sir Morris Abbott Knight Citizen & Alderman of London, being his 5th brother, with Mr Morris Abbott, 2^d sonne of ye said Sir Morris, his Executors of his last will and Testament, who performed all things in a most honourable and decent manner, according to ye greatness and Dignity of ye place and offices he bore in ye Commonwealth. The Bishop of London then elected of Canterbury was principall Mournor supported by Sr Henry Marten, and Sr Charles Caesar, and assisted by tenn other Knights and Gentlemen of quality. 4 Doctors of Divinity supported ye pall, Mr George Abbott eldest sonne of Sir Morris carried ye Great Bannor, Mr Morris Abbott and Mr Edw. Abbott two other sonnes of Sir Morris carried two of ye Bannor Rolles, Mr Marsh, Mr Tresham, Mr Digges & Mr Styles, sonnes in lawe to Sir Morris Abbott conveyed ye other 4 Bannor Rolles. The Officers of Armes yt ordered & attended ye said funerall were Sr W^m Segar, Garter principall King of Armes, Sr Richard St Georg Clarencieux King of Armes, Sr John Borough Norroy King of Armes, Sr Henry St George Knight, Richmond Herald, & W^m Penson, Lancaster Herald. To testifie ye truth whereof Sr Morris Abbott hath subscribed this Certificate ye 12th of September 1633.

MORRIS ABBOTT
GEO. ABBOTT

From the foregoing signatures it will be seen that Morris and Abbott are spelled by the signers in the modern way.

* From *Surrey Archaeological Collections*, iii: p. 257.

Abbot, Sir Maurice or Morris (1565-1642), an eminent merchant, governor of the East India Company, and Lord Mayor of London, was the fifth and youngest son of Maurice Abbot, a clothworker of Guildford, and was the brother of George Abbot, Archbishop of Canterbury, and of Robert, bishop of Salisbury [*q. v.*]. Comparatively little is known of his early life. He was baptized at Trinity Church, Guildford, 2 Nov., 1565, was educated at Guildford grammar school, and was probably apprenticed in London to his father's trade. Subsequently he became a freeman of the Drapers' Company, and rapidly amassed great wealth as a merchant dealing in such various commodities as cloth, indigo, spices, and jewellery.

It is Abbot's connection with the management of the East India Company through a long and troubled epoch of its history that gives his career much of its importance. He was one of the original directors of the Company, which was incorporated by royal charter in 1600, was among the earliest to invest large sums in its "stock," was a member of its special committee of direction from 1607 onwards, and was throughout his life foremost in defending its interests against its enemies at home and abroad. In 1608 he was appointed a representative of the company for the audit of the accounts of expenses incurred jointly with the Muscovy Company in "setting forth John Kingston for the discovery of the north-west passage." Early in 1615 he was one of the commissioners dispatched to Holland to settle the disputes that were constantly arising between the Dutch and English East India companies as to their trading rights in the East Indies and their fishing rights in the North sea. But the conferences that followed produced no satisfactory result. In May, 1615, Abbot himself paid a visit to the East Indies, and on his return was chosen deputy-governor of the company, an annual office to which he was eight times in succession re-elected. During subsequent years the disagreement with the Dutch increased in force, and in 1619 Abbot was one of those appointed to treat in London with commissioners from Holland as to the peaceful establishment of the two companies abroad. A treaty was signed (2 June), which secured two-thirds of the spice product of the Molucca Islands, where the disputes had grown hottest, to the Dutch company, and the remaining third to the English. (Rymer, *Fœdera*, xvii: p. 171.) But this settlement was not a permanent one. In 1620 the Dutch infringed some regulations of the treaty, and Abbot in company with Sir Dudley Digges went on an embassy to Holland to set matters once again on a surer footing. The commissioners were at first well received (20 Nov., 1620) by the Prince of Orange and the States-general: but the Dutch were unwilling to make any concessions, and pursued the negotiations, according to the English accounts, with too much duplicity to admit of any effectual arrangement.

In February, 1620/1, Abbot returned to London, and in an audience granted him by James I, he bitterly complained of the "base usage" to which he had been subjected. It was clearly impossible to diminish the active feelings of jealousy that existed between the English and Dutch residents in the East Indies, and Abbot shared the sentiment too heartily to enable him to improve the position of affairs. In 1624 matters became more critical. News reached England that Amboyna, one of the chief trading depots of the Moluccas, had been the scene of the murder of several English traders by the Dutch. At the time Abbot was holding the office of governor of the company to which he had been elected 23 March, 1623/4. Intense excitement prevailed throughout the country, and the greatest anxiety was evinced as to the steps that Abbot would take. He

recognized at once the necessity of "pressing the matter modestly," in order to avoid open war with Holland: but in repeated audiences with the King and in petitions and speeches to the privy council he insisted that demand should be made of the Dutch authorities to bring the perpetrators of the outrage to justice. He spoke of withdrawing from the trade altogether if this measure was not adopted, and after much delay the Dutch agreed to give the desired reparation. But the death of James I. saw the promise unfulfilled, and Abbot's efforts to pursue the question proved unavailing.

But it was not only in the affairs of the East India Company that Abbot during these years took a leading part. He was an influential member of the Levant Company before 1607, and the English merchant service was, from the beginning of the seventeenth century, largely under his control. In 1614 one of his vessels, named the *Tiger*, was assaulted and taken by "M. Mintaine, a Frenchman of the Mauritius," and Abbot sought redress for the injury in vain. In 1616 he with others received a bounty for building six new ships. In 1612 he was nominated a director of a newly incorporated company "of merchants of London, discoverers of the North-west passage," and his statement that in 1614 he "brought to the mint 60 pound weight of gold for Indian commodities exported," proves that his own commercial transactions continued for many years on a very large scale. He also expressed himself anxious, a few years later, to open up trade with Persia, and to wrest from the Portuguese the commercial predominance they had acquired there.

During the last twenty years of his life Abbot played a still more active part in public affairs. In 1621 he was elected member of Parliament for Kingston-upon-Hull; shortly afterwards was nominated one of the commissioners for equipping merchant vessels to take part in a projected expedition against the pirates of Algiers, and he appears to have been consulted by the King's ministers in every stage of the preparations, which were for a long period under discussion. On 17 Nov. of the same year he became a farmer of the customs, and in 1623 he was empowered to administer "oaths to such persons as should either desire to pass the seas from this kingdom or to enter it from abroad." (Rymer, *Foedera*, xvii: p. 467.) A few months later he was engaged in personal negotiations with James I and the Duke of Buckingham for the remission of part of £20,000 claimed by them from the East India Company.

In 1624, when he was again returned to Parliament for Kingston-upon-Hull, Abbot was appointed a member of the council for establishing the colony of Virginia. It was in the same year that he had been elected governor of the East India Company, an office that he was still holding in 1633, but which he resigned before 1638; and during the time that he sat in Parliament he was continually called upon to speak in the company's behalf. On many occasions he complained of the obloquy heaped upon himself and his friends, because it was supposed that their extensive foreign trade deprived this country of the benefit of their wealth, and, with a discrimination far in advance of his age, denounced the "curiousness" of the English in forbidding the exportation of specie, and asserted the economic advantages to the State of the company's commerce.

On the accession of Charles I, in 1625, Abbot was the first to receive the honor of knighthood from the new King (*Authentic Documents of the Court of Charles I*, i: 15), and he represented London in the earliest Parliament of the reign, although his old constituency had tried hard to secure

his services. He apparently supplied some of the jewellery required for Charles's coronation, and received on 5 July of the same year "£8,000 for a diamond cut in facets and set in a collet." On 15 Dec., 1626, Abbot became alderman of the ward of Bridge Without, and a few months later was chosen sheriff of London. In 1627 the customs department was recognized, and Abbot, with others, received a lease of the customs on wines and currants for three and a half years, in consideration of a fine of £12,000 and a loan to the King of £20,000. But he was no servile agent of the crown. On 16 Sept., 1628, information was sent to the King's council that Abbot was one of the merchants who refused to pay a newly imposed additional tax on the importation of currants, and that, while the quarrel was pending, he had broken into the government warehouse where currants belonging to him had been stored. But the supreme authorities do not appear to have pressed the charge against him. In 1637 he was one of those entrusted by the Lords of the Admiralty with fitting out ships at the expense of the city of London, in accordance with the ship-money edict of 1636, and the attorney-general and the recorder of London shortly afterwards exhibited an information against him in the Exchequer Court on the ground that he had not provided sufficient men and ammunition. By order of the King's council, however, the proceedings against Abbot were stayed, and the charge dropped. In 1642 the recorder of London, who took part in the matter in behalf of the crown, was impeached by the Parliament for having advised Abbot and others to levy ship-money.

In 1638 Sir Maurice Abbot, who had on 13 Sept., 1631, exchanged the ward of Bridge Without for that of Coleman Street, became Lord Mayor of London. The usual description of the pageant prepared to celebrate his introduction into office was from the pen of Thomas Heywood, the dramatist. Only one perfect copy of this rare work is now known, and it is in the Guildhall library. It bears the title, *Porta (sic) Pietatis, or the Port or Harbour of Piety, Exprest in the sundry Triumphes, Pageants, and Showes at the Institution of the Right Honourable Sir Maurice Abbot, knight, into the Mayoralty of the famous and fame renowned city London*. Written by Thomas Heywood, London, 1638. In a dedication to the new Lord Mayor, Heywood emphasizes Abbot's popularity among his fellow-citizens, and refers to the extraordinarily successful careers of himself and his two brothers. "Neither can I omit the happiness of your deceased father, remarkable in three most fortunate sonnes." In "the first show" described by Heywood, he makes allusion to "the trading of the right honourable, the present Lord Mayor, who is a merchant free of the Turkey, Italian, French, Muscovy, and was late governor of the East India Company." In another "show," a shepherd was introduced to typify the cloth trade, in which Abbot was still engaged; and subsequently an actor in the pageant, in the character of an Indian, addressed laudatory verses to the new Lord Mayor as the chief merchant of England,

"By whose commerce our nation hath been fam'd."

Abbot's mayoralty, which covered the greater part of the year 1639, was rendered somewhat eventful by the outbreak of war with the Scots, and by the departure of an English army for the northern border under the King himself. On 7 March, Abbot was constituted "the King's lieutenant within the city and suburbs of London" during his absence in the north, and was given full authority to arm, if necessary, the inhabitants against the King's enemies, and at the discretion of himself and the aldermen to put in force

martial law. In the following months he was frequently admonished by the King's council to keep a strict watch over the manufacturers of shot and other warlike implements, and ordered to make arrests of suspected persons. At times his energy in this direction seems to have been excessive. On 28 May he sent to the Poultry Counter a woman suspected to have distributed during the Whitsuntide holidays a pamphlet by John Lilburne, the famous agitator; but the House of Lords in the following year reversed Abbot's decision. (*House of Lords MSS., Hist. MSS. Com. Rep.*, iv: p. 33.) He also regularly collected ship-money. On the termination of his year of office Abbot practically retired from public life. He died 10 Jan., 1641/2* (not 1640, as is usually given), and was buried in St. Stephen's Church, Coleman Street, London.

Abbot married, firstly, Joan Austen, daughter of George Austen, of Shalford, near Guildford, by whom he had five children.† Morris, one of his sons, was called to the bar as a member of the Inner Temple, and was one of the executors of the will of his uncle, the Archbishop, who left him several legacies. George Abbot, another of his sons, became a probationer fellow of Merton College, Oxford, in 1622, and was admitted bachelor of civil law in 1630. (Wood, *Athen. Oxon.*, ed. Bliss, ii: p. 564.) He carried the great banner at the funeral of his uncle the Archbishop of Canterbury, in 1633, and sat in the Long Parliament as M. P. for Guildford until his death in 1645. (*Members of Parliament*, i: p. 494.) A third son, Edward, was, it appears from petitions to the House of Lords in 1641, in continual pecuniary difficulties. (*House of Lords MSS., Hist. MSS. Com. Rep.*, iv: pp. 62, 72, 73, 80, 102.) After the death of his first wife in 1597, Abbot married, for a second time, Margaret, daughter of Bartholomew Barnes, an alderman of London, and she died on 5 Sept., 1630.‡

There is no certain record of the situation of Abbot's house in London, but his name occurs among those who in 1630 held "tenements from the great south door (of St. Paul's Cathedral) to the south-west corner of the cloister wall" (*Cal. State Papers*, 1629-31, p. 453), and he was one of the commissioners nominated in 1631 for the repair of the Cathedral. He erected in 1635 an elaborate monument in Trinity Church, Guildford, to the memory of his brother, the Archbishop of Canterbury, who had died two years previously, and had appointed Sir Maurice an executor under his will. In 1633, one Robert Ashley dedicated his translation of an Italian work on Cochin China, to Abbot, and attributes to him the assertion that "the remotest traffique is always the most beneficial to the publick stocke, and the trade to East Indies doth farre excell all other." Abbot's whole career, which was begun under no external advantages, is a remarkable instance of well-directed energy and enterprise; it is one of the earliest examples we have of the creation of enormous wealth by the application of

* This is evidently an error for 1642/3, as Sir Morris Abbott's last will was signed by him Nov. 20, 1642. (See *Surrey Archaeological Society's Collections*, iii: p. 261; also original will, Somerset House, London, Eng.)—L. A. A.

† The funeral certificate of Lady Dame Margaret Abbott states that Sir Morris Abbott's ten children were all by the last marriage. (See *Surrey Archaeological Society's Collections*, iii: p. 257). She was buried at S. Benet Fink, London, Sept. 17, 1597. (*Foster's Collectanea Genealogica*, 1883.)—L. A. A.

‡ "Abbott, Maurice, of St. Michael, Basseshaw, draper, aged 30 or more, a widower about eight months past, and Margaret Barnes, maiden, of Widdford, Co. Heits, dau. of Bartholomew Barnes of same, gent. and with his consent, aged about 18—of Widdford Church where she dwells, 27 May 1598." (Bishop of London's Office.) This was the date of their marriage, probably. She was buried in St. Stephen's Ch., Coleman St., London. (*Foster's Collectanea Genealogica*, 1883.)—L. A. A.

great personal abilities to commerce, and illustrates the extraordinary development of the English foreign trade at the close of the sixteenth and opening of the seventeenth centuries.

[Life of Dr. George Abbot, reprinted by Onslow from the *Biographia Britannica*, with the lives of the two brothers (Guildford, 1777); *Remembrancia of the City of London*, pp. 166, 304; W. N. Sainsbury's *Colonial State Papers*, (East Indies, China, Japan), 1600-24; Foster's *Collectanea Genealogica*, i; Brayley and Mantell's *History of Surrey*, i: pp. 392-3; Heywood's *Porta Pietatis*, edited by F. W. Fairholt, in *Percy Society's Publications*, x: part ii, pp. 55-78; *Calendars of Dom. State Papers, addenda*, 1580-1625, and from 1619 to 1639.] — S. L. L.

The following is from Heywood's *Porta Pietatis*, edited by F. W. Fairholt, Esq., in *Percy Society Publications*, 10: part 2, pp. 55-78:

To the Right Honourable Sir Maurice Abbott
Knight, the Lord Maior of this
Renowned Metropolis, London.

Right Honourable,

Antiquity informes us, in the most flourishing state of Rome, of an order of the Candidati, so called because habited in white vesture betokening innocence, and those of the noblest citizens, who in that garbe walked the streets with humble lookes, and submisse gesture, thereby to insinuate themselves into the grace of the people, being ambitious after honour and office. Great Lord, it fareth not so with you, who though for inward candor and sincerity, you may compare with the best of them, yet have beene so far from affecting such popularity, that though you in your great modesty would willingly have evaded it; yet some places by importunity, and this your present praetorship hath by a generall suffrage, and the unanimous harmony of a free election, beene conferd upon you.

Neither can I omit the happinesse of your deceased father, remarkable in three most fortunate sonnes; the one, for many years together, Archbishop of Canterbury, and Metropolitane of all England; another a reverend father in God, Bishop of Salisbury, as memorable for his learned works and writings, as the other for his episcopall government in the church, and counsell in state. And now lately your honour'd selfe the lord maior of this Metropolis the famous city of London; in which, and of which, as you are now *maximus*, so it is expected you shall prove *optimus*. Great Sir, it is a knowne maxime, that the honour which is acquired by virtue, hath a perpetuall assurance; nor blame my boldnesse if I presume to prompt your memory in what you have long studied. The life of a magistrate is the rule and square whereby inferior persons frame their carriage and depaortment, who sooner assimilate themselves to their lives than their lawes, which laws if not executed are of no estimation. But I cease further to trouble your lordship, leaving you to your honourable charge, with that of the poet:

“Qui sua metitur pondera ferre potest.”

Your lordship, in all observance.

THOMAS HEYWOOD.

FUNERAL CERTIFICATE OF DAME MARGARET ABBOTT.

The vertuous Lady Dame Margaret Abbott, late wife of Sir Maurice Abbott Knight, and Alderman of London, and daughter of Bartholomew Barnes, citizen and sometymes Alderman of London departed this mortall life the fiftē daye of September 1630 whose body was brought from the Drapers hall in Lothberie with solemne proceeding to St. Stephens church in Colman Streete the xxiiith of the said moneth following where her funerall was worshipfully solemnized according to her degree: she had yssue by Sir Maurice Abbott her saide husband, v sonnes and v daughters. Bartholomew and Maurice first sonnes died without yssue, George Abbott eldest sonne and heir now living, of the age of xxixty yeares, Maurice Abbott, 2^d sonne of the age of xxviii^{ty} yeares, and Edward youngest sonne of the age of xxv^{ty} yeares now remayning in Legorne in Italy. Margaret eldest daughter of the age xxvii^{ty} yeares married to Thomas Marshe of Waseley, in the county of Huntington, Esquire, Elizabeth, 2^d daughter married to William Tresham sonne of Sir Thomas Tresham of Newton in the county of Northampton Knight, Anne 3^d da. died young, Mary 4 daughter of the age of 19 yeares, and Martha youngest da. of the age of xvi yeares. The officers of Armes that directed the said funerall, was John Philipot, Somerset Deputy for St Richard St George Clarencieux King of Armes, and Samson Lennard Blewmantle, who serued for himself, by whom this certificate was taken to be registered in the Office of Armes.

WILL OF SIR MAURICE ABBOTT, KNIGHT, AND ALDERMAN
OF LONDON.* DATED 22 NOVEMBER, 1642.

In the name of God Amen.

I, Sir Maurice Abbott, knight, and Alderman of London, being ill in bodie but of perfecte minde and memorie thankes be given to Allmightie God for the same. And callinge to remembrance that all fleshe must be dissolved and my soule separated from my mortall bodie, I doe therefore make and ordaine this my last will and testament in manner and forme followinge

First I doe recommend my soule into the handes of the blessed Trinitie assuredly hopeinge by the merritts and passion of my Saviour Jesus Christ to receive remission of my sins and the fruition of eternall blisse, with the Comunion of Saints in heaven, And my bodie I comitt to the earth of which itt was composed to bee decently buried at the discretion of my executors hereafter named.

And for the disposition of that personal estate which it hath pleased God to leave mee my debts being first paid and funeralls discharged I give and bequeath the same unto my sonne in lawe Thomas Marshe of Hackney in the countie of Midd. esqr whome I doe make executor of this my last will and testament. And I doe hereby revoake all wills by me formerly made.

In witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and seale this two and twentieth daie of Nouember in the eighteenth yeare of the raigne of our Sovereigne Lord Charles by the grace of God of England Scotland France and Ireland Kinge Defender of the Faith &c. Annoqz domini 1642.

(signed) MORRIS ABBOTT.

Sealed and delivered in the presence of us Edw: Sparkes, John Oliver.

* P. C. C., Rivers, 5.

29 November 1644 commission issued to George Abbott and Maurice Abbott esquires, sons of the deceased, to administer etc. the abovesaid Thomas Marsh expressly renouncing &c.

BRIEF OF WILL OF MAURICE ABBOTT THE YOUNGER, OF THE INNER TEMPLE, LONDON, ESQ.* DATED 27 APRIL, 1659.

To Judith Abbott, my widow, the lease of my now dwelling-house on the north side of the field called Coxfield, Co. Middlesex, together with my household stuff, plate, jewels &c., and 1500 li.

To my uncle Master Hezekias King, rector of Fulmer, 30 li.

To my cozins Thomas, Elizabeth and John Lamott Honywood, children of my aunt Lady Hester Honywood, 20 li.

To my cozen Mistress Dorceit, 10 li.

To my bailiff William Finkell, of Fulmer, 20 nobles.

To various servants, money bequests.

To my brother George, all my books, excepting English books.

Residuary property to Master James Houblon the Elder, of London, merchant, in trust for my father, Maurice Abbott, Esq., and Gertrude his wife and my two brothers George and Robert Abbot.

Executor: James Houblon to whom I give 100 li.

To Joseph Alport, scrivener, of London, 10 li.

(signed) MAURICE ABBOTT.

Witnesses: R. Lytton; Joseph Alport; Francis Berrey, servants at Chancery Lane and Holborne.

Proved 30 May 1659, by James Houblon.

The following remarks on a Brass Plate formerly in the Church of the Holy Trinity at Guildford, and now remaining in the Hospital there, by Thos. Wm. King, F. S. A., *York Herald*, are from the *Surrey Archaeological Society's Collections*, iii: pp. 254-6:—

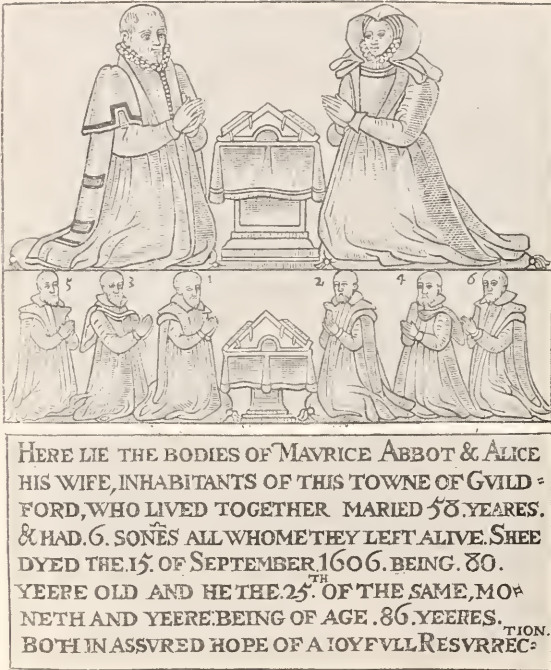
The brass plate to the memory of Maurice Abbot remaining in the Hospital of the Holy Trinity at Guildford deserves some passing observation. He suffered persecution in the reign of Queen Mary for his sturdy attachment to the Protestant religion, but subsequently lived in quietude, and reached the good old age of 86 years. The figures of his six sons, of whom at least three became very eminent men, have the peculiarity of being numbered in the consecutive order of birth; it is not pretended to say that they are portraits, but that the third and fourth sons are distinguished by their academic gowns. The former subsequently became Bishop of Salisbury, and the latter Archbishop of Canterbury. The fifth son, Sir Morris† Abbot, was eminent as a citizen of London, deeply interested in the affairs of the

* This Maurice was son of Maurice and gr.-son of Sir Morris Abbot, of London. The will, of which we give a Brief, is recorded in P. C. C., Pell, 274.—L. A. A.

† "It is rather remarkable that the Christian name of Sir Morris Abbot is thus generally spelled in documents relating to him, while the Christian name of his father and son is spelled *Maurice*."

East Indies, was a representative in Parliament for the city of London, in 1626, and Lord Mayor in 1638.

In further illustration of this brass, copies of the funeral certificates of the Archbishop of Canterbury, and of Dame Margaret, the wife of Sir Morris Abbot, from the records of the College of Arms, follow these remarks. A pedigree of the family, compiled from the Visitation of Surrey a^o 1623, the funeral certificates, and from the wills of the Archbishop [and others], is also annexed.



BRASS PLATE.

The funeral certificate of Archbishop Abbot sets forth a short account of his funeral at Croydon. It was attended, besides the members of the family, by Laud, Bishop of London, and elect Archbishop of Canterbury; Sir Charles Caesar, Master of the Rolls; and Sir Henry Martin, Dean of the Arches. Sir Charles Caesar was constituted Master of the Rolls in 1630, on the death of Sir Dudley Digges;* was knighted in 1613, and died in 1642. and was buried at Benington, Co. Herts, where is a monument to him.† Sir Dudley Digges is mentioned in the Archbishop's will as his "antient pupil in Oxford," to whom he gave a ring set with an orient sa-
-

* "He was third son of Sir Julius Caesar, also Master of the Rolls, who was succeeded in that office by Sir Dudley Digges."

† "In Lodge's *Life of Sir Julius Caesar* may be found many interesting particulars of the family: together with, among others, a portrait of Sir Charles Caesar."

phire, and his antique coins at Lambeth. To Sir Henry Martin, whom he called his "good friend," he bequeathed "all his serpentine cups and vessels," which "when he seeth or useth them, he may think of me." Sir Henry Martin was judge of the High Court of Admiralty, and of the Prerogative Court of the Archbishop of Canterbury. He died 26th Sept., 1641, aged 81, and to whose memory there is a monument in Longworth Church, Co. Berks. An account of him may be seen in Wood's *Athenae Oxon.*

In the record of the Archbishop's funeral certificate are emblazoned his arms, Gules, a chevron between three pearls or (differenced by a mullet), impaled with those of the see of Litchfield and Coventry, and of the sees of London and Canterbury respectively.

The funeral certificate of Dame Margaret Abbot gives an account of her marriage, and of her five sons and five daughters, which, being set forth in the accompanying pedigree needs no further remark here, except that the funeral certificate corrects an error in the pedigree recorded at the Visitation of 1623, already printed in the Collections of the Society. In that pedigree her children are ascribed to her husband's first wife, Joan Austen, by an inadvertency arising from the rather awkward manner in which the wives of Sir Morris are there given. The arms emblazoned in the funeral certificate are Abbot as before (differenced by a martlet) impaling azure, two lions passant in pale argent, for *Barnes*.

The life of the Archbishop, and the lives of his brothers, the Bishop of Salisbury and Sir Morris Abbot, by Right Hon. Arthur Onslow, Speaker of the House of Commons, were published in 1777. In this work the will of the Archbishop and the statutes of the Hospital at Guildford are copied *in extenso*.

EXTRACTS FROM THE GUILDFORD PARISH REGISTERS.

I. *From the Trinity Church Registers commencing 30 July, 1558.*

1558/9.	Jan. 29.	Henry Abbot buried.
1565.	Nov. 2.	Morrice Abbot bap.
1567.	Nov. 6.	John Abbot, son of Morrice Abbot, bap.
1573.	May 3.	Richard Abbot and Edith Bannister married.
—	Sept. 27.	Anthony Abbot and Dorothy Snelling married.
1576.	Sept. 2.	John Abbat, son of Richard Abbat, bap.
1576.	Dec. 31.	Dorothy Abbat, <i>uxor</i> Anthony Abbat, buried.
1579.	Oct. 12.	Anthony Abbat and Mary Mullett married.
1580/1.	Jan. 6.	Richard Abbat, <i>fil.</i> Richard Abbat, bap.
1582.	June 25.	Richard Abbat, <i>fil.</i> Richard Abbat, buried.
1582/3.	Jan. 27.	Dorothy Abbat, <i>fil.</i> Richard Abbat, bap.
1584/5.	Jan. 20.	Sam Abbat, <i>fil.</i> Richard Abbat, bap.
1587.	May 7.	Richard Abbat, <i>fil.</i> Richard Abbat, bap.
1588.	April 22.	John Abbat and Sybilla Tegge married.
1591.	Dec. 5.	James Abbat, <i>fil.</i> Richard Abbat, bap.
1597.	July 29.	James Abbat, <i>fil.</i> Richard Abbat, buried.
1600/1.	Jan. 25.	John Bowlson and Dorothy Abbat married.
1606.	Sept. 16.	Mother Abbat buried.
—	—	26. Morris Abbat buried.
1610.	May 31.	Edith, the wyfe of Mr. Richard Abbat, buried.
1623.	Nov. 8.	Thomas, the son of Mr. Richard Abbot, jun., bap. in the Hospital.

1623.	Nov. 10.	Thomas, the son of Mr. Richard Abbot, jun., buried.
1629/30.	March 4.	Mr. Richard Abbott buried.
1633.	Sept. 4.	George Abbott, Lord Abp. of Canterbury, buried.
1650.	July 8.	Mr. John Abbotte buried.
1654.	Oct. 12.	Mr. John Abbott, the elder, of St. Mary's Parish, buried.

(No other entries of the name of Abbot to 1693.)

II. *From St. Mary's Church Registers commencing 6 April, 1540.*

1548.	June 30th,	was married Morris Abbot and Alice March.
1588/9.	Sept. 12.	Sara, dau. of John Abbott Sherman and Sibell his wife bapt.
1591.	Sept. 12.	John, the son of John Abbott and Sibell his wyfe, bapt.
—	— 21.	John, the said sonne of John Abbott, buried.
1592.	Oct. 22.	Mary, the dau. of John Abbott Sherman, bapt.
—	— 27.	Mary the said dau. buried.
1593.	Dec. 23.	Damarris, the dau. of John Abbot Sherman and Sibell his wyfe, bapt.
1596.	May 30.	John, the sonne of John Abbott, bapt.
1597.	May 26.	John Dabarra with Anthony Abbat, clothier, buried.

(No other entries to 1691.)

“SEATING THE MEETING-HOUSE.”

The elders and deacons had a special seat of honor in front of the pulpit. The several pew owners occupied each his pew, placed in order around next to the walls of the house. The space left in the middle of the house was divided into equal parts by an aisle running from the front door to the pulpit. Long seats or benches were put in to fill this space on either side of the aisle, those on one side called the “men’s seats,” and those on the other side called the “women’s seats.” These seats had “dignity” according to location, the highest being those nearest the pulpit. Men were assigned to seats by a committee of the district appointed for that purpose, and were according to “age and estate,”—the highest tax-payers taking the first seat, and so down the scale. The young folks of both sexes were assigned seats in the gallery, girls and boys each by themselves, with a bar between. If any one was dissatisfied with his or her ranking, or seat-mates, an appeal was taken to the town, in legal meeting, and the action of the committee approved or the appellants’ wishes in the case granted. (*Temple’s Hist. of Palmer, Mass.*)

ABBOTT PEDIGREE.

THE following Pedigree is taken partly from the *Surrey Archaeological Society's Collections*, iii, the changes and additions being made from new data obtained by the Compiler of this work.

ABBOTT, of Guildford, Co. Surrey=====

MAURICE ABBOTT, of Guildford, Co. Surrey
Clothworker; d. Sept. 25, 1606, aet. 86
yrs.;* bur. there;* was prosecuted for
his attachment to the Protestant
religion.

ALICE, dau. of . . . March, of Guildford;
m. there June 30, 15—;* d. there Sept.
15, 1606, aet. 80 yrs.*; bur. at Trinity
ch., Guildford.

HARD ABBOTT
Guildford, son
and heir, 1630.
Master of Guild-
ford Hospital,
died Oct. 22, 1622.
Buried at Trinity ch.,
Mar. 4, 1629/30.

EDITH, of Eden,
dau. of
John Bannister,
of Guildford.
Bur. at Trinity
ch., May 31,
1610.

ANTHONY ABBOTT
of Guildford, 2d
son. Mayor of
Guildford, 1598.

MARY, dau.
of John
Millett, of
Guildford.

ROBERT ABBOTT, D. D.,
Bp. of Salisbury, 3d son;
m. 1st, Maria, dau. of
Christopher Deighton,
Esq.; m. 2d, Bridget,
sister of Sir Francis
Egioke, of Egioke, Co.
Worcester, Knight; d.
Mar. 2, 1617/18; bur. in
Salisbury Cathedral.
Vide copy of Will.

HARD ABBOTT
London, Mer-
chant, 1623.

ANNE, dau. of Drew
Pickers, of Bramble-
tye, Co. Sussex.

DOROTHY, wife of
John Bolson, of
Farnborough, Co.
Hants.

RICHARD ABBOTT, 1623.

ERTHA
ABBOTT
first
(?), m.
Nan-
aniel
ent,
ge of
oga-
e Ct.,
n liv-
1632.

THOMAS
ABBOTT,
A. M.,
Fellow
All Souls'
Coll.,
Oxford,
Eng.; d.
s. p. there
1620.

BARTHOLOMEW
ABBOTT, son
and heir appar-
ent, 1623; d.
s. p. before
1630.

MAURICE
ABBOTT,
living
1623; d.
s. p. before
1630; bapt.
St. Steph-
en's ch.,
London,
April 17,
1600.

GEORGE ABBOTT, Esq.;
bapt. June 14, 1601; eld-
est son 1642, then aet.
41 yrs.; Fellow of Mer-
ton Coll., Oxford, 1622;
B. C. L. 1630; M. P. for
Guildford, Apr. 13,
1640;† also July 6,
1641;‡ merchant in
London; carried the
Great Banner at Abp's

MAURICE ABBOTT,
Esq.;|| bapt. Sept.
29, 1602; 2d son
1630, aet. 28 yrs.
Barrister, Inner
Temple; carried a
Banneroll at Abp's
funeral 1633; was
one of his Exrs.
Living 1664.

funeral, 1633; d. at Salamanca; bur. Nov. 14, 1645, at
St. Stephen's ch., London; m. Mary, dau. of Sir Hugh
Windham. Wid. res. at Easton, Hants, Nov., 1650.§

MARGARET ABBOTT, bapt. St. Michael's
ch., London, Feb. 20, 1638; m. Dec.,
1657, Sir William Willoughby, Bart., of
Notts, who d. Feb., 1607. She
sole heir of George Abbott (father),
leaving no living issue.§

MARY ABBOTT,
bur. at St.
Stephen's ch.,
London, Mar.
30, 1638.§

GEORGE ABBOTT,
bapt. at Hackney,
July 17, 1638;
d. y.§

From Brass in Hospital of Blessed Trinity, Guildford, Co. Surrey, Eng.
"Manning and Bray's Surrey," i: p. 45.
"Cobbett's Parliamentary History."

PEDIGREE.

<p>GEORGE ABBOTT, D. D., Archbishop of Canterbury, 4th son. Founder Hospital of Blessed Trinity at Guildford; b. there Oct. 29, 1562; d. Aug. 4, 1633; bur. in Trinity ch., Guildford; Will dated July 25, 1632; funeral certificate reg. Coll. of Arms.</p>	<p>JOAN, dau. of George Austen, of Shelford, near Guildford. Bur. at St. Bennet Fink, London, Sept. 17, 1597. First wife.</p>	<p>SIR MORRIS ABBOTT, 5th son, Knighted at Whitehall, April 12, 1625, Lord Mayor of London, 1638; M. P. for London, 1626; Pres. 14 yrs. East India Co.; one of the Exrs. to the Will of the Archbishop, 1632; d. aet. 80 yrs.; bur. Dec. 7, 1642, at St. Stephen's ch., Coleman St., London.</p>	<p>MARGARET, dau. of Barth'mew Barnes, Alderman of London; d. Sept. 5, 1630; bur. at St. Stephen's, Coleman St.; 2d wife; funeral reg'd. Coll. of Arms.</p>	<p>JOHN ABBOTT, of Guildford, 6th son, living 1633; bur. there in Trinity ch., Oct. 12, 1654, aet. 88 yrs.</p>	<p>SIBILLA, dau. of . . . Tegge, of Stockwell Co. Surrey Gent., living 1632.</p>
--	---	--	---	--	--

JOHN ABBOTT, Registrar of the Prerogative Ct., Canterbury; living 1632. *Vide copy of his Will.*

2. SARAH, Rev. Robt. Saye, D. D. Living 1633.
3. DAMAR, m. Rev. W. Kingsley Archd. Ca. Living 1633.

<p>EDWARD ABBOTT, 3d son 1630; then at Leghorn; carried a Banneroll at the Abp's funeral, 1633.</p>	<p>MARGARET, eldest dau. aet. 27 yrs. 1630; m. Thomas Marsh, Esq., of Weseley, Co. Hants. He carried a Banneroll at Abp's funeral, 1633.</p>	<p>ELIZABETH, 2d dau.; m. Wm. Tresham, son of Sir Thomas, of Newton, Co. Northampton, Knight. He carried a Banneroll at Abp's funeral, 1633.</p>	<p>ANNE, 3d dau. d. y.</p>	<p>MARY, 4th dau. aet. 19 yrs. 1630; m. Thos. Digges, Esq., of Chilham Castle, Co. Kent. Son and heir of Sir Dudley, Master of the Rolls. He carried a Banneroll at the Abp's funeral, 1633.</p>	<p>MARTHA, 5th and youngest dau. aet. 16 yrs. 1630; m. Thos. Stiles, of Lincolns Inn. One of the captains of the City of London. He carried a Banneroll at the Abp's funeral, 1633.</p>
---	--	--	----------------------------	--	---

<p>MAURICE ABBOTT, Esq. Admtd. Inner Temple, London, Nov., 1655; Will dated Apr. 27, 1659; prob. May 30, 1659. (P. C. C. 274, Pell); resd. at Hackney.</p>	<p>JUDITH KING (?)</p>	<p>GEORGE ABBOTT, Esq. Admtd. Inner Temple, London, Nov., 1655; m. license dated May 5, 1665, then aet. 24 yrs. (see Col. Chester's Lond. Marriage Licences, 1521-1869).</p>	<p>MARY REYNOLDS, of Lee, Co. Kent, wid. aet. abt. 30 yrs.</p>	<p>ROBERT ABBOTT, named in bro. Maurice's Will, 1659.</p>
--	------------------------	--	--	---

§ Data from College of Arms, London.

|| The given name of his wife 1659, was Gertrude: named in son Maurice's Will.

¶ It was probably this George Abbott to whom this license was granted.



ARMS OF SIR MORRIS ABBOTT,
KNT.; M. P.; LORD MAYOR, ETC.

EARLY SETTLEMENT OF ANDOVER, ESSEX CO., MASS.

As the interest in the early descendants of George¹ Abbott of Rowley largely centres at Andover, Mass., both George² and Thomas² Abbott having settled there in 1655 and about 1662 respectively, the following historical facts in connection with that town, which have been taken from the *Andover Townsman*, 1888, are given.

The first settlement of the town, as is well known, was in the "North Parish," which was incorporated as a separate town in 1855. The original town was incorporated as Andover in 1646. It had previously been called *Cochichewick*, and as such had been "sold to Mr. John Woodbridge in behalf of ye inhabitants" by "Cutshumache Sagamore of ye Massachusetts' Indians, for the sum of £6 and a Coat." Settlements were begun however as early as 1641 or 1642. Probably the earliest list of Andover settlers is that found on one side of a leaf preserved in an old volume, with other well worn and mutilated relics of some previous book of town records. It bears no date, but the other papers preserved with it are dated in the latter quarter of the seventeenth century.

the names of all the free holders in order as they came to towne:

Mr. Bradstreet	Henry Jaques
John Osgood	John Aslett
Joseph parker	Richard Blake
Richard Barker	William Ballard
John Stevens	John Loueioy
Nicholas Holt	Thomas poore
Benjamin Woodbridg	George Abbot
John ffry	John Russe
Edmond ffawkner	Andrew Allen
Robert Barnard	Andrew ffoster
Daniell poore	Thomas Chandler
Nathan parker	

As at Rowley, Mass., the early settlers probably did not, at first, own land in severalty. In due time, however, lots of land were assigned to them. The following list of these settlers, showing the quantity of land granted to each, is found on the reverse side of the "leaf preserved in an old volume," before mentioned.

Mr Bradstreet	20	Thomas Farnum	4
John Osgood	20	William Ballard	5
Richard Barker	7	Andrew Allin	5
Goodman Abbot	4	Goodman Foster	5
Mr. Bradstreet	6	John Louejoy	5
Joseph Parker	10	Thomas Chandler	5
Goodman Tyler	6	William Chandler	4
John Aslet	7	Goodman Hoult	15
Henry Jaquis	5	Goodman Fry	12
Daniel Poore	7	Goodman Barnard	5
Nathan Parker	7	Mr. Faulkner	5 ¹ / ₂
John Steeuens	12	Goodman Russe	4
Solomon Martin	5	George Abbott ju	4
Thomas Poore			5

Mr Bradstreet 2. ac. of a howse lott onely
George Abbott Junr 2. ac. of a howse lott also

Henry Ingalls 7. ac. and one halfe of meadow more or meadow & upland to a
5. ac. lott wh hee bought of Tho: Chandler wh makes his accomodation (besydes
what hee bought of Goodm holt) a full 5. acre lott.

More lotts [obscure line] March, 57.

Robt Russell	4	Mark Graues	4
Tho. Johnson	4	Rich: Barker	3
& 2. thirds of a 4. ac. Lott	2½	John Louejoy	2
Ralfe ffarnum	4	Goodman Rowheel	5
John Johnson	4		

The first tax list in Andover of which there is any known record is dated Sept., 1679, and has been copied below from the first assessors' book. It is of special interest, as it shows in which part of the town the early families lived. The rates in pounds, shillings, and pence indicate the relative pecuniary standing of each settler.

At a meeting of the Selectmen of Andover the 3 day of September in the year 1679 we have made this following Collection as followes being a single countye rate and a half.

the Rates for ye north end of the toune imprimis

Capt Bradstreet	6 — 10	John faulkner	3 — 6
leift. ossgood	17 — 9	James frye	5 — 8
Rich barker sr	11 — 2	John farnem	4 — 7
John barker	7 — 2	John masten Sr	10 — 11
will barker	5 — 2	Realf farnem	7 — 6
eben barker	4 — 0	alex Sessians	6 — 3
Rich barker ju	3 — 2	Sergt John Stevens	7 — 0
Stephen Parker	4 — 6	ephraim foster	3 — 2
Joseph Parker	5 — 8	Samuell martin	4 — 9
John Russ Sr	1 — 6	nathan Stevens	4 — 0
Laurance lasye	6 — 0	nathan Parker	5 — 6
daniell poore	14 — 2	John Parker	4 — 0
Joseph Robinson	5 — 3	georg abbot drumr	8 — 3
Sergt hen Engols	13 — 3	thomas abbot	5 — 0
henrys Engols Ju	3 — 8	nathaniell dane	4 — 6
francies faulkner	4 — 8	Sergt farnem	4 — 9
widdow stevens	7 — 5	Stephen Barnot	5 — 0
Timathy Johnson	5 — 0	Joseph Stevens	4 — 9
John maston Ju	4 — 0	Ephraim Stevens	4 — 8
John aslet	6 — 0		
	Sum total is*		11 — 19 — 5

The rate for ye South End of ye towne.

Ed Phelps	9 — 0	John loujoy Sr	4 — 2
Christopher Ossgood	8 — 3	Andrew Allin	7 — 6
Samuell Phelps	4 — 11	thomas Chandler	11 — 1
William Johnson	4 — 6	thomas Johnson	6 — 4
John Frye Ju	7 — 2	Joseph willson	6 — 6
John Chandler	5 — 2	John Johnson	1 — 0
daniell Bigsbye	4 — 6	walter write	4 — 5
Joseph marble	5 — 0	Stephen ossgood	6 — 5
Samuell marble	4 — 9	Thomas ossgood	3 — 8

* The "sum total" follows the record, but there is an error in the addition or in some of the items.

John loujoy Jun	3 — 2	Andrew foster Ju	5 — 2
william ballard Jun	4 — 9	Nickolise holt Sr	7 — 0
moses haggett	6 — 8	Robert gray	3 — 2
John Russ Jun	4 — 9	Samuell preston	3 — 8
Joseph Ballard	5 — 9	James holt	3 — 11
william Blunt	4 — 9	nicholise nichols	4 — 2
Samuell Wardwell	2 — 9	John Preston	3 — 5
william loujoy	5 — 5	William ballard Sen	7 — 11
georg Abbot Ju	3 — 6	Robert Russell	4 — 8
Edward whittington	3 — 3	henerye Saulter	2 — 6
hugh stone	5 — 6	John Abbot	6 — 0
Samuell frye	5 — 8	Stephen Johnson	3 — 11
henerye holt	4 — 8	Benjamin Frye	5 — 3
georg Abbot Sr	10 — 5	John ayrs	3 — 0
william Chandler	8 — 6	Zakariah Ayrs	3 — 10
Abraham foster	7 — 5	nicholise holt Junr	4 — 0
			13 — 2 — 1

sum total is

13 — 2 — 1

RICHARD BARKER
WILLIAM CHANDLER
CHRISTOPHER OSGOOD
JOHN BARKER

(Selectmen.)

The "sum total" given follows the record, but the items foot up £13: 2: 10.

It will be seen from the foregoing that George² Abbott, Jr., was one of the most financially prosperous of that day in North Andover. Of the thirty-nine taxpayers there, only five paid a larger tax than he.

According to the ancient records of the town up to and including 1700, there were 951 births, 169 marriages, and 186 deaths. The births are distributed among the families as follows: Abbot or Abbott, 78; Osgood, 61; Farnum, 43; Chandler, 41; Holt, 38; Stevens, 36; Lovejoy, 36; Ballard, 29; etc. It is evident, however, that the records were not complete in the earlier years. In 1698 a band of forty or more hostile Indians made an attack on Andover, killed five of its inhabitants, burned several houses and barns, and destroyed the town records.

HISTORICAL SKETCHES
OF
GEORGE ABBOTT OF ROWLEY, MASS.,
AND HIS DESCENDANTS.

FIRST AND SECOND GENERATIONS.

GEORGE¹ ABBOTT was probably born in England, and died in Rowley, Essex Co., Mass., 1647, where he had lived about five years after coming from England with his family, about 1642, being one of the first settlers. The early records of Rowley, including 1647 the year of his death, which covered the entire period of his residence there, are missing, and not much is known of him except what is given in the published accounts of the settlement of the place, which is very little.

The sufferings of the first settlers of the town were probably far greater than its history indicates. They were literally in the wilds of a new continent, surrounded by want, suffering, sickness, wild beasts, hostile Indians, and with none of the comforts of life which they had been used to in England, nor could these be obtained. Probably few who read the brief history of George Abbott's family will better understand the situation than the writer, whose business for a score of years after the Civil war was to protect frontier settlers from the many dangers that surrounded them. But in George Abbott's day there was no disciplined government force to guard those helpless people; they were literally alone, and so differently reared from most of the pioneers of the nineteenth century, that their privations were more keenly felt. It is no wonder, then, that George Abbott, and possibly his wife, soon sickened and died from want and exposure, in the early days of Rowley.

In accordance with custom Mr. Abbott probably deeded most of his estate before his death to his eldest son, Thomas Abbott, Sr. His inventory of effects amounted to £95 : 2s. : 8d.* The estates of his sons, however, indicate that he owned much more land than there is any record of in his day. Of course at his death all land, excepting his house lot, was held by Rogers' company, but was probably afterwards divided among the settlers, each receiving his share according to the amount contributed to the company on its organization, and his heirs would no doubt receive his portion.

The particulars of the settlement are given in the *History of Rowley*, by Thomas Gage, and in the *History of Essex Co., Mass.*, by D. H. Hurd. The latter says:—

"The town of Rowley, Mass., was founded in 1639, by the Reverend Ezekiel Rogers and his company. The original grant was from Ipswich on the south to Newbury on the north, and from the Ocean on the east to the Merrimack River on the west. Mr. Ezekiel Rogers was the son of the Rev. Richard Rogers, a distinguished Puritan, of Weathersfield, Essex Co., England, and bred at Cambridge; in 1604, he was of Corpus Christi, when he graduated as a Bachelor of Arts, and of Christ College, in 1608, when graduated as Master of Arts. After leaving the university he became Chaplain in the family of Sir Francis Barrington, of Essex, exercising himself in ministerial duties for about a dozen years.

"He was then called to a public charge, at Rowley, in Yorkshire, where he continued with great favor for about seventeen years, when he was compelled to relinquish his charge—as he tells his story in his will—'For refusing to read that accursed book that allowed sports on God's holy Sabbath, the Lord's day, I was suspended, and, by it and other sad signes of the times, driven with many of my hearers into New England.' The landing was made at Salem, Mass., in the autumn of 1638, and the new town founded in April, 1639—the act of incorporation reading as follows: 'The 4th Day of the 7th Month [September] 1639. . . .' Mr. Rogers was a man of great note in England for his piety and ability, while the members of the company he brought with him to Rowley were called by Gov. Winthrop, 'Godly men, and most of them of good estate.'

"In the tract set off to Rogers' company several farms had been laid out; these were purchased by the company for £800. The purchase money was contributed by such as were able to pay, and in the laying out of house lots, all who paid nothing were given one acre and one-half, while those who paid were given lots in proportion to the amount they contributed."

The distinction becomes more apparent when the rules of the assignment of rights, called "gates,"† in the commons which extended five miles from the town "every way" where the company owned property, are known. The rates were as follows:—

"A one and one-half acre house-lot was entitled to one and one-half gates; a two acre lot to four and one-half gates; a three acre lot to thirteen and one-half gates; and a four acre lot to twenty-two and one-half gates. . . . The time of

* This is the total footing of the inventory as recorded; if the items are correct, the actual amount was £102 : 1s. : 2d.

† Cow common; right of pasture for cattle. See Peacock's *Glossary of Words used in the Wapentakes of Manley and Corringham, Lincolnshire*. (Putnam's *Hist. Magazine*, Jan., 1898, p. 8.)

laying out the several house-lots is unknown. On the 10th of the Eleventh Month, 1643, Mr. Thomas Nelson, Mr. Edward Carlton, Humphrey Reyner, and Francis Parrat, appointed by the town for that purpose, made a survey of the town and registered the lots to all the inhabitants as granted and laid out."

The names of the fifty-nine to whom house-lots were registered in this survey, together with a brief account of each, are then given, the list being headed by George Abbott, who received two acres. In subsequent divisions, according to a book containing a record of the laying out of lands and divisions of fences from 1643 to 1647, he received, including the foregoing house-lot, $2\ 1\frac{1}{4}$ acres, variously located; but this was evidently only a fraction of the land owned by him. A recapitulation shows that lots were distributed to the settlers as follows: One received a one acre lot; twenty-eight received one and one-half acre lots; twenty-two received two acre lots; three received three acre lots; three received four acre lots; and two received six acre lots, making in all fifty-nine. Only thirty of this number, of whom George Abbott was one, contributed anything towards buying the land belonging to the company.

Gage says, in effect, that when Mr. Rogers' party first arrived in Salem, in the fall of 1638, it consisted of about twenty families: that they spent the winter in Salem, improving the time looking out a place for a "plantation," during which they were increased to about sixty families. The place where they located was first called Mr. Rogers' plantation, afterwards Rowley, — from Rowley in Yorkshire, Eng., where he and some of his people had lived. For nearly five years they labored together in common to clear up the land on each side of the brook that ran through the central part of what is now the first parish, the members of the company not owning land in severalty. They were very industrious every way, soon built themselves houses, a fulling mill, put their children to work spinning "cotton wool," many of them having been clothiers in England, and were the first to manufacture cloth in the western world. (Johnson's *Wonder Working Providence*.)

Mrs. Abbott's death, in case she came to America, was doubtless given in a book used for recording the general affairs of the town from 1639 to 1672, but much before 1647 is illegible, and several leaves, etc., are lost; therefore the dates of early deaths, etc., in the family cannot be given. The supposition is that one or the other of the two children named Thomas in George Abbott's family was an adopted son. The elder was known as Thomas, Sr., and the younger as Thomas, Jr. The following from the Ipswich, Mass., court records

indicates that the latter was not a son of George Abbott whose death occurred in Rowley, 1647, the day and month of which is not known except approximately, as indicated below:—

“30 — 1^{mo}. 1647 [Mar. 30, 1647]. The court sitting at Ipswich ordered a warrant issued for George Abbott, Thomas Abbott, Sr., Thomas Abbott, Jr., and Nehemiah Abbott about putting out by the town of Rowley of one of the sons of George Abbott. Permission given to the town to set forth Thomas Abbott, Jr., son of George Abbott of Rowley, to be an apprentice to John Boynton for seven years. Boynton to pay Thomas Abbott £5, at end of term, provided that it be not fully concluded until next court so his father may have an opportunity to object.”

The warrant for the four so-called sons of George Abbott, was issued, without doubt, after his death, as probably no such action would have been taken in regard to this particular child before that event; in case he was a son, it is singular that similar action was not taken with the other minors. The Ipswich court records show that after the division of George Abbott's estate, the guardians of the children receipted to the court “30. 1^{mo}. 1648” [Mar. 30, 1648], for £16 as George's, £21 as Nehemiah's, and £16 as Thomas, Jr.'s, portion of the estate. An “overplus” of “about 50^{sh}. of George Abbott's children's estate,” was left in the hands of Mark Simons, “executor to George Abbott, 28 — 1^{mo}. 1648.” Later on it also appears* that the guardians, Humphrey Reynor and Thomas Mighill, were discharged from their trust March, 1654, on acknowledgment by the sons at Ipswich court that they had received satisfaction. According to the Mass. Colonial Records (ii: p. 215), Abbott made a will, for it was referred by the General Court to the Salem Court, Nov. 11, 1647; but, though search has been made for it repeatedly in all the several court and county records, deeds, wills, etc., of an early day, and in every other conceivable place, no trace of it has been found, nor any complete record of the settlement of his estate. Like most of the early records pertaining to him, it seems to have been lost or destroyed.


The following inventory of his effects is taken from the Ipswich court records (i: p. 61):—

“The Inventory of all the goods and Chattels of George Abott late of Rowley deceased praisd [by] Sebanst Brigham. Tho: Barker Mathew Boyes and James Barker the 30. of August 1647.

* Ipswich, Mass., Ct. Rec., iv: p. 41.

	<i>lb.</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
"GEORGE ABBOTT } Imprimis all his aparell	01	10	00
his Inventory } It: in silver	01	03	00
It: one Gold Ringe	00	10	00
It: two greene Coverings	00	16	00
It: one feather bed two pillows & one Bolster	01	09	00
It: three flock bolsters one Coverlett & one Blankett	00	11	00
It: two Flock beds	00	06	00
It: seaven Sheets two table cloths seaven pillow bers nine napkins two Aprons 4 handkerchiefs with other small linen	04	06	00
It: fower Course Sheetes	00	07	00
It: one Trunke	00	05	00
It: two hogsheds & one Barrell	00	05	00
It: one boiler	00	01	00
It: one kilne haire	00	04	00
It: one whip saw & one cross cutt saw	00	08	00
It: two black Gownes	00	12	00
It: one Satten Capp & white thred	00	04	00
It: one pillow beere & other lininge	00	05	00
It: one Steele mill	01	10	00
It: one Steele Trape	00	10	00
It: three brand Irons fower wedges one fire shovell & other iron	01	00	00
It: two tramels one bar of iron & one gridiron	00	08	00
It: thirty eight pound of pewter	01	12	00
It: one silver ringe & spoone	00	05	00
It: two friing pans	00	04	00
It: one brasse pott & one iron pott	00	15	00
It: three Kettles	01	02	00
It: one Skillet & two Chafing dishes	00	03	00
It: one warming pan	00	03	00
It: three paire of Scales & weights	00	09	00
It: one brasse mortar & pestle	00	05	00
It: one Skimer	00	01	00
It: one paire of horse bitts with buckles and furrells	00	03	06
It: one nest of boxes with things in them	00	05	00
It: one little Gun wth bandelers	00	05	00
It: one Spitt & one brush bill	00	03	00
It: one head peice & one axe with some other things	00	05	00
It: one bushell & half of oatemeale and one Tub	00	07	00
It: one Chest & one Churne	00	03	06
It: one bowle fowre trayes & one tunnell	00	04	00
It: one flockbed two Curtains & one pillow	00	10	00
It: one drinking pott & one jugg	00	03	00
It: three Leather bottles	00	05	00
It: thirty bookes	01	10	00
It: the dwelling house and land with the Apurtenances	30	00	00
It: two black Steeres	09	00	00
It: two younger Steeres	06	00	00
It: one yearling Steere	02	00	00
It: one Calfe	01	00	00
It: two Cowes	09	00	00
It: all the Corne and hay	08	00	00
It: one Sowe & three piggs	08	10	00
It: Some land at Newbery	02	00	00
It: one yoake & chaine	00	04	00
It: one brasse ladle	00	00	08
It: all the fowle about the house 1s	00	01	00

It: all the hops & flaxe	00	07	06
It: one Chaire & two Cushions	00	03	00
It: one Short Sithe & old Iron	00	02	00
	<hr/>		
Sume total*	95	02	08

“ SEBASTIAN BRIGHAM
 THOMAS BARKER
 JAMES  BARKER
 his mark

“ Debt owing to the diseased of Stephen Kent of Newbury 00 07 00

“ Essex Registry Deeds, So. Dist., Salem, Mar. 23, 1894. The foregoing is a true copy of record in this office.

“ Attest: CHAS. S. OSGOOD, *Reg.*”

From the foregoing inventory Abbott seemingly invested all he had with the company at Rowley; and the fact that his son Thomas, Sr., was one of the overseers and leading men of the settlement in 1656, and that in 1650, barely three years after his father's death, only seven settlers owned more land each than Thomas, Sr., indicate that his father at the time of his death (when the land he probably gave his other heirs is taken into consideration), was one of the leading proprietors, but at this late day little can be found pertaining to his affairs, or to any of his early descendants. His sons, for the time, were all well off.

As his progeny are becoming legion, there can be no doubt that a desire to know as much as possible about his early history exists on the part of every thoughtful living descendant. On this account great pains have been taken to make his record complete, both here and in England, for from him have descended some of the most eminent of their day in the arts and sciences, including scholars, divines, jurists, statesmen, soldiers, educators, authors, philanthropists, pioneers, specialists, business men, diplomats, politicians and trusted leaders and representative persons in almost every useful occupation in life, some of whose records are almost as brilliant as those of the child of Maurice Abbot, of Guildford, Eng.; and no pioneer bearing the name in America has a more distinguished descent than George Abbott, of Rowley, the most prominent of whom, like the celebrated Guildford family, from poor boys have risen to eminence. One notable fact is that not a saloon-keeper has been found among any of his descendants, covering a period of over two and a half centuries. The Compiler has copies of several scores of Yorkshire and London,

* See foot-note on p. 4, *supra*. The total or some item is wrong on the record.

Eng., wills,—all obtainable covering the period in which documentary evidence would develop his lineage, and including the Featherstone parish, where it is suggested in the Lawrence family register Abbott came from, but the desired information cannot be found. George Abbott had

3 chil. (2d gen.) b. in Eng.:

- 2 Thomas² Abbott, Sr., b. —: d. at Rowley, Mass., Sept. 5 (?), 1659; bur. there Sept. 7, 1659: m. there "5 month & 13th day, 1655," Dorothy Swan, who was 37 yrs. old, 1673, dau. of Richard and Anna of Rowley.

Richard Swan, husb., was admitted to the ch. in Boston, "6-11 mo. 1638" and was dismissed to "ye gathering" of a ch. at Rowley, "24-9 mo. 1639." He was made a freeman May 13, 1640. He had a two acre house-lot assigned him in 1643. His wife, Anna, accompanied him to Rowley, and was bur. there Apr. 4, 1658. He m. (2d), at Rowley, Mar. 1, 1658/9, Ann, wid. of John Trumbull. She d. —. He was bur. May 14, 1678. His will is dated Apr. 25, 1678, and was proved May 23, 1678. He had 8 chil. He was one of the most prominent of the early settlers of Rowley, and is repeatedly mentioned in the town recs. in an official capacity in connection with its affairs as long as he lived.

Thomas Abbott lived in Rowley, and d. *sine prole* about four years after his marriage. His wid. Dorothy, m. (2d), Edward Chapman, of Ipswich, a farmer and miller, who came from near Hull, Yorkshire, Eng., 1639, and who m. (1st), at Rowley, Mass., Mar., 1642, Mary, dau. of Mark Symonds, and was a grantee of Ipswich in 1644. He d. Apr. 18, 1678. She m. (3d), Nov., 1678, Archelaus Woodman, of Newbury, and d. his wid. in Rowley, Oct. 21, 1710, aet. abt. 74 yrs.*

In the allotment of the "Crane Meadow" land in 1643, Thomas Abbott received "three Acres & an halfe. of Meadow lying on the South side of Leonard Harrimans Meadow abutting upon a bank the west end upon the upland;" and afterwards two acres "more or less" of upland. In 1650 the fences belonging to the settlement were divided among the settlers according to the proportion of land owned by each. Of the thirty-one settlers mentioned in the division, only seven were assigned more fence than Thomas Abbott, which shows his relative standing as a land owner. The amount of fence assigned each varied from two to fifty-one rails in length, the minister (Mr. Ezekiel Rogers) alone receiving the latter amount. Thomas Abbott's share was fifteen rails in length. In June, 1654,

* Compilation principally from the Rowley and Andover Town Rec.; Salem, Essex Co., Mass., Prob. Rec.; *Essex Inst. Hist. Coll.*, Salem, Mass.; *Reg. of the Abbot Fam.*, 1847; *Chapman Fam. Reg.*, etc.

he was "added unto the Comitie for laying out the farmer's land at pentucket," now Georgetown, Mass. In 1656 he was elected "a pindr," and also one of the "Ouerseers," whose duties were to look after the affairs of the settlement generally. In 1658 he was one of the committee to "diuide euery mans Propotion of Land by Merimacke," now Bradford, Mass. Under the head of "Publick charges" Thomas Abbott received for five days' service at court and one day's travel over the "Newbery line" seven shillings. (t. r.)

His will and other legal papers in the settlement of his estate are of special interest. They show that the pioneers in this branch of the Abbott family used two t's in spelling the name; they also show who Thomas Abbott's wife was, and that his father had a fourth son (prob. an adopted or step-son) also named Thomas. In order to distinguish them, these two sons were known as Thomas, Sr., and Thomas, Jr.,* one of whom is the subject of this sketch; the other was at Concord, Mass.,† in Dec., 1659, and afterwards settled in Andover, Mass., where Dec. 15, 1664, he m. Sarah Steward of that town.

The will of Thomas Abbott, Sr., is informal; its codicil was probably made the day of his d., inasmuch as he was buried two days later. They are as follows:—

"I Ezeakell Northen Being desired by Richard Swan father in Law to Thomas Abbott Lately deceased, to goe to the said Thomas his House to desire him to make his will which is as followeth

"*Imprimis.* I Giue vnto my brother George Abbott Ten pounds, and vnto my Brother Nehemiah Abbott Ten pounds, and my de-
uission of Land at Meremacke, also I Giue vnto my Brother Thomas Abbott five pounds. The Rest of my Estate I Giue vnto my wife. This was the will of the aboue said Thomas Abbott vpon the last day of the sixth month in the yeare 1659.

"witnessed By EZEAKELL NORTHEN
GEMIMA BURBANKE

"We whose Names ar vnder written Being with Thomas Abbott vpon the fift day of the seventh mounth in the yeare 1659 Before seven a clocke in the morneing he being in his Right vnderstanding and memory he said vnto vs that he had bene perswaded to make his will and he was in such extreme paine when he did it soe as he did not consider the thing as he should haue done and therefor vpon further consideration ther was something in his former will he desired to alter which was this that haueing giuen his wife his wholle estate, the debts and legacies being paid as being his nearest freind. Now considering that my Bretheren ar next vnto hir, doe therefor Giue my lands vnto my bretheren in case that my wife die childless; to those Bretheren that haue childeren or may

* Ipswich, Mass., Ct. Rec., Mar. 16, 1654, iv: p. 41.

† *Ibid.*, i: p. 233.

haue childeren furthermore I Giue vnto widdow Brocklebanke
and hir sons forty shillings

“Witnesed By MAXEMILLION JEWETT
JOHN TOD
JAMES BARKER.”

His will was proven at Ipswich “27 (7) 1659;” administration was granted his widow* on the “9 mo. 1659.” Several deeds are on record among the Ipswich records at Salem, Mass., in the settlement of his estate, which are signed by all four of the heirs, the surname being invariably spelled in the signatures with two t’s.† These deeds, with one exception, are so full of hieroglyphics it is impracticable to print them, and only the vital parts of such as are not reproduced will be given in brief. On Nov. 25, 1659, Dorothy Abbott conditionally deeded the three bros. all the land left her by Thomas Abbott, Sr., including all he had purchased and that which formerly belonged to his father lying in the northeast field in Rowley—the amount of which is not stated— together with all gates, commons or other privileges belonging thereto—except such as had been otherwise deeded; the conditions being that they were to have possession after her d., provided she d. childless.‡

On the same date, Nov. 25, 1659, George, Nehemiah, and Thomas Abbott, Jr., deeded§ to Dorothy Abbott certain property pertaining to the estate as follows:—

“George Abbott &c. To Dorothy Abbott recd. on record, Feb. 22d, 1710/11.

“This Wittneseth that whereas Nehemiah Abbott of Ipswich in the County of Essex have formerly bought a house and Lott of Ezekiel Northend [Northen] and Sold the Same house and lott to his Brother, Thomas Abbott, who is now Deceased and whereas by the will of the said Thomas Abbott he Did Conditionally bequeath his land to his three Bretheren vizt. George Abbott Nehemiah Abbott and Thomas Abbott we have come to an agreement with our Sister in Law Dorothy late wife to our Brother Thomas Deceased Vizt. we doe by these presents grant and make over all our Right and Interest which we have vnto the house and Land before mentioned wherein the Said Dorothy now Dwelleth being in Rowly havinge the Street towards the East the land of Richard Longhorne north the land of Mr Samuel Phillips west and the highway South together with three acres of Salt Marsh neare to Sawyers Island bounded by the Marsh of Nicholas Jackson towards the Northeast the Marsh of John Pickard Southwest and a long Creek Southeast also three acres of Meadow in Crane Meadow of Lenard Heriman on the north a Brook on the East Mrs Rogers meadow South and upland west To Have and To Hold and quietly and peaceably to Enjoy all the Said house Barne Outhouses Yards Gardens fences together with the two parcells of meadow with all and Every the appurtenances and privileges thereunto belonging vnto the Said Dorothy Abbott her heires and assigns for Ever without any Lett hindrance or molestation

* Ipswich, Mass., Ct. Recs. i: p. 233.

† This, as will be seen, is the case in the deed to Dorothy Abbott, printed below.

‡ Ipswich Recs., i: p. 232.

§ Essex So. Dist. Reg. of Deeds, xxiii: p. 47.

George Abbott and His Descendants.

from us or Either of us or any of our heires Executors administrators or Assignes or any other Person or persons laying any Claime thereunto from by or under us or any of our heires &c. for Ever. In Wittness whereof we have hereunto Sett our hands and Seales the 25 of November 1659.

“Signed Sealed and Delivered in the presence of us
Anthony Crossbie
Robert Lord

Wittness *James Chute*
Ezekiel Northen

GEORGE ABBOTT & a Seale
NEHEMIAH ABBOTT & a Seale
THOMAS ABBOTT & a Seale

George Abbott and Nehemiah Abbott
Acknowledged this writing to be their
Act and Deed

“November 25, 1659.

Before me DANIEL DENISON

“Thomas Abbott Acknowledged this writing to be his mutuall Act and Deed with his other Brothers mentioned June ye 13, 1683.

“Before me NATHANIEL SALTONSTALL Assist.”

The three surviving so-called bros. also conditionally deeded [Nov. 25, 1659], several pieces of plow, meadow, bastard and upland pertaining to their deceased bro's. estate, formerly their father's, amounting in all to about 15 acres, with all the privileges, gates, commons, etc., belonging thereto, to Ezekiel Northen of Rowley, for £50, possession to be given on the d. of Dorothy Abbott, provided she should d. childless. (Ipswich Rec. at Salem, Mass., i: p. 233.)

- 3 George² Abbott, b. about 1631.
- 4 Nehemiah² Abbott, b. —.

SECOND AND THIRD GENERATIONS.

3

GEORGE² ABBOTT (George¹) was b. in England about 1631, and was m. in Ipswich, Essex Co., Mass., by "Mr. Bradstreet," Apr. 26, 1658,* to Sarah Farnum,† who was probably b. in Mass., about 1638, youngest of the five children of Ralph and Alice, of Andover, who sailed from Southampton, England, Apr. 6, 1635, in the brig *James*, and, after a voyage of 58 days, landed in Boston, Mass., June 3, 1635, he aged 32 and his wife 28 years.‡

The early home of some of the Farnums, after leaving Andover, was at Dracut, Mass., and it is said, though it is somewhat doubtful, that they were of Welsh ancestry. It was a strong family, many of its early members taking a prominent part in the early public affairs of the country. Brig. Gen. James M. Varnum was b. in Dracut, 1748, and took an active part in the Rev. War. A younger bro., Gen. Joseph B. Varnum, b. 1750, was a Capt. during the Rev. War, and 16 yrs. a mem. of Cong., during which time he was 4 yrs. Speaker of the House and 6 yrs. U. S. Senator. Among the noteworthy names of the family in Andover at an early date were Capt. John Farnum of the French and Indian War; Mr. John Farnum, a grad. of Harv. Univ., 1761, and member of the convention for framing the Constitution of Mass.; Capt. Benjamin Farnum of the Rev. War, Dea. of the North Ch.; Dea. Jedediah Farnum, and his son Timothy, Esq., a grad. of Harv. Univ., 1808, lawyer of Monmouth, Me.; Rev. Enoch Farnum, of Wayne, Me.; Mr. Armstrong Farnum, merchant, Boston and Phila.; Capt. Levi Farnham, etc.

Mr. Abbott§ came to New England with his father's family, probably about 1642, lived at Rowley, Essex Co., Mass., about 14 yrs., when, in 1655, he settled in that part of Andover afterwards North Andover but now Andover Centre. He was a husbandman and tailor, very thrifty and industrious, and for that day was financially well off, being, according to the tax list, one of the five wealthiest men in Andover. He was a member of Sergt. James Osgood's Militia Co.,

* Ipswich Court Index.

† Various spelt: Farnum, Farnham, Ffarnum, Varnum, Varnham, &c.

‡ Compilation from Andover, Mass., town rec.; *Farnum and Abbot Fam. Regs.*; Bailey's *Hist. Sketches of Andover, Mass.*; Salem, Mass., deeds; Prob. Ct. recs., etc.

§ He is known on the t. r. as George Abbott, Jr., there being another pioneer who settled in Andover, about 1643, who, to distinguish the two, is known as George Abbot, Sr. The distinguishing feature is not always apparent in the records, so it is not always practicable to tell which of the two is meant.

1658-9, and according to the Essex Co. court record, had previously been a member of Sergt. Stevens's Co., the custom being for the citizens of Andover to petition the Court to confirm their choice of a Sergeant.* He was made a freeman, May 19, 1669, and was elected constable June 3, 1680, "for ye north end of ye town for ye year ensuing." (t. r.) He probably held other town offices but the records are not sufficiently explicit to tell, there being so many George Abbotts.

He was much respected, and for many years had charge of the North Meeting House, Andover: the pulpit was cushioned at an early day, and by a vote to give him the use of a part of the parsonage lands for his services in repairing the meeting-house, he agreed to "mend ye pulpit cushions, and to gett ye meeting-house lock mended;" in 1675 he was paid "for sweeping ye meeting-house and ringing ye bell, thirty shillings per annum;" June 1, 1676, he was sold 9 acres "of upland on ye north side of Joseph Marbles 'land,' provided it be not prejudicial to Richard Barker, and he is to pay for it nine pounds in sweeping ye meeting-house and ringing ye bell at thirty shillings per annum." (Andover Land Rec.)

"At a meeting of the selectmen of Andover ye 16, of ye 1. month 1679/80 [Mar. 16, 1679/80] we have agreed with George Abbott, drummer, to ring ye bell at nine of the clock at night, as also to give notice by ye towling of the bell every night of ye day of the month and his time of ringing to begin the time of ye instant March, which he is to doe, and to be payd for his labour thirty shillings by ye year, etc."

It was the custom at one time to beat the drum for the signal for service and daily labor, "and none but a sober and industrious man could be chosen for such duties."† Abbott probably had charge in all about 30 yrs., some of his sons temporarily taking his place about the time of his death.

The Town Committee's first assignment of land to him bears no date. According to its estimate it consisted of two parcels of about four and six acres each. The first included a dwelling house, orchard, etc., and was prob. the ground now (1900) partly occupied by the new house of John Bannon on the left of the road running northerly from the old cemetery, and extending through to the trolley-line of to-day, on which street his house probably fronted. Mr. Sutton's place was next north, George Abbott; Sr.'s place next, the minister's next, etc. The second was bounded north by the cemetery and

* See Ipswich Ct. Rec., Salem, Mass.

† Putnam's *Monthly Hist. Mag.*, Feb., 1896.

"Meeting-house greene," east by the road passing by the Kittredge house of to-day, south by John Aslebe's land, and west by land of Mr. Bradstreet and John Frye, Sr. The first record of Abbott's land in Andover in the registrar's office at Salem, Mass., is on June 10, 1662, when he paid Job Tyler £ 29 : 15s., for the foregoing property, which was inherited by his son, John, who sold it to Lt. John Aslebe,* June 17, 1696, when Abbott moved to Sudbury, Mass.

The second piece of land assigned him was virtually identical with that now lying south of the old cemetery and in front of the Kittredge house, excepting the little triangular piece east of the cemetery, which would be formed by its eastern wall, the road, and the prolongation of the south wall of the cemetery to said road about in front of the Kittredge House; this triangle was without doubt the "Meeting-house green" in 1662. The church was probably just inside the open space where there are no trees, in the southeasterly corner of the cemetery as it now (1900) is; it probably fronted easterly, and was approached from the "Meeting-house green" by a walk or quite wide passage-way entering the cemetery just north of the grave of John Stevens and others now obscure. The slightly excavated site and its approach are plainly visible to the eye of an expert, the custom of the period being to make interments in close proximity to the church and on either side of its approach. The earliest tablets extant are found in this part of the cemetery, but nearly all have been destroyed by time and climatic influences, only a few having been renewed. Abbott's grave is doubtless among the unmarked ones near the old site.

When the first assignment of land was made him by the committee, there was probably no road leading northerly from the centre of the cemetery back of his land, on which his house stood, for had there been, it would doubtless have been given as an eastern boundary to his "house-lott" instead of by the "common" but in 1696 a road had been established, for it is given as the eastern boundary when the lot was sold by his son John, and the next road west (on which the street cars now run), passing between the Phillips and Bradstreet houses, is given as the western boundary, as in the first instances.

A condition in deeding this property was that "y^e said George Abbott is to pay unto y^e minister fower shillings by y^e year so long as this waie of rating remayne." The deed is witnessed by Edmund

* So spelt in County recs. and on gravestone.

Faulkner and Thomas Abbott, Jr., which shows that the latter was probably living in Andover early in 1662.* There were many other assignments of land to Abbott by the Andover Committee, and a record of many real estate transactions by him in the Salem deeds, but the property was so scattered in small pieces, according to custom, that its location would not be understood now by any but an expert. He was very thrifty, seemingly grasping every opportunity to turn an honest penny, until, at his death, he was affluent for his day. He d. intestate, in Andover, Mar. 22, 1688/9, ae. about 58 yrs.† His widow, Sarah, was m. by Rev. Francis Dane, Aug. 1, 1689, to Sergt. Henry Ingalls, b. in England about 1627, son of Edward and Anna, probably of Lincolnshire, Eng., who settled in Lynn, Mass., 1629, progenitors of the late Hon. J. J. Ingalls, U. S. Senator for Kansas. They both d. in Andover, — he Feb. 8, 1718/19, ae. 92, and she in 1728, ae. 90 yrs. There were no chil. by this m.

Sergt. Henry Ingalls moved to Andover, Mass., 1653, and was m. there by "Mr. Bradstreet," July 6, 1653, to Mary Osgood, b. in Eng., prob. 1633. She d. at Andover, Dec. 16, 1686, ae. about 53 yrs. He was a tanner. His will is dated July 5, 1714, and was proved Feb. 16, 1718/19. Over 100 acres of land were divided among his 12 chil. His son James who m. Hannah, dau. of George and Sarah (Farnum) Abbott, was given the homestead and charged with the care of the wid. (Osgood, *Gen. Reg.*, etc.) He was juror, 1690-1; constable, 1669, 1675, and highway surveyor, 1672. (t. r.)

The original duplicate agreements of the settlement of Abbott's estate between his heirs are on file among the Salem, Mass., court papers. After stating that the Government of the country was in an unsettled "posture," the widow and children who were of age, acknowledged their adherence to the following division of the estate:

The widow accepted £25, which she had already received, and an interest in one end of the house, if she should have cause to make use of it at any time during her life. The eldest son, George, accepted 16 acres of upland, on which he had built a house, given him by his father during his lifetime, although there was no legal conveyance of the same; also a "parcel of meadow commonly called 'Woodchuck Meadow,'" £5 worth of live-stock which he already had, £6 worth of household effects which he also had, and half of the meadow on the further side of "Woodchuck Meadow" valued at £5. John, the 2d son, accepted the homestead, orchard and house, except that part reserved for his mother and part of the orchard given his bro. George, a "parcel of meadow" on Shawsheen River, lying on the west of Mr. Bradstreet's meadow, the other half of the meadow back of Woodchuck Meadow, 2 acres of land in the "Newfield," three-quarters of an acre in the "Cochichawiche field," £14 worth of live-stock, and £3:13s. worth of "moveables" which he already had. Nehemiah, the 3d son, accepted "four score acres" of upland, and all the meadow remaining undisposed of, £6:2s. worth of

* Salem, Mass., Deeds, ii: p. 174.

† He testified, 1657, that he was 26, and again, 1676, that he was about 44 yrs. old. (Essex Co., Mass., Ct. Files.)

live-stock, and £1: 4s. worth of household effects. John and Nehemiah agreed to pay their sisters, Sarah, Mary, Hannah, and Lydia, 20s., apiece, it being sufficient in addition to what they had already received to make their shares equal with the others, excepting Hannah, who was to have £18 more when she was of age. She chose Nehemiah as her guardian. The youngest two children, Samuel and Mehitable, minors, were given such portions as the Court should appoint, which was £70 to the former, and £18 to the latter when each was of age. John and Nehemiah agreed to pay all debts of the estate and to collect all due it. The agreement was signed by all concerned and witnessed by Dudley Bradstreet and John Ingalls. It was dated Jan. 20, 1689/90, and acknowledged at Haverhill, Mass., Mar. 21, 1689/90, before "Nath: Saltonstall, Assist." Henry Ingalls, Sr., and his wife sent in their consent in writing, and the husbands of Sarah and Mary made acknowledgment for them.

The second, also signed by all parties, is only a revision of the original, more clearly and grammatically arranged, excepting that an agreement to pay the amounts determined by the Court in the cases of the youngest two children when of age is added, signed by John and Nehemiah Abbott, approved by the Court, and attested by "Benj^m Gerrech, clk," but bears no date.* They had

10 chil. (3d gen.), b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass.:

- 5 George³ Abbott, b. Jan. 28, 1658/9.† He was the progenitor of a distinguished descent through Lt. Col. Jonas Abbott, Surgeon in the service of Her Majesty, Queen Victoria, in Canada, son of Timothy Abbott, an original "Green Mountain Boy," who won fame as one of a party from Bennington, Vt., which rescued Remember Baker; also of John Owen Stearns, of Concord, N. H., Supt. N. J. Cent. R. R., and son, Hon. Onslow Stearns, R. R. magnate, Supt. of the Vt. Cent. R. R., pres. and director of several other R. Rs., mem. and pres. of N. H. Senate, Gov. of N. H.; Obed Stearns, M. D., of Hampton, N. H.; Isaac Stearns, M. D., of Dunbarton, N. H.; Gen. Solomon Stearns; Rev. Jesse G. Stearns, of Brentwood, N. J., and his son Rev. Charles Stearns, Missionary to Turkey; Prof. John Stearns, of Wash., D. C.; Rev. Timothy Stearns, of Ia.; Rev. L. A. Abbott, of Ill.; Col. Chauncey Abbott, etc. The Bedford, Beverly and Brookfield, Mass., Abbotts are from this line, their descent being good, but sometimes hard to follow, and genealogically unenterprising.
- 6 Sarah³ Abbott, b. Sept. 6, 1660; d. in Andover, Nov. 6, 1723; m. there Oct. 19, 1681, John, b. there May 16, 1654, son of Edmund and Dorothy (Robinson) Faulkner, m. by "Mr. John Winthrop" at Salem, Mass., Feb. 4, 1647. Edmund d. in Andover, Jan. 18, 1686/7; Dorothy d. there Dec. 2, 1686 (?); and John d. there Sept. 2, 1715 (?), ae. 61 yrs.

In the list of names of all the "Free holders in order as they came to towne" that of Edmund Faulkner is the ninth of the first 23 settlers of

* Salem, Mass., Ct. Papers, xlviij: pp. 72-3.

† Jan. 28, 1659, N. S. (See *Abbot Fam. Reg.*, 1847.)

Andover. The Faulkner family is a most distinguished one, Edmund being one of the few honored with the title of "Mr." He, with Mr. Woodbridge, negotiated the purchase of the site of the town of Andover from the Indians. The first Indian war that affected Andover, of which there is any record, was in Oct., 1675, when Philip, the sachem of the Wampanoags, formed a league with all the N. E. tribes against the English. In Nov. impressments of men from the militia were made in all the towns to fill up the quota of Mass. for an expedition into the country of the Narragansetts, who had joined with Philip, and 12 men were taken from Andover. John Faulkner was one of the number and served in Capt. Gardiner's Co., which marched in the dead of winter into the Narragansett country, and, Dec. 19th, met the hostile Indians in the celebrated Swamp fight, where they defeated and completely routed them. A nephew, Col. Francis Faulkner, of Acton, Mass., was chosen town clerk for 35 yrs. successively from 1762. He was a mem. of the Provincial Cong., 1774, and a Rep. in the G. C. 1783-4-5. He was also a mem. of the com. of safety, and of several other important committees held during the war for Independence. He held a commission in the military service of George III, but the arbitrary and oppressive acts of Great Britain caused him to renounce his allegiance to the Crown, and he became a strong advocate of the Revolution. In the spring of 1775 he was elected Maj. of a regt. organized to oppose an anticipated British aggression. On the morning of Apr. 19, 1775, a courier was sent to notify him that the British troops were on their way to Concord. He immediately discharged a gun three times in rapid succession, which was the alarm signal to call his men together. The courier arrived by daylight, and at sunrise Maj. Faulkner marched with a goodly number of men who constituted a part of the command collected in Concord to oppose the operations of the British forces. He was in the skirmish there that morning, and with his men participated in the pursuit of the enemy to Charlestown. He was afterwards in several engagements during the war; was Lt. Col. 1776, and commanded the regt. which guarded the prisoners after Burgoyne's surrender, en route to Cambridge. A recent representative of the name in Andover, Mass., "was Joseph Faulkner, who (1825) engaged with Mr. John Smith (Smith, Dove & Co.) in the mfr. of machinery at Andover. His son, Joseph W. Faulkner, studied divinity in the Theo. Sem. Abiel Faulkner was a soldier of the Revolution and of the war of 1812. There is an ancient house on one of the early Faulkner homesteads at No. Andover, which is said to be more than 170 yrs. old." (*Bailey's Hist. Sketches of Andover, Mass., 1880.*)

They had 8 chil. (4th gen.), b. at Andover, Essex Co., Mass.:

- i. Daniel⁴ Faulkner, b. Jan. 15, 1685.
- ii. Sarah⁴ Faulkner, b. Mar. 31, 1688; d. Sept. 1, 1689.
- iii. Sarah⁴ Faulkner, 2d, b. June 29, 1690.
- iv. Mary⁴ Faulkner, b. May 2, 1693; d. —; m. Feb. 14, 1715/16, John³ b. Oct. 30, 1691, son of Daniel² (b. Sept. 5, 1656) and Mehitable, of Andover, and gr.-son of Daniel¹ and Mary (Farnum) Poor, of Andover, m. in Boston by Mr. Wiggings, Oct. 20, 1650. Daniel was the eleventh to settle in Andover of the 23 original settlers, about 1643; had 2 chil. (5th gen.), b. up to 1723, in Andover, Mass.: 1. John⁵ Poor, b. July 26, 1718; 2. Timothy⁵ Poor, b. Nov. 30, 1722, and prob. others.

Miss Bailey, in her *Hist. Sketches of Andover, Mass.* (1880), says: "The estates of the Poor family lay along the Shawshin River, at North Andover, on the old road to Lawrence. The house still stands on the right bank of the river, which was occupied by the third generation from Daniel Poor, and it is said that not far from here was one of the block houses built in 'Shawshin Fields' by order of the Colonial Government in 1704. . . . Among the principal names of the family were the distinguished officers of the Revolution, Col. Thomas Poor, of Andover (North) and Methuen, and Gen. Enoch Poor, of Exeter, N. H., a native of North Andover. Others of considerable local influence were Dea. Daniel Poor, a wealthy farmer of Andover (South Parish), owner of the 'Captain Perry House,' Andover, which he built for his residence; Dea. Joseph Poor, who lived at Danvers, brother of the Rev. Daniel Poor, D. D., one of the early missionaries to India; the late Mr. Henry Poor, merchant of New York, sometime resident of North Andover; George H. Poor, Esq., trial justice, Andover, attorney and counsellor at law, Boston; Mr. Albert Poor, a graduate of Harvard College, 1879, and many others of the name are well known and respected citizens."

Gen. Enoch Poor, of N. H., 1776, was Col. 2d Regt. N. H. Mil., at the beginning of the Rev. War. Nathan Hale, of Rindge, N. H., was Lt. Col., and James Norris, of Epping, N. H., was Capt. Col. Poor was pro. Brig. Gen., Feb. 21, 1777, and comd. the N. H. troops in the Contl. Army. Lt. Col. Hale was pro. Col., July 7, 1777, and Capt. Norris, Maj., 3d N. H. Regt., Contl. Army, Sept. 20, 1777. Capt. Norris's son James, Jr., a youth, was an enlisted man in his father's Co., 1775, and served during the entire war in different organizations as did his father. Col. Hale was of the tribe of Capt. Nathan Hale, of Coventry, Ct., the Martyr Spy of the Rev. War, both of whom have able and distinguished descendants in the Wilton, N. H., branch of the Abbot family, and Maj. Norris was the maternal gr.-gr.-gr.-father and his son the gr.-gr.-father of the Compiler of this Register.

v. John⁴ Faulkner, b. Mar. 1, 1695/6.

vi. Hannah⁴ Faulkner, b. Mar. 4, 1698/9; m. by "Mr. John Barnard" at Andover, Nov. 8, 1722, to James Howe, of Haverhill, Mass.

vii. Nathaniel⁴ Faulkner, b. — 18, 1701.

viii. Abiel⁴ Faulkner, b. May 10, 1704; d. Dec. 21, 1723. (Andover, Mass., town rec.)

7 John³ Abbott, b. Aug. 26, 1662. He was the gr.-father of Cols. John and Samuel Abbott of the Rev. War, of Pawlet, Vt., and Norwich, Ct., respectively; has a distinguished descent in N. Y., and the West; also in the South, which cannot be established because of loss of recs. in No. and So. Carolina; descent widely scattered; progenitor of Capt. John, Rev. Orrin, Col. George, M. D., Hon. Chauncy, Prof. Lyman, Capt. Abram Abbott and others of N. Y.; Hon. O. M. Barnes and sons of Mich.; Rev. John Waldo; Capt. David Waldo of the Mex. War; Hon. Jedediah Goff, Hon. W. P. Goff, Hon. David Goff, bros., mems. repeatedly of the W. Va. Legis.; Gen. Nathan Goff of the Civ. War, U. S. Senator from W. Va., Sec. of the Navy R. B. Hayes' adm., the latter also being descended from Lydia Abbott, sister of John.

- 8 Mary³ Abbott, b. Mar. 20, 1664/5; m. in Andover, by "Mr. Barnard" May 13, 1687, to Lt. Stephen² Barker, b. July 6, 1659, son of Richard¹ and Joanna of Andover.

Richard Barker was a husbandman, one of the first settlers of Andover, and the only citizen known to have been in the place from the town recs., 1643. His name is connected with the first business transaction of record, and all other town affairs of importance for 50 yrs. He was prominent in ch. affairs, frequently selectman, etc., and was often admr. of estates. Several of his descendants were officers in the Rev. War, and Hon. Stephen Barker was rep. to the G. C. 7 yrs., mem. of Convention for revision of the Constitution 1820, and a mem. of the Council 1825. Others native or resident of Andover, have been Dr. Charles Otis Barker, a grad. of Harv. Univ. 1822, of Nashua and Lynn, Mass.; John Barker, of Michigan City and Chicago, the affluent car mfr. and dealer in grain; Jonathan Tyler Barker, of eccentric habits, peddler and trader, who founded a free school in Boxford, Mass.; Rev. Stephen Barker, grad. of Cambridge Div. Sch. 1856, of Leominster, Chaplain in the Army in the Civil War, and others of local influence. (*Bailey's Hist. Sketches of Andover, Mass.*, 1880.)

Lt. Stephen² Barker was an officer in Colonial Militia, a farmer, and lived in Haverhill and Methuen, Mass., where he d. May 21, 1741, ae. 81 yrs.; had 9 chil. (4th gen.), b. in Andover, Mass.:

- i. Stephen⁴ Barker, b. June 26, 1688; d. in Methuen, Aug. 7, 1750; m. Mary —; resd. in Andover, Chelmsford and Methuen; cordwainer and yeoman. She survived him; had 5 chil. (5th gen.):
 - a. Stephen⁵ Barker "husbandman and Esquire," d. winter 1801-2; m. Abigail Swan, of Methuen, Mar. 9, 1784; will dated June 23, 1785; proved Feb. 1, 1802; "This will to be void if I shall have a child." She survived him.
 - b. John⁵ Barker, d. 1799; m. Sarah Roberts, of Newbury, Mass., Nov. 11, 1742; yeoman; inherited the homestead; admn. granted on his est. Sept. 3, 1799; resd. in Methuen; had 8 chil. (6th gen.), b. there: 1. Mary⁶ Barker, b. Nov. 27, 1743; d. Dec. 4, 1748. 2. Sarah⁶ Barker, b. Feb. 26, 1745. 3. John⁶ Barker, b. Jan. 13, 1746/7; m. Hannah —; yeoman; resd. in Methuen 1788; had Gilbert,⁷ Richard,⁷ Patty,⁷ Isaac⁷ and Abigail.⁷ 4. Thomas⁶ Barker, b. Apr. 6, 1749; m. Hannah —; resd. in Methuen; had Sally,⁷ Hannah,⁷ Benjamin Whittemore,⁷ Thomas,⁷ Aaron,⁷ Michael,⁷ George,⁷ Polly⁷ and Prudence.⁷ 5. Elizabeth⁶ Barker, b. Oct. 3, 1753. 6. Stephen⁶ Barker, b. Apr. 29, 1756; m. Peggy Hyde, of Tewksbury, Mass., 1781; yeoman; resd. in Methuen; had there Stephen,⁷ Betsey,⁷ Nathaniel,⁷ William Henry,⁷ Charles,⁷ Peggy (Margaret),⁷ Hannah⁷ and Jeremy Belknap.⁷ 7. Richard⁶ Barker, b. May 26, 1758; d. Oct. 27, 1762. 8. Hannah⁶ Barker, b. Sept. 13, 1759.
 - c. Mehitable⁵ Barker, m. her second cousin Richard Barker, yeo., Mar. 18, 1741/2; resd. in Andover. He d. July 28, 1751. She m. (2d), Capt. John Chickering, Jan. 31, 1754; had 6 chil.

- (6th gen.), b. in Andover: 1. John⁶ Barker, b. Feb. 6, 1742/3; m. Hannah Wilson, of Andover, Feb. 22, 1770; carpenter and joiner; resd. in Andover, 1783; had three John,⁷ Richard⁷ and Stephen⁷ twins, Hannah,⁷ Mehitable⁷ and Billy.⁷ 2. Mehitable⁶ Barker, b. Mar. 25, 1745; d. July 9, 1747. 3. Anne⁶ Barker, b. Dec. 9, 1746; m. Stephen Messer, of Nottingham, husbandman, June 29, 1764; resd. in Methuen 1765. 4. Jonathan⁶ Barker, b. Nov. 20, 1748; d. Dec. 25, 1748. 5. Mehitable⁶ Barker, 2d, b. Nov. 21, 1749; m. John Whittier, Jr., of Methuen, yeo., Feb. 27, 1770. 6. Joanna⁶ Barker, b. Oct. 21, 1751, "posthumous"; d. Sept. 25, 1762.
- d. Son,⁵ b. in Andover, Sept. 28, 1721.
- e. Daughter,⁵ b. in Andover, Jan. 16, 1724/5.
- ii. Zebadiah⁴ Barker, b. Feb. 2, 1689/90; m. Elizabeth Lovejoy, in Andover, Dec. 30, 1717; resd. in Haverhill and Methuen, Mass.; husb.; both living in Methuen, 1761; had 10 chil. (5th gen.):
- a. Zebadiah⁵ Barker, b. in Haverhill, Sept. 28, 1718; d. Mar. 1, 1718/19.
- b. Zebadiah⁵ Barker, 2d, b. in Haverhill, Jan. 8, 1719/20; d. 1780; m. Phebe Merrill, Dec. 15, 1743. She d. Apr. 24, 1749, ae. 26 yrs.; he m. (2d), Deborah Merrill, Mar. 8, 1750; weaver; resd. in Methuen; will dated May 13, 1780; proved June 5, 1781. She m. (2d), John Plummer, yeo., of Hampstead, N. H., abt. 1795. Zebadiah had 13 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Methuen, Mass., among whom were: 1. Silas⁶ Barker, living 1780. 2. Daniel⁶ Barker, b. May 30, 1746; living 1780. 3. Phebe⁶ Barker, b. June 4, 1748; m. Nathan Austin, Sept. 27, 1769; living 1780. 4. Zebadiah⁶ Barker, b. twin Nov. 25, 1750; m. Susanna Messer, June 7, 1775; resd. in Methuen; had Isaac,⁷ Susanna,⁷ Lucy⁷ and Polly Messer⁷ Barker.
- c. Timothy⁵ Barker, b. in Methuen, May 14, 1721; m. Sarah Davis, Dec. 27, 1743; resd. in Methuen, 1748; in Dracut, Mass., 1767; cooper; had 2 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Methuen: 1. Timothy⁶ Barker, b. Nov. 2, 1744; prob. m. Mary Barker, of Methuen, Feb. 27, 1770. 2. Tamar⁶ Barker, b. Sept. 22, 1746; m. Francis Sawyer, of Dracut, Aug. 31, 1773.
- d. Jonathan⁵ Barker, b. in Methuen, Apr. 22, 1723.
- e. Daniel⁵ Barker, b. in Methuen, Dec. 1, 1724.
- f. Jacob⁵ Barker, b. in Methuen, Oct. 10, 1726.
- g. Joshua⁵ Barker, b. in Methuen, Apr. 3, 1728; m. Martha Wright, in Andover, Nov. 8, 1750; resd. in Methuen, 1757, then Andover; had 5 chil. (6th gen.): 1. Martha⁶ Barker, b. in Methuen, Nov. 30, 1752. 2. Joshua⁶ Barker, b. in Methuen, "Sabbath day the 20," 1755. 3. Obadiah⁶ Barker, b. in Andover, Oct. 20, 1758. 4. Ruth⁶ Barker, b. in Andover, Sept. 26, 1760. 5. Jonathan⁶ Barker, b. in Andover, Sept. 6, 1762.

- h. David⁵ Barker, b. in Methuen, June 1, 1731; m. Sarah Barker, Nov. 27, 1755; resd. in Methuen; had 10 chil. (6th gen.), b. there: 1. Elizabeth⁶ Barker, b. 1756. 2. Sarah⁶ Barker, b. Apr. 14, 1758. 3. David⁶ Barker, b. Mar. 28, 1760. 4. Theodore⁶ Barker, b. Mar. 31, 1762. 5. Jemima⁶ Barker, b. Dec. 24, 1765; d. Dec. 28, 1768. 6. William⁶ Barker, b. Mar. 30, 1768. 7. Dorcas⁶ Barker, b. Mar. 29, 1770. 8. John⁶ Barker, b. Mar. 17, 1772. 9. Deborah⁶ Barker, b. May 20, 1775. 10. Ephraim Foster⁶ Barker, b. Jan. 10, 1778.
- i. Caleb⁵ Barker, b. in Methuen, Mar. 13, 1733.
- j. Elizabeth⁵ Barker, b. in Methuen, Mar. 8, 1734/5.
- iii. Nehemiah⁴ Barker, b. Feb. 17, 1692; resd. in Salem, Mass., 1727; m. Mary Waters, Nov. 1, 1716; mariner; had 3 chil. (5th gen.), b. in Salem: 1. Mary⁵ Barker, b. July 13, 1717; m. John Phipps, of Salem, Feb. 4, 1735. 2. Anne⁴ Barker, b. July 5, 17—. 3. Lydia⁵ Barker, b. Oct. 20, 17—.
- iv. Lydia⁴ Barker, b. Jan. 28, 1694.
- v. Mary⁴ Barker, b. Mar. 29, 1696; d. in Andover, Apr. 16, 1725.
- vi. James⁴ Barker, b. Aug. 24, 1700; d. Aug. 9, 1740, ae. 40 yrs.: m. Maria Bixby, Sept. 11, 1727. She m. (2d), Joseph Morse, Nov. 6, 1753, who d. 1756. She m. (3d), John Stevens, husb., of Andover, about 1757. James had 6 chil. (5th gen.), b. in Methuen:
- a. James⁵ Barker, b. July 10, 1728; d. Dec. 27, 1729.
- b. James⁵ Barker, 2d, b. Mar. 25, 1730; d. in Methuen, Sept. 26, 1750.
- c. Hannah⁵ Barker, b. Feb. 22, 1731/2; m. Daniel Stevens, of Andover, Sept. 25, 1750; resd. in Methuen.
- d. William⁵ Barker, b. Apr. 10, 1734; cordwainer; resd. in Concord, 1757.
- e. Phineas⁵ Barker, b. Aug. 2, 1737; m. Sarah How, May 7, 1761; yeoman; resd. in Andover, 1796; had 2 chil. (6th gen.), b. there: 1. Sarah⁶ Barker, b. Mar. 26, 1762; d. Oct. 25, 1764. 2. James⁶ Barker, b. Sept. 10, 1763; d. Oct. 27, 1764.
- f. Mary⁵ Barker, b. Dec. 25, 1739; living unm. 1761.
- vii. Child,⁴ b. May 12, 1702; "a child of Stephen and Mary Barker," d. Feb. 4, 1707 (defaced rec.). Prob. this one.
- viii. Daughter⁴ (Abigail?), b. Oct. 9, 17— (defaced rec.).
- ix. Timothy⁴ Barker, b. Mar. 15, 1705/6; prob. d. May 28, 1707.
- x. Ebenezer⁴ Barker, b. 1706(?); d. 1771(?); adm. granted on estate Mar. 26, 1771; m. Abigail Morse, Dec. 21, 1730; yeo.; Justice of the Peace; resd. in Methuen. She d. his wid. Dec. 24, 1772, ae. 67 yrs.; had 7 chil. (5th gen.), b. in Methuen:

- a. Ebenezer⁵ Barker, b. Nov. 5, 1731; d. Aug. 18, 1805, ae. 75 yrs.; m. Hannah Bodwell, Mar. 22, 1759. She survived him. They resd. in Methuen; yeo.; had 4 chil. (6th gen.), b. there; 1. Ebenezer⁶ Barker, b. May 15, 1765; eldest son, 1805. 2. Benjamin⁶ Barker, b. June 24, 1767; living 1805. 3. Silas⁶ Barker, b. Dec. 11, 1769; living 1805. 4. Daniel⁶ Barker, b. Sept. 17, 1771; living 1805.
- b. Nehemiah⁵ Barker, b. Feb. 11, 1734; m. Mary Abbott (see 4th and 5th gens., No. 127), in Andover, Nov. 13, 1759; resd. in Methuen; yeo.; innholder there 1777; bot. half the iron works there 1781; had 5 chil. (6th gen.): 1. Abigail⁶ Barker, b. in Andover, Jan. 24, 1762. 2. Joel⁶ Barker, b. in Methuen, Aug. 11, 1764. 3. Mary⁶ Barker, b. in Methuen, Sept. 19, 1766; d. Oct. 23, 1766. 4. Mary⁶ Barker, 2d, b. in Methuen, Dec. 17, 1767. 5. Dorcas⁶ Barker, b. in Methuen, Sept. 4, 1770.
- c. Moses⁵ Barker, b. in Methuen, Apr. 10, 1737; m. Lydia Guttersen, Dec. 14, 1758; resd. in Methuen, 1768; yeo.; had 6 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Methuen: 1. Moses⁶ Barker, b. Nov. 28, 1759. 2. Enoch⁶ Barker, b. Dec. 4, 1760. 3. Joseph⁶ Barker, b. Sept. 8, 1762. 4. James⁶ Barker, b. Aug. 12, 1764. 5. Josiah⁶ Barker, b. Feb. 15, 1766. 6. Samuel⁶ Barker, b. Aug. 8, 1767.
- d. Asa⁵ Barker, b. Apr. 13, 1739; d. Sept. 12, 1742.
- e. Enoch⁵ Barker, b. May 10, 1741; d. at Isle of Noix, Sept. 13, 1760, ae. 19 yrs.
- f. Judith⁵ Barker, b. Mar. 24, 1742/3; prob. m. James Merrick, Mar. 30, 1770.
- g. Asa⁵ Barker, 2d, b. —; m. Lydia Pierce, Mar. 17, 1768; cordwainer; resd. in Methuen, 1771; had 1 child (6th gen.), b. there: 1. Phebe⁶ Barker, b. Aug. 9, 1770 (Andover t. r. and *Essex Antiquarian*.)
- 9 Nehemiah³ Abbott, b. July 20, 1667. He was the gr.-gr.-father of the wife of Hon. Oliver Ellsworth, 3d Chief Justice U. S., etc.: of the illustrious Lawrence bros., Hon. Abbott, William, Amos, Luther, and Samuel, all of Groton, Mass.: of Amos Abbott, M. C.: Nehemiah Abbott, M. C.; and scores of other distinguished men too numerous to mention. His descent is probably the most distinguished of any one bearing the surname in any line in his generation of any of the American pioneers. See 3d and 4th gens.
- 10 Hannah³ Abbott, b. Sept. 22, 1668; d. —: m. at Andover by Rev. Francis Dane, Apr. 16, 1695, to James,³ b. there Sept. 24, 1669, son of Sergt. Henry² and Mary (Osgood) Ingalls, m. in Andover, July 6, 1653, by Mr. Simeon Bradstreet, who were among the early settlers of Andover; and gr.-son of Edward¹ and Anna Ingalls, prob. of Lincolnshire, Eng., and Lynn, Mass. Sergt. Henry² Ingalls, after the d. of his first wife, Dec. 16, 1686, was m. by Rev. Francis Dane, Aug. 1, 1689, to the mother of Hannah³ (Abbott) Ingalls, Sarah

(Farnum) Abbott, wid. of George² Abbott, of Andover. James³ Ingalls was heir to his father's homestead and was charged with the support of his father's wid., who was James's mother-in-law as well as step-mother. (Andover rec., etc.) A descendant thus uniquely records the family genealogy :

“Mr. Edmond Ingalls from whom all these sprung, was born in the year 1627 and died in the year 1719, who lived ninety-two years, and two months after his death I, Henry Ingalls, was born, who have lived 83 years. So that we two Henry Ingalls both lived on this earth one hundred and seventy-five years.”

“Capt. Henry Ingalls, writer of the above, died 1803, aged eighty-four years. . . . The Ingalls descendants owned large farms in North Andover, chiefly in the centre district, near the borders of the Farnham district. In the early history of the town, Henry Ingalls had his house-lot near the meeting-house at the Centre, which he exchanged for land more remote, in order to accommodate the town in respect to the location of the new meeting-house, as appears from a petition to the General Court:—

“We have found out a place in the towne neere the meeting-house very convenient, which is the lott of Henry Ingalls which we have procured by way of exchanging for seventy acres of the above said hundred’ (the ‘hundred’ being ‘a mile from our Meeting-house’).

“Among the representatives of the Ingalls name of considerable repute, have been Col. John Ingalls, of North Andover, a large farmer and a schoolmaster; Dr. Jedediah Ingalls, a graduate of Harvard College, 1792, physician at Durham, N. H.; his son, Dr. Charles Ingalls, born at Durham, N. H., 1807, a graduate of Dartmouth College, 1829, resident of North Andover, and sometime in practice of his profession; Rev. Wilson Ingalls, of Andover (South), a graduate of Union College, 1836, pastor in Glenville, New York. This family is not, perhaps, so largely represented in Andover now as some others of ancient origin, but there are several families of estimable citizens.” (*Bailey's Hist. Sketches of Andover, Mass.*, 1880.)

They had 8 chil. (4th gen.), b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass. :

- i. James⁴ Ingalls, b. 1695; d. —; m. Nov. 5, 1719. Mary,⁴ b. Aug. 23, 1695, dau. of John³ (b. in Andover, Apr. 20, 1663.) and Ruth (Poor) Stevens, who were m. Dec. 20, 1689, by “Mr. Dane;” gr.-dau. of John² and Hannah (Barnard) Stevens, who were m. June 13, 1662; and gr.-gr.-dau. of John¹ and Elizabeth Stevens, he being the fifth of the 23 original settlers of Andover to locate there, about 1643; had 3 chil. (5th gen.). b. at Andover, Mass., prior to 1724:
 1. James⁵ Ingalls, b. Aug. 30, 1720.
 2. Deborah⁵ Ingalls, b. Apr. 29, 1722.
 3. Ephraim⁵ Ingalls, b. Nov. 26, 1723.
- ii. Hannah⁴ Ingalls, b. Jan. 2, 1697.
- iii. Lydia⁴ Ingalls, b. Dec. 18, 1698; m. Nov. 19, 1719. Francis, b. Dec. 20, 1694, son of Henry (prob. b. Dec. 8, 1656) and Abigail Ingalls, of Andover; and gr.-son of Sergt. Henry and Mary (Osgood) Ingalls who were m. by Mr. Bradstreet, July 6, 1653. After the d. of Mary (Osgood) Ingalls, Dec. 16, 1686, Sergt. Henry Ingalls m. the maternal gr.-mother of

Lydia⁴ Ingalls, Mrs. Sarah (Farnum) Abbott, wid. of George² Abbott: had 2 chil. (5th gen.), b. in Andover, Mass., prior to 1724: 1. Francis⁵ Ingalls, b. Aug. 26, 1721. 2. Isaias⁵ Ingalls, b. June 6, 1723.

iv. Child⁴ (prob. Mary: ink faded), b. — 13, 1701; m. by Mr. John Barnard, Jan. 12, 1720/1, to Noah Marble, b. Mar. 12, 1688/9, son of Samuel and Rebekah, of Andover; and gr.-son of Samuel Marble, of Salem, Mass., a prosperous brick-mason, as was Noah. Cyrus Marble, a kinsman, was Lieut. in the Rev. War: had 2 chil. (5th gen.) b. in Andover, Mass., prior to 1724: 1. Joseph⁵ Marble, b. Jan. 11, 1721/2. 2. Elizabeth⁵ Marble, b. Aug. 10, 1723.

v. Child,⁴ b. Dec. 18, 1704. (Defaced rec.)

vi. Daughter,⁴ b. May 31, 1709. (Defaced rec.)

vii. Hephzibah⁴ Ingalls, b. 1710/11.

viii. Daughter,⁴ b. Sept. 11, 1714. (Defaced rec.)

11 Mehitable³ Abbott, b. Feb. 17, 1671; d. y.

12 Lydia³ Abbott, b. Mar. 31, 1675; d. in Enfield, Hartford Co., Ct., Mar. 11, 1739, ae. 64 yrs.; m. in Andover, Mass., by Rev. Francis Dane, Nov. 28, 1695, to Ens. Henry, b. there May 28, 1667, son of Thomas and Hannah (Brewer) Chandler, of Andover. Henry d. at Enfield, Ct., Aug. 27, 1737, ae. 70 yrs. They were in their line the gr.-gr.-gr.-parents of Rutherford Birchard Hayes, who was inaug. Pres. of the U. S., Mar. 5, 1877.

Thomas Chandler and William Chandler were among the most influential of the first settlers of Andover, Mass. They were sons of William Chandler, of Roxbury, Mass. Their sister, Hannah, was the wife of George Abbot, Sr.,* of Andover, after whose d. she became the second wife of Rev. Francis Dane, minister at Andover. Miss S. L. Bailey, in her *Hist. Sketches of Andover*, says: "There were four different representatives to the General Court of the Chandler name in the first century of the town history:— Ensign Thomas Chandler, 1678; Capt. Thomas Chandler, 1690; Capt. John Chandler, 1704; Mr. Thomas Chandler, Jr., 1735. The descendants of the Chandler name, in Andover and other towns of the State, have been numerous and honorable. Thomas Chandler—the representative, 1678—was a blacksmith, ultimately a rich man, carrying on considerable iron works, of which he makes mention in his will, giving to each of his sons a fourth part of his share in these works. It is traditional, though not authenticated, that these were on the Shawshin, at or near the present site of Marland village. Thomas Chandler's son Thomas was likewise representative to the General Court. The Chandlers were military men of considerable local fame in the Indian Wars, Capt. Thomas Chandler doing some service in scouting."

Rev. James Chandler graduated from Harvard University, 1728, and settled at Rowley, Mass.; Rev. Samuel Chandler graduated from Harvard University, 1735, and settled at York, Me., and Rev. John Chandler graduated from Harvard University, 1743, and settled in Billerica, Mass.

* This is the "George Abbot, Sr.," mentioned in the foot-note on page 13.

"Other names of more or less note are Philemon Chandler, conspicuous in affairs at Andover during the Revolutionary War; Capt. Joshua Chandler, representative to the Legislature, 1817. . . . Among his sons were Mr. John Chandler of the firm of Chandler & Co., dry goods merchants, Boston, and Mr. Nathan Chandler of the firm of Monroe & Chandler, bankers, New York. Mr. Joseph Chandler, Jr., son of Joseph Chandler, . . . died in the United States service, at Ship Island, 1861, a young man of great promise. The family is a large one, and has many other locally influential names, besides a wide connection of distinction in other towns."

Ens. Henry Chandler is mentioned as Corporal in the Andover records, 1709, and as Ensign, 1719; was tythingman, 1709-11, 1721/2: and highway surveyor, 1719/20. In 1723/4, it was voted in town meeting in Andover, and passed, that there shall be one pound "set up for y^e Whole Town," and "that Shall be set up before Ensign Henry Chandler's House, in most convenient place on that open ground."

"The town of Andover had granted, in 1695, to his brother Joseph and himself, 'the privilege to set up a Sawmill on Cochickewick River two or three rods above the lower ford way.' His father gave him by will, 'one half of the Homestead.'" (Bailey's *Hist. Sketches of Andover, Mass.*, 1880.) In Jan., 1723, he purchased 1700 acres of land on the Connecticut River in the northwest part of Enfield, Hartford Co., Ct., for £1700, and moved there with all his family in the spring of that year, where he remained till his death. "His house stood within 20 feet of where the house of the Presbyterian minister of Thompsonville stood in 1870.*"

Their children all married but the two Mehitables. They had one hundred grandchildren; had 13 chil. (4th gen.). b. at Andover, Mass.:

- i. Dea. Henry⁴ Chandler, b. Sept. 3, 1696; d. Apr. 4, 1735 (Enfield, Ct., t. r.); m. in Andover, Mass., Hannah Foster; resd. at Enfield, Ct. After his d. she was aptd. guardian of her four sons, May 20, 1735, who were under 14 yrs. of age. Admn. of the est. was granted to his bro. Samuel, May 13, 1735, the wid. declining the trust. It was inv. for £472: 17s.: 7d. The wid. was allowed for necessary expenses £20: 17s.: 8d., and there was "a desperate debt" of 40s. The bal. of the est. was divided among the heirs, Sept. 13, 1735, as follows: His wid. was given £102: 12s.: 4d., being one-third of the est., for life; Henry, the eldest son, recd. a double share, £68: 8s.: 10d.; and his other four chil., John, Stephen, Solomon, and Hannah, recd. each £34: 4s.: 5d. On May 19, 1747, Samuel Chandler was chosen guardian by Stephen and Solomon, being minors. She m. (2d), Nov. 9, 1736, John Gains. Had 5 chil. (5th gen.), b. at Enfield:

* Descendants of William and Annis Chandler, Worcester, 1883: cited hereafter as "*Chandler Fam. Reg.*"

- a. Hannah⁵ Chandler, b. June 10, 1724; d. Mar. 12, 1750, abt. 6 mos. after m.; m. Sept. 26, 1750, Nehemiah Stebbins; n. ch. He m. (2d), Oct. 3, 1753, Elizabeth Morgan.
- b. Henry⁵ Chandler, b. Apr. 2, 1726; m. June 6, 1751, Mercy, dau. of Isaac and Mercy (Burt, dau. of Dea. Nathaniel) Colton, of Springfield, Mass. She d. Dec. 19, 1791, at Wilmington, Vt. Had 9 chil.*
- c. John⁵ Chandler, b. Dec. 26, 1727; d. in Bennington, Vt., Apr. 25, 1800; m. Elizabeth Wells, b. at Colchester, Ct., May 4, 1740. She d. in Wilmington, Vt., Mar. 25, 1832, at the home of her dau., Mrs. Lucina Bell. He was a farmer; resd. in So. Hadley, Mass., in the house made from the old meeting-house which he bought, 1764, and in E. Bennington, Vt., at the foot of the mountain where Dickerson Rider lived in 1864; selectman, Hadley, 1761; had 14 chil.
- d. Stephen⁵ Chandler, b. Feb. 2, 1731/2; d. at Longmeadow, Mass., Sept. 10, 1804, ae. 73 yrs.; m. Mary Steele, dau. of John. She d. Dec. 8, 1760; had 3 chil.† He m. (2d), Hepzibah, b. Aug. 11, 1730, dau. of Capt. Samuel and Hepzibah (Colton) Chandler, of Longmeadow, Mass., and wid. of Stephen Warriner, of Springfield, Mass. She d. Oct. 1, 1803, ae. 72 yrs.; intd. at W. Longmeadow. Epitaph:
- "Death, like an overflowing stream,
Sweeps us away, our life's a dream."
- He was a volunteer in 1755 in His Majesty's service, under Capt. Benjamin Day "in ye Southern Regiment in the County of Hampshire, Mass., for the reinforcing of the army." He sold his homestead of 45 acs., on Mar. 30, 1786, at Enfield, Ct., to his sons, Stephen, of Longmeadow, and Samuel, of Enfield; had 6 chil.† by 2d m. (9 in all).
- e. Solomon⁵ Chandler, b. Jan. 27, 1733; killed in battle near Lake George, N. Y., Sept. 8, 1755; prob. n. m.
- ii. Capt. Samuel⁴ Chandler, b. Oct. 11, 1698; d. Apr. 22, 1761; m. Dec. 22, 1727, Hepzibah,³ dau. of Capt. Thomas² and Hannah (Bliss) Colton; and gr.-dau. of Quartermaster George¹ and Deborah (Gardner) Colton, of Hartford, Ct. Their rems. were intd. at Longmeadow. The unique inscription on the red sandstone tablet that marks her grave is as follows:

In Memory of | Mrs. Hepzibah | The Virtuous | Consort of |
 Capt. Samuel | Chandler | who died | March 7th 1760 | In Her
 68th year. | Prov. 31-30. Favor is deceitful, | and beauty is
 Vain: | But a woman that feareth the Lord | She shall be
 praised.

He was assr. in Enfield, 1740; mod. and selectman, 1744-5; selectman, 1752; had 2 chil. (5th gen.):

* For succeeding generations, see *Chandler Fam. Reg.*, from which this compilation is largely made.

† See *Chandler Fam. Reg.* for following generations.

- a. Hepzibah⁵ Chandler, b. Aug. 11, 1730; d. in Longmeadow, Oct. 11, 1803; m. 1754, Stephen Warriner, of Springfield, Mass.; m. (2d), her cousin, Stephen⁵ Chandler, of Enfield; had 1 child by 1st and 6 by 2d m. (6th gen.):* (See p. 27 d.).
- b. Lydia⁵ Chandler, b. Apr. 20, 1735; d. Mar. 11, 1736.
- iii. Lydia⁴ Chandler, b. Nov. 27, 1699; d. Feb. 5, 1780; m. Dec. 26, 1727, John Booth, b. 1697, son of Zachariah. He d. in Enfield, May 7, 1778; had 11 chil. (5th gen.):
- a. John⁵ Booth, b. Oct. 25, 1728; d. in Enfield; m. 1759, Hannah Phelps.
- b. Lydia⁵ Booth, b. Dec. 14, 1729; m. June 14, 1753, Thomas Parsons, of Enfield.
- c. Mary⁵ Booth, b. Feb. 23, 1731; d. Aug. 1, 1757; m. 1752, Ebenezer Bliss, son of Ebenezer and Joanna; had 3 chil. (6th gen.).*
- d. Benjamin⁵ Booth, b. Oct. 16, 1732.
- e. Abigail⁵ Booth, b. Mar. 10, 1734; m. Nathan Markham.
- f. Jemima⁵ Booth, b. June 8, 1735; m. Nov. 24, 1757, Moses Pease.
- g. Phebe⁵ Booth, b. Mar. 13, 1737; m. — Olds.
- h. Hannah⁵ Booth, b. Jan. 28, 1738; d. same day.
- i. Hannah⁵ Booth, 2d, b. June 19, 1740; m. John Warner.
- j. Daniel⁵ Booth, b. May 22, 1744.
- k. Sarah⁵ Booth, b. Mar. 2, 1752.
- iv. Dea. Daniel⁴ Chandler, b. May 25, 1701; d. July 21, 1785; m. Jan. 4, 1728, Sarah,² b. Aug. 23, 1703, dau. of Ens. Samuel¹ and Sarah³ (dau. of Capt. Thomas,² and gr.-dau. of Quartermaster George¹ Colton) Keep, of Longmeadow. She d. Nov. 24, 1767, ae. 64 yrs. He was leather sealer, 1725-6; sealer and const., 1728; assr., 1740; surveyor, 1742; tithingman, 1742-3; had 6 chil. (5th gen.):
- a. Sarah⁵ Chandler, b. June 25, 1729; † d. Aug. 6, 1729.
- b. Daniel⁵ Chandler, b. Jan. 20, 1731/2; d. at Barkhamsted, Ct., Jan. 20, 1805; m. July 26, 1759, Esther Bliss, of Springfield, Mass. He was blind from cataract; resd. with father-in-law.
- c. Thomas⁵ Chandler, b. June 16, 1735; d. Nov. 2, 1760, in the army, a young man about to marry; served 1754-5-6, in Capt. Luke Holbrook's Co., So. Regt., Hampshire Co., Mass., Col. John Worthington, comdg; resd. at Otter Creek; iron maker; live-stock fell to his bro. Joseph.
- d. Joseph⁵ Chandler, b. Apr. 28, 1738; d. in Enfield, Sept. 16, 1816; m. Mar. 4, 1765, Mary Chapin, b. Feb. 24, 1744, dau. of David and Thankful, of Enfield; enlisted in Rev. War, Nov. 19, 1777, to service in the Contl. Army at West Point, in Capt. R. Abbe's Co.; recd. from Enfield £12 for his

* See *Chandler Fam. Reg.*

† Another authority has Jan. 25, 1728/9.

- services; recd. partial sunstroke in service; obliged to get substitute; mentally deranged afterwards; farmer; had 7 chil. (6th gen.).*
- e. Sarah⁵ Chandler, b. Aug. 12, 1741; d. in Homer, Cortland Co., N. Y., Oct. 8, 1819, ae. 78 yrs.; m. Jabez Keep, son of John and Abigail, of Monson, Mass. He d. Sept. 17, 1805. Their rems. were intd. in cem. near Poor Farm, Homer, N. Y., where they resd.; had 6 chil. (6th gen.).*
- f. Mehitable⁵ Chandler, b. Dec. 17, 1744; d. Sept. 8, 1754.
- v. Nehemiah⁴ Chandler, b. 1703; d. Sept. 9, 1756; m. Aug. 23, 1733. Mary Burroughs, dau. of John, of Enfield, Ct. She d. Dec. 13, 1807, ae. abt. 95 yrs.; resd. in Enfield; constable there, 1742-3; gr.-juror, 1752. She rode on horseback from Enfield to Alstead, N. H., after she was 75 yrs. old; had 10 chil. (5th gen.):
- a. Nehemiah⁵ Chandler, b. 1734; d. Oct. 23, 1738.
- b. Elizabeth⁵ Chandler, b. July 26, 1735; d. Sept. 15, 1758.
- c. Lieut. Samuel⁵ Chandler, b. Oct. 11, 1737; d. in Alstead, N. H., Jan. 26, 1784; m. Margaret Thompson, of Enfield; resd. in Alstead, where he settled on 360 acs. of land abt 1767. His bros. Joel and Zebulon also settled in Alstead abt. 1767. He was chosen "Proprietors' Committee" at their meeting in Alstead, Oct. 9, 1770; also on Apr. 6, 1772, "Comtee to take care of the prudentials of the propriety"; was Lieut. first militia co. in Alstead; mem. Epis. Ch.; was suspected of toryism during Rev. War and, according to tradition, confined to limits of his farm; est. inv. Sept. 30, 1784, for abt. £471; Jonathan Chandler, admr.; wid. recd. abt. £24; eldest son, abt. £14, being a double share; other heirs, each abt. £7; had 8 chil. (6th gen.).*
- d. Nehemiah⁵ Chandler, 2d, b. Sept. 15, 1739; d. Aug. 20, 1742.
- e. Jonathan⁵ Chandler, b. May 10, 1742; d. Nov. 28, 1760.
- f. Nehemiah⁵ Chandler, 3d, b. Aug. 4, 1744; d. in E. Longmeadow, by falling from load of wood, Oct. 20, 1814, ae. 70 yrs.; m. Dec. 8, 1768, Jane Terry, of Enfield. She d. Oct. 26, 1814, ae. 70 yrs.; resd. and rems. bur. at Enfield. He was constable there, 1776; constable and collector, 1786-89-93; selectman, 1791; key keeper, 1794; mem. com. to take care soldiers' wives and to buy clothing, 1780; had 1 child (6th gen.).*
- g. John⁵ Chandler, b. Sept. 14, 1746; d. Aug. 10, 1758.
- h. Joel⁵ Chandler, b. Oct. 24, 1748; d. in Alstead, Aug. 20, 1825, ae. 76 yrs.; m. Abigail Simmons. She d. Sept. 25, 1822, ae. 75 yrs.; bur. at Alstead Centre; farm contained 400 acs., located at top of the hill abt. a mile west of ch., where gr.-son, Charles Townsend, afterwards lived. Joel⁵ was constable and moderator town meeting, 1778; selectman,

* See *Chandler Fam. Reg.*

- 1798; Justice of the Peace, 1812; mem. H. R. of N. H. Legis.; est. settled after his d. for \$5,378.52; had 8 chil. (6th gen.).*
- i. Benjamin⁵ Chandler, b. and d. Jan. 8, 1750.
- j. Zebulon⁵ Chandler, b. Nov. 23, 1754; pub. to m. Miriam Simonds, of Wilbraham, Mass., Feb. 3, 1776; resd. in Alstead, N. H., and N. E. Reading, Vt.; highway surveyor, Alstead, 1781; also Reading, 1790; mod. town-meeting there Sept. 7, 1790; had 5 chil. (6th gen.).*
- vi. Abigail⁴ Chandler, b. —; d. Jan. 21, 1772. ae. 67 yrs.; m. Feb. 14, 1728, John Rumrill, b. 1704. He d. on the eve. of Nov. 28, 1770, ae. 66 yrs. and was found by the roadside; had 11 chil. (5th gen.):
- a. John⁵ Rumrill, b. Aug. 16, 1728; d. Jan. 19, 1809; m. Nov. 18, 1762, Sarah Bliss, dau. of Ebenezer and Sarah, of Longmeadow; had 9 chil. (6th gen.).*
- b. Abigail⁵ Rumrill, b. Mar. 1, 1730; d. Feb., 1787; m. Sept., 1764, Samuel Bliss, son of Ebenezer and Sarah, of Longmeadow.
- c. Martha⁵ Rumrill, b. Oct. 14, 1731; d. Sept. 18, 1811; n. m.
- d. Nehemiah⁵ Rumrill, b. Sept. 5, 1733; d. Jan. 14, 1805; m. Mar. 9, 1758, Alice Parsons, dau. of Nathaniel and Alice, of Enfield; had 11 chil. (6th gen.).*
- e. Sarah⁵ Rumrill, b. June 16, 1735 (?); d. in E. Hartford, Ct., Dec. 11, 1805; m. Nov. 15, 1763, Lieut. Aaron Steele, son of John, of Longmeadow.
- f. Lydia⁵ Rumrill, b. Feb. 8, 1736 (?); m. May 12, 1764, Aaron Simonds.
- g. Mehitable⁵ Rumrill, b. Apr. 6, 1739; m. John Allen; m. (2d), Joel Hawkins.
- h. Hannah⁵ Rumrill, b. Mar. 19, 1741; m. Ebenezer Collins, son of Dea. Edward, of Enfield.
- i. Simeon⁵ Rumrill, b. July 3, 1743 twin; resd. in Alstead, 1767, but afterwards settled in Vt.
- j. Henry⁵ Rumrill, b. July 3, 1743 twin; m. in Springfield, Mass., May 12, 1774, Margaret Simonds, of Springfield, where they resd.
- k. Ebenezer⁵ Rumrill, b. July 17, 1745; d. in Longmeadow, Dec. 17, 1801; m. Dec. 1, 1767, Eleanor Cooley, of Springfield. She d. Oct. 21, 1777. He m. (2d), Sept. 3, 1780, Mary Chandler. She d. Aug. 17, 1810, wid. of Asahel Bliss; was dau. of Stephen and Mary (Steele) Chandler; had 6 chil. (6th gen.).*
- vii. Sarah⁴ Chandler, b. July 9, 1707; d. Aug. 16, 1777; m. Jan. 29, 1736, Joseph Booth, b. in Enfield, 1710, son of Zachary. Joseph d. in Enfield, Nov. 9, 1784, where he resd.; had 9 chil. (5th gen.):

* See *Chandler Fam. Reg.*

- a. Lieut. Joseph⁵ Booth, b. Oct. 17, 1736; d. Feb. 4, 1810; m. Oct. 21, 1762, Mary Hale. She d. Mar. 11, 1809. He was Lieut. in Rev. War, 2d Co., 3d Bat., — Regt.; had 9 chil. (6th gen.).*
 - b. Sarah⁵ Booth, b. and d. May 14, 1738.
 - c. Isaac⁵ Booth, b. Mar. 9, 1738/9; m. 1764, Deborah Hurlburt.
 - d. Samuel⁵ Booth, b. Aug. 23, 1740.
 - e. Zachariah⁵ Booth, b. Mar. 29, 1742; d. in Enfield.
 - f. Sarah⁵ Booth, b. Dec. 1, 1743.
 - g. Henry⁵ Booth, b. Nov. 17, 1745; d. Mar. 1, 1792; m. Nov. 2, 1768, Dorothy Fish, b. Mar. 20, 1744. She m. (2d), Oct. 31, 1793, Elijah Burt; had 5 chil. (6th gen.).*
 - h. David⁵ Booth, b. July 22, 1747.
 - i. Mehitable⁵ Booth, b. Mar., 1749.
- viii. Deborah⁴ Chandler, b. July 9, 1709; d. in Longmeadow, Aug. 23, 1769, ae. 60 yrs.; m. in Springfield, Oct. 25, 1733, Capt. Ebenezer³ Colton, son of Capt. Thomas,² and gr.-son of Quartermaster George¹ Colton, of Sutton Colfield, Eng., and of Longmeadow, by his wife Deborah Gardner, of Hartford, Ct. Had 10 chil. (5th gen.):
- a. Deborah⁵ Colton, b. July 9, 1734; d. Aug. 27, 1741.
 - b. Rhoda⁵ Colton, b. Mar. 1, 1736; d. June 19, 1739.
 - c. Henry⁵ Colton, b. in Longmeadow, Jan. 8, 1737/8; d. there Nov. 11, 1787, ae. 50 yrs.; m. Jan. 7, 1768, Mary Burt, dau. of David and Sarah. She d. July 17, 1783, ae. 38 yrs. He m. (2d), Mar. 31, 1785, Mary Colton, dau. of Josiah and Ruth, of Enfield. She d. his wid., Jan. 25, 1821, ae. 78 yrs.; had 6 chil. (6th gen.).*
 - d. Ebenezer⁵ Colton, b. Apr. 8, 1741; d. June 6, 1742.
 - e. Capt. Ebenezer⁵ Colton, b. Mar. 20, 1742; d. at Longmeadow, Sept. 3, 1793; m. Miriam Colton, dau. of George and Experience. She m. (2d), Matthew Keep, widr., who m. (1st), Mehitable, dau. of Isaac and Abigail (Hale) Chandler, of Enfield; had 1 child (6th gen.).*
 - f. Deborah⁵ Colton, b. May 20, 1745; d. Apr. 28, 1792; m. Elijah Burt.
 - g. Jabez⁵ Colton, b. Mar. 21, 1746/7; d. at Longmeadow, Apr. 2, 1819; m. —; grad. Yale Coll., 1775; teacher; town clerk 19 yrs.; compiled from t. r. and arranged by families in two vols., births, marriages, and deaths of the first settlers of Longmeadow; had 1 child (6th gen.).*
 - h. Rhoda⁵ Colton, b. May 4, 1748; d. at Longmeadow, July 13, 1806.
 - i. Hannah⁵ Colton, b. June 18, 1751; d. Oct. 9, 1808; m. Oct. 7, 1777, Dea. William,⁴ b. Jan. 6, 1754, son of Aaron³ and Mary (Ely) Colton, a des. of Quartermaster George¹ Colton, of Longmeadow. Dea. Colton m. (2d), May 2, 1809, wid.

* See *Chandler Fam. Reg.*

- Eleanor Pomeroy, resd. on Union St., Longmeadow, house 1800, used for boarding school by Mr. Goldthwait; d. May 6, 1823; had 0 chil. (6th gen.).
- i. Eliza^s Colton, b. Sept. 5, 1733; d. May 26, 1823.
- x. Hannah^s Chandler, b. Mar., 1712; d. May 23, 1756; m. Feb. 10, 1732, Dea. Ezekiel^s son of Isaac^s and Mindwell (Osborn) Pease. He d. June 10, 1779, ae. 80 yrs.; had 11 chil. (3th gen.):
- Hannah^s Pease, b. in Enfield, Jan. 11, 1733; m. Job Gleason; had 11 chil. (6th gen.).*
 - Ezekiel^s Pease, b. Aug. 18, 1734; d. at Weston, Vt., 1807, ae. 73 yrs.; m. Jemima Markham, who d. Dec. 11, 1811, ae. 76 yrs.; had 1 child (6th gen.).*
 - Abia^s Pease, b. Aug. 11, 1737 (7); m. 1750, Samuel Gowdy; had 7 chil. (6th gen.).*
 - Henry Chandler^s Pease, b. Feb. 11, 1738 (8); d. at Sandisfield, Mass., Sept., 1811; m. Mar. 6, 1760, Ruth Chapin; had 7 chil. (6th gen.).*
 - Eleanor^s Pease, b. Mar. 13, 1741.
 - Jane^s Pease, b. Aug. 13, 1743; m. Obadiah Hurlburt; had 3 chil. (6th gen.).*
 - Mehitable^s Pease, b. Sept. 23, 1745; m. Edward Parsons; had 6 chil. (6th gen.).*
 - Sarah^s Pease, b. Feb. 28, 1747; m. Jemiel Markham; had 4 chil. (6th gen.).*
 - Abigail^s Pease, b. Mar. 13, 1749.
 - Isaac^s Pease, b. Jan. 1, 1750; d. at Enfield; m. —; had 8 chil. (6th gen.).*
 - Oliver^s Pease, b. Sept. 6, 1754; d. 7.
- x. Mary^s Chandler, b. Mar. 14, 1713; d. Nov. 13, 1789; m. Dec. 22, 1736, Timothy, son of Isaac Pease, b. 1713, and d. 1794; served in the "Old French War;" resd. at Enfield; had 14 chil. (3th gen.):
- Mary^s Pease, b. and d. twin, June 16, 1737.
 - Martha^s Pease, b. and d. twin, June 16, 1737.
 - Timothy^s Pease, b. June 27, 1738; m. —; resd. in Enfield; had 3 chil. (6th gen.).*
 - Mary^s Pease, 2d. b. Jan. 10, 1740; m. Markham Parsons.
 - Martha^s Pease, 2d. b. May 10, 1741; d. June 7, 1762.
 - Deborah^s Pease, b. Dec. 5, 1742; m. Gideon Pease.
 - Mehitable^s Pease, b. Sept. 23, 1743.
 - Edward^s Pease, b. Sept. 7, 1744; Abigail —; resd. at Enfield; had 3 chil. (6th gen.).*
 - James^s Pease, b. Apr. 9, 1746; m. Freegrace Hancock.
 - Abigail^s Pease, b. Nov. 23, 1747; m. David Terry.
 - Lydia^s Pease, b. June 21, 1749; m. Ezekiel Pease, 2d. of Enfield.

* See *Chandler Fam. Rep.*

- l. Dorcas^e Pease, b. Mar. 19, 1730 (7); m. Isaac Pease, sd. of Enfield.
- m. Mindwell^e Pease, b. Jan. 8, 1733; m. Samuel Hale
- n. Hepziban^e Pease, b. Jan. 14, 1735; m. Benjamin King
- xii. Mehitabel^e Chandler, b. —; d. at Andover, Mass., Mar. 30, 1717; n. m.
- xiii. Isaac^e Chandler, b. 1717; d. June 5, 1787; m. Feb. 28, 1740, Abigail Hale, dau. of John; resd. at Enfield. They were in this line of descent gr.-gr.-gr.-parents of Rutherford Birchard Hayes, Pres. U. S. A. He had 11 chil. (5th gen.)

a. Abigail^e Chandler, b. Sept. 11, 1721 (Enfield t. r.); m. Col. (also Dea.) Israel^e Smith, b. Apr. 2, 1730, son of John^e and Elizabeth; gr.-son of John^e and Mary (Root) Smith, of Westfield, Ct.; gr.-gr.-son of John^e and Mary (Partridge) Smith; and gr.-gr.-gr.-son of Lieut. Samuel^e Smith, the Eng. emig., 1634, to Wethersfield, Ct., and thence to Hadley, Mass., where he d. 1681. Abigail^e was gr.-gr.-mother of R. B. Hayes, Pres. U. S. A. Her dau. Chloe^e b. at No. Hadley, Mass., Nov. 10, 1769, who d. at Brattleboro, Vt., Feb. 17, 1847, m. early 1779, Rutherford^e b. in Branford, Ct., July 29, 1736, sd. son of Capt. Ezekiel^e and Rebecca (Russell) Hayes, of New Haven and Branford, Ct.; gr.-son of Daniel^e and Sarah (Lee) Hayes, of "Simsbury Hartford," Ct.; gr.-gr.-son of George^e and Abigail (Dibble) Hayes, of that part of Simsbury, now Granby, Ct., the emigrant from Scotland as early as 1680, to Windsor, Ct., where he m. Of Chloe^e a descendant says:

"I often think that if grandmother lived in our day, she would have been an artist. In the latter part of her life she took great delight in fancy worsted-work. Going into the garden, she would find a leaf, or bud, or flower, and place it before her as a pattern to imitate. Her industry was unwearied. Indeed, to me and my sisters, it was absolutely appalling. When a visit was expected from her, our work was duly prepared, and we were admonished to be very industrious, because grandmother did not like to see little folks idle. Ah, well! many a good list did these visits give my mother, quilting bed quilts, and helping generally about bringing up the clothing for a large family. I spoke of her passion for worsted-work. I have heard her say that on Saturday afternoon, she put it all in her work-basket and pushed it under the bed as far as she could, then taking her prosey knitting-work, she tried to get it out of her mind Sunday!"

Her husband, Rutherford^e was a blacksmith. They moved to Brattleboro, Vt., 1778, where he followed blacksmithing many years, was afterwards a tavern-keeper and finally a farmer on the old Hayes homestead in W. Brattleboro, where he d. Sept. 23, 1836. He was an honest, competent, kindly, religious man, a good workman who extolled

his trade as "a black business which brought white money"; a consistent and active ch. mem. (Congl.), maintained for many years family worship, and d. a Christian. He was comsd. Ens., July 24, 1782, South (Vt.) Regt. N. Y. troops, and received a grant of land in Chenango Co., N. Y., for services and losses. They had 9 chil., and were the gr-
 parents of Pres. R. B. Hayes; also of the celebrated sculptor, Larkin G. Mead.* Their 4th child and 2d son, Capt. Rutherford⁷ Hayes, b. at Brattleboro, Vt., Jan. 4, 1787, who d. in Delaware, O., July 20, 1822, m. in Wilmington, Vt., Sept. 13, 1813, Sophia, b. there Apr. 15, 1792, dau. of Roger and Drusilla (Austin) Birchard, of Suffield, Ct. Sophia d. in Columbus, O., Oct. 30, 1866, where she had resd. 26 yrs. Capt. Hayes, in early life, was a clerk in a country store in Wilmington and Dummerston, Vt., and was afterwards a farmer in Delaware, Delaware Co., O., and mem. Presb. ch. Their 5th child, 3d and only son to survive childhood, Rutherford Birchard⁸ Hayes, was the 19th President U. S. A. He was b. in Delaware, Oct. 4, 1822; d. in Fremont, Sandusky Co., O., Jan. 17, 1893; m. at Cincinnati, O., Dec. 30, 1852, Lucy Ware Webb, b. in Chillicothe, Ross Co., O., Aug. 28, 1831, dau. of Dr. James and Maria (Cook) Webb, of Chillicothe. He studied at district school, and early, Latin and Greek with Judge Sherman Finch, of Delaware; at the Acad. in Norwalk, O., in 1837, at Isaac Webb's school, Middletown, O., and grad. from Kenyon Coll., Gambier, O., 1842. He studied law with Thomas Sparrow, at Columbus, O., and grad. from the Law School of Harv. Univ., LL. B., 1845, attending, meantime, lectures of Longfellow on literature and of Agassiz on natural science, at the same time studying French and German. He was admitted to the bar, May 10, 1845, and practiced at Lower Sandusky, now Fremont, O., but in the winter of 1849-50 located in Cincinnati, where he became a mem. of a noted literary club, was nominated common pleas judge, 1876, but declined the office, and was city solicitor, Cincinnati, 1858-9-60. At the breaking out of the Civil War, he was Capt. of a Co. formed from the Cincinnati literary club, composed of such men as Salmon P. Chase, Thomas Ewing, Stanley Matthews, etc., which afterwards furnished the Union Army with over 40 officers of whom several became Generals; was aptd. Maj. (declining Col's. com.) June 7, 1861, 23d Regt. O. Vol. Inf., also Judge Advocate, Dept. O., Sept. 19, 1861, and was pro. Lt. Col. same regt., Oct. 24, 1861. On Sept. 14, 1862, in the battle of South Mountain, he distinguished himself by gallant conduct in leading a charge and in holding his position at the head of his men, after being severely wounded in his left arm, until he was carried

*Statement of G. A. Gordon, Cor. Sec., N. E. Hist. Gen. Soc., Boston, Mass.



R. B. Hayes

19TH PRESIDENT U. S. A.



from the field. His regiment lost nearly half its effective force in this action. On 24 Oct., 1862, he was appointed Colonel of the same regiment. He spent some time at his home while under medical treatment, and returned to the field as soon as his wound was healed.

In July, 1863, while taking part in the operations of the Army in Southwestern Virginia, Col. Hayes caused an expedition of two regiments and a section of artillery under his own command to be despatched to Ohio for the purpose of checking the raid of the Confederate Gen. John Morgan, and he aided materially in preventing the raiders from recrossing the Ohio River and in compelling Morgan to surrender. In the spring of 1864, Col. Hayes commanded a brigade in Gen. Crook's expedition to cut the principal lines of communication between Richmond and the Southwest. He again distinguished himself by conspicuous bravery at the head of his brigade in storming a fortified position on the crest of a mountain. In the battle of Winchester (Va.), July 24, 1864, commanding a brigade in Gen. Crook's division, Col. Hayes was ordered, together with Col. James Mulligan, to charge what proved a greatly superior force. Col. Mulligan fell, and Col. Hayes, though flanked and pressed in front by overwhelming numbers, conducted the retreat of his brigade with intrepidity and skill, checking the pursuit as soon as he gained a tenable position.

He took a creditable part in the engagement at Berryville and the second battle of Winchester, 19 Sept., 1864, when he performed a feat of extraordinary bravery. Leading an assault upon a battery on an eminence, he found in his way a morass over fifty yards wide. Being at the head of his brigade, he plunged in first, but his horse becoming mired at once, he dismounted and marched across alone under the enemy's fire. Waving his cap, he signalled to his men to come over, and when about forty had joined him, he rushed upon the battery and took it after a hand-to-hand fight with the gunners, the enemy having deemed the battery so secure that no infantry supports had been placed near it. At Fisher's Hill, in pursuing Gen. Early, on 22 Sept., 1864, Col. Hayes, then in command of a division, executed a brilliant flank movement over mountains and through woods difficult of access, took many pieces of artillery, and routed the enemy. At the battle of Cedar Creek, 19 Oct., 1864, the conduct of Col. Hayes attracted so much attention that his commander, Gen. Crook, on the battlefield, took him by the hand, saying, "Colonel, from this day, you will be a Brigadier-general." The commission arrived a few days afterward, and on 13 Mar., 1865, he received the rank of brevet Major-general "for gallant and distinguished services during the campaign of 1864 in West

Virginia, and particularly at the battle of Fisher's Hill and Cedar Creek, Va."

Of his military services Gen. Grant, in the second volume of his Memoirs, says: "On more than one occasion in these engagements Gen. R. B. Hayes, who succeeded me as President of the United States, bore a very honorable part. His conduct on the field was marked by conspicuous gallantry, as well as a display of qualities of a higher order than mere personal daring. Having entered the Army as a Major of volunteers at the beginning of the war, Gen. Hayes attained by his meritorious services, the rank of brevet Major-general before its close." During the war he had four horses shot under him and was four times wounded. He was elected from the 2d O. Dist., while still in the field, Representative to the U. S. Congress in 1864, and was re-elected in 1866. He was elected Governor of Ohio in 1867, 1869 and 1875, and was offered but declined the office of Asst. Treas. U. S., at Cincinnati, 1872. He was inaugurated Pres., Mar. 5, 1877. On the expiration of his term, he returned to his home at "Shiegel Grove," Fremont, O.

He was the recipient of various distinctions. The degree of LL.D. was conferred upon him by Kenyon Coll., 1868, Harv. Univ., 1877, and Yale Coll. and Johns Hopkins Univ., 1880. He was an honorary Vice-Pres. N. E. Hist. Gen. Soc., Boston; Corresponding sec. Ohio Hist. Soc., and Corresponding mem. of various other historical and literary societies of different States. He was made Senior Vice-Commander of the Military Order of the Loyal Legion; Commander of the Ohio Commandery of the same Order; the first President of the Society of the Army of West Virginia, and President of the 23d Regt., Ohio Volunteers' Association. Much of his time was devoted to benevolent and useful enterprises. He was president of the trustees of the "John F. Slater Education fund;" one of the trustees of the "Peabody Education fund;" president of the National Prison Reform Association; an active member of the National Conference of Corrections and Charities; a trustee of the Western Reserve University at Cleveland, O., of the Wesleyan University of Delaware, O., and of several other charitable and educational institutions.

Mrs. Hayes was noted for her devotion to wounded soldiers during the Civil War. The remaining "White House" employes (1900) of her day, mention her as the most charitable and estimable lady who ever occupied the White House within their remembrance. Her donations to the local poor were frequent and unknown. This the Compiler has taken pains to find out from an employe of the White House for quite two-score years. His praise of Mrs. Hayes is graphic and without stint. She d. at Fre-

- mont, O., June 25, 1889. They had 8 chil. (See *George Hayes and His Descendants*, 1884.)*
- b. Chloe⁵ Chandler, b. —.
- c. Isaac⁵ Chandler, b. in Enfield, June 24, 1743; d. in Windsor, Ct., July 10, 1791; m. Oct. 3, 1771, Anna Loomis, dau. of Reuben, of Windsor. He was a tanner, currier, and farmer; had 1 child (6th gen.).†
- d. Mehitabel⁵ Chandler, b. in Enfield, Dec. 17, 1744; d. Feb. 22, 1795; m. Nov. 29, 1764, Matthew,⁴ b. May 24, 1745, son of Matthew³ and Abigail (Wolcott) Keep, of Longmeadow. He m. (2d), June 9, 1797, Miriam, wid. of Capt. Ebenezer Colton. He d. Feb. 6, 1827; had 8 chil. (6th gen.).†
- e. Lieut. David⁵ Chandler, b. Sept. 24, 1747; d. in Enfield, Sept. 2, 1816; m. Mar. 5, 1772, Miriam Simonds, dau. of John and Miriam, of Enfield; farmer; lived on land owned by his gr.-father, in N. E. part of Enfield; mem. com. 1779, to buy clothing for soldiers and to look after their families; † highway surveyor, 1773; mem. sch. com., 1780-1, 1785; inspector of tobacco, 1804; resd. in Enfield; had 12 chil. (6th gen.).†
- f. Lydia⁵ Chandler, b. Oct. 23, 1749; m. Feb. 14, 1781, Isaac McCune; resd. near Brattleboro, Vt.; had 5 chil. (6th gen.).†
- g. John⁵ Chandler, b. Feb. 13, 1752; m. Achsah Terry; resd. in Sangersfield, N. Y., but moved; carp.; had 2 chil. (6th gen.).†
- h. Susanna⁵ Chandler, b. Feb. 3, 1754; m. 1790 (2d wife), Dea. Todd, of W. Springfield, Mass., where he d. She d. in Fredonia, N. Y.; had 3 chil. (6th gen.).†
- i. Henry⁵ Chandler, b. Feb. 20, 1756; d. at Bainbridge, N. Y., July 23, 1826; m. at Enfield, 1783, Penelope Terry; had 11 chil. (6th gen.).†
- j. Lovice⁵ Chandler, b. Aug. 14, 1758; m. Mar. 13, 1798, Lieut. Valentine Harris, both of Brattleboro, Vt.
- k. Nathaniel⁵ Chandler, b. June, 1760; d. in W. Brattleboro; m. Elizabeth Harris; carp.; served as enl. man, Rev. War; resd. in W. Brattleboro; had 10 chil. (6th gen.).†
- xiii. Mehitabel⁴ Chandler, 2d, b. June 23, 1720; d. June 12, 1744, unm., about 6 mos. after she was pub. to Jonathan Chapin, of Springfield, Mass., Dec. 8, 1743.

* The compilation of the descendants of Abigail⁵ Chandler has been made from the *Gen. Reg. of George Hayes of Windsor and His Descendants* (1884), as her record in the *Chandler Family Register* (1883) is probably incorrect. In that Register she is recorded as having d. unm. in Brattleboro, Vt., and her sis. Chloe⁵ is recorded as having m. Israel Smith, of So. Hadley, Mass., and the late Pres. Hayes's descent given in her line. The compiler of the Hayes register, Rev. Charles Wells Hayes, M. A., having informed the Compiler of this work that a gr.-gr.-son of Abigail⁵ Chandler, and gr.-son of Chloe⁶ Smith, who was a careful student of the genealogy of his family, supplied the data of Abigail⁵ Chandler's descent, it is taken for granted that the record in the Hayes Reg. is correct, and it has therefore been used. The compilation pertaining to the late ex-Pres. Hayes has been taken quite largely from Appleton's *American Cyclopaedia of Biography*.

† See *Chandler Fam. Reg.*

* Enfield t. r.; about £8,000 were disbursed by that town during the Rev. War.

- 13 Samuel³ Abbott, b. May 30, 1678, was progenitor of Lieut. John Abbott, of Rev. War, Holden, Mass.; of Col. Jervis, Maj. Chenery, and Capt. Meluel Abbott, of Holden; of Capt. Jason Abbott, of Boylston, Mass.; of Capt. Samuel Abbott, of Williamstown, Vt.; of Dr. Josiah Abbott, of Rindge, N. H.; of Dr. Alexander Abbott, of Kinderhook, N. Y.; of Hon. F. E. Warren, late Mayor of Cheyenne, twice Gov. of, and twice U. S. Senator from Wyo., and now serving; of Lt. Bicknell; of Frederick E. Abbott, Esq., att'y, of Worcester, Mass.; of Rev. B. H. Abbott, Carbondale, Pa.; of Major E. F. Abbott, Covington, Ky.; of Hon. L. F. Abbott, Bennington, Vt.; of Jonathan W. Abbott, Esq., Chicago, Ill.; of Dr. S. S. Abbott, Jefferson, Ill.; of Dr. F. A. Shotwell, Rogersville, Penn.; of Horace and Hon. E. A. Abbott, bros. and eminent business men, Baltimore, Md.; of J. H. Bradley and W. F. Pierce, successful business men, Chicago, Ill.; of Rev. C. L. Adams, Chelsea, Mich.; of Rev. A. M. Smith, Williamstown, Vt.; and of Maj. L. A. Abbott, U. S. A.. Compiler of this work, etc.
- 14 Mehitabel³ Abbott, b. Apr. 4, 1680; d. in Menotomy (Cambridge), Mass., Mar. 28, 1757; m. at Cambridge, June 11, 1701, Gershom⁴ Cutter, b. there June 1, 1679, son of Gershom³ and Lydia (Hall) Cutter; gr.-son of Richard² Cutter, and gr.-gr.-son of Samuel¹ (?) and Elizabeth Cutter, the latter of whom emigrated a wid. to N. E. abt. 1640, and settled at Cambridge. Mr. Cutter probably lived on the homestead at the "Foot of the Rocks," in that part of Cambridge which was called Menotomy, later Arlington, on the banks of the stream flowing from Lexington through Arlington into the Mystic River, a locality in which many of the Cutters long continued to live. He was probably a farmer. He was bapt. at Cambridge, May 10, 1702. She was admitted to ch. there, Feb. 15, 1708/9; acknowledged covenant at founding of 2d Precinct or Menotomy Ch., Sept. 9, 1739. In 1747 he and his friend and neighbor, Francis Locke, were fined 30s. each, by the Justice of the Peace at Watertown, Mass., for walking from Cambridge to Newton to attend ch. The legality of the proceedings was questioned by the Court of Sessions and the decision set aside. Gershom's descendants were of an inventive turn of mind, and very largely connected with mills of all sorts. There were also a goodly number of them militia officers. Had 12 chil. (4th gen.), b. in Cambridge, Middlesex Co., Mass.:
- i. Thomas⁴ Cutter, b. May 8, 1702; d. Oct. 25, 1727; admr. of his est. was granted his father, Gershom, husb., and his bro. Gershom, Jr., miller, Nov. 20, 1727; prob. n. m.
 - ii. Gershom⁴ Cutter, b. Jan. 13, 1703/4; d. Dec. 10, 1777; m. Feb. 13, 1728/9, Anna Fillebrown, b. Jan. 26, 1707/8, dau. of John and Sarah, of Cambridge; miller; resd. in Capt.

Perry's old house, "Under the Rocks," at Menotomy. She joined Cambridge ch., Apr. 11, 1725, and Menotomy ch. when founded, Sept. 9, 1739; had 11 chil. (5th gen.):

- a. Thomas⁵ Cutter, b. Jan. 9, 1730/1; d. previous to July 27, 1783; m. May 19, 1757, Hannah, b. Apr. 20, 1737, dau. of Samuel and Elizabeth (Spring) Whittemore, of Menotomy. She d. Oct. 8, 1775. He owned the cov., Menotomy ch., Dec. 10, 1758.
- b. Anna⁵ Cutter, b. Nov. 13, 1731; d. at W. Cambridge, Jan. 17, 1816; m. Feb. 1, 1753, Thomas, b. Oct. 29, 1729, son of Samuel and Elizabeth (Spring) Whittemore, of Menotomy. He d. Oct. 5, 1799. Both joined Menotomy ch., July 14, 1754.
- c. Gershom⁵ Cutter, b. Feb. 19, 1733/4; d. of apoplexy, at W. Cambridge, Apr. 20, 1804; m. Mar. 15, 1757, Rebecca Crosby, of Billerica, Mass. She d. Sept. 28, 1813, *ae.* 75 yrs.; resd. at "Foot of the Rocks," where he built a house, since demolished; owned a mill-privilege near his house where he built a mill for mfg. and sharpening edge tools in which he was largely engaged many yrs.; house was raided by British soldiers in retreat from Concord, 1775, furniture damaged and house set on fire, but was saved from being burned. A British soldier killed on his place was buried in the meadow about 40 rds. from the house; mem. Bapt. ch., Menotomy; was industrious and of good repute. His only son was a mechanic, of an inventive turn of mind. George Henry⁸ Cutter, a gr.-gr.-son, was a Lieut. in the Civil War.
- d. James⁵ Cutter, b. at Menotomy, Jan. 31, 1735/6; d. July 16, 1738.
- e. John⁵ Cutter, b. at Menotomy, Sept. 26, 1737; d. in Medford, Mass., Oct. 16, 1788; m. Jan. 24, 1765, Rebecca, dau. of Zachariah and Rebecca (Cutter) Hill, and gr.-dau. of Dea. John Cutter. She d. Apr. 16, 1826. He was a miller; resd. in Medford; owned a mill there, afterwards occupied by son Gershom. A gr.-gr.-dau., Louise Jane⁸ Cutter, b. in Medford, Aug. 15, 1835, was a "welcome contributor to the press." For one of her age she was unusually gifted as a writer of prose and poetry. She d. in Medford, Aug. 1, 1854, *ae.* 19 yrs. After her d. her writings were published in a book entitled "Cypress Leaves" (1856). His son John⁶ had an inventive turn of mind; was Capt. of Medford Light Inf.; his brother Stephen⁶ was Capt. of militia, 1812.
- f. Mehitable⁵ Cutter, b. Feb. 6, 1739/40;* d. at Menotomy, Nov. 29, 1750.
- g. James⁵ Cutter, b. Mar. "27-28," 1742; d. Apr. 13, 1790; m. June 10, 1768, Catherine, b. Mar. 6, 1745, dau. of Samuel

* Cambridge Rec.; but Feb. 20 according to Rev. Samuel Cook's rec.

George Abbott and His Descendants.

- and Mary (Hammond) Benjamin, of Waltham, Mass. She d. Feb. 12, 1818. They were dism. from ch. in Waltham to ch. in Rindge, N. H., Oct. 18, 1778; afterwards resd. at E. Jaffrey, N. H. He was a miller. Their rems. were intd. at E. Jaffrey Centre.
- h. Sarah⁵ Cutter, b. Sept. 27, 1744; d. —; m. July 20, 1762, Joshua Swan, of Menotomy. He was owner of a "furrier" store in E. Lexington, Mass.; was made a "state" prisoner while in France during the French Rev.
- i. Elizabeth⁵ Cutter, b. Jan. "18-20," 1747/8; d. in Menotomy, Nov. 28, 1750.
- j. Amos⁵ Cutter, b. Aug. 7, 1752; d. Dec. 21, 1753.
- k. Stephen⁵ Cutter, b. in Menotomy, Apr. 26, 1759; d. Apr. 13, 1816; m. at Medford, Oct. 8, 1776, Mary Meads. She d. at W. Cambridge, Aug. 17, 1836, *ae.* 83 yrs.; n. ch. "He was a miller by profession, and succeeded to the estate of his substantial kinsman, 'Minister' John Cutter [son of Dea. John], receiving not only the mill and water-privilege owned [1871] by Mr. Cyrus Cutter, on Mill St., Arlington, but also the venerable homestead now standing next above the Universalist Church. He died in this mansion." He was energetic and much interested in Bapt. ch., Menotomy. They were "Donors" of W. Cambridge Baptist Fund; remains intd. in tomb by north wall, old cemty., Cambridge; Thomas and Anna Russell's rems., their friends, were placed in the same receptacle; a tablet contains the following inscription:

Mr. Thos. Russell | died June 7, 1809, *Æ.* 58. | Mrs. Anna
Russell | died Jan. 17, 1819, *Æ.* 64 | Mr. Stephen Cutter |
died April 13, 1816, *Æ.* 66. | Mrs. Mary Cutter | died Aug.
17, 1836, *Æ.* 83. | Donors of the West Cambridge | Baptist
Fund.

"Here true friends together sleep,
There nev'r was friendship more sincere;
In love they lived, in faith they died,
And now we trust together are."

Mrs. Cutter, a mem. of the Bapt. ch., was a devoted Christian, and her life very useful.

- iii. George⁴ Cutter, b. Oct. 7, 1705; prob. d. before 1781; m. July 10, 1729, Jane, b. Aug. 7, 1706, dau. of Jonathan and Ruth (Wright) Butterfield, of Cambridge. He owned covenant, Cambridge ch., Mar. 1, 1730/1; she joined it Aug. 23, 1730. She joined Menotomy ch., Sept. 9, 1739; d. in Menotomy, May 7, 1776. He was evidently a man of "substance;" had 8 chil. (5th gen.), b. in Cambridge:
- a. Hannah⁵ Cutter, bapt. Mar. 1, 1729/30; d. y.
b. Jane⁵ Cutter, bapt. Jan. 17, 1730/1.

- c. George^s Cutter, bapt. Jan. 21, 1732/3; d. —; m. Oct. 21, 1756, Sarah Robbins, of Cambridge. He paid a marriage fee of a crown; joined Menotomy ch., July 3, 1757, and she, Sept. 28, 1760. He resd. when m., at Charlestown, Mass.
- d. Hannah^s Cutter, b. July 13, 1740; d. —; m. in Lancaster, Mass., Nov. 24, 1763 (?), Thomas Brooks.
- e. Isabell^s Cutter, b. Jan. 18, 1742; d. —; m. Mar. 7, 1784, William Webber, of Charlestown. She joined Menotomy ch., Dec. 30, 1770.
- f. Jonathan^s Cutter, b. Aug. 30, 1744; d. Aug. 19, 1747.
- g. Phebe^s Cutter, b. Mar. 12, 1747/8; joined Menotomy ch., Oct. 28, 1770.
- h. Jonathan^s Cutter, b. Oct. 6, 1749; d. Sept. 11, 1751.
- iv. Hannah⁺ Cutter, b. Dec. 29, 1707; d. —; m. Nov. 17, 1726, Thomas Emmons, of Cambridge; mem. Cambridge ch., Feb. 14, 1725/6.
- v. Mehitable⁺ Cutter, b. and bapt. Oct. 9, 1709; d. —; m. Aug. 28, 1735, Ephraim Winship, Jr., b. in Lexington, Mass., May 23, 1709. He joined Lexington ch., Apr. 4, 1736, and she, Cambridge ch., Jan. 14, 1728/9. They moved to New Marblehead (now Windham), Me., abt. 1740, where, owing to Indian depredations, they lived in the fort. May 14, 1756, he and Ezra Brown, with a guard of four men and four boys, started to work on Brown's land, about a mile away. When passing through a piece of woods, Winship and Brown, being about fifty yards ahead, were ambushed by about twenty Indians. Brown was instantly killed, Winship hit in the eye and arm, and both were scalped. A portion of the guard fled to the fort and gave the alarm. Among those who remained was the hero Gershom, eldest son of Ephraim Winship, then about twenty years of age, who courageously rushed upon the hostiles, who were more than thrice his number, and put them to flight. The Indians were led by their chief, Poland, who was shot and killed during their retreat through the woods, not having his body fully covered by the tree behind which he stood on one occasion. The Indians rushed in and secured the body of their chief, when the plucky settlers mortally wounded two more, and the Indians fled, taking with them their dead and wounded. They twice scalped Mr. Winship, gave him an ugly gash in the forehead with a battle-axe or hatchet, and left him for dead, but he recovered. At this time he was a widower, and, although his wounds left ugly-looking scars, he married and had 5 chil., having had by his first wife, 6. He d. in Windham, June 4, 1766, *ae.* 55 yrs. Two of the chil. by his first

- m., b. in Lexington, were: 1. Gershom⁵ Winship, b. May 10, 1736. 2. Mehitables⁵ Winship, b. July 28, 1738. (Hudson's *History of Lexington, Mass.*, 1868.)
- vi. Lydia⁴ Cutter, b. Mar. 23, 1711/12; d. —; m. June 14, 1735, John Whittmore. She joined Cambridge ch., Jan. 11, 1730/1.
- vii. Sarah⁴ Cutter, bapt. Oct. 31, 1714.
- viii. Richard⁴ Cutter, bapt. Jan. 22, 1716/17.
- ix. Nehemiah⁴ Cutter, bapt. at Medford, Apr. 14, 1717; d. Sept. 12, 1798, ae. 81 yrs.; m. July 17, 1739, Martha, b. Feb. 10, 1714/15, dau. of Samuel and Deborah (Wyeth) Bowman, of Cambridge. (Bond's *Genealogies of Watertown, Mass.*) She d. in Charlestown, July 1, 1790. Their rems. are intd. at Arlington. He was a farmer and tanner and lived in Menotomy on the site of the residence, 1811, of his gr.-son, Elijah Cutter, Arlington Ave., Cambridge; resd. in old age with his son Samuel, in Charlestown. (See *Cutter Fam. Reg.*) Both joined Cambridge ch., he Aug. 13, 1738, and she Dec. 30, 1739; and by letter, 2d precinct Menotomy ch., Jan. 28, 1753; had 11 chil. (5th gen.):
- a. Samuel⁵ Cutter, b. in Menotomy, May 17, 1740; d. —; m. Dec. 1, 1760, Hannah Hartwell, b. in Medford, —; bapt. at Menotomy, May 17, 1761, ae. 19 yrs. Both owned covenant there, May 10, 1761. He was a soldier in the French and Indian War; served on the northern frontier; resd. near his father in Menotomy; and the latter part of his life on the Neck at Charlestown. She d. Feb. 15, 1799, ae. 56 yrs.; rems. intd. at Arlington.
- b. Martha⁵ Cutter, b. Nov. 7, 1742; d. "of grief . . . the unhappy wife of John Luckis," June 7, 1772; m. Feb. 12, 1767, Henry "Luckis" (Lucas?), of Boston, Mass.
- c. Elizabeth⁵ Cutter, b. Feb. 14, 1743/4.
- d. Joseph⁵ Cutter, b. Sept. 21, 1745; d. Dec. 23, 1749.
- e. Lieut. William⁵ Cutter, b. Apr. 14, 1748; d. Oct. 9, 1788; m. at Weston, May 11, 1780, Ruth Harrington. Both joined Menotomy ch., Apr. 8, 1781.
- f. Sarah⁵ Cutter, b. Feb. 14, 1750; d. —; m. Jan. 26, 1773, James Foster, of Boston.
- g. Joseph⁵ Cutter, b. Dec. 23, 1751.
- h. Nehemiah⁵ Cutter, b. June 3, 1753; d. May 3, 1828; m. Oct. 30, 1781, Deborah, b. July 16, 1756, dau. of "Zechariah" and Rebecca (Cutter) Hill. She joined Menotomy ch., Jan. 6, 1782; d. May 28, 1824. He occupied his father's house and made copper nails by hand.
- i. Mehitables⁵ Cutter, b. Apr. 28, 1755; d. —; m. — Hopkins; m. (2d), — Perkins.

- j. Andrew⁵ Cutter, b. Feb. 9, 1757; d. in Menotomy, Jan. 8, 1794; m. July 15, 1779, Rebecca, dau. of Gershom and Rebecca (Crosby) Cutter.
- k. Daughter,⁵ b. Mar. 1, 1760; d. y.
- x. Isabell⁴ Cutter, bapt. Jan. 25, 1719/20; d. June 9, 1742; m. Jonathan Winship, of Lexington, Oct. 1, 1741. She joined Menotomy ch., June 22, 1740. He m. again and was the "father of the Brighton Winships."
- xi. Aaron⁴ Cutter, bapt. June 27, 1722; d. July 9, 1768, ae. 46 yrs.; m. Apr. 1, 1745 (?), Mary Moore, of Cambridge, who d. Sept. 27, 1793, ae. 70 yrs. He was much esteemed, a carrier by trade, and lived "Under the Rocks," at Menotomy, where both became mems. of ch., June 2, 1754. Their monument stands adjacent to the "Battle Monument" in Arlington cem., and has the following sentiment:

"Farewell, bright soul, a short farewell,
Till we shall unite again above;
Till we from bonds of clay released
Spring out and climb the shining road."

His will is dated Feb. 1, 1767. His wid., sons, Aaron and Gershom, Jr., and "a kinsman" are named as exrs.; had 10 chil. (5th gen.):

- a. Aaron⁵ Cutter, b. 1745 (?); d. Aug., 1775; m. Dec. 17, 1772, Abigail Bowman. She m. (2d), Dec. 24, 1776, Thomas Goodwin, of Charlestown.
- b. Mary⁵ Cutter, b. Oct. 22, 1746 (?); d. unm., May 11, 1809.
- c. Thomas⁵ Cutter, b. May 17, 1749; drowned Oct. 21, 1751.
- d. Lydia⁵ Cutter, b. Feb. 1, 1750; d. —; m. Jan. 21, 1773, John Bowers, of Cambridge.
- e. Thomas⁵ Cutter, 2d, b. Sept. 21, 1756; d. Feb., 1810; m. Oct. 15, 1780, Elizabeth Brown.
- f. Charles⁵ Cutter, b. Oct. 4, 1757; d. Dec. 12, 1840; m. Nov. 9, 1783, Sarah Robbins, who d. Feb. 9, 1840, ae. 84 yrs. He was a Rev. War pris.; mem. Bapt. ch., W. Cambridge.
- g. Isaac⁵ Cutter, b. July 17, 1760; d. in Medford, Sept. 14, 1819; m. July 23, 1783, Sarah, dau. of Moses Buckman, of Medford. She d. Mar. 19, 1833, ae. 71 yrs. He lived in Charlestown, near the new cem., Arlington; was mem. Bapt. ch., 2d precinct. About 1793 he moved to a farm on the canal, about a mile south of the Peter C. Brooks place, Medford; rems. intd. at Arlington.
- h. Amos⁵ Cutter, b. May 26, 1762; d. Sept. 27, 1818.
- i. Benjamin⁵ Cutter, b. Apr. 10, 1766; d. Sept. 26, 1812.
- j. Robert⁵ Cutter, b. June 25, 1768; d. 1808.
- xii. Thomas⁴ Cutter, bapt. Nov. 17, 1728 (compilation largely from *Cutter Fam. Reg.*)*

* The generations following the fifth will be found in the *Cutter Family Register*.

4

DEA. NEHEMIAH² ABBOTT (George¹) was probably b. in England, and remained there until about 1642, from which time he lived in Rowley, Essex Co., Mass., till about 1657, when he moved about seven miles to Ipswich, Mass., where he m. Mary How (Howe?), Dec. 14, 1659. (Essex Co., Mass., Court Rec.). After leaving the village of Ipswich he probably lived on a farm in Linebrook Parish, in N. W. Ipswich, near Rowley, and attended the Topsfield* ch., about nine miles from and midway between Rowley and Salem, Mass., by the highway. It is stated in the Ipswich Reg. of Deeds, i: p. 233, that "Nehemiah" Abbott was of Ipswich, Nov. 25, 1659; also that Nehemiah Abbott, an "inhabitant in the bds. of Ipswich," owned 50 acs. of



OLD CAPEN MANSE, † TOPSFIELD, MASS., 1664-1905.

land on the Merrimac, Nov. 24, 1659. ‡ His homestead seems from old records to have been in Linebrook Parish, and the births of his children, as well as those of the three succeeding generations, such as were probably ever recorded anywhere, are found in Ipswich.

* Topsfield is now an ideal New England country village, embowered by a variety of large, beautiful shade-trees, the elm predominating, which, with the level, well-kept roads, quaint old-fashioned houses and well-kept lawns, low cobble-stone walls overrun with woodbine, ivy, clematis and other trailing vines, together with its pretty, gradually rising green hills in the distance, dotted with fine farm buildings and other ideal environments, makes a beautiful rural picture hard to surpass.

† This ancient village parsonage, a quaint old building erected by Rev. Joseph Capen about 240 years ago, covering the period during which the Abbots attended the Topsfield ch., is about the only thing left with which they were associated in Topsfield in their day, and is the only one extant in that town built in its period for defence—a "garrison house" as well as a parsonage. It was here, doubtless, the family sought counsel and consolation during the witchcraft craze in 1692.

‡ This indicates, as his other brothers owned land on the Merrimac also, that their father, George¹ Abbott, owned more land than there is any record of.

The church records at Topsfield have their public baptisms up to about 1747, when the Linebrook Parish, or church, was established in the northwestern part of Ipswich, after which they were recorded there.

The first mention made in the Ipswich records of Mr. Abbott is the collection from him by Marshal Edward Crown, by direction of the selectmen, Oct. 12, 1657, of ten shillings for not observing their order "that all single persons that shall not dispose of themselves to service within one month shall forfeit 10^s. apiece." In 1665 he was allowed a single share in the distribution of land on Plum Island, Castle Neck and Hog Island;* also the same year, owing to a mistake in the division of Plum Island, etc., he was allowed 3 acs. in addition to what had already been assigned him "adjoining to Goodman How's farm."† In addition to 3 acs. of marsh land granted him by the town of Ipswich, and 2 acs. and a quarter, for which he paid the selectmen £4: 10s., he owned other land given him by his "father How."‡ In 1671 the selectmen allowed him "timber for a frame-house," which shows that probably previous to this he had lived in a log cabin.§

Thomas Abbott, Jr., and Nehemiah's bro. George, of Andover, Mass., deeded him on June 13, 1683, one "Ox gate" in the east end ox pasture at Rowley, which the three owned together, it having been deeded to them by his bro. Thomas, Sr. They gave their shares to Nehemiah, owing to the fact that he "hath had the least part" of Thomas's estate, "considering what disbursements hath been made thereupon and thereabouts for that benefit."|| He also sold a house and certain land in Rowley, probably at about the time he moved to Ipswich, to Thomas, Sr., which was afterwards given Nehemiah, George, and Thomas, Jr., by Thomas, Sr., in his will, the same property being afterwards, Nov. 25, 1669, deeded by them in the settlement of his estate to his widow, Dorothy, who was living at that time on the premises.¶ On Jan. 10, 1694/5, he bought in Ipswich of the committee "impowered to look after increachments and for selling of land," for £4: 5s., an acre and three quarters of land.**

* A single share was 3 acs.; a share and a half, 4½ acs., and a double share was 6 acs. The whole of Plum Island, Castle Neck and Hog Island amounted to 800 acs. of marsh, upland, etc. Twenty-eight had a double share each; 70 had a share and a half each, and 105 had a single share each, making 266 shares, which still left 2 acs. undivided.

† Ipswich Rec., i: pp. 263-6.

‡ *Ibid.*, ii: pp. 181-2.

§ *Ibid.*, i: p. 391.

|| Essex Co., Mass., Prob. Rec., xxii: p. 223.

¶ *Ibid.*, xxiii: p. 47.

** Ipswich Rec., ii: p. 57.

He was a "commoner" of Ipswich, 1664 and 1678, and was made a freeman May 19, 1669. Both he and his wife became mems. of the Topsfield ch., 1684, at which time there were 23 male and 26 female mems. in the Society.* He was chosen a dea. there Mar. 24, 1686,† and was assigned a seat "behind y^e pulpit Jan. 16, 1700, in the Meeting House then resently built."‡ He d. in Ipswich, Mar., 1706/7. Administration of his estate was granted his son, Nehemiah, "June 20, 1706/7." The inventory was made by John How, of Topsfield, and Abraham How, of Ipswich. It amounted to £181: 2s.; indebtedness £32: 11s. His widow received £40, and son Nehemiah, the only other heir, £80, the division being made June 5, 1710. The estate had largely been given to son Nehemiah before his father's death, which part was not included in the inventory.§

They had 4 chil. (3d gen.) b. in Ipswich, Essex Co., Mass.:||

15 Mary³ Abbott, b. Nov. 19, 1660; d. y. (Essex Co. Court rec.)

16 Nehemiah³ Abbott, b. prob. abt. 1662.

17 Mary³ Abbott, 2d, b. Nov. 1, 1665; d. Dec. 12, 1668 (Essex Co. Court rec.); *Abbot Reg.* (1847), has this name Mehitable, b. Nov., 1665; were possibly twins.

18 Mehitable³ Abbott, b. ———.

* Essex Inst. Hist. Coll.

† Felt's *Hist. of Ipswich, Mass.*, p. 172.

‡ *Hammitt Papers*, No. 1, Ipswich.

§ Essex, Mass., Prob. Rec., cccx: p. 243; and Salem Deeds.

|| They probably had other chil. who d. y., of whom there is no rec. Hardly a tablet is left in the Linebrook cem.: its hallowed ground, as the Compiler is informed, is neglected and used as a resort for live-stock, etc., which, if true, reflects on the public spirit of the neighborhood.

THIRD AND FOURTH GENERATIONS.

5

GEORGE³ ABBOTT (George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Jan. 28, 1658/9 (t. r.), and was m. there by Rev. Francis Dane, Sept. 13, 1689, to Elizabeth³ Ballard, of Andover, probably eldest dau. of Joseph² and Elizabeth (Phelps) Ballard, and gr.-dau. of William¹ Ballard, the 23d pioneer settler of Andover, and a large land-owner there. His sons, Joseph and John, were the first to start a fulling-mill in Andover, often mentioned in ancient records. Joseph² was constable, 1688. Timothy Ballard, Jr., son of Timothy and Sarah⁵ (Abbott, dau. of Zebadiah⁴) Ballard, owned the Ballard Mills at Ballard Vale, Andover, and was a large land-owner and wealthy man for his day. Ballard descendants elsewhere have been successful business men, manufacturers, etc.* Mrs. Abbott d. in Andover, May 6, 1706. There is no known record of her b., it probably having been destroyed in one of the early Indian raids on Andover, or lost at an early day.

George³ m. (2d), July 21, 1707, Hannah Estey, of Topsfield, Essex Co., Mass., b. there 1667, dau. of Isaac and Mary (Town) Estey, cooper, of Topsfield, and gr.-dau. of Jeffrey Estey, who first bought land in Salem, Mass., 1636, and afterwards moved to Long Island and settled at Southold, then Huntington and Little Neck, where he d. Jan. 4, 1657. Mary Estey, mother of Mrs. Abbott, a woman of "sound judgment and exalted Christian character," was executed at Salem for witchcraft, Sept. 22, 1692.† Mr. Abbott d. in Andover, Jan. 24, 1724, ae. 65 yrs. His wid., Hannah, d. in Topsfield, Nov. 5, 1741, where she had lived for several years during her widowhood, with her cousin, John Perkins, and wife. He is mentioned in her will as her exr., to whom and his wife she gave her bed and bedding and all other movable property, with all that was due her from her stepson, Uriah Abbott, by virtue of a bond under said Abbott's hand and seal, dated Nov. 24, 1724.‡

* Bailey's *Hist. Sketches of Andover, Mass.*; Data of C. H. Abbott : t. r., etc.

† Topsfield Hist. Soc. Coll., v. 1899; Data of C. H. Abbott, Andover : t. r., etc.

‡ Salem, Mass., Prob. Rec., cccxxiv : p. 619.

Mr. Abbott was a farmer and shoemaker, and lived in Andover. His father gave him, before his d. 16 acs. of upland, probably opposite and east across the road from the homestead, on which he built a house during his father's life. The vacant site is now probably a part of the Kittredge estate. He also received from his father's estate, when divided, two pieces of meadow land, live-stock, household effects, etc. He sold his bro., Obed, of Salem, Nov. 9, 1723, for £60, certain land (amount not stated) in Andover, partly joining Ephraim Farnum's and John Morton's land.* Oct. 25, 1723, "for and in consideration of the Parentall Love good will & affection which he hath and doth bear unto his second son, Uriah Abbott" of Andover, shoemaker, "& for divers other good causes & considerations," he sold his "dutiful son" the house where he then dwelt, and "the new barn & half the orchard, fruit & soil"; also a small piece of "Plow Land lying westerly of said barn and joining the place of John Farnum, Sr., John Farnum, Jr.," of Andover; all the "Land at woodchuck Hill" except 10 acs. on the easterly side; and another piece of land known as "Dear Seller Swamp," containing about 6 acs., being a part of George² Abbott's share in the second division of Andover common land.† There were in his day so many Abbots in Andover bearing his given name, that it is impracticable to separate their official town records.

His will, dated Oct. 1, 1724, was probated Dec. 7, 1724, and his son, Uriah, is named as exr. After providing for his wid., Hannah, he made the following bequests: To son George £5; to Jacob £15; to Moses £5; and to Peter £10, which together with what had already been given them was their share: to son Obed a ten and a five acre piece of upland and meadow, and two other pieces of land (amount not stated), all variously located: to daus. Sarah and Hannah, £25 each, etc., and the use of the house as long as they remained single: to gr.-dau. Elizabeth Foster, dau. of Elizabeth, decd., 20s.‡ The balance of the estate was given to Uriah.

He had 9 chil. (4th gen.), b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass.:

19 George⁴ Abbott, b. July 28, 1691.

20 Uriah⁴ Abbott, b. Nov. 20, 1692.

21 Capt. Jacob⁴ Abbott, b. Mar. 19, 1694; d. at W. Brookfield, Mass., Apr. 22, 1771; m. May 1, 1722, Ruth, b. Mar. 9, 1704, dau. of

* Salem, Mass., Deeds, xlv: p. 20.

‡ Salem, Mass., Prob. Rec., cccxv: p. 153.

† *Ibid.*, xlv: p. 172.

Ephraim and Hannah (Eames) Foster, and sister of Dea. David, who m. Capt. Abbott's sister Elizabeth, all of Andover; carp. and prosperous farmer; settled in W. Brookfield, 1720; first bought 60 acs. of land there for £60, Jan. 17, 1721 (Springfield, Mass., Deeds); served in French and Indian War, 1752-3; Capt. of a Co. which marched Aug. 9, 1757, to the relief of Ft. William Henry, the garrison being massacred; also in French and Indian War, 1758; mem. com. in Brookfield, Jan. 31, 1754, to bargain with Seth Banister for land on which to build a meeting-house when the parish voted to build one; signed petition to G. C. protesting against the division of first parish, Brookfield, 1754 (t. r.); will dated Sept. 27, 1770; prob. May 20 (?), 1771; wife Ruth, and Nathan Gilbert, mentioned as exrs.; willed wife £120, half his land and buildings, household effects, and movables (except farm tools, notes, and bonds), pew in ch., etc.; to Nathan Gilbert, farm tools, live-stock, notes, bonds, etc., not otherwise disposed of; to Jemima "Kindrick" £6 (?): 13s.: 5d., when of age or at m. His wid. prob. d. 1772; inven. of her est. dated Oct. 3, 1772; willed John, Aaron, Moses, and Joshua Foster (prob. her bros.) each £38: 18s., and the heirs of Hannah Stiles (prob. her sister) £38: 18s.* Capt. Abbott's remains are intd. in the old cem. now unused, neglected, and overrun with vines, weeds, etc., in W. Brookfield. There are four graves side by side in his lot, but only one stone, on which it is stated he d. without issue; it has the following epitaph:

"From torturing pains and anxious cares
he rests where Jesus lay.
Go live for God and waite to see
the resurrection day."

The town rec., deeds, etc., show him to have been a man of wealth, standing and influence. He was unusually generous to his nieces and nephews, deeding half of his real estate, 1747, to his nephew, Jonathan⁵ Abbott, of Brookfield, son of Obed,⁴ of Bedford, Mass. He sold his home farm, 1770, to Nathaniel Gilbert, yeo., of Brookfield, for £400, including the "mansion house," other buildings, etc., reserving a half interest for the use of his wid. during life. Joshua Dodge was his next neighbor to the north.†

- 22 Elizabeth⁴ Abbott, b. Nov. 5, 1695; d. Dec. 1, 1715; m. at Andover, Nov. 25, 1714, Dea. David, of Andover, son of Ephraim and Hannah (Eames, dau. of Robert) Foster, of Andover. He m. (2d), Aug. 20, 1716, Lydia Farnum, of Andover, who d. Mar. 21, 1745. He m. (3d), Sept. 17, 1748, Judith Norton, and d. in Andover, June 17, 1759. His will is dated Oct. 22, 1745; heirs mentioned are wid. Judith, daus. Elizabeth Stiles, Ruth Foster, Mehitable Andrews, and Rebekah Foster; son-in-law Benjamin Porter, and gr.-son David

* Worcester Mass., Prob. Rec.

† Worcester, Mass. Deeds, lxx: p. 178.

Foster Porter, to whom he gave his gun and sword; had 1 child (5th gen.): 1. Elizabeth⁵ Foster, b. —; m. Jan. 11, 1739, Benjamin Stiles, of Boxford. (*Foster Gen. Reg.*) Elizabeth⁵ is mentioned in her gr.-father's (George³ Abbott) will.

23 Obed⁴ Abbott, b. Mar. 16, 1696/7.

24 Moses⁴ Abbott, b. Feb. 14, 1698.

25 Peter⁴ Abbott, b. July 27, 1701.

26 Sarah⁴ Abbott, b. Mar. 17, 1702/3; m. in Andover by "Mr. John Barnard" to Dea. Comfort³ Barnes, Sept. 6, 1728, son of Thomas² and Mary (Howe, dau. of Samuel and Martha, of Sudbury, Mass.) Barnes, of Brookfield, who held in all, by grant and purchase, 1,100 acs. of land in Brookfield, and late in life lived with his son, Comfort, north of Ditch meadow swamp, near Jonathan Nye's house, in what is now New Braintree, Mass.; and gr.-son of Thomas¹ and Abigail (Goodnow, dau. of Thomas, of Sudbury) Barnes, who came to Mass. in the *Speedwell*, May, 1656, and bought land in Marlboro, 1663, where he d., 1679.* Dea. Barnes recd. a grant of land of 60 acs., 1718, which together with other land amounted in all to 163 acs. He d. in No. Brookfield, Jan. 17, 1747; had 11 chil. (5th gen.), b. in No. Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass.:

i. Huldah⁵ Barnes, b. June 11, 1729.

ii. Joseph⁵ Barnes, b. Nov. 21, 1730; d. at Western (now Warren, Mass.), Mar. 25, 1826; m. Dec. 8, 1755, Susannah Cannon; m. (2d), Elizabeth —. He was the first white person b. on any part of the territory now within the limits of New Braintree (Hardwick, Mass., t. r.); had 12 chil. (6th gen.), b. in New Braintree: 1. Sarah⁶ Barnes, b. Nov. 7, 1756. 2. Lucy⁶ Barnes, b. Apr. 12, 1758. 3. Pamela⁶ Barnes, b. Sept. 2, 1760; d. y. 4. Pamela⁶ Barnes, 2d, b. May 22, 1762; m. May 26, 1784, John Thompson. 5. Lydia⁶ Barnes, b. Nov. 7, 1763. 6. Comfort⁶ Barnes, b. Mar. 13, 1765; m. 1792, Polly Sturtevant. 7. Joel⁶ Barnes, b. Oct. 21, 1767; d. y. 8. Othniel⁶ Barnes, b. Aug. 5, 1769. 9. Joseph⁶ Barnes, b. Feb. 10, 1771. 10. Susannah⁶ Barnes, b. Aug. 5, 1773. 11. Nancy⁶ Barnes (by 2d wife), b. Feb. 5, 1776. 12. John⁶ Barnes, b. July 5, 1778.

iii. Elizabeth⁵ Barnes, b. July 27, 1732; m. Dec. 12, 1751, Luke Gilbert.

iv. Lydia⁵ Barnes, b. Jan. 7, 1734.

v. Sarah⁵ Barnes, b. Oct. 31, 1735; m. Oct. 21, 1755, Moses Bragg.

vi. Comfort⁵ Barnes, b. Apr. 3, 1737; served in the second French and Indian War.

* Temple's *Hist. No. Brookfield, Mass.*

- vii. Mary⁵ Barnes, b. Dec. 25, 1738; m. 1762, James Brown.
- viii. Hannah⁵ Barnes, b. Aug. 24, 1740; m. Jan. 14, 1761, Thaddeus Cutler; had 4 chil.
- ix. John⁵ Barnes, b. May 11, 1742.
- x. Moses⁵ Barnes, b. twin, Aug. 18, 1744.
- xi. Miriam⁵ Barnes, b. twin, Aug. 18, 1744; m. 1765, Moses Gilbert.*
- 27 Hannah⁴ Abbott, b. Apr. 16, 1706; m. in Andover, Aug. 30, 1727, David Gilbert, b. at No. Brookfield, Feb. 19, 1706. 2d son of Capt. Thomas and Martha, of No. Brookfield, and bro. of Bathsheba who m. Hannah's bro. Moses. David served as priv. in the French and Indian War in Capt. Daniel Brewer's Concord Co., July 10 to Dec. 31, 1756; also as priv., 1758, in Capt. Sylvester Walker's Co., of Brookfield; † had 9 chil. (5th gen.), b. in No. Brookfield, Mass.:
- i. Bathsheba⁵ Gilbert, b. Mar. 28, 1730.
 - ii. Solomon⁵ Gilbert, b. Jan. 25, 1732.
 - iii. Ruth⁵ Gilbert, b. Dec. 2, 1734; d. Mar. 1, 1748.
 - iv. David⁵ Gilbert, b. June 30, 1736.
 - v. Jedediah⁵ Gilbert, b. Sept. 9, 1738; m. 1664, Margaret Watt, of Brookfield; had 8 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Brookfield: 1. Amos⁶ Gilbert, b. Nov. 21, 1764. 2. Abigail⁶ Gilbert, b. Sept. 14, 1767. 3. Frederick⁶ Gilbert, b. Dec. 24, 1768. 4. Jacob⁶ Gilbert, b. Mar. 21, 1771. 5. Roxana⁶ Gilbert, b. Aug. 8, 1773. 6. Rebecca⁶ Gilbert, b. July 3, 1775. 7. Bathsheba⁶ Gilbert, b. June 24, 1777. 8. Jedediah⁶ Gilbert, b. Aug. 21, 1779.
 - vi. Moses⁵ Gilbert, b. Sept. 14, 1740; d. Nov. 14, 1742.
 - vii. Hannah⁵ Gilbert, b. Feb. 5, 1742.
 - viii. Moses⁵ Gilbert, 2d, b. Apr. 25, 1745.
 - ix. Hulda⁵ Gilbert, b. Feb. 23, 1747.

7

JOHN³ ABBOTT (George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Aug. 26, 1662, and m. Jemima ——.‡ He was a husbandman, carpenter, and mill-wright, and one of the most prosperous financially of any of the descendants in the third generation. In the division of his father's estate he received the homestead, a part of the

* The data for the compilation of Sarah⁴ and Hannah⁴ Abbott's families have been obtained from the Brookfield t. r. and Temple's *Hist. of No. Brookfield, Mass.*

† Temple's *Hist. of No. Brookfield.*

‡ There were two gr.-daus. of Nicholas Holt, of England, one of the first settlers of Andover, named Jemima. One, a dau. of Thomas and Mary (Holt) Johnson, was b. in Andover, Jan 1, 1678, and the other, dau. of Robert and Hannah (Holt) Gray, was b. in Salem, Dec. 23, 1672; which, if either, m. John Abbott is not known: it was probably one or the other, as he had daus. named Mary, Hannah and Sarah, the latter also being the name of one of Nicholas Holt's daus. Robert Gray finally lived in Andover.

orchard and house, except that part reserved for his mother, together with certain pieces of land variously situated in Andover, and a goodly amount of live-stock and movables. He probably remained there until about 34 yrs. of age, when he moved to Sudbury, Mass., where all his children were b., and about 1712 to Watertown, Mass.

On June 20, 1696, he bought of Benjamin Chadwick, of Sudbury, for £140, about 80 acs. of upland and meadow in Sudbury, with a house, barn, and orchard thereon, which was probably his home, together with all the rights of the commons, and rights of land "not yet divided";* also of Obadiah Wood, husb., of Sudbury, Feb. 4, 1702, for £15, about 8 acs.;† of Daniel Dean, Sr., of Concord, Mass., yeo., Jan. 16, 1705/6, for £75, about 140 acs. of upland and meadow in the south part of Concord;‡ and of Jonathan Belcher, of Boston, mer., and others, on Oct. 9, 1710, for £305 : 8s., one corn mill and fulling mill on the Charles River in Watertown, two houses near the mills (one of which was probably his home after moving to Watertown), about 2 acs. of land on which these various buildings stood, and about 12 acs. of upland near the mills, bounded northerly by the country road leading to Sudbury, etc.§ The mill property, houses, and land sold in the settlement of his est., 1772, for £568.¶ He sold to Obadiah Wood, of Sudbury, Feb. 4, 1702, for £10, about 5 acs. of land bought of Benjamin Chamberlin, in Sudbury;¶ to James Reid, of Sudbury, Mar. 19, 1707, "for and in consideration of a valuable sum of money," half of his "Town right" in the "Common Lands and Meadows" in Sudbury;*** to Benjamin Gearfield, (?) May 8, 1713, for £28, about 28 acs. of swamp and upland in Watertown, bounded south by the Charles River, etc.;†† and to Thomas Barney, Jr., of Sudbury, June 30, 1714, for £220, about 80 acs., and the buildings thereon, which was probably his homestead, lying northerly of Samuel Abbott's place in Sudbury, and joining it.‡‡

In Jan., 1713/14, he was a mem. of a com. in Watertown, for building a bridge over the Charles River, and was tithingman there, 1717/18. He owned and occupied the land between Mill Creek and the river. He d. in Watertown, Mar. 24, 1718, ae. 55 yrs. Administration of his estate was granted his wid., Jemima, Apr., 1718, which inventoried for about £997 : 1s., a goodly estate for that

* E. Cambridge, Mass., Deeds, xii : p. 396.

† *Ibid.*, xv : p. 309.

‡ *Ibid.*, xxxi : p. 478.

** *Ibid.*, xvi : p. 390.

‡‡ *Ibid.*, xxxviii : p. 473.

† *Ibid.*, xv : p. 308.

§ *Ibid.*, xvi : p. 163.

¶ *Ibid.*, xvi : p. 49.

†† *Ibid.*, xvi : p. 630.

day. It consisted principally of 156 acs. of land, variously located in Watertown, Sudbury, and elsewhere, two houses and a grist-mill. He was selectman in Sudbury, 1702-3; tithingman, 1702, and constable, 1706-7. No complete record has been obtained of town offices held by him in Andover or Watertown. His wid. m. John Beeks before 1721, and d. Mar. 4, 1754. Her will, dated May 28, 1747, was proved Mar. 18, 1754. The heirs mentioned are Jemima Norcross, Hannah Candee (Cady?) and the chil. of dau. Mary Wheeler. (Cambridge, Mass., Probate Rec.).

Had 5 chil. (4th gen.), b. in Sudbury, Middlesex Co., Mass.:

28 Jemima⁴ Abbott, b. Oct. 10, 1699; m. in Watertown, Dec. 12, 1717, Nathaniel,⁴ b. Dec. 20, 1695, son of Nathaniel³ and Susannah (dau. of Dr. Shattuck) Norcross, of Watertown: gr.-son of Richard² and Mary (Brooks) Norcross, and gr.-gr.-son of Jeremiah¹ Norcross, the emigrant, who settled in Watertown as early as 1642, where he was a large proprietor, owning a homestead and twelve other lots of land. He was admitted freeman Feb., 1642/3, and was selectman 1649. He is often mentioned as "Mr. Norcross," a title given to but few in that day. His son, Nathaniel,² a minister, was called to Lancaster, now Nashua, N. H., upon the first attempt to organize a ch. there, but remained only a short time, and probably soon returned to England. His bro. Richard was the first schoolmaster mentioned in the town records, being chosen Jan. 11, 1650/1; he is said to have been the only one for 20 yrs., and was teacher as late as Nov., 1687. He taught Latin, English, and writing for £30 a year.* Mr. Norcross was a husbandman, and lived in Watertown; d. there Apr. 19, 1749; had 13 chil. (5th gen.), b. in Watertown, Middlesex Co., Mass.:

- i. Jemima⁵ Norcross, b. May 24, 1720; d. —; m. Apr. 20, 1741, Eliphalet Robbins, of Newton, Mass.
- ii. Nathaniel⁵ Norcross, b. Mar. 6, 1722; d. y.
- iii. Susanna⁵ Norcross, b. Apr. 9, 1724; d. y.
- iv. Uriah⁵ Norcross, b. Oct. 20, 1726; d. y.
- v. Nathaniel⁵ Norcross, 2d, b. June 25, 1727; d. at sea, Aug. 5, 1744.
- vi. Josiah⁵ Norcross, b. Oct. 13, 1728; d. y.
- vii. Mary⁵ Norcross, b. Aug. 29, 1730; d. —; m. David Robbins, of Lancaster.
- viii. Uriah⁵ Norcross, 2d, b. July 23, 1732; d. —; m. 1754, Marcy, dau. of Joseph Watts, of Boston; m. (2d), July 24, 1779, Abigail Dinsdate; had 9 chil. (6th gen.):

* Bond's *Gen. of Watertown*, and *MSS. Rec. of the Norcross Fam.*, i: 1882, Library N. E. Hist. Gen. Soc., Boston.

- a. Marcy⁶ Norcross, b. Mar. 3, 1755; d. 1836, ae. 81 yrs.; m. 1776, Nathaniel Clark, of Rockingham, Vt.
 - b. Mary⁶ Norcross, b. Dec. 22, 1757.
 - c. Joseph Watts⁶ Norcross, b. Aug. 4, 1760; m. Jan. 29, 1784, Jane Truman. He was a sailor; tradition says a shark took him from a wreck at sea, 1789.
 - d. Hannah⁶ Norcross, b. July 16, 1762; m. Aug. 10, 1781, John Gordon; m. (2d), Asa Warren, of Boston.
 - e. Uriah⁶ Norcross, b. Jan. 9, 1765.
 - f. William⁶ Norcross, b. Mar. 25, 1767.
 - g. Nathaniel⁶ Norcross, b. July 22, 1769; d. June 17, 1828: m. June 12, 1791, Judith Day, of Gloucester, Mass.; resd. in Boston.
 - h. Elisha P.⁶ Norcross, b. Nov. 25, 1776; d. in N. Y. City, Nov. 25, 1846; m. May 7, 1797, Polly Holman, b. Feb. 19, 1779. He m. (2d), Mar. 1, 1822, Margaret Miller Armin (?), b. Mar. 7, 1799; she d. Oct. 20, 1876. He was marshal, N. Y. City, "many years."
 - i. Rebecca⁶ Norcross, b. —; d. —; m. Jonas Wood, of Acton, Mass.
- ix. Josiah⁵ Norcross, 2d, b. 1734; d. Dec. 13, 1801, ae. 67 yrs.; m. June 6, 1757, Elizabeth, gr.-dau. of Joseph and Sarah (Norcross) Child; she d. July 30, 1801. A descendant in the 8th gen., Samuel T.⁸ Norcross, b. Sept. 5, 1834, resd. in the West, where he accumulated considerable means, but failing health obliged him to return East. While *en route*, Jan. 16, 1857, he was taken ill, and induced by a stranger to leave the train at night under the pretense of going to a lodging-house, was murdered. His murderer was afterwards arrested, tried and executed. Josiah resd. in Green st., Boston.
- x. Mercy⁵ Norcross, b. —; d. —; m. John Stratton, of Cambridge, Mass.
 - xi. Asa⁵ Norcross, b. Mar. 9, 1740; d. 1830, ae. 90 yrs.; m. Apr. 30, 1760, Elizabeth Greenwood; m. (2d), Nov. 10, 1774, Elizabeth Fairbanks, of Medway, Mass., b. Aug. 11, 1749; resd. in Dublin, N. H., and Holliston, Mass.
 - xii. Nehemiah⁵ Norcross, b. Feb., 1742; d. —; m. 1763 (?), Ruth —; resd. in Charlestown, Mass.
 - xiii. Susannah⁵ Norcross, b. July 27, 1746; d. —; m. Oct. 10, 1765, Jonathan Whitney, of Watertown, Mass.
- 29** John⁴ Abbott, b. Oct. 3, 1701.
- 30** Mary⁴ Abbott, b. Sept. 10, 1704; m. Nathan Wheeler, cooper, of Boston.
- 31** Sarah⁴ Abbott, b. Feb. 1, 1706/7; m. in Watertown, Mar. 19, 1723/4. Nathaniel Williams, of Cambridge.

- 32 Hannah⁴ Abbott, b. July, 1710; m. in Watertown, May 6, 1729, John Cady, of Tolland, Ct., b. in Groton, Mass., Aug. 7, 1699. Tradition is they had 4 chil. (5th gen.): 1. Asahel⁵ Cady, b. ——. 2. Nahum⁵ Cady, b. ——. 3. Amos⁵ Cady, b. ——. 4. Hannah⁵ Cady, b. ——; m. William Shurtleff, b. Nov., 1753.*

9

DEA. NEHEMIAH³ ABBOTT (George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., July 20, 1667, and was m. there Apr. 6, 1691, by Capt. Jonathan Danforth, to Abigail, b. Aug. 29, 1669, dau. of John and Mary (Osgood) Lovejoy, who were m. in Ipswich, Mass., by Mr. Simons, Jan. (June?) 1, 1651, she being b. in Eng., dau. of Christopher and Margery Osgood, who came from there in the ship *Mary and John*, 1634, and settled in Ipswich (*Porter Gen. Reg.*). Deacon and Mrs. Abbott both d. in Andover where they had always lived, on their homestead of 160 acs., about three miles westerly from the Theol. Sem. Campus, he Sept. 16, 1750, ae. 83, and she May 21, 1747 (t. r.), ae. 77 yrs.

He was the most successful in life as a whole, of any of the descendants in the third generation. He received in the division of his father's estate, 80 acs. of upland, some meadow land, live-stock and household effects, to which he added from time to time by trading in land, etc., until for that day he was prosperous. He was Corporal in the Colonial Militia, 1707; tithingman, 1693/4, 1698/9; fence-viewer, 1695; selectman, 1704/5, 1712/13, 1715/16, 1721/2, 1722/3; t. m. mod., Oct. 11, 1720, Sept. 26, 1722, May 4, 1723; highway surveyor, 1716, 1717/18; mem. com. for locating the South ch., Nov. 29, 1707; treas., 1707; mem. proprietors' com. for allotting land 320 times or more; mem. prop. com., Sept. 13, 1718, to defend them at the Inferior Court, Newbury, Mass. . . . "and so from court to court"; mem. com. to draw up a plan "for y^e s^d Towns safety in improving their part of the said fifty Thousand pounds Loan of Bills of credit," granted the town as per act of the G. C.; mem. com. to make a levy of £60 on the town to defray current expenses of the town for the year 17—; mem. com. to agree with Jonathan Abbott for a road through his premises, 1726/7; and was representative to the G. C., 1717-18-19-20, 1726. He was one of the original 14 male mems. and founders of the South ch., Andover, 1709, and was chosen dea.,

* Bond's *Gens. of Watertown*, and *MSS. Recs. of the Norcross Fam.*, i: 1882, N. E. Hist. Gen. Soc., Boston, Mass.

Sept. 22, 1720, which office he held till his death, about 30 yrs. He is mentioned in the Salem deeds as husbandman, yeoman, "gent.," etc. "He was highly esteemed for his Christian virtues."*

Among his many sales of real estate he sold to John Osgood, of Andover, tanner, May 14, 1716, for £16, about 4 acs. and 28 rods of land, belonging to his father's estate, lying on the north of Lt. John Osgood's land on the west of "y^e great hill," etc.; † also to Lt. Osgood, Dec. 13, 17—, five pieces of land (about 12 acres) as laid out to George² Abbott, drummer, decd. ‡ On Oct. 15, 1747, he gave his son Zebadiah, the homestead and all other lands, etc., he then owned in Andover, in consideration of a bond for £1,000. It contained 160 acs., bounded on the east by Shawsheen River, on the north by land of Benjamin Abbot, Thomas Abbott, and Thomas Dunn, on the west by John Foster, John —, and Zebadiah Johnson, and on the south by Timothy Ballard's. None of the buildings are now extant. His common lands in "Merrimac woods," near and on "Wood Hill" and all that lay near Tewksbury line were also included. The deed was recorded Feb. 13, 1752. §

"William Lovejoy, bro. of Abigail, settled in the So. Precinct, Andover, and was one of the first deas. of the South ch., 1711. There were 60 mems. of this name on the lists of the South ch. before the W. Parish was set off. The name has been perpetuated chiefly in the So. and W. Parishes. The families there have been among the good yeomanry, upholders of order, sobriety, and religion. Among the conspicuous names of the family are Capt. Nathaniel Lovejoy, of the Rev. War period, and his son, Gen. Nathaniel Lovejoy, a grad. of Harv. Coll., 1766, trader at No. Andover, and Capt. William Lovejoy, of So. Andover. Among those who left Andover and located elsewhere were Dea. William R. Lovejoy, E. Boston, and Joseph Lovejoy, founder of the firm of Lovejoy & Sons, carpet merchants, Boston." (Bailey's *Hist. Sketches of Andover, Mass.*, 1888.)

From Dea. Nehemiah Abbott, and especially through his children, Nehemiah, Abiel, and Abigail, came many distinguished descendants who have been honored by the most illustrious persons of their period both in Europe and America.

Had 7 chil. (4th gen.), b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass.:

- 33** Nehemiah⁴ Abbott, b. June 19, 1692. From this line sprang the five distinguished bros., Hon. Abbott Lawrence, mer., Boston, M. C., Minister to the Court of St. James, Eng., philanthropist, one of the founders of Lawrence, Mass., etc.; Hon. Luther Lawrence, lawyer, mayor of Lowell, Mass., etc.; William Lawrence, mer., Boston, who endowed Lawrence Acad., Groton, Mass., etc.; Amos Lawrence,

* Bailey's *Hist. Sketches of Andover, Mass.*, 1888: t. r., etc.

† Salem Deeds, xxxviii: p. 245.

‡ *Ibid.*, xl: p. 72.

§ *Ibid.*, xcvi: p. 212.

- mer., philanthropist, etc., Boston; Samuel Lawrence, one of the founders of Lawrence, and their illustrious descendants too numerous to mention; also Amos⁷ Abbott, M. C., of Andover; Nehemiah⁷ Abbott, M. C., mayor of Belfast, Me., etc.; Rev. Abiel H.⁸ Abbott, Bp. of the Northern Conf. M. E. ch. of Minn., and his two daus., one of whom m. Hon. William Lochran, late Com. of Pensions, etc., and the other, Hon. D. N. Mercer, M. C., of Omaha, Neb.; Prof. Alexander H.⁸ Abbott, owner and prin. of the Boys' Sch., Farmington, Me.; Capt. A. T.⁸ Abbott, U. S. A.; Rev. H. B.⁷ Abbott, of Waterville, Me.; H. S.⁹ Abbott, lawyer, St. Louis, Mo., and Minneapolis, Minn.; Gen. S. C. Belcher, of Me.; Dr. S. W.⁸ Abbott, Sec. Mass. State Bd. of Health, Boston; Capt. Samuel⁷ Abbott, Woburn, Mass.; Col. Benjamin⁷ Abbott, Andover; Hon. A. B.⁹ Abbott, Glens Falls, N. Y.; Hon. A. A.⁸ Abbott, Peabody, Mass.; Rt. Rev. William Lawrence, Bp. of Mass., etc.
- 34 Abiel⁴ Abbott, b. Aug. 10, 1693; m. Abigail Grant, of E. Windsor, Ct., whose bro. was a lineal antecedent of Gen. U. S. Grant. Their dau., Abigail,⁵ m. Hon. William Wolcott, of E. Windsor, and their dau., Abigail,⁶ m. Hon. Oliver Ellsworth, Gov., U. S. Senator from and Chief Justice of Ct., the illustrious 3d Chief Justice of the U. S. during Gen. Washington's admn., and Minister to the Court of Napoleon I during his reign. From this union there sprang many distinguished persons, including Gov. W. W.⁷ Ellsworth, of Ct., and his twin bro., Henry Leavitt,⁷ U. S. Com. of Patents; Delia Ellsworth, who m. Hon. T. S. Williams, Chief Justice of Ct.; Maj. Martin Ellsworth, Windsor, Ct.; Frances Ellsworth, who m. Hon. Joseph Wood, Stamford, Ct.; Maj. Abiel Wolcott, So. Windsor, Ct., etc.
- 35 Zebadiah⁴ Abbott, b. Apr. 6, 1695. Among his descendants are Lieut. Nehemiah⁵ Abbott, of the Rev. War, trustee of Phillips Acad., Andover, and his son, Capt. Nehemiah⁶ Abbott, whose est. (or Dea. Nehemiah³ Abbott's est., transmitted and added to by descendants) founded, through his wife, Sarah, the Abbot Female Acad., Andover; Dea. Zebadiah⁵ Abbott, trader, Andover, etc.; Capt. (sea) Hermon Parker, the shipwrecked hero of Mobile, Ala.; A. N. and J. H. Osgood, Pembroke, N. H.; Capt. J. M. Stanyan, Milford, N. H.; Rev. E. F.⁷ Abbott, Congl. clerg.; J. H. Flint, banker, Andover; *William⁷* and Capt. *Geo.⁷ Abbott*, Andover; Col. C. A. Wood, lawyer, Solomon City, Idaho; J. A. Wood, M. D., N. Y. City; Rev. W. C. Wood, Boston; Hon. *G. A. Marden*, Lowell, Mass.; Revs. *Amos⁸* and *J. E.⁸ Abbott*, missionaries to India; Rufus⁷ Abbott, M. D., Pleasant Hill, Mo.; *W. C. Dean*, D. D. S., Omaha, Neb.; Rev. *E. B. Dean*, Chicago, Ill.; *A. W.⁸ Abbott*, M. D., Minneapolis, Minn.; Timothy Ballard, Jr., of Ballard Vale, Andover, etc.

- 36 John⁴ Abbott, b. Nov. 4, 1697. Among his descendants are Jehiel⁷ Abbott, M. D., of Westfield, Mass., State Senator, etc.; Dr. Lucius⁷ Abbott, Asst. Surg., U. S. A.; John Stearns⁷ Abbott, att'y, Detroit, Mich.; Hon. J. B. Fuller, Tolland, Ct.; Hon. L. H. Fuller, Putnam, Ct.; Hon. E. E. Fuller, Tolland, Ct., bros.; Sylvester Bliss, teacher, author and editor; Capt. O. H.⁸ Abbott, of Avon, Ill.; Dea. R. E.⁸ Abbott, Akron, O.; Dea. J. S.⁸ Abbott, Castile, Wyo. Co., N. Y., who has a fine descent there; Elder Orin⁷ Abbott, Clearport, O.; Loring Lewis Delano, lawyer, Atlantic, Ia.; Rev. Amos Delano, Pittsfield, Mass.; Capt. Lester C. Delano, of Butler, Ind.; Maj. C. D. Hine, Cincinnati, O.; Maj. Westel Willoughby, of Washington, D. C.; Rev. B. F. Delano; Dr. B. M. Delano, of Kansas, etc.
- 37 Abigail⁴ Abbott, b. Oct. 7, 1699; m. Benjamin³ Abbot, a descendant of George¹ Abbot, Sr., who was one of the first settlers of Andover, about 1643. This union has been prolific of clergymen, lawyers, scholars, authors, soldiers, physicians, etc., among whom are Abiel⁶ Abbot, D. D., Beverly, Mass.; Benjamin⁶ Abbot, LL. D., Phillips Acad., Exeter, N. H.; Abiel⁶ Abbot, D. D., Peterborough, N. H.; Rev. Jacob⁶ Abbot, Hampton Falls, N. H.; Ezra⁷ Abbot, D. D., the distinguished Biblical scholar, of Harv. Univ.; Gen. Henry L.⁸ Abbot, U. S. A., and son, Maj. D. V.⁹ Abbot, U. S. A.; Edwin H.⁸ Abbot, Pres. Wis. C. R. R.; F. E.⁸ Abbot, Ph. D., Cambridge; Ephraim⁷ Peabody, D. D., King's Chapel, Boston; Nathan⁸ Abbott, head prof. Law Dept., Leland Stanford Univ., Cal., Hon. G. J.⁷ Abbot, U. S. Consul, Canada; Rev. S. A. Smith, Cambridge, Mass.; Ellen D. Peabody, who m. Charles W. Eliot, Pres. Harv. Univ.; Rev. S. A. Peabody, Brooklyn, N. Y.; Anna H. Peabody, who m. Henry Bellows, D. D., N. Y. City; F. G. Peabody, D. D., Plummer Prof. of Christian Morals, Harv. Univ.; Prof. Joseph Hale⁷ Abbot, Boston; Abiel⁵ Abbot, M. D., Andover; E. A.⁸ Abbott and W. A.⁸ Abbott, lawyers, N. Y. City; C. E.⁷ Abbot, lawyer, Nev.; J. S.⁷ Abbot, Abiel⁷ Abbott, S. P.⁸ Abbott and J. E.⁸ Abbott, lawyers, Boston; Dea. Ezra⁶ and his bro., Samuel⁶ Abbot, Wilton, N. H., first mfrs. of potato starch in U. S.; A. A., Livermore, D. D., Pres. Meadville Theol. Sem., Pa.; Mrs. Mary F.⁸ Raud and Miss Anna W.⁷ Abbott, writers of children's books, Cambridge, Mass., etc.
- 38 Mary⁴ Abbott, b. Mar. 24,* 1701; joined So. Ch., Andover, Nov. 8, 1720; moved to No. Parish, Andover, after d. of husb. and d. there 1774, ae. 73 yrs.; m. (2d wife) in Andover, Aug. 31, 1738, James, Jr., b. there Feb. 16, 1695, son of James and Sarah (Marston) Bridges, of Andover. James m. (1st), Oct. 2, 1721, Eleanor Moody, of Newbury, Mass., who d. May 5, 1736; was exr. of father's est.,

* Another authority has this date Mar. 23, 1701.

which inv. July 5, 1739, for £1517, large for that day, of which he recd. a goodly share. James resd. in Andover; d. there July 17, 1747; will dated June 6, 1747; prob. Aug. 10, 1747; son, Moody, exr.: inv. Aug. 25, 1747, for £1,140:15s.:9d.; made following bequests: To wid. Mary, one-third of est.; to sons Moody and James, land and buildings, known as the "New Division" on the Merrimac and Shawsheen rivers, etc.; to son John, land and buildings previously owned by Moody, a right to a certain township called "Rowley Canada" No. 60, etc.; to daus. Mary, Abigail and "Elinor." £211:20s.: each; and to daus. Sarah and Chloe £200 each. A goodly portion of landed est. had been previously deeded to his eldest son, Moody.* Had by 2d. m. 3 chil. (5th gen.), b. in Andover, Mass.: 1. Sarah⁵ Bridges, b. Dec. 21, 1739; prob. m. in Andover, Oct. 6, 1778, John Dane (?) of Exeter, N. H. 2. John⁵ Bridges, b. Sept. 6, 1741. 3. Chloe⁵ Bridges, b. Oct. 28, 1743; d. in Andover, Dec. 5, 1798; m. there Mar. 13, 1765, Timothy Osgood, Jr. (See *Osgood Reg.*)

39 Joseph⁴ Abbott, b. Nov. 10, 1704; d. in Andover, Nov. 1, 1725; priv. 13 wks., 6 dys., in Col. Ebenezer Tyng's Regt., Aug. 25 to Nov. 29, 1722.†

13

SAMUEL³ ABBOTT (George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., May 30, 1678; was ten years of age at his father's death, and the youngest son and child but one in a family of ten children. He was 18 yrs. old when his eldest bro., John, settled in E. Sudbury, now Wayland, Mass., 1696, and doubtless went there with him about that time to live. When 27 yrs. old he m. there, June 26, 1705, Joyce, b. there Aug. 3, 1681, dau. of Dea. Edmund³ and Joyce (Russell) Rice, of E. Sudbury, and afterwards of Marlborough, Mass.; gr.-dau. of Edward² and Annie Rice, of those places; and gr.-gr.-dau. of Edmund¹ Rice, who was b. in Eng., about 1594.

Edmund¹ Rice came from Berkhamsted, Hertfordshire, So. Britain, Eng., 1638/9; settled in the southeastern part of what is now Wayland, Mass., by "the Spring"; was rated sixth among the 54 original settlers, in the number of acres granted him; took the freeman's oath May 13, 1640; was selectman, 1644, and dea. of Sudbury ch., 1648. He moved to Marlborough, Mass., where he d. May 3, 1663, ae. abt. 69 yrs. His rems. were intd. in Sudbury. He was a large land owner, a good business man, and influential.

Mrs. Elizabeth, relict of the Rev. Josse [Joseph?] Glover, formerly Rector of Sutton, Surrey, Eng., who embarked for N. E., 1639, and d. on the passage, "received a grant from the General Court of six hundred acres of land, which they ordered. Oct. 7, 1640, to be laid out 'on the east side of Sudberry, now without the limits of the last addition to the bounds of Sudberry, and between the said bounds and the Great Pond at Cochituate br.' [brook]. The particular bounds of this tract,

* Salem, Mass., Prob. Rec.; Andover t. r.: C. H. Abbott, etc.

† Mass. Arch., xci: p. 68.

variously called the Glover, Dunster, or Pond Farm, it is difficult now to trace." Sept. 13, 1642, Edmund¹ Rice leased this farm of 600 acs. for 6 yrs.; and on Sept. 29, 1647, he again leased it for 10 yrs. It is evident from the terms of his lease that a considerable part of the farm, or grant, lay within the bounds of the present territory of Framingham; and the house built on this property by him, 1647, was probably the first one erected in town. This farm was conveyed June 24, 1659, to Edmund¹ Rice and son Benjamin² by the exrs. of the will of Pres. Dunster, of Harv. Coll., who m. Elizabeth, wid. of Rev. Josse Glover. "In 1652, Edmund¹ Rice had from the G. C. a grant of 50 acs., lying a mile southerly from Cochituate Brook, or thereabouts, deeds of which tract are in the possession of his descendants" in Framingham. "In 1659, he obtained from the same source a grant of 80 acs. on the 'S. side of the path leading from Sudberry to Connecticut, about six miles from Sudberry.' These tracts, to which large additions were afterwards made, were in that part of the town to the N. E., where the descendants of the family have continued to reside unto the present day." Several of his sons "appear to have been proprietors, and more than one, perhaps, resided within the limits of Framingham." He had eight sons by his first wife, Thamezin, and two daus. by his second wife, Mercy Brigham. Many of his descendants have been remarkable for longevity. His third son, Edward,² was b. in Eng., and d. at Marlborough, Mass., Aug. 15, 1712, aged about 93 yrs., having had 142 descendants, of whom 119 were living at his d. In May, 1656, Edmund¹ Rice "was a petitioner for Marlborough, and in 1662, was empowered to marry. He was appointed by the G. C. to locate grants, and appears conspicuous in the transactions of his times." (*Barry's Hist. of Framingham, Mass.*)

The following is another account: According to the *History of Middlesex Co., Mass.*, ii: p. 436, the "Glover farm" and "Dunster, or Pond farm . . . early came into the possession of Edmund¹ Rice who purchased the Jennison farm in 1687, and the Dunster farm in 1659. . . . Not far from Dudley Pond, a house was erected about 1650, by Edmund Rice. This was probably the 'first white man's habitation in this vicinity.' The lands on which he built were a part of the Glover farm, and leased for a term of at least ten years. One of the terms of the lease was that Mr. Rice should erect a dwelling on the premises within five or six years, and that it should be of the following dimensions: 'thirty foot long, ten foot high stud, one foot sil from the ground, sixteen foot wide, with two rooms, both below or one over the other; all the doores well hanged and staires, with convenient fastenings of locks or bolts, windows glazed, and well planked under foote, and boarded sufficiently to lay corn in the story above head. . . . Mr. Rice was probably the first white settler of the place."

Mrs. Abbott's father, Edmund Rice, was dea. of Sudbury ch., and 1707 represented Sudbury in the G. C. Both Mr. and Mrs. Abbott were mems. of the same ch., he having joined it 1711. He received from his father's estate, when of age, £70. On Nov. 24, 1719, "for divers good causes and considerations" he and his wife and others sold to Jason Rice all their rights in the estate of Edmund Rice in Sudbury or elsewhere. Among other purchases Mr. Abbott also bought of Samuel Moore, cordwainer, of Sudbury, May 28, 1720, for £220, about 39 acs. of upland and swamp, together with about 4 acs. of meadow, with a house and barn thereon, in Sudbury, on the east side of Sudbury River, adjoining said Abbott's farm,* 1 ac. near said house,† and about 4 acs. of meadow lying "in the river meadow";‡

* E. Cambridge, Mass., Deeds, xxxvi: p. 148.

† *Ibid.*, iv: p. 44.

‡ *Ibid.*, iv: p. 4.

also of Isaac Gleason, yeo., of Sudbury, Mar. 31, 1722, for £40, about 7 acs. of meadow on the east side of Sudbury River;* also of Peter Grout, husb., of Sudbury, on Aug. 4, 1736, for £57: 10s., about 11 acs. on the east side of Sudbury River.† He deeded to his son Samuel, on Nov. 29, 1737, "for many good causes and considerations . . . but especially for and in consideration of Love and good will and affection which I have and bear towards my dutiful son, Samuel Abbott, Jr., husb., one-half of all my upland, orchard, pasture, and meadow in Sudbury, the East half of the house and half of my upland and meadow in Weston."‡

Mr. Abbott was constable for the east side of Sudbury River, 1717-18; selectman, 1727, 1729, 1730-1-2-3, 1735-6; highway surveyor, 1707-1722; town treas., 1720; fence-viewer, 1724, and assessor, 1730 (t. r.). He was well-to-do, highly respected, and influential. He d. in Sudbury, May 17, 1739, ae. 61 yrs. His will is dated Feb. 26, 1730, and his only son, Samuel, who is mentioned as exr., was given one-half of all the land and half of the out-door movable estate. Joyce and Martha, his daus., were each given £13: 5s.: 8d. Joyce was also given half of the personal estate, half the house and barn, and the use of half the land as long as she remained single, the same to belong to Samuel at her death or marriage. Half of the household effects were equally divided between Samuel and Martha.

The following interesting items have also been culled from old records at the Middlesex Co. seat: Mr. Abbott's funeral expenses were £1: 16s.: 4d. The expense of his casket was 5s.: 4d., and of digging his grave 2s. These are the only similar particulars found by the Compiler in his entire research for data in the preparation of this work. According to the inventory of his estate, live-stock was valued in that day as follows: A cow, £2: 5s.: 4d.; a heifer, £2; a fat cow, £2; a steer, £1; an ox, £3: 9s.: 4d.; a horse, £4: 10s.; a sheep, "18/8s."§

They had 5 chil. (4th gen.), b. in Sudbury, Middlesex Co., Mass.:

- 40 Joyce⁺ Abbott, b. Aug. 13, 1706; d. July 18, 1770; m. (2d wife), July 1, 1756, Dea. Nehemiah⁺ Abbott, her cousin, of Lincoln, Mass.; n. ch.
- 41 Martha⁺ Abbott, b. Mar. 10, 1712; d. in E. Sudbury, Apr. 5, 1771; m. Joseph,⁺ of Sudbury, b. in Watertown, Mass., Sept. 10, 1706, son of Edward³ and Sarah (Parkhurst) Sherman, yeo., of Water-

* E. Cambridge, Mass., Deeds, liv: p. 16. † *Ibid.*, liv: p. 17. ‡ *Ibid.*, liv: p. 18.

§ Data from Barry's *Hist. of Framingham, Mass.*; Sudbury t. r.; E. Cambridge Prob. Rec.; *Rice Fam. Reg.*; Bond's *Gens. of Watertown, Mass.*; *Abbot Fam. Reg.*, 1847, etc.

town and E. Sudbury; gr.-son of Joseph² and Elizabeth (Winship, dau. of Lt. Edward) Sherman, blacksmith, of Watertown, rep. to the G. C., 1702-3-4-5, and often selectman and assessor; and gr.-gr.-son of Capt. John¹ and Martha (Porter, dau. of Roger and Grace) Sherman, b. in Dedham, Essex Co., Eng., 1613, who came to America, 1634, was a land surveyor, selectman many times, town clerk, 1648, and rep. to the G. C., 1651, 1653, 1663, Ens., 1654, and steward of Harv. Coll., 1662. Joseph⁴ Sherman, yeo., lived in E. Sudbury; served in Crown Point exp. in French and Indian War, 1775, as priv. in Capt. Samuel Dakin's Co., Col. Josiah Brown's Regt., of Sudbury; was exr. of his father's will, and recd. a goodly share of the est. Joseph's⁴ will, dated Feb. 21, 1779, was proved Mar. 12, 1788, and son Edward was named as exr. but declined the trust, the est. being insolvent. The will mentions descendants not on record elsewhere, and corrects errors pertaining to the family in the Sudbury town recs.; had 11 chil. (5th gen.), b. in East Sudbury, Mass.:

- i. Martha⁵ Sherman, b. —; d. —; m. Abraham Jenkinson, of Sudbury, June 13, 1765. She is mentioned in her father's will; had 2 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Sudbury: 1. Mercy⁶ Jenkinson, b. Sept. 5, 1768. 2. Athalia⁶ (?) Jenkinson, b. May 13, 1771. There were prob. others.
- ii. Edward⁵ Sherman, b. Nov. 20, 1734; d. —; m. Lydia —; resd. in Sudbury; will dated Mar. 31, 1789; no rec. of being probated; son Ephraim, exr.; had 4 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Sudbury, Mass.:
 - a. Ephraim⁶ Sherman, b. Aug. 5, 17—; m. —; had 1 child (7th gen.): 1. Edward⁷ Sherman, b. —; mentioned in gr.-father's will.
 - b. "Debreah"⁶ [Deborah?] Sherman, b. Jan. 27, 1760.
 - c. Joseph⁶ Sherman, b. —; mentioned in gr.-father's will.
 - d. Ann⁶ Sherman, b. —; m. Jonathan Sherman; mentioned in father's will.
- iii. Joseph⁵ Sherman, b. Aug. 24, 1736; d. Oct. 10, 1740.
- iv. Samuel⁵ Sherman, b. —; d. in Sudbury, Feb. 18, 1738.
- v. Mary⁵ Sherman, b. Mar., 1739/40.
- vi. Samuel⁵ Sherman, 2d, b. —; m. —; prob. d. soon after m., leaving n. ch.; wid. mentioned in his father's will, and allowed to remain in Joseph's⁵ house as long as she remained his wid.
- vii. Abigail⁵ Sherman, b. —; d. in Sudbury, May 21, 1759.
- viii. Sarah⁵ Sherman, b. Aug. 1, 1745.
- ix. Lois⁵ [Lucy in her father's will] Sherman, b. May 29, 1748.
- x. Susanna⁵ Sherman, b. July 29, 1749.
- xi. Eunice⁵ Sherman, b. Feb. 26, 1753.

42 Samuel⁴ Abbott, b. Feb. 25, 1713/14; prob. d. y.

43 Samuel⁴ Abbott, 2d, b. May 24, 1716; bapt. in Weston, Sept. 7, 1716.

44 George⁴ Abbott, prob. d. y.

16

NEHEMIAH³ ABBOTT (Nehemiah,² George¹) was b. in Ipswich, Essex Co., Mass., probably about 1662,* and m. there Jan. 21, 1685, Remember Fiske, dau. of Hon. John and Remember, of Wenham, Mass., he being constable, 1654, rep. to the G. C., 1669, 1681, and a man of note; gr.-dau. of Hon. Phineas (b. in Laxfield, Eng.), and Sarah Fiske, a des. in the 6th gen. of Simon Fiske, Lord of the Manor of Stadhaugh, Parish of Laxfield, Co. Suffolk, Eng., in the reign of Henry IV and V (1399-1422).†

Mr. Abbott lived in Linebrook Parish, No. W. Ipswich, but attended the Topsfield ch. for many years, and, hence, is frequently mentioned as of Topsfield. On Apr. 21, 1692, he was arrested for witchcraft, with many others of Salem Village. In his work on *Witchcraft in Salem Village in 1692*, pp. 223-225, W. S. Nevins gives the following graphic account of Abbott's trial in Salem:

"The case of Nehemiah Abbott is of interest, because, so far as known, he is the only person who was released after refusing to confess. Abbott was arrested at the same time as William Hobbs, Apr. 21. He was examined on the following day. At first all the accusing girls said he had afflicted them, and fell into fits. Ann Putnam 'saw him on the beam.' Others identified him as one who had appeared to them. Asked to confess and find mercy, he replied: 'I speak before God that I am clear in all respects.' The girls 'were all struck dumb' again. Suddenly Mercy Lewis said: 'It is not the man.' Other accusers wavered. Ann Putnam said that the reason she had declared Abbott to be the man was because the devil put a mist before her eyes. The case completely broke down and Abbott was released. . . . Parris in his account of the trial says, when Abbott was 'Brought in again, by reason of much people, and many in the windows, so that the accusers could not have a clear view of him, he was ordered to be abroad and the accusers to go forth to him and view him in the light, which they did in the presence of the magistrates and many others, discoursed quietly with him, one and all acquitting him, but yet said he was like the man, but he had not the wen they saw in his apparition. Note, he was a hilly-faced man, and stood shaded by reason of his own

* The Ipswich City Rec., *Fiske Fam. Reg.*, and the Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., have the date of Nehemiah Abbott's b. Jan. 21, 1690; it could not have been this one, but may have been a Nehemiah of the fourth gen., who prob. d. y., the eldest son of Nehemiah.³

† *Fiske Fam. Reg.* Hon. Phineas Fiske was Capt. of Wenham militia, constable, 1644, rep. to the G. C., 1653, and Commissioner "to end small cases," 1654.

hair, so that for a time he seemed to some bystanders and observers to be considerably like the person the afflicted girls described.”*

He is variously styled in the records, husbandman, weaver, and latterly for many years “gent.” On Mar. 11, 1715, for and in consideration of that parental love and affection he “doth bear” to his son John, of Ipswich, he deeded him the house that his “^sd son now dwells in, also half my barn together with half of my Land.” In case his son d. before his wife, she was to have the use of it while she remained his wid., after which it reverted to the grantor or his heirs. The deed was not acknowledged until Mar. 3, 1724.† He also deeded, Nov. 10, 1722, “for several causes and considerations but more especially for that parental Love and affection that I bear to my well beloved Son,” John Abbott, of Ipswich, “all that my right of common land which by a committee appointed for that service was sett out to me.”‡ On May 11, 1721, a committee empowered to exchange, trade or sell lands belonging to the commons at Rowley, exchanged a certain tract lying next to Nehemiah Abbott’s, containing 111 acs., for other land owned by him and four others of Rowley.‡

They both d. in Ipswich, he in 1736, and she July 12, 1703.§ His will, dated Ipswich, May 28, 1728, was probated Dec. 27, 1736. His son John is mentioned as exr.|| The money value of the inventory made Feb. 1, 1737, was £170: 12s.: 4d. Mary and Mehitable, his daus., were given one-half of all his land and meadows lying in Ipswich and Rowley, or elsewhere, and all the household effects and “moveables” not otherwise disposed of. They were also to have the use of the house as long as they remained single. Sarah had been given her share before her father’s death. In addition to one-half of the estate already deeded to his son, John, he was also to have half of what remained of the landed property after his father’s d., and certain movables. Neither Nehemiah or any other children living are mentioned in the will.

Had 9 chil. (4th gen.), b. in Linewood Parish, Ipswich, Mass.:

* So far as known, this is the only descendant of George Abbott, of Rowley, in any way connected with the witchcraft craze at any time. The statement by S. G. Drake, in *The Witchcraft Delusion*, (i: p. 195, note), that Benjamin Abbot, who was also mixed up in the witchcraft craze, was a descendant of George and Sarah (Farnum) Abbott, is incorrect: he was a descendant of George and Hannah (Chandler) Abbot, of Andover, Mass., known in this work and locally as George Abbot, Sr.

† Salem, Mass., Deeds, xlv: p. 234.

‡ *Ibid.*, xl: p. 156.

§ Ipswich, Mass., Rec.

|| Salem, Mass., Prob. Rec., ccccxii. pp. 3-5.

- 45 Dorothy⁴ Abbott, bapt. in Topsfield, Apr. 26, 16—.
- 46 Nehemiah⁴ Abbott, b. Jan. 21, 1690; prob. d. y.
- 47 John⁴ Abbott, b. Apr. 9, 1691.
- 48 Nehemiah⁴ Abbott, 2d, b. Oct. 19, 1692.*
- 49 Mary⁴ Abbott, bapt. in Topsfield, Nov. 5, 1693.†
- 50 Elizabeth⁴ Abbott, bapt. in Topsfield, Dec. 22, 1694.††
- 51 Sarah⁴ Abbott, b. —; m. in Ipswich, Apr. 17, 1728,* Joshua⁵ (Caleb,² Nicholas¹), b. Sept. 2, 1696, son of Caleb and Elizabeth (How) Jackson, of Ipswich. He m. (2d), Jan. 3, 1733/4, Hannah, dau. of Ezekiel Sawyer. She d. Apr. 14, 1745, ae. 36 yrs. He d. May 9, 1745, ae. 50 yrs.; 3 chil. (5th gen.) by 1st m. are mentioned in his will: § 1. Sarah⁵ Jackson, b. Mar. 13, 1728/9; m. John Hale, Jr. 2. Mercy⁵ Jackson, b. Feb. 12, 1730/1; m. Dec. 4, 1753, John Hovey, Jr., of Boxford, Mass. 3. Joshua⁵ Jackson, b. June 20, 1733; m. Nov. 6, 1753, Susannah Holland, of Ipswich. He m. (2), in Boxford, Oct. 1, 1765, wid. Eunice Dorman, of Boxford.
- 52 Mehitable⁴ Abbott, b. Oct. 17, 1700.*
- 53 Susanna⁴ Abbott, b. —; m. in Hamilton, Mass., 1719, Abraham Hobbs, prob. son of Jonathan, of Topsfield; resd. there and in Hamilton. John⁴ Abbott deeded Susanna Abbott, as per Essex Co. deeds (cx: pp. 171-2), about 2½ acs. of thatch ground lying westerly of Plum Island, pertaining to his father's estate, from which it is concluded they are of the same family, as she does not fit in any other. She had a large descent through her son Abraham, who remained during life in Topsfield, where there are numerous quaint relics, still extant, of this family. The name of only one of her chil. is known to the Compiler, and he was probably the only one who settled in Topsfield, as the records mention no other name of the family which will apply. The following compilation is mostly from the ch. recs. obtained from the Topsfield Hist. Soc. Collections. Had 1 child (5th gen.):
- i. Abraham⁵ Hobbs, bapt. Apr. 24, 1720; d. of dropsy, in Topsfield, Mar. 27, 1786, ae. 67 yrs.; m. May 15, 1738, Sarah Brown, of Ipswich; resd. in Topsfield; bought of heirs of Thomas Cummings, Apr. 21, 1767, a place afterwards known as the Robinson farm and other land, in all abt. 54 acs.; also owned another farm, the old Howlett Mills, etc.; was well-to-do, of influence and standing; locality where he resd. was known for many yrs. as the "City of the Hobbs," so many of the name resd. there: selectman 1771-2; Rep. to G. C., 1779, 1783-4-5; deeded mills, dwelling-house and half the Perkins farm in Topsfield, including half the other buildings, to son

* Ipswich, Mass., Rec.

† Topsfield Hist. Soc. has this Dec. 22, 1695.

† Essex Inst. Hist. Coll.

§ Savage's *Gen. Dict. of N. E.*, i: p. 4

Benjamin, 1782. for £338, and other half Perkins place and bldgs. to son Abraham, and Philip MacKenzie, Apr. 29, 1785; also half of farm bought of Thomas Cummings, to son Abraham, and other half to son Jonathan; prob. deeded about same time to son David the Averill place, Topsfield; had 12 sons "named after the 12 tribes of Israel," according to tradition, but no such record can be found either in name or number. Had 11 chil. (6th gen.), b. in 'Topsfield :

- a. Abraham⁶ Hobbs, b. 1739 (?); d. in Topsfield, of old age, Sept. 30, 1825, ae. "abt." 85 yrs.; m. Dec. 6, 1764, Elizabeth Cummings; resd. in Nottingham, N. H., and Topsfield; was belligerent and eccentric; deeded the Robinson farm, Mar. 21, 1826, to David Hobbs, Jr., and John Rea, Jr.; had 14 chil. (7th gen.): 1. Elizabeth⁷ Hobbs, b. Oct. 27, 1765. 2. Lydia⁷ Hobbs, bapt. Sept. 27, 1767; d. May 27, 1768. 3. Salome⁷ Hobbs, b. Mar. 3, 1769; m. Nov. 10, 1801, Henry Morgan. 4. Child,⁷ b. —; d. in Topsfield, Apr. 19, 1771. 5. Abraham⁷ Hobbs, b. Apr. 14, 1772; m. Emma —, who d. Dec. 19, 1825, ae. 51 yrs.; had a large family. 6. Lydia⁷ Hobbs, 2d, b. Aug. 18, 1774; m. Mar. 17, 1796, Benjamin Fiske. 7. Child,⁷ b. —; d. in Topsfield, Nov. 13, 1776. 8. Hannah⁷ Hobbs, b. Mar. 3, 1778. 9. Child,⁷ b. —; d. in Topsfield, May 18, 1780. 10. Dolly⁷ Hobbs, b. Jan. 22, 1781; m. Feb. 23, 1809, Joseph Richards, of Newburyport, Mass. 11. Child,⁷ b. —; d. in Topsfield, Sept. 22, 1799. 12. Child,⁷ b. —; d. in Topsfield, July 27, 1800. 13. Polly⁷ Hobbs, b. Apr. 2, 1786; m. Mar. 26, 1807, Samuel Safford, of Newbury, Mass. 14. Susanna⁷ Hobbs, b. Aug. 4, 1788.
- b. Isaac⁶ Hobbs, b. Apr. 20, 1743; m. 1766, Susanna Smith; had 10 chil. (7th gen.): 1. Sarah⁷ Hobbs, bapt. Nov. 16, 1766. 2. Elijah⁷ Hobbs, bapt. Jan. 24, 1768. 3. Priscilla⁷ Hobbs, bapt. 1769; d. in Topsfield, May 18, 1771. 4. Isaac⁷ Hobbs, bapt. Aug. 19, 1770. 5. Priscilla⁷ Hobbs, 2d, b. —. 6. Elizabeth⁷ Hobbs, bapt. Aug. 8, 1773. 7. Munson⁷ Hobbs, bapt. Mar. 5, 1775. 8. Samuel⁷ Hobbs, bapt. Dec. 1, 1776. 9. Susanna⁷ Hobbs, bapt. Apr. 12, 1778. 10. Humphry⁷ Hobbs, bapt. Sept. 5, 1779.
- c. Jacob⁶ Hobbs, bapt. June 16, 1745; m. July 13, 1767, "wid. Vashti Curtice"; had 1 child (7th gen.): 1. Jacob⁷ Hobbs, bapt. 1768.
- d. Joseph⁶ Hobbs, bapt. Aug. 23, 1747.
- e. Benjamin⁶ Hobbs, bapt. Dec. 31, 1749; d. of old age, in Topsfield, Sept. 8, 1833, ae. abt. 84 yrs.; pub. to Mary Friend,* of Wenham, Mass., Nov. 2, 1777; pub. (2d), to Mrs. Mehitable Searle, of Rowley, May 20, 1804; pub. (3d), to Mrs. Mary Jane Fuller, of Salem, Mass., Feb.

* Another has this Freind.

25, 1812. He was eccentric, belligerent, and in frequent lawsuits; cordwainer, yeo., miller, and well off; owned Perkins farm and Howlett Mills, Mar. 26, 1796; deeded, or made an assignment of "one undivided moiety" of all his real est. and pers. property to John MacKenzie, of Lynn, wheelwright; also deeded to him, then of Topsfield, Feb. 7, 1812, for \$2,000, all his pers. and real est. in Topsfield; prob. moved; had 1 child (7th gen.), b. in Topsfield: 1. Daniel⁷ Hobbs, b. Mar. 1,* 1779.

- f. David⁶ Hobbs, bapt. Jan. 12 (14?), 1752; d. in Topsfield, of old age, Feb. 25, 1830, ae. 78 yrs.; m. Apr. 20, 1774, Rhoda Cummings, who d. in Topsfield, Dec. 15, 1787. He prob. m. (2d), Jan. 26, 1797, Rebeckah Card, of Hamilton; owned the Averill place in Topsfield; had 6 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Topsfield: 1. David⁷ Hobbs, b. 1774; d. in Topsfield, Feb. 25, 1830; m. May 7, 1801, Sarah, dau. of Zebulon and Mary Perkins, who d. Oct. 3, 1824, ae. 47 yrs. He m. (2d), Jan. 21, 1835, Elizabeth Wilds, of Danvers, Mass., who lived with her step-son, David Hobbs; bot. the Bell place, in Topsfield, of Charles Davis, Dec. 18, 1798; was blind in last years; had several chil. 2. Child,⁷ stillborn, 1775 (?). 3. Lucy⁷ Hobbs, b. Apr. 5, 1777. 4. Nabby⁷ Hobbs, b. Sept. 26, 1779; m. Mar. 6, 1800, Phil-emon Foster, of Ipswich. 5. Rhoda⁷ Hobbs, b. June 11, 1782; m. Sept. 24, 1801, John Kneeland. 6. George⁷ Hobbs, b. July 21, 1785; pub. to Mary Kneeland, June 21, 1818; blacksmith; was known as "Master George;" had several chil.
- g. Jonathan⁶ Hobbs, bapt. Mar. 31, 1754; d. in Topsfield, Feb. 13, 1833, ae. 79 yrs.; m. in Rowley, Jan. 13, 1788, Rachel Foster, who d. of cancer, Dec. 20, 1835, ae. 79 yrs.
- h. Sarah⁶ Hobbs, b. 1755 (?).
- i. Elijah⁶ Hobbs, bapt. June 16, 1756; d. in Topsfield, Mar. 6, 1765.
- j. Elizabeth⁶ Hobbs, b. 1757 (?).
- k. Susanna⁶ Hobbs, bapt. Apr. 22, 1759.

* Apr. 25 in another place. For Daniel we should perhaps read David. Different authorities consulted (town and church recs., and those copied for the Topsfield Hist. Soc. Colls.) show marked discrepancies in names and dates in their references to this family. So far as practicable the Compiler has taken ch. recs.

FOURTH AND FIFTH GENERATIONS.

19

GEORGE⁴ ABBOTT (George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., July 28, 1691, and m. in Cambridge, Mass., Feb. 2, 1714/15, Rebecca Swan, probably dau. of Eben, yeo., of Cambridge. Mr. Abbott lived in Cambridge, Framingham, and Hardwick, Mass., but finally settled in Bennington, Vt., 1761, where he d. about 1771, ae. about 80 yrs. On Nov. 25, 1715, he bought a half acre of land near "Adam's gate" in Cambridge, for 40s., on condition that "he build & settle himself upon it," which he did and remained there, a blacksmith, for about 12 yrs., five of his children being b. there.* He sold his place here, consisting of one acre of land with a house and barn thereon, also "one Smiths shop standing on the county Road" with all his smith tools, on Dec. 3, 1725, to Ebenezer Swan, Jr., husb., of Cambridge, for £25: 10s.† He is probably the George Abbott mentioned in the *History of Framingham* by Barry, as having been a town officer there 1731. On Dec. 26, 1733, he drew, in the assignment of land to the settlers in Hardwick, a lot of 100 acs. on the east side of the river, being one of the earliest white settlers of the place.‡ While here, on Feb. 9, 1737, he was chosen constable, and on the 30th of June following, it was voted that he provide a pound and be the pound keeper for that year. In 1749 he was selectman.

He was an original member of the First ch. in Hardwick, but afterwards joined an organization called the "Separate Church," and probably moved with all of its members, in 1761, to Bennington, Vt., where, according to Isaac Jennings' *Memorials of a Century*, he, with his wife Rebecca, dau. Martha, and son George, became a member of the church when it was organized there Dec. 3, 1762 (?). This was the first ch. organization within the limits of the present State of Ver-

* Paige's *Hist. of Cambridge, Mass.*; and *Prop. Rec. Town of Cambridge*, 1633-1829.

† East Cambridge, Mass., Deeds, xxv: p. 629.

‡ Paige's *Hist. of Hardwick, Mass.*

mont, and was the only one in Bennington for 64 yrs. It originally consisted of 32 male and 25 female members. According to the ch. record in Hardwick, his wife Rebecca, while there, bore him three children. He sold to Edward Sumner of Roxbury, felmonger, on Apr. 25, 1740, about 70 acs. of land in Hardwick, for £105;* also to John Hobart of Hardwick, Oct. 23, 1753, about 80 acs. for £107.† His descent in some lines has been quite distinguished. Many of his descendants have lived in Canada, western New York, West Virginia, and the western States.

Had 10 chil. (5th gen.):

- 54 Jacobs⁵ Abbott, b. in Cambridge, Mass., Jan. 25, 1715/16.
 55 Georges⁵ Abbott, b. in Cambridge. Oct. 2, 1718.
 56 Rebecca⁵ Abbott, bapt. in Cambridge, June 24, 1721; d. y.
 57 Rebecca⁵ Abbott, 2d, bapt. in Cambridge, Nov. 22, 1724.
 58 Samuel⁵ Abbott, bapt. in Cambridge. Mar. 12, 1726/7; served on the frontier, from Hardwick, in the French and Indian War, Apr. 4 to Aug. 7, 1748, at Fts. Pelham and Massachusetts, Mass.; ‡ was shot below the navel, the bullet cut out of his buttock, but he d. four days after, Aug. 7, 1748, ae. 22 yrs. There is a letter among the Worcester, Mass., prob. recs., dated Hardwick, Mar. 13, 1749, from his father to Col. Chandler, requesting that Jacob Abbott be authorized to act for his father in getting money due Samuel for military services. A muster roll among Col. I. Williams's papers in the library of the Mass. Hist. Soc., § gives some of the data of those services.
 59 Sarah⁵ Abbott, b. —; m. Apr. 1, 1752, John Roberts, of Morris-town, Vt.; had 2 chil. (6th gen.): 1. Josiah⁶ Roberts, b. —. 2. Sarah⁶ Roberts, b. —.
 60 Isaac⁵ Abbott, b. in Hardwick (?), Mass., 1736 (?).
 61 Ruth⁵ Abbott, bapt. in Hardwick, May 8, 1737; m. Oct. 14, 1756. Timothy Pratt; resd. in Shaftsbury, Vt.; m. (2d), Mr. Ellis; had 10 chil. (6th gen.): 1. Scena⁶ Pratt, b. —. 2. Caleb⁶ Pratt, b. —. 3. Paul⁶ Pratt, b. —. 4. Nathan⁶ Pratt, b. —. 5. Lois⁶ Pratt, b. —. 6. Eunice⁶ Ellis, b. —. 7. David⁶ Ellis, b. —. 8. Calvin⁶ Ellis, b. —. 9. Nathan⁶ Ellis, b. —. 10. Ruth⁶ Ellis, b. —.
 62 Timothy⁵ Abbott, b. in Hardwick, 1738 (?); bapt. there June 10, 1739.
 63 Mary⁵ Abbott, bapt. in Hardwick, June 7, 1741; d. May 5, 1753.

* Worcester, Mass., Deeds, xx: p. 422.

† *Ibid.*, xliii: p. 341.

‡ Perry's *Origins in Williamstown, Mass.*, pp. 96, 97, gives the location of Fort Pelham as five miles west of Shirley, Mass., and on pp. 107-8, that of Fort Massachusetts as in the western part of what is now North Adams. An account of the assault on the latter Fort, in the defence of which Samuel was mortally wounded, and a letter from Capt. Ephraim Williams dated Aug. 2, 1748, describing the battle and alluding to Samuel's wound will also be found in Perry, pp. 206 *et seq.*

§ For this roll see Perry as cited, p. 213.

20

URIAH⁴ ABBOTT (George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Nov. 20, 1692, and m. in Salem, Mass., Mar. 24, 1724, Sarah Mitchell, of Salem. He was his father's heir and received a goodly estate; was a shoemaker and yeoman, and lived in Andover, where both he and his wife d., he, Apr. 7, 1770, ae. 77, and she, May 9, 1750, ae. 47 yrs. He lived for a time after his wife's d. with his dau. Mrs. Stearns, in Billerica, and was there 1755. His will dated Feb. 18, 1768, was probated May 8, 1770. His eldest son, John, was exr. and the principal heir. The estate inventoried, May 28, 1770, £384: 15s. He made the following bequests: To sons Uriah and William his clothes, to be equally divided between them; also a cow each, which, with what they had already had, was all they were to receive. His gr.-chil., Dudley, John, Josiah, Sarah, "Steven," and Elizabeth Stearns, were given his "beds, bedding and curtains" belonging to the same, and all his household effects, excepting one small iron kettle and his "wet and dry casks," to be equally divided between them.* He was field-driver 1716/17, 1717/18; tithingman 1725/6, 1746/7; highway surveyor 1726/7, 1727/8, 1728/9, 1729/30, 1733/4, 1734/5, 1735/6, 1737/8, 1738/9; fence-viewer 1732/3, 1733/4, 1736/7, 1740/1, 1742/3; and constable 1748/9.

Had 7 chil. (5th gen.), b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass.

64 John⁵ Abbott, b. Mar. 10, 1724/5.

65 Sarah⁵ Abbott, b. Dec. 7, 1726; d. Nov. 5, 1766; m. Dec. 4, 1755, Rev. Josiah Stearns, b. Jan. 20, 1731/2, bro. of Hon. Isaac and Capt. Edward Stearns, of Billerica, Mass., the former of whom m. her cousin Sarah⁵, dau. of Obed⁴ Abbott, of Bedford, Mass.; and Moses⁶ Abbott, her 2d cousin, m. Alice, dau. of Capt. Edward Stearns. Rev. Josiah Stearns grad. from Harv. Coll., 1751; was ord. Mar. 8, 1758, first pastor of the ch. in Epping, N. H., which pastorate he held till he d. Feb. 24, 1786. He m. (2d), Sarah Ruggles, b. Mar. 25, 1731, who d. Apr. 2, 1808, dau. of Rev. Samuel Ruggles, of Billerica. He was a devoted student of the Bible, very patriotic, a bold and firm advocate of the Rev. War, sacrificing most of his worldly interests, some of his sons being in the field almost the entire war. He was a mem. of the first "Provincial Congress," in which he regarded himself as fully committed to the risk of his personal safety. On returning home he informed his chil. of the stand he had taken and said: "If the cause shall prevail, it will be

* Salem, Mass., Prob. Rec., cccxvi: p. 210.

a great benefit to the country ; but if it shall fail, your poor old father's head will soon be a button for a halter." He was tall in person and an interesting speaker. Says Dr. Bond : " He held the untiring attention of his audience which not infrequently filled the seats and aisles of his meeting-house ; while in pleasant weather a number stood abroad, around the doors and windows." He entered coll. at the age of 15 yrs., grad. at 19, and began preaching at 21 ; but not wishing to assume the responsibilities of a parish while so young, he taught school for a time, continuing his studies meantime, and was settled over the ch. at Epping when 26 yrs. of age.

He was a close and thorough student. He studied the Scriptures in their original languages with unremitting diligence. So intimate was his knowledge of them that he could readily cite the chapter and verse where almost any text was to be found. The late Dr. Thayer, of Kingston, mentioning this fact, added, ' The Bible especially was his library.' . . . He was eminently a man of prayer. The place of his retirement witnessed the fervent outpourings of his soul, frequently for two hours at a time."* Had 6 chil. (6th gen.):

- i. Sarah⁶ Stearns, b. in Billerica, Mass., Sept. 12, 1756 ; d. Aug. 13, 1825 ; m. May 29, 1781, Solomon Lane, of Bedford ; had 8 chil. (7th gen.):
 - a. Anna⁷ Lane, b. Aug. 19, 1782 ; m. Nov. 28, 1805, Samuel Dutton, of New Ipswich, N. H., by whom she had 4 chil. He d. Oct. 21, 1815. She m. (2d), Samuel Parkhurst, of Chelmsford, Mass., by whom she had 1 child ; had 5 chil. (8th gen.).
 - b. Josiah⁷ Lane, b. July 9, 1785 ; d. Apr. 18, 1787.
 - c. Josiah Stearns⁷ Lane, b. Nov. 11, 1787 ; d. Sept. 21, 1815 ; m. Feb. 11, 1813, Amelia Gregg, of Groton, Mass. ; she m. (2d), Aaron Bancroft, of Boston ; had 1 child (8th gen.).
 - d. Sarah⁷ Lane, b. Apr. 30, 1789 ; n. m.
 - e. Enoch⁷ Lane, b. Feb. 7, 1793 ; d. Oct., 1799.
 - f. Oliver Wellington⁷ Lane, b. June 16, 1794 ; m. July 23, 1818, Catherine Watson, of Bedford, who d. July 30, 1841. He m. (2d), Mrs. Harriet Blinn, dau. of Jacob Gregg, of Bedford ; had 10 chil. (8th gen.).
 - g. Abigail French⁷ Lane, b. Mar. 23, 1799.
 - h. Daniel⁷ Lane, b. Nov. 5, 1800 ; d. Oct., 1803.
- ii. Betsey⁶ Stearns, b. in Epping, N. H., July, 1758 ; d. unm., ae. 21 yrs.
- iii. Dudley⁶ Stearns, b. in Epping, Apr. 8, 1760 ; m. in Fryeburg, Me., Apr. 6, 1784, Lydia, b. 1760, dau. of Benjamin and Jane S. Burbank, of Kennebunk, Me. He resd. in Hiram, Me., 1785 ; school-teacher there ; left home Dec. 20, 1793,

* Hurd's *Hist. of Rockingham and Stafford Co's., N. H.*

and never returned; reported drowned in Canada, 1812; she d. Nov. 23, 1830; had 5 chil. (7th gen.):

- a. Josiah⁷ Stearns, b. Oct. 24, 1785; d. July 24, 1824; m. 1812, Hannah Newell, of Lisbon, Me.; merchant; resd. in Portland, Me.
 - b. William⁷ Stearns, b. Sept., 1788; resd. in Passadumkeag, Me.
 - c. Betsey⁷ Stearns, b. Mar. 7, 1790; m. John Buttrick Brown, b. in Baldwin, Me., Dec. 8, 1790; resd. in Sebago, Me.; had 7 chil. (8th gen.).
 - d. Dudley⁷ Stearns, b. Sept. 9, 1792; enl. U. S. Navy; no trace of him afterwards.
 - e. Jane⁷ Stearns, b. Feb. 16, 1794; m. Apr. 12, 1812, Charles C. Carlton, b. in Exeter, N. H., Aug. 25, 1784; merchant; had 6 chil. (8th gen.).
- iv. John⁶ Stearns, b. in Epping, Jan. 13, 1762; d. Jan. 23, 1843; m. 1783, Sarah Lane, of Poplin, N. H., b. May 16, 1759, who d. Apr. 25, 1845; enl. during Rev. War when 16 yrs. old; resd. in Pittsfield and Deerfield, N. H.; prosperous farmer; Justice of the Peace for many years; had 13 chil. (7th gen.):
- a. Sally⁷ Stearns, b. May 21, 1784; d. Dec. 17, 1802.
 - b. Betsey⁷ Stearns, b. Jan. 29, 1786; d. Dec. 29, 1826; m. Sept., 1807, Hon. John Chadwick, b. in Deerfield, Jan. 7, 1786; resd. in Dover, N. H., where he "received several important public trusts," and after his wife's d. moved to Me.; had 5 chil. (8th gen.).
 - c. Josiah⁷ Stearns, b. Mar. 10, 1788; m. Aug. 22, 1811, Jane Thompson, of Deerfield, who d. June 11, 1822, in childbed; m. (2d), 1822, Mrs. Susan (Sawyer) Cross, b. June 19, 1791, who d. May 14, 1828; m. (3d), July 8, 1828, Nancy Brown, of Andover, N. H., b. Mar. 23, 1795; had 21 chil. (8th gen.).
 - d. Ruth⁷ Stearns, b. Nov. 6, 1789; m. Dec. 13, 1810, Hon. Dudley Freese, of Deerfield, b. Oct. 16, 1787, who in early life was a sch. teacher, afterwards a farmer, miller, and land surveyor; Rep. N. H. Legis.; Judge C. C. P.; d. Apr. 5, 1843, in house where he was b.; had 7 chil. (8th gen.).
 - e. John⁷ Stearns, b. Oct. 23, 1791; d. 1793.
 - f. John⁷ Stearns, 2d, b. Oct. 28, 1793; m. May 4, 1817, Margaret M. Wallace, of Deerfield, b. May 3, 1792, who d. Aug. 11, 1841; m. (2d), Feb. 22, 1842, Abba Tarlton, of Epsom, b. Sept. 16, 1798; "joiner and cabinet maker"; had 9 chil. (8th gen.).
 - g. Dea. Samuel⁷ Stearns, b. Apr. 10, 1795; m. Mar. 4, 1818, Mary French, of Deerfield, b. Nov. 5, 1799; resd. first in Wilmot, N. H., but in 1828 ret'd. to Deerfield and lived on the paternal homestead; farmer and cabinet maker; had 9 chil. (8th gen.).

- h. Mary⁷ Stearns, b. Jan. 1, 1797; m. Dec., 1818, Jonathan Goodhue, b. June 27, 1790; farmer in Deerfield; moved, 1836, to Amesbury, Mass.; had 5 chil. (8th gen.).
- i. Abigail⁷ Stearns, b. Nov. 20, 1798; d. Dec., 1814.
- j. Joshua⁷ Stearns, b. Jan. 3, 1801; m. Jan. 10, 1826, Betsey Page, of Deerfield, b. Aug. 5, 1805; farmer; resd. in Deerfield; had 6 chil. (8th gen.).
- k. Col. William⁷ Stearns, b. Aug. 5, 1803; m. Dec. 12, 1826, Martha Winkley, of Barrington, N. H., b. Mar. 6, 1803; merchant; Rep. N. H. Legis.; resd. in Dover, N. H.; had 4 chil. (8th gen.).
- l. Sally⁷ Stearns, b. Mar. 21, 1805; m. Apr. 5, 1825, David Lamprey, b. Oct. 18, 1801; farmer; resd. in Northampton now Deerfield, N. H.; had 10 chil. (8th gen.).
- m. Bryant⁷ Stearns, b. Jan. 22, 1807; d. Dec. 31, 1838; m. Jan. 1, 1834, Sally G. Vesey, of Deerfield, b. Feb. 2, 1810; d. Sept. 11, 1834; machinist and farmer; Justice of the Peace; bequeathed \$2,800 for charitable purposes; resd. in Deerfield; had 1 child (8th gen.).
- v. Josiah⁶ Stearns, b. in Epping, Jan. 23, 1764; d. Feb., 1824; m. 1791, Sarah Whittier; carpenter and farmer; settled in Mt. Vernon, Me., about 1788; had 6 chil. (7th gen.):
- a. Betsey⁷ Stearns, b. Dec. 13, 1793; m. Elder Ward Lock, who d. Nov., 1828; had 1 ch.; m. (2d), 1829, Samuel Cushman, of New Gloucester, Me.; by whom she had 2 chil. (8th gen.).
- b. Sarah⁷ Stearns, b. Sept. 9, 1795; m. Oct. 15, 1815, Varnum Cram, of New Sharon, Me.; had 7 chil. (8th gen.).
- c. Hannah⁷ Stearns, b. Apr. 7, 1798; d. June, 1840; m. 1817, Jesse Lovejoy, of Fayette, Me., son of Perley Ray Lovejoy; Prof. in Newton Univ., Baltimore, Md.; had 6 chil. (8th gen.).
- d. Sophia⁷ Stearns, b. Aug. 31, 1800; m. Apr. 22, 1824, Cyrus Whitney, of Chesterville, Me., who d. 1829; wid. m. (2d), James M. Manson, of Farmington, Me., who d. 1841; had 6 chil. (8th gen.).
- e. John R.⁷ Stearns, b. Sept. 2, 1805; m. —; silversmith; resd. in Boston, Mass., 1844.
- f. Samuel⁷ Stearns, b. July 4, 1811; carpenter; resd. unm. in Boston, Mass.
- vi. Esther⁶ Stearns, b. in Epping; d. y.*
- 66 Elizabeth⁵ Abbott, b. Aug. 3, 1728; d. in Andover, Feb. 9, 1750, ae. 21 yrs.
- 67 Uriah⁵ Abbott, b. Aug. 20, 1729; d. in Andover, Sept. 14, 1729.
- 68 Mary⁵ Abbott, b. Nov. 5, 1733; d. in Andover, Oct. 7, 1736.
- 69 Uriah⁵ Abbott, 2d, b. Sept. 29, 1735.
- 70 Williams⁵ Abbott, b. Oct. 20, 1738.

* Data from Hazen's *Hist. of Billerica, Mass.*; Bond's *Gens. of Watertown, Mass.*, etc

23

OBED⁴ ABBOTT (George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Mar. 16, 1697; m. in Salem, Mass., Feb. 1, 1721/2, Elizabeth Tarbell, of Salem, b. Mar. 22, 1693/4, dau. of John and Mary. He was a weaver and yeoman, and lived in Andover, Salem, and Bedford, Mass. On Nov. 29, 1723, he bought land of his father for £60, and lived, as did his bro. Peter, neighbor to John Martin on the Salem road (probably in Salem), the latter two being witnesses to the transaction.* When living in Salem he bought, Jan. 13, 1721, for £60, all of Elizabeth Tarbell's right and title in the estate of her "bro. — Tarbell"; † also, Sept. 8, 1725, of Nathaniel Hudson, yeo., of Billerica, Mass., for £256, several pieces of land and a house in Bedford, then a part of southern Billerica, Mass., as follows: about 19 acs. with a house thereon; about 30 acs. being a part of the Oakes farm; about 8 acs. of meadow, and about 6 acs. of upland, making in all about 63 acrs.‡ He moved to that part of Billerica, now a part of Bedford, 1725, and was prominent in forming the town and organizing the Church. He was fence-viewer 1729-30-1, 1750; tithingman 1832, 1838; constable 1733; highway surveyor 1735, 1739, 1742, 1756, 1758; mod., T. M. 1739, 1746, 1749, 1750, 1752, 1756, 1768, 1771; selectman 1739; grand-juror 1745; town treas. 1746-7-8-9-1750, 1756; assessor 1749; deer reeve 1754; warden 1761; mem. of sch. com. 1741-2, 1744-5, 1750-1, 1761; and was also a mem. of many other town and ch. committees. He received from the town in 1741-2-3, probably as bounty for "squirrels and birds," £4: 16s.: 1d.

The following interesting occurrence, which not only shows the customs of ministers at ordinations at an early date, but aptly illustrates Mr. Abbott's ready wit, is related by *Rev. Abiel Abbot* in his *History of Andover, Mass.*

"Obed was on the committee to attend the council at the ordination of Mr. Penneman; when it assembled, Mr. C. objected to Mr. E. sitting in council. The members entered into conversation on the subject, and delayed so long, that the people were apprehensive that the ordination would not be performed that day. Mr. Abbott called for a bowl, lemons, sugar, &c., made a bowl full of punch, carried it to the council chamber, begged leave to call the attention of the gentlemen a moment, said that they had been laboring a long time and needed refreshment, and hoped they would receive it kindly; and, if perchance, they should discover a fly or a mote in the punch they would carefully remove it without spilling all the punch or breaking the bowl. The gentlemen with good humor drank the punch, took the hint and proceeded immediately to the business of the ordination."

* Salem, Mass., Deeds, xlv: p. 20; also Brown's *Hist. of Bedford, Mass.*

† *Ibid.*, xxxviii: p. 237.

‡ *Ibid.*, xxiv: p. 476.

Mr. Abbott and his wife both d. in Bedford, he May 11, 1773 (g. s. r.), ae. 76 yrs., and she May 29, 1752 (g. s. r.). His will dated Jan. 4, 1758, was probated Jan. 8, 1773. He made the following bequests: To son Jonathan £26: 13s.: 4d.; to daus. Sarah Stearns and Elizabeth Cutler, each £13: 6s.: 8d., and one-third part each of the household effects, etc.; to dau. Mary, one-third of the household effects, £44, and convenient house-room as long as she remained single. The balance of the estate (money value not stated) was given to son Moses, who is mentioned as executor.*

Had 7 chil. (5th gen.):

71 Jonathan⁵ Abbott, b. in Salem, Mass., Apr. 1, 1723.

72 Elizabeth⁵ Abbott, b. in Salem, Feb. 5, 1724/5; d. y.

73 Moses⁵ Abbott, b. in Bedford, Mass., Jan. 13, 1727/8.

74 Sarah⁵ Abbott, b. in Bedford, Apr. 22, 1729; d. Jan. 9, 1815, ae. 85 yrs.; m. in Bedford, Feb. 11, 1747/8, Hon. Isaac Stearns, b. June 16, 1722, bro. of Rev. Josiah Stearns, who m. her cousin Sarah,⁵ dau. of Uriah⁴ Abbott. Mr. Stearns served in the French and Indian War, 1748, was a representative and senator in the Mass. Legislature, a leading business man, and was highly respected for his ability and Christian virtues. His "papers" are deposited with the Mass. Hist. Soc. He d. Mar. 23, 1808, ae. 85 yrs.

The antecedent of the Stearns family, Isaac Stearns, came to America, 1630, probably in the same ship with Gov. Winthrop, and settled in Watertown, Mass. His descendants have been very numerous, among whom were Alice, Rev. Josiah, and Hon. Isaac Stearns, who together with their descendants, have been very distinguished and influential. Among their descendants were President Stearns, of Amherst College, Hon. Onslow Stearns, member of the N. H. Senate and Governor, also distinguished as a railroad magnate and an eminently successful business man.

"It is probable that all the families of the name of Stearns in the United States are descended from three early emigrants,—Isaac and Charles, who settled in Watertown, or Nathaniel who settled in Dedham." The name is variously spelled. Isaac Stearns, who came to America, 1630, before mentioned, was admitted freeman, May 18, 1631, after which he was much in public office. He d. June 19, 1671, leaving a wid. Mary, who d. Apr. 2, 1677. The births of only three of his children are recorded in the town records of Watertown, and it is probable that two, perhaps three, of the eight were b. in England. He probably came from the Parish of Nayland, in Suffolk. The following extract is from the Parish Register, of Nayland:

"Baptized, Jan. 6, 1626, Mary, dau. of Isaac Stearns.

"Baptized, Oct. 5, 1628, Anna, dau. of Isaac Stearns."

His third child, John Stearns, was one of the first settlers of Billerica, Mass. He m. Sarah Mixer, only dau. of Isaac and Sarah, of Watertown. "Their son, Lieut. John Stearns, whose birth was the first on the Billerica records, was a man much respected and having a large influence. He m. Elizabeth Bigelow, of Watertown." Their son, John Stearns, of Billerica, m. Esther Johnson, a descendant of Capt. Edward Johnson, of Woburn,

* E. Camb., Mass., Prob. Rec.

Mass., author of *Wonder-working Providence of Zion's Saviour in New England*. It was their son, Hon. Isaac Stearns, of Billerica, Mass., who m. Sarah,⁵ dau. of Obed⁴ Abbott, and another son, Rev. Josiah Stearns, of Epping, N. H., who m. her cousin also named Sarah,⁵ dau. of Uriah⁴ Abbott. Capt. Edward Stearns, whose dau. Alice m. Moses⁶ Abbott, was also a son of John and Esther (Johnson) Stearns. Hon. Isaac Stearns was gr.-father of Hon. Onslow Stearns, Gov. of N. H., 1869 and 1870; of Rev. Josiah Stearns, and of Rev. William Augustus Stearns, Pres. of Amherst College. (Bond's *Genealogy of Watertown*; and Hazen's *Hist. of Billerica, Mass.*)

Had 12 chil. (6th gen.):

- i. Esther⁶ Stearns, b. Apr. 13, 1749; d. Mar. 11, 1799; m. Oct. 19, 1773, Abraham Andrews, of Concord, who d. July 13, 1823; resd. in Lovell, Me.; had 7 chil. (7th gen.):
 1. Betsey⁷ Andrews, b. —; d. Feb. 16, 1844; m. Jan. 2, 1802, Capt. Stephen Barker, of Lovell, son of John, of Fryeburg, Me.; had 11 chil. (8th gen.).
 2. Abraham⁷ Andrews, b. —; m. Hannah Baker, who d. in childbed, Oct. 17, 1804; m. (2d), Sally Frye, who d. —; m. (3d), abt. 1840, Abigail Colby; had 16 chil. (8th gen.).
 3. Esther⁷ Andrews, b. —; d. Oct. 29, 1826; m. May 24, 1803, Stephen Heald, of Lovell, had 9 chil. (8th gen.).
 4. Sally⁷ Andrews, b. Sept. 18, 1785; m. May 29, 1805, David Stearns; resd. in Lovell; had 10 chil. (8th gen.).
 5. Isaac Stearns⁷ Andrews, b. Aug. 13, 1788; m. Oct., 1815, Sally Kimball; had 6 chil. (8th gen.).
 6. Jacob Abbott⁷ Andrews, b. Aug. 22, 1790; d. June, 1815.
 7. Polly⁷ Andrews, b. Oct. 14, 1792; d. Jan., 1809.
- ii. Isaac⁶ Stearns, b. June 13, 1750; d. Apr. 29, 1807; m. Dec. 18, 1777, Mary Crosby, who d. Oct. 24, 1839, dau. of Jaazaniah; served as sergt. in the Rev. War; resd. in Ashburnham, Mass.; had 11 chil. (7th gen.):
 - a. Betsey⁷ Stearns, b. Aug. 31, 1778; d. in New Ipswich, Nov. 6, 1854.
 - b. Isaac⁷ Stearns, b. Mar. 12, 1780; d. June, 1781.
 - c. Isaac⁷ Stearns, 2d, b. Oct. 28, 1781; m. Nov. 7, 1822, Belinda Bellow; resd. in Ashburnham; had 4 chil. (8th gen.).
 - d. Mary⁷ Stearns, b. Feb. 19, 1783.
 - e. Jesse⁷ Stearns, b. Aug. 29, 1784; d. Nov. 18, 1866; m. June, 6, 1811, Lucinda Davis, who d. Oct. 9, 1868; sch.-teacher 22 yrs.; resd. after 1819 at New Ipswich, N. H.; had 7 chil. (8th gen.):
 1. Jesse George Davis⁸ Stearns, b. Feb. 24, 1812; m. June 27, 1843, Lucy Murdock, of Rutland, Mass.; grad. Amherst Coll., 1836; Prin. Hopkins Acad., Hadley, Mass., 1836 to 1838; tutor Am. Coll., 1839 to 1841; grad. Theo. Sem., Andover, Mass., 1842; ord. pas. Congl. Ch., Billerica, Mass., May 10, 1843; dis. May 8, 1867; actg. pas. at Clearwater, Minn., 1868 to 1876; resd. after, without a charge, at Zumbrota, Minn.
 2. Eveline Lucinda⁸

- Stearns, b. Feb. 16, 1814; d. in Conway, N. H., Mar. 27, 1850; m. Nov. 4, 1835, Rev. Samuel S. Tappan. 3. Rev. Josiah Milton⁸ Stearns, b. June 17, 1818; d. in Brentwood, N. J., June 12, 1854; m. May 12, 1847; grad. Marshall Coll., Mercersburg, Pa., 1844; ord. pas. at Lunenburg, Vt., June 6, 1849; dis. Feb. 3, 1852; was for a time pas. at Brentwood, N. J.; d. there June 12, 1854. His son, Charles Cummings⁹ Stearns, b. Dec. 10, 1850, grad. Yale Coll., 1872, and from Union Theo. Sem., 1875; ord. Sept. 20, 1875, missionary of A. B. C. F. M. to Turkey. 4. Isaac Crosby⁸ Stearns, b. Feb. 28, 1820. 5. Abigail Mary⁸ Stearns, b. July 24, 1822; m. Oct. 28, 1847, Rev. Seneca Cummings, missionary of A. B. C. F. M. to China; he grad. Dart. Coll., 1844; she grad. from Mt. Holyoke Sem. 6. Lucy Estabrook⁸ Stearns, b. Apr. 13, 1824; m. Sept. 6, 1852, Rev. Charles Hartwell, of Lincoln, Mass., missionary of A. B. C. F. M. to China; she grad. from Mt. Holyoke Sem. 7. John Newton⁸ Stearns, b. May 24, 1829; m. Feb. 9, 1854; sec. Natl. Tem. Soc., N. Y. City.
- f. Sarah⁷ Stearns, b. Feb. 4, 1786.
- g. Martha⁷ Stearns, b. Oct. 19, 1787; m. Apr. 8, 1818, Capt. Sewall Fiske, of Weston, Mass., gr.-son of Hon. Isaac and Sarah (Abbott) Stearns, of Billerica, Mass.; had 8 chil. (8th gen.).
- h. Orpah⁷ Stearns, b. May 19, 1789; m. 1827, Joel Davis.
- i. John⁷ Stearns, b. Mar. 11, 1791; teacher, Washington, D. C., where he d. unm., Sept. 10, 1824; grad. Union Coll., 1821; was licensed to preach.
- j. Abigail⁷ Stearns, b. Jan. 31, 1793; m. 1818, Chauncey Perry.
- k. Alice⁷ Stearns, b. July 11, 1796; d. May 28, 1812.
- iii. William⁶ Stearns, b. Aug. 4, 1752; d. Aug. 13, 1826; m. Sept. 25, 1777, Lydia Davis; resd. in Ashburnham, Mass.; had 9 chil. (7th gen.):
- a. William⁷ Stearns, b. June 19, 1778; d. Sept. 29, 1823; m. Feb. 12, 1801, Betsey Davis, dau. of Dea. Thaddeus, of Bedford, Mass.; she d. July 27, 1844; resd. in Ashburnham; had 7 chil. (8th gen.).
- b. Lydia⁷ Stearns, b. Mar. 24, 1780.
- c. Solomon⁷ Stearns, b. June 18, 1782; mer. in New Orleans, La., where he d. unm., Feb. 9, 1815.
- d. Asa⁷ Stearns, b. Oct. 14, 1784; d. Dec. 20, 1809, while a student of divinity; grad. Harv. Coll., 1807.
- e. Capt. Timothy⁷ Stearns, b. Sept. 1, 1786; d. 1843; m. Jan. 26, 1820, Eliza Adams; had 9 chil. (8th gen.).
- f. Calle⁷ [Sally?] Stearns, b. Mar. 24, 1789; m. Dec. 20, 1810, John Farrar, b. Apr. 15, 1784, 2d son of Jacob, of Concord, Mass.; had 8 chil. (8th gen.).
- g. Charles⁷ Stearns, b. Mar. 21, 1791; d. Mar. 6, 1838; m. 1821, Rebecca Converse, of New Ipswich, N. H.

- h. Roxanna⁷ Stearns, b. May 7, 1793; m. — Jones, a missionary to the Little Osage Indians.
- i. Charlotte⁷ Stearns, b. Sept. 8, 1795; m. — Rice.
- iv. Benjamin⁶ Stearns, b. May 10, 1754; d. Oct. 20, 1756.
- v. Sarah⁶ Stearns, b. Apr. 1, 1756; d. Nov. 1, 1756.
- vi. Benjamin⁶ Stearns, 2d, b. Sept. 12, 1757; d. May 24, 1836; m. Feb. 15, 1792, Susanna Frye, of Fryeburg, b. June 16, 1765, and d. Sept. 27, 1829. Justice of the Peace many years; resd. in New Suncook, now Lovell, Me.; had 8 chil. (7th gen.):
- a. Isaac⁷ Stearns, M. D., b. Dec. 30, 1792; m. May 25, 1826, Eunice P. Marshall, b. July 6, 1804, and d. Oct. 1, 1830, dau. of Benjamin, of Dunbarton, by whom he had 2 chil.; m. (2d), Apr. 25, 1833, Elizabeth Lund Page, b. July 30, 1798, dau. of Jeremiah, of Dunbarton; resd. there; had 4 chil. (8th gen.).
- b. Dea. Benjamin⁷ Stearns, b. Sept. 1, 1794; m. Dec. 13, 1819, Mehitable Frye Swan, dau. of Joseph T., of Fryeburg; had 6 chil. (8th gen.).
- c. John F.⁷ Stearns, b. Aug. 1, 1796; d. Oct. 15, 1819, unm.
- d. Gen. Solomon⁷ Stearns, b. July 21, 1798; d. 1849; m. Jan. 11, 1824, Sally Heald; had several chil.
- e. Nathan⁷ Stearns, b. 1800; d. 1800.
- f. Susanna⁷ Stearns, b. Oct. 28, 1801; d. 1802.
- g. Obed⁷ Stearns, b. Feb. 4, 1804; m. June 3, 1835, Eliza, dau. of Capt. Stephen and Betsey (Andrews) Barker; resd. in Lovell; had 6 chil. (8th gen.).
- h. Sarah F.⁷ Stearns, b. July 24, 1806; m. June 3, 1842, Le Roy Rensselaer Mills; farmer; resd. in Dunbarton.
- vii. Sarah⁶ Stearns, b. Aug. 3, 1758; d. May 26, 1807; m. Sept. 28, 1779, Thaddeus Davis, of Bedford, Mass.*
- viii. Mary⁶ Stearns, b. Oct. 25, 1761; d. Sept. 13, 1834; m. 1787, Capt. Nathan Fiske, of Weston, Mass., b. Sept. 7, 1760. He d. Jan. 24, 1852; had 5 chil. (7th gen.):
- a. Polly⁷ Fiske, b. May 9, 1788; d. Jan. 4, 1813, unm.
- b. Harry⁷ Fiske, b. Apr. 29, 1790; d. Sept. 11, 1826, unm.; merchant.
- c. Capt. Sewall⁷ Fiske, b. —; m. Apr. 8, 1818, Martha Stearns.
- d. Nathan Welby⁷ Fiske, b. Apr. 17, 1798; d. in Palestine, when travelling for his health, May, 1847; m. Nov. 4, 1828, Deborah Waterman Vinal, who d. Feb. 19, 1844, dau. of David and Deborah (Waterman) Vinal; grad. Dartmouth Coll., 1817; tutor there, 1818 to 1820; prof. in Amherst Coll., and

* The *Hazen Fam. Reg.* differs from Bond, as cited, in various dates, especially in the families of vii, ix, and x; so far as the Compiler has been able to examine the records personally, he has found the *Hazen Reg.* the more accurate, and has followed it in preference to Bond, in the text.

"illustrious" says Dr. Hazen in the *History of Amherst College*; had 4 chil. (8th gen.).

- e. Maria⁷ Fiske, b. May, 1800; n. m.
- ix. Timothy⁶ Stearns, b. Sept. 25, 1763; d. Aug. 8, 1816; m. Nov. 1, 1787, Sarah Lane, of Bedford, who d. June 13, 1849; resd. in Billerica; had 10 chil. (7th gen.):
- a. Timothy⁷ Stearns, b. Sept. 8, 1788; d. Nov. 22, 1791.
 - b. Sally⁷ Stearns, b. Sept. 21, 1790; d. Feb. 23, 1793.
 - c. Timothy⁷ Stearns, 2d, b. Nov. 12, 1792; d. Apr. 6, 1795.
 - d. John⁷ Stearns, b. Sept. 15, 1794; d. Mar. 3, 1809.
 - e. Sewall⁷ Stearns, b. Sept. 21, 1796; d. Oct. 31, 1849; m. June 23, 1836, Lucretia, dau. of Job Hill; Justice of the Peace; resd. in Billerica.
 - f. Sarah⁷ Stearns, b. July 8, 1798; d. June, 1800.
 - g. Obed⁷ Stearns, b. Mar. 21, 1801; m. May 27, 1827, Mehitable, dau. of Amos Carlton; had 4 chil. (8th gen.).
 - h. Sarah Abbott⁷ Stearns, b. Feb. 27, 1803; m. Dec. 19, 1842, Dea. Aaron Lawrence, of Amherst, N. H.
 - i. Eckley⁷ Stearns, b. June 12, 1805.
 - j. Rev. Timothy⁷ Stearns, b. Jan. 23, 1810; m. Dec. 13, 1837, Catherine Taylor, of Athens, O.; grad. Amherst Coll., 1833, and from Theo. Sem., Andover, Mass., 1837; pas. ch. at Worthington, O., 1838 to 1842; also at Kingston, O., 1843 to 1850; actg. pas. Mt. Pleasant, Ia., 1855 to 1858; without a charge at Ft. Madison, Ia., till his d., July 19, 1861.
- x. John⁶ Stearns, b. Sept. 18, 1765; killed by a locomotive at Woburn, Mass., Mar. 8, 1836, where he had resd. a few months; m. Feb. 10, 1801,* Mary, dau. of Samuel Lane, of Bedford. She d. Nov. 25, 1815, ae. 39 yrs. He m. (2d), May 13, 1817, Susanna, dau. of Joseph Winn, of Burlington. She d. Jan. 28, 1842. He resd. most of his life in the south part of Billerica by Concord River; had 8 chil. (7th gen.):
- a. Franklin⁷ Stearns, b. Jan. 25, 1802; m. Dec. 28, 1828, Sally, dau. of Benjamin Lane, of Bedford, Mass.; resd. near Concord River and Bedford Line; had 6 chil. (8th gen.).
 - b. Mary⁷ Stearns, b. Dec. 28, 1803; m. May 13, 1832, William Whitford.
 - c. John Owen⁷ Stearns, b. Aug. 3, 1805; d. Nov. 1, 1862; m. Apr. 1, 1842, Margaret C. Walker, of Rehoboth, Pa.; was a director and supt. Cen. R. R. N. J.
 - d. Onslow⁷ Stearns, b. Feb. 2, 1807; d. Feb. 23, 1808.
 - e. Eliza Ann⁷ Stearns, b. Oct. 4, 1808; d. Mar. 3, 1875; m. John Dennis Billings, of Bedford.
 - f. Hon. Onslow⁷ Stearns, 2d, b. Aug. 30, 1810; d. Dec. 29, 1878; m. June 26, 1845, Mary A., dau. of Hon. Adin Holbrook, of Athol and Lowell, Mass.; resd. in Concord, N. H.

* Family record has this date 1800.

She studied at dist. school and prob. at Billerica Acad. He was a clerk in Boston at seventeen; employed with his bro. in Va., in engineering dept., constructing Chesapeake and O. Canal; also interested with his bro. in contracts for building railroads around Philadelphia, Pa., and Baltimore, Md.; supt. Nashua & Lowell R. R. till 1845, which he completed 1838; manager and pres. of Northern R. R. from Concord to W. Lebanon, N. H., which he was agt. for building, from 1845 to his death; also supt. Vt. Cent. R. R., 1852 to 1855; director Ogdensburg R. R., and of Nashua & Lowell R. R., 1857 to 1875; pres. Old Colony & Newport R. R. for 11 yrs. from 1866; pres. 1874, Concord R. R.; mem. N. H. Senate, 1862; pres. same, 1863; Gov. of N. H., 1868; re-elected 1870. "In all these positions his sagacity, ability and integrity were conspicuous, and commanded the confidence of the public. His comprehensive grasp of broad questions, and his capacity for details, were alike marked. His administration of the affairs of the State was practical, non-partisan, and highly successful, particularly so of its finances."* He had a son, Charles Onslow⁸ Stearns, who grad. Harv. Univ., 1867, and four daus.

g. Lorenzo⁷ Stearns, b. May 13, 1813; d. in Elizabeth, N. J., May 13, 1836.

h. Barnard⁷ Stearns, b. Nov. 23, 1815; m. Lovina Beatrice Haynes; resd. at Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

xi. Elizabeth⁶ Stearns, b. Sept. 15, 1767; d. July 29, 1778.

xii. Obed⁶ Stearns, M. D., b. Oct. 2, 1770; d. at Hampton, N. H., Sept. 6, 1800; physician.

75 Elizabeth⁵ Abbott, 2d, b. Mar. 16, 1731; d. in W. Brookfield, Mass., Apr. 12, 1773 (g. s. r.), ae. 42 yrs.; m. in Bedford, Mass., Dec. 9, 1756, Lt. Abijah, b. in Lexington, Mass., Mar. 25, 1730, son of John and Abigail (Stone) Cutler, of Brookfield, Mass. He served as 2d Lt. 4th Co., 4th Regt., Worcester Co., Mass., in the Rev. War. 1776; resd. in W. Brookfield; farmer; m. (2d), Sarah —, by whom he had 4 chil. He d. in W. Brookfield, Nov. 5, 1795, ae. 65 yrs.; est. inv. Apr. 26, 1796, for \$3,244.95; † son Asa, exr.; rems. intd. in old W. Brookfield Cem. The following quaint epitaph is on her gravestone:

"death is a debt to nature due
which I have paid and so must you."

The following equally quaint epitaph is on his gravestone:

"But man, weak man is born to die
Made up of guilt and vanity,
Thy dreadful summons Lord was just
Return ye sinner to your dust."

* Hazen's *Hist. of Billerica, Mass.*, 1853-1893.

† *Cutler Mem. Reg.*

- Had 7 chil. (6th gen.), b. in W. Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass.:
- i. Mary⁶ Cutler, b. Jan. 29, —; * d. Sept. 29, 17—.*
 - ii. Mary⁶ Cutler, 2d, b. June 7, 17—; * d. June 23, —.*
 - iii. Elizabeth⁶ Cutler, b. Mar., 1760; d. in W. Brookfield, July 16, 1847; m. Dea. Asa Ellis, Jr.
 - iv. Sarah⁶ Cutler, b. Oct. 12, 17—; * d. Sept. 19, —.*
 - v. Abijah⁶ Cutler, b. Nov. 12, "1764/5;" d. in Greenwich, Mass., July 7, 1836; m. in Brookfield, Rachel Crosby; m. (2d), Dec. 2, 1821, Lucy West, of Greenwich; tavernkeeper; mem. sch. com. 1792; had 6 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Brookfield, Mass.:
 - a. Harvey⁷ Cutler, b. Mar. 31, 1790; d. at Stillwater, Minn., Dec., 1871; m. at New Salem, Mass., Lydia Wheeler; carriage-maker; settled about 1825 in Danville, Vt., and later in Stillwater, Minn.; had 5 chil. (8th gen.).
 - b. Sally⁷ Cutler, b. Nov. 3, 1791.
 - c. Oliver⁷ Cutler, b. July 26, 1793; d. Mar. 15, 1798.
 - d. Foster⁷ Cutler, b. July 12, 1795; d. in Albany, N. Y., Mar. 3, 1815.
 - e. Betsey⁷ Cutler, b. Mar. 11, 1797.
 - f. Horace⁷ Cutler, b. Oct. 6, 1799; d. in Enfield, Mass., Apr. 24, 1849; m. Clementina Underwood; had 1 child.
 - vi. Asa⁶ Cutler, b. Oct. 9, 1767; d. Mar. 1, 1844; m. Jan., 1795, Mary Combs, who d. Aug. 14, 1860, ae. 89 yrs. They joined the ch. Aug. 17, 1796; had 4 chil. (7th gen.) b. in Brookfield, Mass.:
 - a. Abijah⁷ Cutler, b. Oct. 14, 1795; d. June 10, 1873; m. Nov. 1, 1821, Mary B. Snow. They celebrated their golden wedding 1871, when all their chil. but one were present. A poem was read on the occasion by Rev. William Merrill, formerly of Brookfield. Mr. Cutler was a farmer, and a prominent mem. and officer of the M. E. ch. at W. Brookfield; had 7 chil. (8th gen.).
 - b. Anna⁷ Cutler, b. Aug. 8, 1797; d. in Granby, Mass., Apr. 6, 1879; m. June 1, 1827, Alonzo Warner, of Granby; had 7 chil. (8th gen.).
 - c. Augustus⁷ Cutler, b. in Brookfield, May 29, 1799; d. in Warren, Mass., May 18, 1871; m. Apr. 3, 1826, Elvira Nichols, who d. Dec. 23, 1827; m. (2d), May 29, 1828, Rachel Smith, dau. of Nathan, of Granby. She d. Oct. 3, 1835; he m. (3d), Feb. 25, 1836, Betsey L. Hall, dau. of Elias, of Spencer, Mass.; farmer; resd. in Warren. She d. there May 21, 1882. Three sons served in Civil War; had 7 chil. (8th gen.).
 - d. Enos⁷ Cutler, b. in W. Brookfield, Mar. 2, 1802; d. in Granby, June, 1831; m. Elvira Johnson who m. again after he d.; had 1 child (8th gen.).

* Mutilated town rec.

vii. Thaddeus⁶ Cutler, b. Feb. 25, 17—; d. Mar. 5, —.

- 76 John⁵ Abbott, b. Feb. 4, 1732/3. The Mass. Archives credit him with the following Colonial War service: Priv. Crown Point Exp., Col. Eleazer Tyng's Regt. with gun, 1755 (xciii: p. 194); Sergt. 28 wks., 1 dy., Capt Thomas Hartwell's Co., Crown Point Exp., Nov. 30 to Oct. 12, 1756; joined Fitchie's Co., Col. Tyng's Regt., as volunteer; taken from camp at Ft. William Henry to Albany sick, where he prob. d. Nov. 2, 1756, ae. 24 yrs. (xciv and xcv: pp. 381, 481; 50.)
- 77 Mary⁵ Abbott, b. Feb. 16, 1734/5; m. Aug. 4, 1774, Daniel Parker, of Reading, Mass.

24

MOSES⁴ ABBOTT (George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Feb. 14, 1699, and was m. in Brookfield, Mass., Feb. 5, 1725, by "Rev. Mr. Cheney pasture of y^e Church of Christ in Brookfield" to Bathsheba,³ b. there Feb. 5, 1708, dau. of Capt. Thomas² and Martha (Barns, dau. of Thomas) Gilbert, of No. Brookfield;* and gr.-dau. of Thomas¹ Gilbert, of Windsor, Ct., and Springfield, Mass., whose wife, Catherine (Chapin) Bliss, was b. in Springfield, 1659. Thomas¹ settled in Brookfield about 1690, and built a house on the north side of "the new country road" east of Owen's tavern. His grants of land in all amounted to 484 acres. He was town clerk 35 consecutive years, prior to his death, May 22, 1753, and was town treasurer 31 years.† Mr. Abbott was a joiner and yeoman. He first bought land in Brookfield in 1722.‡ He lived for many years in that part of northwest Brookfield which he and others, in 1749, petitioned to have set off to New Braintree. His place and the places of seven others, were set off to that town, 1751, and he lived there, according to the Worcester deeds, till Mar. 4, 1780, when he sold his farm to John Nye, of New Braintree, for the goodly sum of £3,000. He afterwards lived in Greenwich, Mass., where he d. prior to 1791.§ There is no record of his death on the Greenwich town records. The old cellar and well on the Abbott homestead in New Braintree were recently filled by William Bowdoin of that place, who was b. on the homestead and to whom the Compiler is indebted for some of this information.

Mr. Abbott bought of his bro. Jacob, May 23, 1723, for £35, certain land in Brookfield lying north of Jacob's land.|| He also, May

* Brookfield, Mass., t. r.

† Temple's *Hist. of No. Brookfield, Mass.*

‡ Springfield, Mass., Deeds, D: p. 90.

§ Northampton, Mass., Deeds, V: p. 165.

|| Springfield, Mass., Deeds, E: p. 211.

30, 1728, exchanged certain land with Thomas Gilbert, gent., of Brookfield.* He and his son Aaron, yeo., of Greenwich, also sold to John Nye, Dec. 3, 1771, for £85 : 6s. : 8d., about 30 acs. in New Braintree.† They bought about 200 acs. and the buildings thereon in Greenwich, June 2, 1780, for £2,750.‡ His son Aaron bought the interest of the other heirs, in 200 acs. of land in Greenwich, Nov. 8, 1791, for £50.‡ Mass. Archives credit him with the following Colonial War service: Priv. 8 wks., Capt. Samuel Partridge's Co., Sept. 10 to Nov. 4, 1722; stationed at Brookfield and Brimfield, Mass.; priv. same Co., same places, 3 wks., 2 dys., Nov. 4 to Nov. 26, 1722 (xci: p. 62).

Had 10 chil. (5th gen.) b. in Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass.:

- 78 Sarah⁵ Abbott, b. Nov. 6, 1725; d. in Brookfield, Feb. 19, 1793; m. there Nov. 23, 1744, John Gilbert, son of Dea. Henry and Elizabeth, of Brookfield. He d. in Brookfield, Jan. 15, 1806; resd. there; had 13 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Brookfield, Mass.: 1. Nathan⁶ Gilbert, b. Sept. 26, 1745. 2. Rachel⁶ Gilbert, b. Oct. 20, 1746. 3. Gideon⁶ Gilbert, b. Oct. 15, 1748. 4. Asa⁶ Gilbert, b. May 26, 1750. 5. Dinah⁶ Gilbert, b. May 15, 1752. 6. Abel⁶ Gilbert, b. Apr. 6, 1754; d. Aug. 17, 1777. 7. Jemima⁶ Gilbert, b. Apr. 15, 1756. 8. Joel⁶ Gilbert, b. June 24, 1758. 9. Elizabeth⁶ Gilbert, b. June 8, 1760. 10. Jonas⁶ Gilbert, b. Apr. 20, 1762. 11. Sarah⁶ Gilbert, b. Apr. 20, 1764. 12. Obed⁶ Gilbert, b. Nov. 2, 1766; d. Apr. 15, 1768. 13. Abigail⁶ Gilbert, b. Nov. 2, 1769. (Brookfield t. r.) Mrs. Gilbert was living Nov. 8, 1795.§
- 79 Rachel⁵ Abbott, b. Oct. 6, 1727; m. in Brookfield, Othniel Gilbert, of Brookfield, where they resd.; had 6 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Brookfield, Mass.: 1. Gershom⁶ Gilbert, b. Feb. 20, 1749. 2. Pelatiah⁶ Gilbert, b. Feb. 19, 1750. 3. Levi⁶ Gilbert, b. July 11, 1751. 4. Zilpha⁶ Gilbert, b. Apr. 12, 175-. 5. Bathsheba⁶ Gilbert, b. Aug. 18, 1757. 6. Damaris⁶ (?) Gilbert, b. Nov. 1, 1760.¶
- 80 Hannah⁵ Abbott, b. Apr. 8, 1729; m. Jonathan Gilbert, of New Braintree; both d. prior to Nov. 8, 1791;¶ had 7 chil. (6th gen.): 1. Jacob⁶ Gilbert, of Braintree. 2. Simon⁶ Gilbert, yeo., of Oakham, Mass. 3. Jonathan⁶ Gilbert, of Oakham. 4. Josiah⁶ Gilbert, yeo., of New Braintree. 5. Martha⁶ Gilbert, m. Aaron Powers, yeo.; resd. in Greenwich. 6. Eleanor⁶ Gilbert, m. Nathan Upham; resd. in Brookfield. 7. Sarah Granger⁶ Gilbert, wid., of New Braintree.

* Springfield, Mass., Deeds, E: p. 404.

† Worcester, Mass., Deeds.

‡ Northampton, Mass., Deeds, V.

§ *Ibid.*, V: p. 165.

¶ Brookfield t. r., on which and on the MS. copy in the Library of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Soc., Boston, the year of birth of Zilpha (4) is given as 1750, an evident error.

¶ Northampton, Mass., Deeds, V: p. 165, where the 7 chil. are mentioned; also New Braintree t. r.

- 81 Obed⁵ Abbott, b. May 8, 1730.
 82 Martha⁵ Abbott, b. Dec. 28, 1732; d. Feb. 3, 1747/8.
 83 Bathsheba⁵ Abbott, b. Nov. 1, 1735; resd. unm. in Greenwich, Nov. 8, 1791.*
 84 Dorothy⁵ Abbott, b. Apr. 19, 1738; resd. unm. in Greenwich, Nov. 8, 1791.*
 85 Son,⁵ b. Feb. 27, 1741; d. Feb. 28, 1741.
 86 Abigail⁵ Abbott, b. Mar. 8, 1742; m. Nov. 8 (?), 1784, Henry Gilbert, of Partridgefield (now Peru), Berkshire Co., Mass.; resd. there; living Nov. 8, 1791.*
 87 Aaron⁵ Abbott, b. Apr. 2, 1746.

25

PETER⁴ ABBOTT (George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., July 27, 1701, and m. in Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass., 1730, Lydia,⁴ probably b. there Jan. 3, 1712, dau. of Samuel³ and Lydia (dau. of Thomas Barns) Gilbert, of Brookfield; gr.-dau. of Henry² and his 2d wife, Mary (Wheat, wid.) Gilbert, of Brookfield; and gr.-gr.-dau. of Thomas¹ Gilbert, of Windsor, Ct., and Springfield, Mass., and his wife, Catherine (Chapin) Bliss, b. in Springfield, 1639, who settled in Brookfield about 1690, and built a house on the "side of new country road," east of Owen's tavern, where they lived, etc.†

Henry Gilbert first m. and settled in Springfield, but, in Sept., 1688, was sent in charge of soldiers to build a fort at Brookfield where he afterwards moved with his bro. Capt. Thomas,² having received, in all, land grants there of 681 acs. Here he built a house on the north side of "new country road," adjoining the fort. Samuel³ Gilbert had grants of 142 acs., and lived near his bro. Dea. John,³ north of Wickabaug Pond.‡

Mr. Abbott was a yeoman, and lived in Brookfield where he first bought "four score" acres of land for £60 on the south side of Quaboag River joining to Quaboag Pond, Nov. 13, 1725.§ The Brookfield records show that a Peter Abbott m. there 1759, Rachel Stevens. As there was no other Peter Abbott but the subject of this sketch who lived there at that time, it is probable that she was his second wife.

The Mass. Archives credit him with the following Colonial War service: Priv. 17 wks., 2 dys., July 17, 1722, Col. Shadrack Walton's command; dis. Nov. 14, 1722 (xci: p. 43); priv. 4 wks., 4 dys., Nov. 22, 1724, in Col. Thomas Westbrook's command; dis. Dec. 23, 1724 (xci: p. 137).

* Northampton, Mass., Deeds, V: p. 165; also New Braintree t. r.

† See sketch of Peter's bro. Moses Abbott (No. 24).

‡ Temple's *Hist. of No. Brookfield, Mass.* § Springfield, Mass., Deeds, D: p. 610.

His name appears in a list of men who served in the Rev. War to the credit of the 3d precinct in Brookfield, dated June 30, 1778, and he is credited with $4\frac{1}{2}$ mos. service.* He probably d. 1785. His will, dated Apr. 27, 1744, was prob. Apr. 26, 1785, and his eldest son, Joel, is mentioned as executor, to whom the entire est. was given provided he paid certain legacies, etc. His father had previously deeded him, Nov. 11, 1760, half of his real est. ($90\frac{1}{2}$ acs.), buildings, etc.† His other bequests were as follows: To sons Nathan, Jesse, and John, £20 each, "lawful silver money"; to daus. Lydia, Prudence, and Sarah, £15 each; and £40 to dau. Elizabeth.‡

Had 13 chil. (5th gen.), b. in Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass.: §

88 Nathans Abbott, b. Mar. 8, 1731; d. Jan. 16, 1742.

89 Joels Abbott, b. Jan. 1 (12[?]), 1732/3.

90 Damaris Abbott, b. Mar. 7, 1734/5; d. July 11, 1736.

91 Gideon Abbott, b. Apr. 20, 1738. The Mass. Archives. Brookfield recs., Hist. of No. Brookfield, etc., credit him with the following Colonial War service: Priv. 12 wks., 6 dys., Capt. James Reed's Co., Col. Murray's Regt., French and Indian War, frontier campaign against Crown Point and Niagara under Gen. Abercrombie, Sept. 2, to Nov. 30, 1756; impressed from same Co. to Col. Benj. Goldthwait's Regt., Sept. 6, 1756, to re-enforce troops at Lake George, and marched to Albany; priv. Capt. James Reed's Co., Col. Timothy Ruggles' Regt., Crown Point exp.; mustd. Oct. 11, 1756; priv. 17 dys., Capt. Jabez Upham's Co., alarm for massacred com'd Ft. William Henry, Aug. 9, 1757; marched to Kinderhook and home, 225 mls.; priv. Capt. Robinson's Co., Col. Timothy Ruggles' Regt., 1758, including investment of "Loisburg" and exp. against Ft. DuQuesne; allowed £11: 10s., old tenor; priv. 34 wks., 6 dys., Capt. William Paige's Co., Crown Point exp., Apr. 2, to Dec. 1, 1759; priv. Col. Timothy Ruggles' Regt. with Gen. Amherst, invasion of Canada; enl. Apr. 2, 1759, ae. 21. He enl. during the Rev. War, Sept. 6, 1776, for the Crown Point exp., and served as priv. in Capt. Timothy Paige's Co., Col. John Round's Regt., 3 mos. and 15 dys.

* Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War, i: p. 20. Although 77 yrs. old there is no doubt that he actually performed military duty during some portion of the time mentioned, probably helping to guard military stores in Brookfield, as men had to be detailed from the town to do it, and elderly men could do such duty, although there is no known record of his having done so; possibly he also performed other duties. The local record is that he served $4\frac{1}{2}$ mos., although the Mass. Archives credit him with but $4\frac{1}{4}$ mos. service. This is the period (as mentioned elsewhere in this work) that, at one time during the Rev. War, stores had to be guarded, in Brookfield.

† Worcester, Mass., Deeds, xlv: p. 90.

‡ Worcester, Mass., Prob. Rec.

§ From the Brookfield t. r., and his will.

- 92 Elizabeth⁵ Abbott, b. July 30, 1739; d. in Brookfield, Mar. 1, 1777; m. there Jan. 26, 1759, Adóniram Walker; resd. in Brookfield. He had four wives; wife, Mary, d. Nov. 3, 1788; "4th" wife, Mary, d. Sept. 28, 1816. He d. Jan. 21, 1823; had 9 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Brookfield, by first m.: 1. Hannah⁶ Walker, b. Mar. 19, 1760. 2. Jerusha⁶ Walker, b. Sept. 29, 1761. 3. Asaph⁶ Walker, b. Nov. 9, 1764. 4. Zillah⁶ Walker, b. Aug. 1, 1766. 5. Sabrina⁶ Walker, b. May 13, 1768; d. Apr. 7, 1786. 6. Luther⁶ Walker, b. Jan. 19, 1770. 7. Elizabeth⁶ Walker, b. Aug. 5, 1772. 8. Rufus⁶ Walker, b. June 19, 1774. 9. Calvin⁶ Walker, b. Jan. 11, 1777.
- 93 Nathans⁵ Abbott, 2d, b. twin, Mar. 30, 1742; prob. m. Nov. 29, 1764, Mary Bannister, b. in Brookfield, Feb. 12, 1743, dau. of Thomas and Marcy, of Brookfield. He served in the French and Indian War in Capt. William Paige's Co. of Hardwick, Mass., 33 wks., 3 dys., from Apr. 16, to Dec. 5, 1760.* He enl. in the Rev. War as priv. Oct. 13, 1781, in Lieut. Solomon Jackson's Co., under Lt. Col. John Callan of Col. John Ashley's Berkshire Co. Regt.; marched on an alarm northward by order of Col. John Ashley, Jr.; was mus. at Tyringham, served 18 dys., and was dis. Oct. 26, 1781.†
- 94 Jesse⁵ Abbott, b. twin, Mar. 30, 1742.
- 95 Moses⁵ Abbott, b. Dec. 20, 1743; d. in Brookfield, Sept. 2, 1748.
- 96 Joshua⁵ Abbott, b. Apr. 12, 1746.
- 97 Lydia⁵ Abbott, b. Nov. 25, 1748; prob. m. in Brookfield, Apr. 12, 1764, Foster Stiles, yeo.; resd. 1767, in New Salem, Mass.‡
- 98 Prudence⁵ Abbott, b. Sept. 13, 1752; prob. m. in Brookfield, Apr. 12, 1775, Isaac Beals, of Meriden.
- 99 Sarah⁵ Abbott, b. May 21, 1755; prob. m. in Brookfield, June 6, 1775, Caleb Rice, of Brookfield.
- 100 John⁵ Abbott, b. —; mentioned in his father's will; not afterwards mentioned in Worcester Deeds, etc.; prob. d. y.

29

CAPT. JOHN⁴ ABBOTT (John,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Sudbury, Middlesex Co., Mass., Oct. 3, 1701, and m. in Lexington, Mass., Oct. 18, 1721, Elizabeth,⁴ b. there Sept. 10, 1701, eldest child of Samuel³ and Elizabeth (Stephens, of Roxbury, Mass.) Phipps, of Lexington, tanner; gr.-dau. of Solomon² and Mary [b. in Sudbury, July 28, 1850, dau. of Lt.-Gov. Thomas and Mary (Whittington) Danforth, who were m. in Sudbury, Feb. 23, 1643] Phipps, of Cambridge, Mass.; and gr.-gr.-dau. of Solomon¹ and Elizabeth Phips, of Charlestown, Mass..

* Mass. Archives, xcvi: p. 320.

† Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War, i: p. 19.

‡ Brookfield t. r.; also Northampton Deeds, xx: p. 116.

both of whom joined the ch. there 1641/2.* She was known as "Mother Phips." He was a carpenter. Their descendants were for many years prominent, during Colonial days, in local and county affairs.

Capt. Abbott was a housewright, husbandman, planter, merchant, and by tradition, a sea captain. His youth was spent in Sudbury and Watertown, Mass.; in the latter place he probably learned navigation. After his m. he lived in Stow, Mass., from 1722 to about 1725; in Windham, Ct., until about 1727; in Franklin (then "West Farms," Norwich), Ct., until about 1728; and then, according to tradition, on the sea till about 1730, when he settled in Georgetown, Craven Co.† (now Georgetown Co.), S. C., a housewright, planter, and merchant, till 1737/8, when he moved to North Carolina.‡

He had a most eventful career; was one of the pioneers of the southern Abbots, and has a distinguished descent. His wife became a mem. of the ch. at Franklin, Ct., "by profession," Jan. 14, 1728. He bought in Stow, Feb. 6, 1722/3, of Benjamin Wellington, of Lexington, a "mansion house," barn, and several pieces of land variously located, amounting in all to about 66 acs. of meadow, upland, and swamp land for £250.§ He sold this same property Sept. 23, 1725, for £300.¶ He and his wife sold their right in her father's estate to her bro. Samuel Phipps, tanner, of Cambridge, Apr. 10, 1725, for £150.¶ He with others, Oct. 1, 1726, sold to Nathaniel Harris, of Watertown, for £15, about a quarter of an acre of land near the grist and fulling mill in Watertown.** While living in Windham, Windham Co., Ct., he bought of John Bradstreet, yeo., of Norwich, July 1, 1727, for £340, a farm lying in Windham and about 135 acs., variously located in Franklin, with the buildings thereon.†† He sold this same property Apr. 23, 1728, to John Sabins, of "Pomphrate" [Pomfret], Ct., for £750.‡‡

Col. John⁵ Abbott, the eldest son of Capt. John,⁴ stated to his gr.-dau., Clarissa⁷ Abbott, who cared for him in his old age, whom Dr. George⁸ Abbott, of Hamburg, N. Y., and his bro. Orrin Lee⁸ Abbott,

* The descendants changed the spelling of Phips by using two p's, while Sir William Phipps, who was not of near kin, was Gov. of the colony.

† Craven Co., S. C., in 1732, included all the territory in S. C., east from Columbia to the ocean.

‡ Compilation from Lexington t. r.; E. Cambridge, Mass., Norwich, Ct., Charleston, S. C., Deeds, and Prob. Rec.: Wyman's *Charlestown, Mass.*; Middlesex Co., Mass., Rec. of births, marriages, and deaths at the Co. seat: the *Abbot Fam. Reg.*, 1847, etc.

§ E. Cambridge, Mass., Deeds, xxiv: p. 498.

¶ *Ibid.*, xxv: p. 168.

¶ *Ibid.*, xxv: p. 157.

** *Ibid.*, xxvi: p. 364.

†† Norwich, Ct., Deeds, V: p. 88.

‡‡ *Ibid.*, V: p. 217.

Esq., of Salem, Cal., well remember — she being their aunt — that his father (Capt. John⁴) was a sea captain; that after making several voyages abroad, probably to England and the West Indies, he was finally wrecked somewhere off the coast of the southern States — probably South Carolina; but being in some trouble with the Crown feared to return North, and so settled in the South, probably South Carolina, and remained in the South ever after, where other children were born to him besides those left at Norwich. Charleston, S. C., deeds show that a John⁴ and Elizabeth Abbott settled in Georgetown, Craven (now Georgetown) Co., S. C., prior to 1732, and they are without doubt identical with the subjects of this sketch. The Columbia, S. C., land records show that John⁴ Abbott received the following Royal grants of land in South Carolina: On Feb. 29, 1732, about 250 acs., in Craven Co., south side of Black River, bounded partly north on land of said Abbott, which shows that he was there, prior to 1732;* on Sept. 29, 1732, about 250 acs. in Craven Co., on the south side of Black River, bounded south on land of said Abbott and on all other sides by vacant land;† and on Feb. (Jan.?) 3, 1734/5, about 650 acs. in Prince George's Parish, Craven Co., on Rum Bluff, on Waccamaw River. The Charleston deeds show that these three grants were all located in the neighborhood of Georgetown, as follows: Capt. Abbott mortgaged to Joseph Shute, of Georgetown, about 430 acs. of land in Craven Co., 40 head of cattle, and two town lots in Georgetown, for £3,000. There is no date given in this mortgage, but it was probably in 1735, and was probably obtained to buy goods for trade in Georgetown.‡ He also mortgaged, Feb. 15, 1736, to Joseph Weuyg (?) and Richard Lambton, for 5s., a plantation of 650 acs. in Craven Co., bounded southwest by land formerly Josiah Smith's but now said Abbott's, etc., 350 acs. in Craven Co., on the north side of Waccamaw River, and 430 acs. which said Abbott lately bought of Jonathan Calkins, in Craven Co., Prince George's Parish, being part of 1,000 acs. on a neck between the sea and the southwest branch of Little River;§ on Oct. 13, 1736, John and Elizabeth Abbott, of "Georgetown, Winyaw," then called "merchant," for 10s., sold William Brockington, of Winyaw, Craven Co., two tracts of about 250 acs. each, in Craven Co., on Black River, with all improvements, etc., and Oct. 14, 1736, John Abbott, of Georgetown in Winyaw, merchant, and Elizabeth, his wife, sold William Brockington, two

* Rec., I: p. 156. † *Ibid.*, I: p. 157. ‡ *Ibid.*, P: p. 49, etc. § *Ibid.*, R: p. 219.

plantations of 250 acs., each, in Craven Co., for £700, with all improvements, bounded north and south by land of sd. Abbott, these plantations having been granted by his "Majesty's Lieut.-Gov., Thomas Broughton" of the Province of North Carolina.* They also leased Henry James Dawbauz, of London, Eng., for 5s., about 500 acs. on Sampett (a creek near Georgetown) in Craven Co., this same land being sold to sd. Dawbauz for £750, Feb. 17, 1735.†

It is evident from the following data taken from the Charleston deeds, that Capt. Abbott‡ left South Carolina for North Carolina in 1738, although in the several business transactions on record, singularly enough his place of residence is not stated, and, except that residence of one of the witnesses to the first power of attorney given by Capt. Abbott‡ after going to North Carolina is mentioned, his residence could not be told even approximately. John‡ Abbott, "late of S. C.," gave a power of attorney to Daniel and Thomas Laroche, merchant, of Georgetown, on Mar. 20, 1737/8, "to recover his Pawns, Mortgages," etc., witnessed by John Porter, etc., who resided, 1738, in "New Haven" (New Hanover?) Precinct, N. C., which is the only thing that indicates the whereabouts of Capt. Abbott‡ in the document;‡ July 7, 1739, John‡ Abbott, late of Georgetown, merchant, sold about 430 acs. of land in Craven Co., by "Attorney" for £900;§ he also sold by "Attorney," to Mary Wilson, wid., of Georgetown, Apr. 1, 1751, for £150, current money of N. C., two town lots in Georgetown.¶ This is the last known authenticated record there is of him, as the record of his deeds in Wilmington, N. C., has been destroyed, and no dates of his children, in case he left any in the South, can be proven by documentary evidence, so far as known to the Compiler.

Record Book A. B., of Deeds of Wilmington, is mutilated, certain leaves containing data from p. 213 to p. 246, or from the year 1734 to 1741, having been cut out, and so far as known destroyed. The sixteen missing pages contained the names of twenty-nine men whose deeds were recorded thereon, the twenty-first of which was a John Abbott, who deeded property to Neal McNeal, the deed having been recorded on p. 236. It is a tradition that the leaves were cut out during the Rev. War, notwithstanding the parties whose deeds were recorded thereon were among the most wealthy and influential of that day, because they were Tories; but the Compiler has grave doubts about Capt. Abbott's having been a Tory, if the tradition among his descendants in the North that he was a refugee in the South because of some trouble with the Crown is correct.

If the old deeds of John Abbott at Wilmington, in case he was identical with Capt. John‡ Abbott, mentioned the names of any of his children, if he ever had

* Rec., S: p. 38.

† *Ibid.*, S: p. 163.

‡ *Ibid.*, T: p. 89.

§ *Ibid.*, V: p. 87.

¶ *Ibid.*, II: p. 117.

any after moving South — and he probably did have some, as both he and his wife were still young, and in the North had been prolific — any known record of them is lost, as neither the ch. record at Georgetown, or the Charleston records, give their names. There are no ch. records extant, however, in Georgetown prior to Capt. Abbott's moving to N. C.

Administration of the estate of a John Abbott was granted at Camden, S. C., to Winifred Abbott, 1782. Winifred and three others of Camden District, gave bonds for £14,000, dated Apr. 16, 1782, at the High Hills of Santee, said Dist., in the settlement of the estate. An appraisement was made June 29, 1782, and finally dated July 13, 1782. A distribution of the estate was to have been made, but the record is lost, the only paper to be found being the bond pertaining to the settlement, from which these data to some extent are taken. The amount of the bond, and the fact that Capt. Abbott⁴ would then have been about 80 yrs. old, indicate that it was probably his estate, as none of the Abbotts in the South at that period in other lines, so far as known, were as pecuniarily prosperous as he, or anywhere near it.

It is a singular coincidence, and was at first very perplexing, that another John and Elizabeth Abbott lived at Camden, S. C., whose estate was settled 1802, but without doubt he was descended from another pioneer, there being no less than six pioneers of the family besides Capt. Abbott⁴ in Virginia, North and South Carolina, though possibly some — all but Rev. Henry Abbott, of Camden, N. C., and Walter Abbott, of Edisto Island, S. C., — may have been Capt. John⁴ Abbott's sons. Suffice it to say here that no pains have been spared in trying to trace the descendants of Capt. John⁴ Abbott in the South, three trips having been made to the southern States of from two to six weeks' duration each, in the falls of 1897-8-9; a record of the Abbotts at nearly every Co. seat, when there was any, in Virginia, North and South Carolina, having been obtained, and it was only when it was found that the records in Capt. Abbott's⁴ case were lost, that all hope of tracing his descendants was abandoned. As it may aid descendants of Capt. Abbott⁴ in the South to give the names of his wife's relatives mentioned in her father's will in N. E., they are as follows: 1. Mary Brown, wid. 2. Daniel Champney, yeo., and wife Bethiah, of Cambridge, Mass. 3. Elizabeth Foster, wid. of Hopedstill, of Boston, Mass., merchant. 4. John Winchester and wife Bethiah, of Brookline, Mass. 5. Caleb Gardner, yeo., and wife Abiel, of Brookline, Mass. 6. Sarah Phipps, of Lexington, Mass., single woman. 7. Samuel Phipps, tanner, of Cambridge, Mass. 8. Thomas Phipps, merchant, of Portsmouth, N. H. Jonathan Phipps, mariner, not mentioned in Solomon's will, is also a relative.

There were a Daniel, a Caleb, and a Thomas Abbott living in or near Laurens Co., S. C., who, it is possible, together with others, were sons of Capt. Abbott,⁴ as the period was right for it; but there is no documentary evidence to prove it; and as these names are common among the descendants of other pioneers in the South, the difficulty of separating them will be obvious; especially when it is taken into consideration that no public record of births, deaths, and marriages, and in many cases not even a record in families, was kept at that early day or even now in the South. David Abbott, of Laurens Co., left several young sons. He was well-to-do. His wid. m. a Mr. Vaughn. The descendants of Thomas Abbott who lived in the vicinity of David, scattered to Miss., Tex., Ark., etc. The descendants of Caleb Abbott are scattered throughout the South, some of whom live in Columbia, S. C., etc.*

Capt. Abbott's⁴ two sons left in Connecticut were both Colonels in the Rev. War, and the descendants of his dau. Jemima⁵ have been

* Joseph, Moses and Flemmon Abbott, mentioned among the miscellaneous Abbotts, in the latter portion of this work, were probably also sons of Capt. Abbott. Joseph settled in Halifax Co., Va., and the others were importers, and lived in Richmond, Va., one of them is said to have died in Cuba. There is no doubt that Joseph was a son, and living descendants say that the other two were his brothers. Probably Capt. Abbott also had a son William, as well as other children not mentioned.

unusually distinguished, as well as those of her brother Col. John⁵ Abbott. The longevity of some of Capt. Abbott's⁴ descendants is remarkable.

Had 4 chil. (5th gen.):

- 101 Jemima⁵ Abbott, b. in Stow (?), Mass., Mar. 23, 1729; d. near Bridgeport, Harrison Co., Va. (now W. Va.), 1815; m. in Windham, Ct., Mar. 14, 1750/1, Dea. John,⁴ b. there Oct. 18, 1728, son of Lt. Edward³ and Thankful (Dimock) Waldo, of Windham; gr.-son of John² and Rebecca (Adams) Waldo, of Windham; and gr.-gr.-son of Cornelius¹ Waldo, the emigrant of Ipswich and Chelmsford, Mass. John⁴ d. in Bridgeport, Aug. 23, 1814, ae. 85 yrs.

Dea. Cornelius¹ Waldo, of England, who settled in Ipswich, 1654, and was "John Cogswell's farmer," was the first of the name to come to America. He m. Hannah, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Thompson) Cogswell, of Ipswich, and moved to Chelmsford about 1665, where he was a farmer and innkeeper. His eldest son John,² a miller, d. in Windham, 1700. His son Edward,³ was an "extensive farmer" there, a Lieut. of Colonial Militia, dea. of the Scotland Ch. Soc., and rep. to the G. C., 1722, 1725, 1730.*

Dea. John⁴ Waldo, youngest son of Edward,³ was a tanner, and a soldier in the Rev. War; moved from Windham after 1762, to Albany Co., N. Y., and then about 1795, with his son John,⁵ to Bridgeport. He was a very devout man. During the Rev. War, the Tories stole the hides from his vats and told him that England would crush the patriots. His reply was, in effect, that God would have something to do about that matter; that if He willed that they should be crushed they would be, but if He willed otherwise, they would gain their independence. Had 9 chil., (6th gen.):†

- i. Phipps⁶ Waldo, b. in Windham, Jan. 23, 1752; killed at a Ct.-house gathering on the Mohawk River, Jan. 18, 1776; had premonition of death; was betrothed.
- ii. Olive⁶ Waldo, b. in Windham, Nov. 23, 1753; d. in her 97th year; m. Peter Hartwell; resd. in Washington Co., N. Y.
- iii. Ens. Gamaliel⁶ Waldo, b. in Windham, Aug. 29, 1755; d. at Middletown Springs, Vt., Apr. 29, 1829; m. Mrs. Mary (Campbell) Gardner, wid. of Charles, of Ira, Vt.; helped supply Ft. Ticonderoga after its surrender to Ethan Allen, with ox team; on one occasion his oxen, when being ferried across Lake Champlain from Vt., jumped into the lake and swam to Vt. shore again; resd. then at Pownal, Vt.; moved to Middletown Springs, 1782; mem. com. there to divide the town into school districts; lived and d. on Hurbert place; one of original mems. Baptist Ch. there; Ens. in Capt.

* *Waldo Gen. Reg.*; also *Savage's Gen. Dict.*

† Statement of Col. George Abbott, M. D.

- Thomas Brown's Co., 14th Regt. N. Y. Mil. of Hoosick and Schaghticoke; had 6 chil. (7th gen.).
- iv. Anna⁶ Waldo, b. in Windham, Nov. 24, 1757; d. in Canada, 1857, ae. 99 yrs.; m. Dec. 19, 1799, Benjamin Waite, of R. I.; resd. in Washington Co., and prob. Cayuga Co., N. Y.; had Dr. Daniel⁷ Waite, b. in Washington Co., 1796; and four other chil.
- v. Zerviah⁶ Waldo, b. in Windham, Jan. 1, 1760; d. near Clarksburg, Va. (now W. Va.), Jan. 17, 1857; m. Dec. 8, 1785, Job Goff,* b. Nov. 22, 1760, who d. at Clarksburg, Dec. 8, 1845; resd. once in Otsego Co., N. Y.; moved to Clarksburg, 1802 or '06; first of name to go there; had 8 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Otsego Co., N. Y.:
- a. Hon. Jedediah Waldo⁷ Goff, b. Oct. 10, 1786; d. in Clarksburg, Dec. 3, 1825; m. Dec. 10, 1806, Eliza Smith, who d. Apr. 2, 1809; mem. Va. Legis. sevl. yrs.; had chil.; no trace.
 - b. Abigail⁷ Goff, b. July 14, 1788; d. in Simpson, Taylor Co., W. Va., May 2, 1880; m. Nov. 18, † 1819, at Booth's Cr., Va. (now W. Va.), Josiah, b. in Simpson, May 29, 1797, son of William and Mary (Hathaway) Bartlett, of Simpson; farmer; had 6 chil. (8th gen.).
 - c. Jemima⁷ Goff, b. Aug. 27, 1790; d. Oct. 28, 1808, at Clarksburg.
 - d. Patty⁷ Goff, b. Feb. 21, 1793; d. July 9, 1837, at Simpson; m. Dec. 30, 1813, Benjamin Bartlett, b. there Oct. 13, 1793, bro. of Josiah; farmer; resd. in Simpson; d. there; had 9 chil. (8th gen.).
 - e. Hon. Waldo Porter⁷ Goff, b. Feb. 25, 1796; d. in Clarksburg, Sept. 17, 1881, ae. 85 yrs.; m. there Mar. 28, 1839, Harriet Louise, b. there Mar. 1, 18—, ‡ dau. of Thomas Preston and Rachel (Prindle) Moore, of Clarksburg; wid. resd. there. He was farmer and merchant; mem. Va. Legis.; had 9 chil. (8th gen.): Their 3d child, Gen. Nathan⁸ Goff, b. at Clarksburg, W. Va., Feb. 9, 1843; m. Nov. 7, 1865, Laura E. Despard, of Clarksburg; has been almost continuously in public life since adult age, and has had a remarkably distinguished career. He took the side of the Union in the Civil War, 1861-5; enl. priv. Co. G., 3d Regt. Va. Union Inf.; pro. 2d Lieut., 1st Lieut., Capt., and finally Maj., 1864; had a horse shot under him at Moorefield; was prisoner of war and sent to Libby prison, Richmond, Va. While there a Confederate, Maj. Armsey, who resd. in the adjoining Co. to Goff, was captured by the Union army, and condemned to death as a spy, with others. The

* The name is often spelled Goffe.

† *Waldo Reg.*, 1883, says Nov. 3.

‡ *Waldo Reg.*, 1883, has the year of his m. 1838, and that of the birth of his wife 1861, the latter an evident error, perhaps for 1801, or 1816?

confederates then chose Goff as the one to be put to death with others, as an act of reprisal, as soon as the spies were executed. In his letter to Pres. Lincoln in relation to the matter Goff says: "If Maj. Armsey is guilty he should be executed regardless of the consequences to me. The life of a single soldier, no matter who he may be, should not stand in the way of adherence to a great principle." Armsey was finally exchanged for Goff, and he again re-



GEN. NATHAN GOFF.

turned to his command. He was afterwards the means of saving Armsey, who had been captured and confined in jail at Clarksburg where the people threatened his life, and but for Gen. Goff's interest in him would probably have carried their threat into execution. Goff left the army as Bvt. Brig. Gen. Vols.; was admitted to the bar, 1865; rep. State Legis., 1867-8, when apptd. U. S. Dist. Atty.; apptd. Sec. of the Navy by Pres. R. B. Hayes, 1881, both being descended in the female line from George^t Abbott, of Rowley, Mass. Goff was elected in 1882 a mem. of the 48th Congress, and has been on the bench most of the time since.

- f. Hon. Nathan⁷ Goff, b. Apr. 2, 1798; m. Oct. 13, 1836, Catherine Britton, of Morgantown, Va. (now W. Va.); m. (2d), Lucy Ann Evans, of Morgantown; m. (3d), Mary Horner, who resd. 1899 in Wash., D. C.; merchant many yrs.; Pres.

- Merchant's National Bank, Clarksburg; mem. Va. Legis. 7 yrs.; pub. man 60 yrs.; known as "Uncle Nathan Goff"; n. c.
- g. John⁷ Goff, b. Sept. 21, 1800; d. Jan. 7, 1854; m. June 18, 1825, Mary Davison, b. Sept. 12, 1806, dau. of John and Mary, of Flemington, Va. (now W. Va.), who d. at Booth's Cr., Apr. 30, 1858; resd. there; farmer; had 5 chil. (8th gen.).
- h. Hon. David⁷ Goff, b. Sept. 3, 1804; d. Oct. 19, 1878, at Beverly, W. Va.; m. Christiana Buckey at Beverly, b. in Bucks-ville, Frederick Co., Md., dau. of Peter. She d. Nov. 5, 1891, at Beverly. He was mem. both Houses W. Va. Legis.; was a strong opponent of abolitionists, and contended that Congress had no constitutional right to pass any law upon slavery except that provided in the Constitution; was opposed to slavery, but claimed a State alone had the right to abolish it; resd. in Beverly; had 2 chil. (8th gen.), b. there.
- vi. Rev. John⁶ Waldo, b. in Windham, Jan. 15, 1762; d. Dec. 10, 1840, at Bridgeport, Va. (now W. Va.); m. Jan. 15, 1786, Peace, b. Nov. 2, 1767, prob. in Albany Co., N. Y., dau. of Isaac Bell. She d. Nov. 4, 1841, at Shinnston, Va.; he was known as John J., to distinguish him from his father; was Rev. War pensioner; according to tradition was held prisoner by Indians when he learned their methods of treating disease, which he later practiced and acquired the title of Dr.: was also Bapt. preacher; resd. in Bridgeport; June 19, 1795, sold his farm of 200 acs. in Hoosick, N. Y., for £1,000, and prob. then went to Va.; had 9 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Bridgeport. His son Gamaliel⁷ was an "Indian Dr.," having learned methods from father; was killed by R. R. train when returning on foot on R. R. track from Mich. to old home at Kosciusko, Ind., July 17, 1865; of his gr.-sons, John Gamaliel Waldo was musician, Co. B, 44th Regt., Ind. Vol. Inf., in Civ. War; Asa Carlin, was a Bapt. preacher; Cyrus Kittle, of Beverly, W. Va., was a law student; John Walter Kittle, of Cantril, was a Bapt. minister; gr.-son-in-law James Gawthrop was a Bapt. minister; gr.-son Joseph James Wrightsman Gawthrop was priv. Co. A, 20th Regt., Va. Cav., C. S. A., 1863-5, in Civ. War; gr.-son-in-law Israel Sears, of Carthage, Ill., was priv. 6th Regt., W. Va. Cav., late in Civ. War; Wilson Greenfield Reger, was priv. in the Union army in Civ. War; gr.-son Benjamin Franklin Lake, of Kerens, Randolph Co., W. Va., served with distinction as Comsy. Sergt. 10th Regt., W. Va. Vol. Inf., in Civ. War; Lieut. Arah Gay Lake served with W. Va. Militia at Clarksburg, 1865, in Civ. War; gr.-son-in-law Anthony Triplett, of Webster, W. Va., was priv. Co. A, 18th

- Regt., Va. Vol. Cav., in Civ. War; George Edward Lake, of Blissfield, Mich., served in Confed. army under Gen. Lee during entire Civ. War.
- vii. Daniel⁶ Waldo, b. May 24, 1764, prob. in Albany Co.; d. in Washington Co., N. Y., ae. 85 yrs.; resd. there; m. Susannah S. Scribner; had 3 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Hebron, N. Y.
- viii. Jemima⁶ Waldo, b. May 26, 1766, prob. in Albany Co.; d. Sept. 19, 1840, at Ames, Montgomery Co., N. Y.; m. Aug. 2, 1784, Henry, b. Apr. 11, 1761, son of Thomas Lake, of Albany Co. He d. at Ames, Sept. 24, 1851; resd. in Hoosick, Plainfield, and Ames, N. Y.; farmer; served in Rev. War, 1777 to 1781, and War 1812; had 14 chil. (7th gen.), prob. b. at Hoosick. The eldest son was:
- a. Daniel⁷ Lake, b. Dec. 22, 1785, (*Waldo Gen.*, 1784); d. in Boston, Erie Co., N. Y., Dec. 15, 1832; m. June 12, 1808, Polly, b. Jan. 22, 1787 (*Waldo Gen.*, June 22, 1786), dau. of Peleg and Experience (Morgan, a des. of Gen. Morgan) Brown, who d. Feb. 16, 1837, in Boston; resd. in Plainfield, Otsego Co., N. Y., till 1820, and in Boston till d.; intd. there; farmer; bot. and resd. on a farm owned by three Thayer Bros. notorious for murder of peddler, John Love, for which they were hung, 1826; stud. at dist. sch.; had 8 chil. (8th gen.): 1. Henry⁸ Lake, b. in Plainfield, July 4, 1809; d. in Winterset, Ia., Apr. 30, 1856; m. in Belvidere Co., Ill. She d. in McHenry Co., Ill. 2. Jemima⁸ Lake, b. in Plainfield, July 3, 1811; d. in Clayton, Minn., Sept. 16, 1873; m. in Belvidere, Mr. Latham, who d. in McHenry Co. 3. Fanny⁸ Lake, b. in Plainfield, Dec. 25, 1812; d. in Kenmore, Erie Co., N. Y., Mar. 15, 1902; m. in Boston, July 8, 1832, Joseph, b. in Vt., July 10, 1810, son of John and Ruth (Green) Bailey, of Vt., who d. in Eden, N. Y., June 17, 1871; resd. in Boston, 1820-50, Collins till 1868, and Eden till 1871, and she till 1899, and then in Buffalo and Kenmore; farmer. He was des. of Gen. Nathaniel Greene; mem. Bapt., and she of M. E. Ch.; stud. at dist. sch.; had 7 chil. (9th gen.): i. Olive⁹ Bailey, b. in Boston, Apr. 6, 1833; d. there Aug. 15, 1835. ii. Daniel Wellington⁹ Bailey, b. in Boston, Mar. 7, 1835; m. in Buffalo, N. Y., May 4, 1857, Marie Teresa, b. in Tipperary, Ireland, Jan. 17, 1838; d. in Franklin, Pa., Jan. 25, 1876; dau. of Thomas and Margaret (Long) Rorke, of Buffalo; intd. Forest Lawn Cem., Buffalo; m. (2d), in Karns City, Pa., Apr. 29, 1877, Caroline, b. in Calhoun Co., W. Va., Oct. 9, 1845, dau. of William P. and Rachel (Stallman) Haverty, of Wirt and Calhoun Cos.; resd. in Buffalo, 1853-63; Capt. Co. B, 78th Regt., U. S. C. I., Mar. 11, 1863, in Civ. War; joined Ullman's Brig., N. Y. city; at siege of Port Hudson, July 7-8-9, 1863; Provost-Marshal there till granted

sick leave, July, 1864; dis. for disability, Aug. 29, 1864; resd. in Buffalo, to 1865; P. M. Pithole City, Pa., 1868-73; Burgess there 1869-70; mer. in Franklin and Petrolia, Pa., to 1883; Burgess at Petrolia, 1879; accountant in Buffalo, to 1893; clk. U. S. Pension Agcy. there, to date (1905), res. at Kenmore, N. Y.; Presbyterian; mem. DeMolay Lodge, 498, F. & A. M., Buffalo; is a 33° Mason, holding many offices under that and other degs.; past Post Comdr., G. A. R.; has 7 chil. (10 gen.): 1. Charles Augustus¹⁰ Bailey, b. Feb. 18, 1858; m. in Sheffield, Pa., June 23, 1877, Abigail Lillian Badger; res. Butler, Pa. 2. Benjamin Franklin Bruce¹⁰ Bailey, b. in Buffalo, Oct. 23, 1859; d. there Nov. 19, 1861. 3. George Joseph¹⁰ Bailey, b. May 4, 1862; m. in Cleveland, O., Nov. 1, 1880, Florence Fowler; res. Cleveland. 4. Mary Frances¹⁰ Bailey, b. in Pithole City, Oct. 23, 1866; d. there May 22, 1870. 5. Grace Darling¹⁰ Bailey, b. in Pithole City, Feb. 18, 1869; m. in Buffalo, June 25, 1890, Alvin B. Terry; res. Norwalk, O. 6. Florence Jessie¹⁰ Bailey, b. in Pithole City, Dec. 17, 1871; m. in Buffalo, Aug. 15, 1889, Alfred W. Baird; res. Norwalk. 7. Daniel W.¹⁰ Bailey, Jr., b. in Franklin, Pa., Apr. 5, 1875; d. in Eden, July 31, 1876. iii. George Washington⁹ Bailey, b. in Portland, N. Y., Apr. 9, 1837; m. in Collins, N. Y., Caroline Parkinson, who d.; res. at Boyne City, Mich. iv. William Wallace⁹ Bailey, b. in Boston, Sept. 9, 1839; m. in Collins, Caroline W. Andrews, res. in Collins Centre, N. Y. v. Horace Camp⁹ Bailey, b. Mar. 2, 1841; d. in Boston, Apr. 17, 1844. vi. Calvin Lake⁹ Bailey, b. Nov. 2, 1843; d. in Boston, Dec. 19, 1843. vii. Albion James⁹ Bailey, b. Jan. 5, 1849; m. in Collins, Jane Soule; res. in Fredonia, N. Y. 4. Polly Rosanna⁸ Lake, b. in Plainfield, Sept. 20, 1814; d. in Harvard, Ill., Jan. 30, 1897; m. in Boston, Henry Slawson; d. 5. Gustavus Adolphus⁸ Lake, b. Jan. 16, 1816; d. y., in Plainfield. 6. Samuel⁸ Lake, b. May 7, 1818; d. in Marengo, Ill., Jan. 14, 1860. 7. Leonard Littlefield⁸ Lake, b. at Plainfield, Sept. 26, 1821; d. at Rockford, Ill., Jan. 14, 1897; m. in Belvidere. 8. Calvin Brown⁸ Lake, b. in Boston, Nov. 7, 1826; d. at Republican, Nebr., May 10, 1897. (Data by Capt. D. W. Bailey).

Of Jemima's⁶ sons Nicholas⁷ Lake, of Albion, Orleans Co., N. Y., was a minister; Phipps Waldo⁷ Lake, of Walworth, Wis., was a Bapt. minister; mem. Wis. Legis.; David⁷ Lake was a lawyer in Hamburg, N. Y.; moved to Minn.; Valorus⁷ Lake was a Methodist minister; mem. N. Y. Legis., 1845-6; resd. in Plainfield and Mina, N. Y., and in northern O.; Jarvis Nelson⁷ Lake was a lawyer at Little Falls, Herkimer Co., N. Y.; mem. from there N. Y. Legis. twice; resd. in Brooklyn after; prac. law in N. Y. city; Calvin Huntly⁷ Lake was a Civil and R. R. Engr. in Chicago.

- ix. Jedediah⁶ Waldo, b. Oct. 17, 1772, prob. in Albany Co., N. Y.; d. Jan. 20, 1858, in Harrison Co., Va. (now W. Va.), ae. 85 yrs.; m. Polly Porter, at Hoosick Falls, N. Y., Nov. 30, 1794, b. there Apr. 15, 1776, dau. of an English sea capt. She d. Apr. 13, 1816, in Harrison Co. He m. (2d), July 19, 1817, Mrs. Sarah (Shinn) Wamsley, who d. July 26, 1851. He m. (3d). Dec. 15, 1853, in Harrison Co., Mrs. Mary Ann (Haines) Smoot; resd. at Hoosick Falls, N. Y., and in Harrison Co.; farmer; had 14 chil. (7th gen.). Of his sons Daniel⁷ Waldo, was a pioneer at Salem, Ore.; was a judge under the provisional govt.; mem. 1st Ore. Legis.; David⁷ Waldo, of Independence, Mo., grad. M. D. at Lexington, Ky., 1822; practiced med. Mo., Mex., etc.; became affluent; was banker and real est. dealer, and noted for generosity, charitable work and beautiful character; Calvin⁷ Waldo, of St. Clair Co., Mo., on Sac River, was presiding judge Co. Ct.; William⁷ Waldo, of Bates (now Vernon Co.), and Osceola, Mo., Minn., San Antonio and Sutherland Springs, Tex.; was Whig nominee for Gov. of Cal. 1853; was elected but counted out; gr.-sons Waldo Porter⁷ Johnson, of Bridgeport, W. Va., studied at a local coll.; lawyer; circuit atty., 1850, at Osceola, Mo.; circuit judge, 1851; elected to U. S. Senate from Mo., 1861; offered resolution in Senate, 1861, to compromise difficulties between States, which was defeated; Lt. Col. 4th Regt., Mo. Inf., C. S. A., 2 yrs. in Civ. War; mem. Confed. States Senate, 1863, till close of Civ. War; in Canada for sev. mos. after; pres. constl. Con. for forming constitution of Mo., 1875; William Tell⁷ Johnson, was killed in Mex. War, 1847; William⁷ Waldo is a ret'd. lawyer, Salem, Ore.; has been Co. judge; mem. Ore. Senate sevl. times; twice pres. same; Henry Carbin⁷ Martin, of Ione, Amador Co., Cal., served in Confed. army in Civ. War, 1861-5; David Porter⁷ Martin, of Webster, Adamsville, and Clarksburg, W. Va., grad. M. D. at Jefferson Med. Coll., Phila., Pa., 1876; served 3 yrs. in Civ. War in 5th Regt., W. Va. Vol. Cav.; Oregon Franklin⁷ Martin, was priv. 25th Regt., O. Vol. Inf., 1861, in Civ. War; pro. Lieut.; grad. at Natl. Normal Sch., Lebanon, O., 1877; teacher and exp. agt. 8 yrs.; supt. pub. schs., 1899, at Coatsville, Minn.; Alexis⁷ Wamsley, of St. Clair Co., Mo., grad. at Columbia Univ., Mo., 1855; lawyer at Clinton, Mo.; atty., 1860, 7th Judicial Circuit of Mo.; Lawrence Ludlow⁷ Waldo studied at Westminster Coll., Mo.; d. y.; Jedediah G.⁷ Waldo, d. at Wash., D. C., in the army in Civ. War, 1863; Isaac Copeland⁷ Waldo, of Baltimore, Md., is chief clk. car service dept., B. & O. R. R. Co.; of the gr.-daus. Asenath Porter⁷ Waldo, of N. Y. city, has

been a teacher in priv. schs. and female colleges; Isabella Vale⁷ Waldo, of N. Y. city, is an artist; has exhibited in Paris salon; gr.-son-in-law Stephen Logan is a lawyer in Portland, Ore.

102 John⁵ Abbott, b. in Stow, Mass., Apr. 2, 1724.*

103 Samuel⁵ Abbott, b. in Windham, Ct., Sept. 18, 1726.†

104 Sarah⁵ Abbott, b. prob. in Ct., —.

33

DEA. NEHEMIAH⁴ ABBOTT (Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Jan. 19, 1692, and m. Nov. 2, 1714, Sarah Foster, dau. of William and Margaret, of Andover, and gr.-dau. of William and Mary Foster, of Boxford, Mass. She d. in Lincoln, Mass., Oct. 4, 1755 (g. s. r.), ae. 63 yrs. He m. (2d), Joyce,⁴ his cousin, b. in Sudbury, Mass., Aug. 13, 1706, dau. of Samuel³ and Joyce (Rice) Abbott, of Sudbury. Dea. Abbott d. in Lincoln, Feb. 16, 1767, ae. 75 yrs. (g. s. r.); and Joyce d. July 18, 1770, ae. 63 yrs. Their remains, those of his infant child, his sons Nehemiah and Joseph and their wives, and Joseph's daughter, are interred in what is now known as the new cemetery, about three-fourths of a mile from Lincoln, on the main road to Lexington, an ideally pretty place. The Abbott graves, with possibly two score others of the old settlers, pleasantly shaded with thrifty oak trees, occupy a quiet, peaceful corner of the yard by themselves, the view from which is as pretty a rural scene as one could wish to look upon. The Abbott gravestones are all of the most durable black stone, such as was used by the early settlers, and are as firm and well preserved as when first set up, except that they are covered with moss. At the head of Joseph's and Nehemiah's graves were the remains of the customary Decoration Day offerings to the soldiers of the great Republic, including a miniature flag, for which the Compiler, for the Abbott Family, here thanks all concerned for their tender remembrance.

Dea. Abbott lived from 1714 to 1719, in Weston, Mass., where three of his children were born, when he moved to the southwestern part of Lexington, now a part of Lincoln. The east part of Concord, the southeast part of Lexington, and the northwest part of Weston were incorporated as the second precinct of Concord, 1746. Dea. Abbott and about thirty others living in this district did not sign the

* Stow, Mass., t. r. His descendants have the date of his b. Apr. 19, 1724.

† Willimantic, Ct., City rec.

petition for incorporation, and were therefore legal residents of their respective towns until the precinct was further incorporated as the town of Lincoln, 1754. His land lay partly within the present limits of Lexington and partly in Lincoln. He was highly respected.

His name first appears on the town records in Lexington, 1721. He was admitted to the ch. in Lexington, Feb. 23, 1724. During the winter, 1743-4, a school was taught in his house, the teacher receiving £5 for her ten weeks' service. He is variously styled in old records, yeoman, cordwainer, and for many years "gent.," etc. He



HOME OF DEA. NEHEMIAH ABBOTT, LINCOLN, MASS.

was fence-viewer in Lexington, 1721, 1741; tithingman, 1723, 1730, 1733; highway surveyor, 1724, 1736; constable, 1731; mem. sch. com., 1738, 1744; assessor, 1741; mem. road com., 1745; town treasurer, 1741; and mem. com. "to inspect y^e children on y^e Lords day by turns in y^e intermission season," 1744. The town of Lexington voted in town meeting "to assist Mr. Nehemiah Abbott and others of y^e Town of Lincoln in trying to get back from Lincoln to Lexington again," 1760; and the town of Lincoln voted Mar. 8, 1760, to dismiss his and others' petition for that purpose. He was gr-juror in Lincoln, 1756; t. m. moderator, 1758; and mem. road com., 1762. The town of Lincoln voted him and his son Joseph, in all, £13: 6s.: 8d., for land taken for a road, etc. (t. r.). Probably he would have been a town officer in Lincoln much oftener if he had not

been a leading petitioner to have his place and others set back to Lexington.

The East Cambridge, Mass., deeds show that May 11, 1714, he bought of Thomas Woodson, in Weston, for £25, about 30 acs. of land with a house thereon, commonly known as the "Stony Brook Mill Lot," bounded "southerly by y^e high Road leading from Watertown to Sudbury," etc.; on the same date he bought about 16 acs. adjoining the foregoing property, which together was prob. his home while here; also on the same date, of Thomas Cutler, of Lexington, for £30, about 18 acs. of upland; on Sept. 5, 1725, of Benjamin Stone, of Lexington, for £225, about 44 acs. in Lexington; on Feb. 20, 1719/20, of Jonathan Stone, of Lexington, for £400, a piece of land in Lexington, of about 40 acs., and another piece there of about 60 acs. with the buildings thereon, together with a strip of land connecting the two pieces; and on Jan. 12, 1762, of Edward Harrington, of Watertown, for £3, about 2 acs. in Watertown. Feb. 8, 1719/20, he sold to Joshua Child, of Watertown, for £270, a house and about 30 acs. of land in Weston, situated on the highway from Watertown to Sudbury, known as the "Stony Brook Mill Lot," and about 16 acs. in Weston, adjoining the foregoing land; also 1 $\frac{3}{4}$ acs. of meadow land in Weston, and about $\frac{3}{4}$ of an ac. in Watertown; on Aug. 22, 1730, to Nathaniel Whittemore, M. D., for £142, all his right and title in land of Samuel Stearns, of Lexington, deceased. He sold, Feb. 24, 1756, his homestead in Lincoln, of about 200 acs., the "mansion house, and buildings thereon to his son Joseph, for £1,000. It was a fine old place.

Had 6 chil. (5th gen.) :

- 105 Nehemiah^s Abbott, bapt. at Weston, Dec. 4, 1715(?); d. Dec. 4, 1715(?).
- 106 Dr. Nehemiah^s Abbott, 2d, b. in Weston, Mar. 13, 1716/17; d. July 13, 1785, ae. 69 yrs.; m. at Chelmsford, Mass., Dec. 7, 1748, Joanna Parker of that place, who d. after 1770; m. (2d), the wid. of Ebenezer Bridge. Dr. Abbott commenced the practice of medicine in the So. Parish, Andover, 1748, and moved to Chelmsford, 1770 (t. r.). "He was highly respected for his good sense, usefulness, and Christian character"; n. ch.*
- 107 Sarah^s Abbott, b. in Weston, Nov. 2, 1718; m. Elisha, of Weston, bapt. there Apr. 13, 1718, son of Dea. John and Abigail (Livermore) Warren, of Weston, a descendant of John Warren who set-

* *Abbot Fam. Reg.*, 1847.

bled in Watertown, 1630. Elisha was a yeoman, lived in Weston, and was prominent in town affairs; was constable, 1759, and for several years after; tithingman, 1764; highway surveyor and collector, 1777; treasurer, 1777 to 1778, of the fund raised in Weston for hiring soldiers for the Rev. War, etc. On Jan. 21, 1745, he sold to Ebenezer Hobbs, of Watertown, for £60, about 1½ acs. of mowing land in Weston, bounded southerly and easterly on Josiah Hobb's land, etc.* His will, dated Mar. 19, 1783, was probated Dec. 1, 1795. His son Nathan, mentioned as exr., received a large share of the estate. After providing for his wid. Sarah, and his eldest son Nehemiah, who had been a confirmed invalid from birth, he distributed his estate among other heirs as follows: To Amos, in addition to what had already been given him, £30; to Micah, besides what had been given him, one-third of the dwelling house, certain other land in Weston, and lot No. 5, Range No. 9, in Mason, N. H.; to Abijah, besides what had been given him, £100; to Isaac, £100; to dau. Sarah Russell, besides what had been given her, £5; to dau. Abigail, £50 when of age; and to son Nathan, besides what had been given him, two-thirds of his dwelling house and other buildings, a goodly amount of land in Weston and Watertown, Mass., and Mason, N. H., all his live-stock, etc.† He was influential, and well-to-do. Had 9 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Weston, Middlesex Co., Mass.:

- i. Nehemiah⁶ Warren, b. Jan. 23, 1746; confirmed invalid for life; n. m.
- ii. Amos⁶ Warren, b. Oct. 23, 1748; m. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 20, 1753, dau. of Samuel and Love (Stone) Whittemore, of Charlestown. He loaned the town of Weston money for hiring soldiers during the Rev. War; cordwainer; resd. in W. Cambridge; moved to Charlestown, Oct., 1785; had 3 chil. (7th gen.):
 - a. Amos⁷ Warren, b. —; pub. to Susan Frost, Oct. 31, 1802.
 - b. Elizabeth⁷ Warren, b. in W. Cambridge, June 22, 1777; m. Dec. 21, 1800, Col. Thomas, b. Nov. 23, 1776, son of Thomas and Ann (Whittemore) Russell, of W. Cambridge, and gr.-son of Jason Russell, of Menotomy (W. Cambridge), who was twice shot in his own doorway at Menotomy, and killed by the British in their retreat from Lexington, Apr. 19, 1775. Col. Russell commanded a cavalry regiment in the War of 1812; d. Mar., 1866; resd. in W. Cambridge.
 - c. Isaac⁷ Warren, b. —.
- iii. Micah⁶ Warren, b. Aug. 3, 1750; resd. in Weston; was a yeo.; preserver of deer, 1781; tithingman, 1789; constable, 1790;

* E. Cambridge, Mass., Deeds, lxiv: p. 500.

† E. Cambridge, Mass., Prob. Rec., lxxi: p. 225.

fence-viewer, 1796; signed a petition against altering the highway from Lee's bridge in Concord to Waltham, Mass., 1806. He and his bro. Nathan paid £22: 10s., in 1791, for a ch. pew adjoining Capt. Fiske's, etc. Micah's will is dated Sept. 23, 1818. His bro. Nathan is named as exr. The following bequests were made: To sister Abigail, a chaise, desk, and \$500; to bros. Amos, Abijah, and Isaac, \$300 each; to sister Sarah Russell, \$300; to Elizabeth and Cyrus Warren, chil. of bro. Nathan, \$100 each; and to bro. Nathan the balance of the est.; n. m.

- iv. Sarah⁶ Warren, b. May 3, 1752; m. May 26, 1773,* Hubbard Russell, of Cambridge, a descendant of John¹ Russell, who was there as early as Oct. 5, 1635. Mr. Russell was a surveyor, selectman, constable, clk. of wills, and an active man; resd. in Watertown. The first admrs. of his est. were sons John and Hubbard Russell, of Waltham, and the first inv. is dated Jan. 5, 1813. The est. was valued at \$11,000.13; had 5 chil. (7th gen.): 1. John⁷ Russell, b. ——. 2. Hubbard⁷ Russell, b. ——. 3. Jeremiah⁷ Russell, b. ——. 4. Isaac⁷ Russell, b. ——. 5. George⁷ Russell, b. ——.
- v. Abijah⁶ Warren, b. Aug. 8, 1754; m. Anna —; resd. in Stow, Mass.; was paid in 1778-9 by the town of Weston £29: 14s., for money loaned it to hire soldiers in Rev. War. His will is dated Jan. 26, 1820, and James Warren is named as exr. After providing for his wid. Anna, he gave his son Levi, in addition to what he had already recd., \$600; to daus. Rebecca Whiting, Lucy and Dorcas Warren, and Betsey Patch, wid. of John, \$400 each; to Asa Whiting, Capt. Charles Tower, both of Stow, and Nathan Warren, Jr., of Watertown, in trust for son Nehemiah and dau. Lois Hastings, wife of Michael, of Stow, \$500 each, etc. The balance of the est. was given to son James. Nehemiah and Lucy, invalids, were to be allowed to remain on the homestead, etc.†
- vi. Abigail⁶ Warren, b. Feb. 18, 1756; d. y.
- vii. Dea. Isaac⁶ Warren, b. twin, July 30, 1758; d. Mar. 19, 1834; m. in Cambridge, July 8, 1781, Mary, b. Aug. 25, 1764, dau. of Joshua and Sarah (Cutter) Swan, of Cambridge. He m. (2d), Sept. 10, 1783, Elizabeth, b. Nov. 8, 1757, dau. of Dea. Isaac and Elizabeth (Reeves) Warren, of Medford. She d. June 19, 1809. He m. (3d), July 1, 1810, Mrs. Abigail (Fiske) Lamson, b. Apr. 4, 1769, dau. of Dea. Jonathan Fiske, of Weston. She d. May 19, 1858; intd. in old cem., Charles-

* Paige, *Hist. of Camb.*, and Bond, have 1774.

† E. Cambridge, Mass., Prob. Rec., cxlix: p. 336.

town. He recd. from the town of Weston for teaching sch. in the So. East Sch.-house, 2 mos. 1784, £5 : 8s. ; was afterwards a prosperous and influential merchant in Charlestown. His will is dated Jan. 20, 1832, and his exrs. were Isaac Flint, Esq., Dea. Nathan Warren, both of Weston, Leonard Wood, D. D., of Andover. and Thomas Russell, Esq., of W. Cambridge. His est. amounted to \$102,940.14. He was the principal founder of Warren Acad., at Woburn, Mass., 1827, giving liberally in land, buildings, and money for that



WARREN ACADEMY, WOBURN, MASS.

purpose ; was very liberal to schools, scientific and ch. socs., and missions, while living, and made the following provisions for them in his will : To Warren Acad., \$5,000, a brick boarding house, land and other buildings, etc. ; to the American Education Soc., \$1,000 to estab. "forever" a scholarship for worthy young men wishing to fit themselves for the ministry, etc. ; to the Mass. Home Missionary Soc., \$500 ; to the American Board of Foreign Missions, \$500 ; to the American Bible Soc., \$500 : to the American Tract Soc., \$300 ; to the Eye and Ear Infirmary, Boston, \$300 : to the wife of Rev. Joseph Bennett, \$300 ; to Rev. J. Bennett, \$100, to buy religious books for his library ; to daus. of his friend Samuel Flint, Eliza H., Mary K., and Sarah Ann, \$100 each ; to Middlebury Coll., Vt., \$3,000, the interest to be used "forever" in educating worthy young men for the ministry ; to the

wid. of Dr. Isaac Warren, \$140 a year, during life; for the benefit of the Weston poor, \$500; to gr.-son Isaac Henry Warren, the est. on Main St., Charlestown, near the Square, called the "Centre Estate," the same to go to his chil. conditionally, going finally, in case of no issue, to Warren Acad., etc.; to his exrs. in trust for his son George W., \$15,000, the interest only to be given him during life, etc.; to son George W., and gr.-son Isaac, the furniture, library, and balance of the est., to be equally divided between them. Had 5 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Charlestown, Mass.:

- a. Dr. Isaac⁷ Warren, b. Aug. 9, 1787; d. 1815; m. Mary (Parker) Dodd, of Princeton, Mass. He grad. Harv. Coll., 1805; physician; resd. in Westminster, Mass.; had 1 child (8th gen.): 1. Isaac Henry⁸ Warren, b. 1815.
 - b. Amos⁷ Warren, b. —; d. Sept. 13, 1814, ae. 27 yrs.
 - c. Henry⁷ Warren, b. —; d. July 11, 1815, ae. 4 yrs.
 - d. Infant,⁷ b. —; d. y.
 - e. Hon. George Washington⁷ Warren, b. Oct. 1, 1813; d. May 13, 1883; m. Lucy R. Newell, who d. Sept. 4, 1840, ae. 27 yrs.; m. (2d), June 1, 1841, Georgianna, b. Dec. 19, 1821, dau. of Joseph and Susan (Pratt) Thompson, of Charlestown; grad. Harv. Coll., 1830; State Senator; first Mayor of Charlestown; Judge of the Municipal Ct.; pres. Bunker Hill Monument Assn.; resd. in Boston; had 6 chil. (8th gen.): 1. Lucius Henry⁸ Warren, b. Oct. 6, 1838; grad. Princeton Coll., 1860; LL. B. Harv. Univ., 1862; enlisting as priv. in 32d Regt. Mass. Vol. Inf., he was mustered out of the Vol. service, Feb., 1867, with rank of Bvt. Brig. Gen'l; later he served in the Regular army, in which he was brvt'd Major and Lt. Col., and res. Nov. 15, 1869; "he achieved a brilliant record for gallantry and meritorious service." 2. Abby Fiske⁸ Warren, bapt. May 22, 1844; d. Apr. 8, 1850, ae. 6 yrs. 3. Ellen Talcott⁸ Warren, b. Aug. 16, 1847; d. Feb. 17, 1853. 4. Joseph⁸ Warren, b. June 5, 1851. 5. Henry Lee Jaques⁸ Warren, b. Aug. 31, 1853; resd. in California, 1889. 6. Louise Preston^{8*} (name changed to Helen)⁸ Warren, b. Jan. 31, 1857; m. — Jones; resd. in Boston, 1889.
- viii. Abigail⁶ Warren, b. twin, July 30, 1758; resd. in Weston; n. m.
- ix. Dea. Nathan⁶ Warren, b. Feb. 5, 1761; d. July 26, 1843; m. Feb. 9, 1797, Betsey Smith, of Mason, who d. Apr. 11, 1804; m. (2d), Apr. 22, 1806, Lucy Jones, who d. Sept. 26, 1842; resd. in Warren. The town reimbursed him, 1778, £10: 10s. for money loaned it to hire soldiers for Rev. War; also paid him, 1799, for 5 mos. service in guarding British prisoners at Cambridge, £24: 12s., etc.; "preserver of deer" in Weston, 1786-7; highway surveyor and collector, 1787, 1793,

* Prentiss in Wyman's *Charlestown, Mass.*, p. ii: 97.

1811; fence-viewer, 1794, 1799; field-driver, 1796, 1820; mem. sch. com., 1797, 1800, 1805, 1809-10-11; selectman, 1809-10, 1812-13-14-15; overseer of poor, 1817-18, 1820, etc.: had 9 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Weston:*

- a. Sarah⁷ Warren, b. Jan. 30, 1788; d. a wid. Jan. 15, 1865.
- b. Cyrus⁷ Warren, b. Nov. 28, 1789; m. Nov. 25, 1819, Nancy Bacon, of Bedford, Mass.
- c. Anna⁷ Warren, b. Feb. 25, 1792; m. Abel Adams, Jr., of Mason.
- d. Nathan⁷ Warren, b. Aug. 18, 1794; m. Amanda Hobbs; m. (2d), Rebecca Perry.
- e. Nehemiah⁷ Warren, b. Sept. 8, 1796; m. Sally Wyman.
- f. Elizabeth⁷ Warren, b. July 15, 1798; m. Oct. 18, 1821, Francis A. Pickering.
- g. Abigail⁷ Warren, b. June 9, 1800; m. June 18, 1821, Nathan Woods.
- h. Samuel⁷ Warren, b. Apr. 23, 1802; m. Catherine Reed.
- i. Mary⁷ Warren, b. Apr. 11, 1804; m. Adolphus Brown.

108 Abigails Abbott, b. Jan. 26, 1721, in that part of Lexington afterwards set off to form a part of Lincoln, and m. there Nov. 7, 1749, Capt. Amos,† b. Feb. 13, and bapt. Feb. 19, 1715/16, son of John and Anna (Tarbell) Lawrence, of Lexington. They were both bapt., she three, and he six days after birth, by Rev. John Hancock, minister 51 yrs. of the First Parish, Lexington, and gr.-father of John Hancock, the first signer of the Declaration of Independence. It is uncertain whether they were m. by Mr. Hancock or by Rev. William Lawrence, a nephew of the bridegroom, who was ordained about that time in Lincoln, in the neighborhood of the Abbott residence. She was admitted to the ch. Feb. 5, 1738, and belonged to a branch of the Abbott family, surprisingly remarkable, not only in the Lawrence line of descent but in all others, for its great number of distinguished and influential men in all the different walks of life.

The name of Lawrence is probably derived from the Latin Laurentius. It is now quite generally written Lawrence, but has in the past been spelled in old records and legal documents, 37 different ways (R. M. Lawrence's *Hist. Sketches of the Lawrence Family*, 1888). The lineal antecedents of the Lawrence family have been traced back to "Sir Robert,¹ of Ashton Hall," Lancashire, Eng., b. about 1150 A. D., who so distinguished himself at the siege of Acre in the War of the Crusades, that King Richard knighted him, A. D. 1191. He obtained for his arms "Argent, a cross raguly gules." A son, Sir Robert,² inherited the

* Compilation from Prob. and Land Rec., E. Cambridge, Mass.; t. r. of Lincoln, Weston, Cambridge, Charlestown, and Watertown, Mass.; Wyman's *Charlestown*; Bond's *Gen. of Watertown*; Paige's *Hist. of Cambridge*; Sewall's *Hist. of Woburn, Mass.*; *Abbot Fam. Reg.*, 1847, etc.

† None of the Lawrence descendants to whom blanks were sent to be filled out returned them. It was the Compiler's desire to make this branch of the family complete to date. The material used has been largely obtained from *Historical Sketches of the Lawrence Family*, 1888, and its sequel, *The Descendants of Maj. Samuel Lawrence*, 1904, both by Dr. Robert Means Lawrence, gr.-gr.-son of Amos and Abigail (Abbott) Lawrence.

estate of "Ashton Hall"; his son James,³ of "Ashton Hall," it is said m. "in 1252," Matilda, dau. of John de Washington, heiress of Washington. The line of descent then passes down through their son John,⁴ of "Ashton Hall," to John,⁵ of "Ashton Hall"; Sir Robert,⁶ of "Ashton Hall"; Sir Robert,⁷ of "Ashton Hall"; Nicholas,⁸ of Agercroft; John,⁹ of Rumburgh in Suffolk; Thomas,¹⁰ of Rumburgh, who held lands in Holton, Wissett, and South Elmham; John,¹¹ of Rumburgh; Robert,¹² of Rumburgh; John,¹³ of Rumburgh; John,¹⁴ of —, bur. at Rumburgh; John¹⁵ of Wissett, in Suffolk; Henry,¹⁶ of Wissett; and thus to John,¹⁷ the carpenter and farmer, b. at Wissett, and bapt. there Oct. 8, 1609, who probably came to N. E. with Gov. John Winthrop's party, 1630, and was one of the first settlers of "Bembrook plains" (now Watertown, Mass.), having had assigned to him 3 acs. of "plow lands," Feb. 28, 1636/7; and his first child was b. there Mar. 14, 1636. He was made a freeman Apr. 17, 1637, and was a grand jurymen, 1662, at which time he owned about 150 acs. of land. He lived in Watertown about 27 yrs.; about 1662, he moved with all or most of his family and was one of the first settlers of Groton, Mass., receiving 20 acs. as his share in the allotment of lands. His homestead was situated southwest of Gibbet Hill, near where "Love Lane" joins the road to Lowell. Here he was highway surveyor and twice a selectman. He had by his first wife, Elizabeth, who d. in Groton, Aug. 29, 1663, 11 sons and 2 daus. He m. (2d), Nov. 2, 1664, in Charlestown, Mass., Susanna, dau. of William Batchelder, by whom he had 2 daus. He d. in Groton, July 11, 1667, aged abt. 58 yrs., and she in Charlestown, July 8, 1668. His est. inv. for £278: os.: 4d.

John's¹⁷ 2d son, Ens. Nathaniel¹⁸ Lawrence, b. in Watertown, Oct. 15, 1639, m. in Sudbury, Mar. 13, 1660/1, Sarah, dau. of John and Hannah Morse, of Dedham, by whom he had 12 chil. She d. in Charlestown, Nov. 25, 1717.

Nathaniel¹⁸ lived in Sudbury some three yrs., then on the homestead in Groton about 20 yrs., when, 1683, he bought a farm on the "Mill Highway" — now the road to Ayer — near "Indian Hills." This est. 1888, belonged to William Peabody. Mr. Lawrence¹⁸ was one of the original land-proprietors, receiving a ten-ac. right; was admitted freeman May 15, 1672; was a carp. and farmer; served sev. yrs. as selectman and highway surveyor, constable, tithingman, fence-viewer, and overseer of swine; was once a "commissioner to try small cases according to law"; was a mem. of the com. to give instructions to the selectmen; of the com. to locate the meeting-house; and also of the com. to prove the right and title of the proprietors of Groton to their township. He was appointed by the G. C., Oct. 15, 1673, Ens. of the Groton Militia Co.; was made dea., 1685, and rep. to the G. C., 1692-3. He lived in Concord, Mass., from abt. 1695 to abt. 1698, when he went to Charlestown, where he lived some 25 yrs., and then went to live with his son John, in Lexington, where he d. Apr. 14, 1724, ae. 85 yrs. His est. inv. £733: 12s.: 6d.*

Nathaniel's¹⁸ 2d son, John¹⁹ Lawrence, b. in Groton, July 29, 1667; m. there Nov. 9, 1687, Anna, b. June 10, 1670, dau. of Thomas Tarbell, Jr., of Groton. They were admitted to the ch. Feb. 1, 1699. Probably to protect his family from Indian depredations, he moved, 1693, when 25 yrs. of age, to that part of Cambridge Farms which, 20 yrs. after, was incorporated as Lexington. His place was on the northwestern border of the precinct on the edge of "Tophet Swamp," on the Bedford road near the Bedford line. The locality was called at that time the "World's End." He was a farmer, weaver, and blacksmith, and was classed as yeoman. He was Clerk in Capt. William Read's Co. of "foot souldiers" in Her Majesty's service one week from Apr. 12, 17—, during Queen Anne's reign; was an original proprietor in Townsend, Mass.; constable at Cambridge Farms, 1701; mem. of com. on highways, etc., 1711; of the

* See inv. of John Lawrence's est., Middlesex Co. Prob. Rec.

com. in Lexington to take care of "ye Claye Ground," etc., 1713; of the com. to provide a sch.-master, 1716; was selectman, 1716, 1717, 1723, 1726, 1727, 1731; sch.-com., 1723; and was chosen one of the two "messengers," Feb. 20, 1715, for the ordination at Groton, of Rev. Caleb Trowbridge, Mar. 2, 1715. He was also frequently designated by the town officials to transact business for the town, and was held in high esteem. He d. in Lexington, Mar. 12, 1746/7, *ae.* 78 yrs.; Anna d. Dec. 19, 1732. He had ten chil., eight of whom were b. in Lexington.

John's¹⁹ tenth and youngest child, Capt. Amos²⁰ Lawrence, cordwainer, who m. Abigail Abbott, the subject of this sketch, was 20th in lineal descent from Sir Robert, of "Ashton Hall." He was sealer of leather, 1745; a licensed tavern-keeper, 1746, 1748; a Sergt. in his bro.'s (Capt. William Lawrence) Militia Co., 1746, and marched to the defence of Boston against the French fleet of 70 vessels sent to avenge the loss of Louisburg. About the time of his m., he bought, with money probably largely inherited from his father, about 300 acs. of land in Groton, including the homestead of his gr.-father, Ens. Nathaniel Lawrence, which was deeded Dec. 19, 1748, by Samuel Barron, who had owned it for 40 yrs. He was constable and collector, 1752, 1754; mem. of com. for "raising of the fourth meeting-house"; of a com. "to measure and Take a plan of the pew Ground" in the new ch. He was a Lieut. in the French and Indian War, 1755, and is first mentioned as Capt. in the recs., 1760; selectman, 1756, holding the office 15 times during the ensuing 20 yrs.; was one of the appraisers of the est. of his nephew, Capt. Thomas Lawrence, of Pepperell, killed by Indians, 1758; and was one of the selectmen, 1773, to sign a warrant for a town-meeting called "to consider the matters of grievance which the people of North America and the inhabitants of this Province in particular, labor under, relating to the violation and infringement of their rights and liberties." At this meeting he was one of a com. of 11, "to consider what is best for the town to do, and to report a draft of votes and resolutions relative to the rights of this Province"; was a mem. of the com. of Inspection, 1775; of the com. to settle Rev. Daniel Chaplin, 1777, as minister of the ch. in Groton; and was highway surveyor, 1781, etc. He received by his father's will £120.

The descendants of this union through the youngest son, Maj. Samuel²¹ Lawrence, of the Rev. War period, are probably the most distinguished of any in the Lawrence family in America. They are mentioned by eminent writers as "very distinguished," and by some as "illustrious." Five of the gr.-sons were public benefactors, unusually successful business men for their day, in Boston, Lowell, and Lawrence, Mass., two of them having founded the latter place, and all were more or less noted in public affairs. Abbott was a mem. of the State Legislature several times from Boston; mem. of Cong. from that city as long as he would serve, and was Minister to the Court of St. James. They were unostentatiously

philanthropic, and the large sums of money given away by them for charitable and other purposes will never be fully known.

A hall clock, given to Abigail Abbott as a wedding present, 1749, is now owned by Abbott Lawrence, Esq., of Boston. On the brass face of the clock is engraved, "Brand, Boston" (England). Rev. David Fosdick, of Groton, who m. 1841, Sarah Lawrence Woodbury, gr.-gr.-dau. of Capt. Amos Lawrence, has a large square table with turned legs, used by Abigail (Abbott) Lawrence for cutting cloth.

Capt. Lawrence and his wife both d. in Groton, he, June 20, 1785, ae. 70, and she, Jan. 6, 1784, ae. abt. 63 yrs.; had 4 chil., (6th gen.), b. in Groton, Middlesex Co., Mass. :*



HOME OF ABIGAIL (ABBOTT) LAWRENCE, GROTON, MASS., 1888.

- i. Lieut. Amos⁶ Lawrence, b. Sept. 9, 1750; d. May 1, 1825; m. in Groton, Dec. 31, 1772, Betsey, b. Dec. 24, 1750, 2d dau. of Nathan and Mary (Patterson) Hubbard. of Groton. They were admitted to the ch., Sept. 12, 1773. He served during the Rev. War (marched to Cambridge) three weeks in Capt. John Sawtell's Co., Col. James Prescott's Regt.; also in 1776, as 1st Lieut. in Capt. John Holden's Co., 6th Middlesex Co. Regt.; was selectman 3 yrs., highway surveyor, tithingman, warden, etc. He inherited the homestead, 1785. She d. July 24, 1822; had 6 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Groton, Mass. :

* Compilation from various *Lawrence Family Registers*; the *Abbot Fam. Reg.*; the various memoirs of Hon. Abbott Lawrence; *Life of Amos Lawrence*; the *Diary and Correspondence of Amos Lawrence*; the *Memoir of William Lawrence*; the *N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg.*; *Hist. Sketches of the Lawrence Family*; the *American Journal of Education*; Bond's *Genealogies of Watertown, Mass.*; various encyclopedias, etc., etc.

- a. Amos⁷ Lawrence, b. Sept. 30, 1773; d. Oct. 4, 1773.
 b. Abigail⁷ Lawrence, b. Oct. 9, 1774; d. Aug. 13, 1775.
 c. Amos⁷ Lawrence, 2d, b. July 10, 1776; d. Apr. 17, 1822.
 d. Abigail⁷ Lawrence, 2d, b. Apr. 27, 1778; d. unm.
 e. Asa⁷ Lawrence, b. July 21, 1780; m. Lucy Hemenway. A son Benjamin F.⁸ Lawrence, resd. in Wisconsin; a dau. m. Gen. Staples, of Boston (?).
 f. Betsey⁷ Lawrence, b. June 24, 1782; d. 1827; m. 1802 (?), Samuel Lovejoy, M. D., of Townsend. He m. (2d), in Townsend, 1831, Sarah Barr, of New Ipswich, Mass., and d. May 22, 1851; had 6 chil. (8th gen.): 1. Samuel⁸ Lovejoy, b. July 3, 1803; m. —; resd. in Westboro, Mass. 2. William⁸ Lovejoy, b. and d. Dec. 15, 1804. 3. Abbott⁸ Lovejoy, b. Dec. 30, 1805; m. —; resd. in Baltimore, Md. 4. Asa Lawrence⁸ Lovejoy, b. Mar. 14, 1808; m. —; resd. in Oregon City, Or. 5. Amos⁸ Lovejoy, b. May 12, 1810; resd. in Baltimore. 6. Elizabeth⁸ Lovejoy, b. Dec. 18, 1814; resd. in Westboro.
- ii. Nehemiah⁶ Lawrence, b. Jan. 14, 1752; d. July 13, 1786; m. Oct. 25, 1774, Esther, b. Oct. 13, 1749, 3d dau. of Zachariah and Elizabeth (Grimes) Fitch, of Bedford; both joined ch., Apr. 9, 1775. He was a Groton "minute-man" during the Rev. War; Sergt. in Capt. Farwell's Co., Col. William Prescott's Regt.; was at different times highway surveyor, tithingman, and fence-viewer; inherited what was known as the Bush farm, together with certain adjacent lands, pertaining to the Waldo, Williams, Prescott, and Sawtell ests., bought by his father before he d.; had 4 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Groton, Mass.: 1. Sally⁷ Lawrence, b. Apr. 3, 1775; m. John Read. 2. Polly⁷ Lawrence, b. Nov. 4, 1777. 3. Esther⁷ Lawrence, b. Nov. 8, 1780. 4. Susan⁷ Lawrence, b. Sept. 22, 1782.
- iii. Maj. Samuel⁶ Lawrence, b. Apr. 24, 1754; d. in Groton, Nov. 8, 1827, ae. 73 yrs.; m. there July 22, 1777, Susanna, b. there Oct. 10, 1755, dau. of William and Sarah (Richardson*) Parker, who lived near Merriam's Corner, Groton. She d. in Groton, May 2, 1845, ae. 89 yrs. When he was 2 yrs. old, Samuel Barron bequeathed him £13: 6s.: 8d., in case he should live till of age; if not, the money was to be divided between his bros. His early life was spent on the homestead. He was a Corporal in Capt. Henry Farwell's Co. of Minute-men of Groton, at the beginning of the Rev. War. His son Amos, in 1819, wrote in this connection as follows:

* The date of birth of Susanna Parker is given in *Hist. Sketches of the Lawrence Fam.* as Oct. 19, and the maiden name of her mother as Susanna Kemp; as has been stated above, the Compiler follows in the text the data given by Dr. Lawrence in his *Descendants of Major Samuel Lawrence*, p. 6.

"On the morning of the 19th of Apr., 1775, when the news reached town about 10 o'clock, A. M., that the British troops were on the road from Boston, General Prescott, who was a neighbor, came towards the house on horseback at rapid speed, and cried out, 'Samuel, notify your men! *the British are coming!*' My father mounted the General's horse, rode a distance of seven miles, notified the men of his circuit, and was back again at his father's house in forty minutes. In three hours the company was ready to march, and on the next day (the 20th) reached Cambridge. My father was in the battle of Bunker Hill; received a bullet through his cap, which cut his hair from front to rear"; and "received a spent grape-shot upon his arm," but "without breaking the bone."

Dr. Lawrence in his *Historical Sketches of the Lawrence Family*, 1888, states that Corp. Lawrence was in the field, ploughing, when he was notified by Gen. Prescott to warn his men to assemble; that after his return brief services were held at the ch.; that during the three weeks' campaign at Cambridge, he was orderly to his Col.; and that while there his father, Capt. Amos Lawrence, took a wagon load of supplies to the two Cos. of Groton Minute-men. Corp. Lawrence was also a member of the fatigue party which fortified Bunker Hill on the night before the battle. He served in the Western Middlesex Regt., organized May 26, as orderly to Col. Prescott till the close of 1775, at and in the vicinity of Cambridge.

On the organization of the Continental, or regular army, this regt. was known as the 7th Regt. of Foot, and on Jan. 1, 1776, Corporal Lawrence was commissioned Ensign in Capt. Joseph Moor's Co., from Groton. He served in Gen. Sullivan's brigade, at Governor's Island, N. Y. Harbor, Harlem Heights, Ft. Independence, near King's Bridge, North Castle Heights, near Tarrytown, Peekskill, N. Y., and in July, 1777, at North Kingston, R. I., at about which time he was made 2d Lieut. of Capt. Nathaniel Lakin's Co. In July, 1777, while at Cambridge, he obtained a leave of absence for the purpose of going to Groton to marry Susanna Parker, to whom he had been engaged about two years, and had always known. In view of the vicissitudes of war his ever practical, sensible mother favored an immediate union. "Susan had better be Sam's widow," said she,* "than his forlorn damsel." During the marriage ceremony the alarm bell was heard calling all soldiers to arms. "Within the hour" he started to rejoin his command at Cambridge. His Colonel, on hearing the circumstances of the marriage, granted him a short leave of absence, after which he joined

* Miss Mary⁹ Fosdick, a descendant and the author of *A Minute Man*, in the Appendix to *Descdts. of Major Samuel Lawrence*, p. 295, attributes this remark to Susan's father.

his regiment at North Kingston, returning home again on a brief leave of absence, Dec. 31, 1777. On Aug. 7, 1778, at Tiverton, R. I., he was made Adjutant of Col. William McIntosh's Regt., was for sometime on the staff of Gen. Sullivan, and was soon promoted Maj.

At about the time of the battle of Quaker Hill, R. I., 1778, known as the "Battle of Rhode Island," Maj. Lawrence, getting too far ahead of the command, had a narrow escape from being captured by the enemy, but was rescued by a company of colored troops, probably of Col. Green's command, who in this battle repelled with gallantry several charges by the Hessians. When the news of this battle and the safety of Maj. Lawrence reached his home, his "fond mother" thoughtlessly remarked in the course of conversation that she "did not know but Sam was killed," whereat his wife "fell senseless to the floor." On Sept. 12, 1778, his resignation from the army was accepted and he returned home. His wife was living at his father's, and here, on Sept. 28, 1778, his eldest son was born. He soon settled on the Tarbell place at the outskirts of the village, on Farmer's Row, Groton, which he inherited from his father, 1785. He was a farmer, well-to-do, "but never affluent." After his death the homestead was owned by his sons till their mother's decease, when it became the property of Hon. Abbott Lawrence, then of his son James,⁸ and is now owned by his son James⁹ Lawrence, Esq., by whom it has been greatly enlarged and improved, and has more than a local reputation. A stately old elm, still standing in the yard, was fully grown at the time of the Rev. War, and is probably about 200 years old.

Maj. Lawrence's civil record is as follows:—He was a mem. com., 1781, to reckon with the town treasurer, an office he frequently filled; also of a com. "to receive the claims of the soldiers and estimate the depreciation of the money"; assessor 6 yrs.; 1st selectman and clk., 1795–6–7–8; frequently highway surveyor; twice moderator of town-meetings; sch.-com. 3 yrs.; director and inspector of a small-pox hospt., 1802; and Justice of the Peace. His judgment regarding town finances and schools was frequently sought by his fellow citizens, and he was often called upon to arbitrate in cases of dispute among his townspeople.* He was a dele-

* This is a trait frequently reported by the living descendants of George Abbott, of Rowley, Mass., among those bearing his name, even now, as well as that of educating their children and contributing liberally according to their means for educational purposes, etc. The Rowley Abbotts also are of large and commanding presence, and possess great physical endurance.

gate to the ecclesiastical council at Shirley, 1819; and was dea. over forty years. He was much interested in giving his children a good education; was one of the founders and for 27 yrs. a trustee of the Academy at Groton, afterward endowed by two of his sons and known as "Lawrence Academy." He stood firmly by the government during "Shay's Rebellion," 1786-7. He was short, rather stout, had a good-shaped head, was genial, hospitable, conscientious, a strict disciplinarian in his family, very social, popular, and much respected. He mortgaged his place to help his sons in business, his advice to them being, "Do not fall out by the way, for a threefold cord is not quickly broken." Like a large per cent. of the Abbott descendants who live to the meridian of life, he d. of paralysis, possibly somewhat prematurely brought on by the excitement incident to the laying of the corner-stone of Bunker Hill Monument, 1825, having been present at the ceremony. His old leather wallet, used for carrying orders while Adj. in the Rev. War, is on exhibition among other curios in the Old So. Ch., Boston. An old cradle used by Maj. Lawrence's family, his Rev. War commission, two Bibles, his musket, toddy-stick, etc., are carefully preserved by his descendants. His hat, worn at the battle of Bunker Hill, was lost 1796, when the old Tarbell house, Groton, was pulled down. His wife was brought up on a farm; had 9 chil. (7th gen), b. in Groton, Mass.:

- a. Hon. Luther⁷ Lawrence, b. Sept. 28, 1778; accidentally killed by falling into an open wheel-pit of one of the Middlesex Co.'s mills, Lowell, Mass., when showing it to a friend while Mayor of the city, Apr. 17, 1839, ae. 60 yrs.; m. June 19,* 1805, Lucy, b. May 13, 1774; d. at Boston, Oct. 6, 1856; dau. of Col. Timothy and Anna (Andrews) Bigelow, of Worcester, Mass., youngest sister of Hon. Timothy, of Groton and Medford, Mass. Luther⁷ grad. from Harv. Coll., 1801; lawyer at Groton and Lowell; mem. Mass. Legislature 1812 to 1822, 1829-30; Speaker of the House; del. to Mass. State Convention. He was active and influential in promoting the prosperity of Lowell; had 5 chil. (8th gen.): 1. Anna Maria⁸ Lawrence, b. Mar. 25, 1806; d. in Rutland, Vt., Jan. 25, 1895; m. Dec. 1, 1829, Norman Seaver, Esq., of Boston, b. in Groton, Apr. 7, 1802; son of Heman and

* There are occasional differences between data given in *Historical Sketches of the Lawrence Family*, by Dr. Robert M. Lawrence, published in 1888, and those in *Descendants of Major Samuel Lawrence* (1904), by the same author. In nearly every case the text follows the latter work where they differ, which as more recent is presumably more correct, but it seems needless to note these variations. The former has this date June 2.

† Authority, an obituary notice of Mrs. Seaver in the *Rutland News*, sent by Rev. Dr. Seaver. In *Descs. of Maj. Lawrence*, Cornelia Keith is given as the maiden name of her mother.

- Elizabeth (Weeks) Seaver. He grad. from Harv. Coll., 1822; d. in St. Louis, Mo., May 12, 1838; had 3 chil. (9th gen.): i. Edward Lowell⁹ Seaver, b. Jan. 11, 1831; d. Feb. 28, 1886. ii. Norman⁹ Seaver, b. Apr. 23, 1834; m. Dec. 10, 1863, Caroline Keith Daniels, 2d dau. of Hon. Luther and Mary Bradbury Daniels,† of Rutland, b. there 1841; she d. Jan. 1, 1905, in Rutland; n. c. He grad. from Wms. Coll., 1854, and from Andover Theol. Sem., 1860: D. D. Middlebury Coll., 1866; pastor Congl. Ch., Rutland, Aug. 29, 1860; dis. Sept., 1868; pastor 1st Pres. Ch., Henry St., Brooklyn, N. Y., Dec. 30, 1868-76; 4th Pres. Ch., Syracuse, 1877-85; Pres. Ch., St. Paul, Minn., 1885-89; Bethany Congl. Ch., Montpelier, Vt., sevl. yrs.; resd. Rutland, 1905.
- iii. Emily⁹ Seaver, b. Nov. 5, 1835. 2. Emily⁸ Lawrence, b. June 24, 1807; d. May 3, 1808. 3. Elizabeth Andrews⁸ Lawrence, b. Jan. 29, 1809; d. Aug. 19, 1830. 4. Katherine⁸ Lawrence, b. Apr. 26, 1811; d. Apr. 18, 1846; m. Oct. 1, 1839, Charles Tilden Appleton, b. at Baltimore, Md., Jan. 11, 1809; d. at Roxbury, Mass., Mar. 16, 1859. 5. Rufus Bigelow⁸ Lawrence, b. July 13, 1814; d. in Pau, France, Jan. 13, 1841; grad. Harv. Coll., 1834.
- b. Samuel⁷ Lawrence, b. July 2, 1781; d. May 22, 1796.
- c. Hon. William⁷ Lawrence, b. Sept. 7, 1783; d. Oct. 14, 1848, ae. 65 yrs.; m. May 20, 1813, Susan Ruggles Bordman, b. Apr. 29, 1787; dau. of William and Elizabeth (Davis) Bordman, of Boston; she d. Aug. 7, 1858. He was brought up on his father's farm; studied at Groton Acad., and taught dist. sch. some winters. His parents intended him for a farmer, but his health failing, he spent the winter of 1809-10, with his bro. Amos, in Boston, working about his store. He had a fondness for trade, and in 1810, began business for himself in small store next to that of his bro. Amos, with no capital but his own energies and talent, and the credit which those gifts would procure for him. In 1822 he formed a partnership with his bro. Samuel, under the firm name of W. & S. Lawrence. In 1825 they became interested in domestic manufactures, and it was through their agency and influence that the first incorporated Co. in Middlesex Co. was formed at Lowell for the manufacture of woolen goods. Mr. W. W. Stone became a member of the firm in 1826. In connection with this firm, Mr. Lawrence continued in business, principally domestic commission business and the manufacture and sale of American woolens, till 1842, when he retired with an ample fortune, partly acquired by his own industry and enterprise, and partly received as his wife's patrimony from her father. He took an active interest in opening Cornhill, Boston, from Dock Square to Court St., and was one of the first to occupy a store in the lower part of the new street. He was representative to the Mass. Legislature several years, advo-

cated the completion of the Western R. R., was active in perfecting "the Suffolk Bank system," which aided in securing a uniform currency in New England, and was for 30 years a member of the Board of Directors of that bank. Out of the \$45,000 donated to the Groton Academy, at Groton, the name of which was changed by the General Court in 1845, to "Lawrence Academy," \$40,000 remained in the hands of the Trustees, for purposes of instruction. He was so wise and far-seeing that in his will he made such a provision that the endowment fund can never fall below



LAWRENCE ACADEMY, GROTON, MASS.

\$30,000 and is perpetual, a trait like Abp. Abbott's in providing for his Hospital at Guildford, Eng.

The following letter written by him is of special interest as it shows his splendid character :

" Boston, April 6, 1844.

" To the Trustees of Groton Academy.

" Gentlemen :

" Born and educated in Groton, I feel a deep interest in its prosperity, and especially in your Academy, an institution which my honored father labored so hard to bring into existence more than half a century ago, and to which I am indebted for what little education I possess.

" Having been highly blessed by God in my temporal concerns, I have thought I could not better dispose of a portion of my abundance, than to give to the Academy over which you preside, a sum of money for the advancement of education for all coming time.

" I therefore hereby give to Groton Academy the sum of ten thousand dollars, and direct that the sum shall be in-

vested in such manner for the benefit of said corporation, as the trustees thereof shall from time to time deem safe and expedient; and that the net income thereof shall be applied in their discretion for the maintenance of education in that seminary. I am especially desirous that such compensation shall be paid to the instructors of said Academy, as shall secure for it constantly the services of learned persons, perfectly competent to all their duties.

"And this gift is therefore upon condition that the present rate of charge for instruction in said Academy shall not be reduced. But whenever hereafter, in any year, the whole net income of the present fund and property of said institution, and of the fees received for instruction, added to the net income of said ten thousand dollars, shall be more than sufficient for the payment of liberal salaries to such instructors, so that a balance of said income shall remain unexpended, I request the said trustees, in their discretion, and if they deem it expedient, to pay and distribute such balance, or any of it, to and among such deserving male pupils in such institution, preparing for a collegiate education, as the trustees may think deserving of such aid; but not more than one hundred dollars shall be paid or allowed to any one such pupil in any one year. And in granting such aid, I earnestly request that no regard may be had to any sectarian views, entertained by the pupils, on the subject of the Christian religion.

"You will please draw on Messrs. Lawrence and Stone, Boston, for said sum of ten thousand dollars, in such sums and at such times as will suit your convenience.

"Your obedient Servant,

"WILLIAM LAWRENCE."

At a special meeting of the trustees of Groton Academy, Apr. 17, 1844, the following Resolutions were unanimously adopted: "Voted that the portraits or busts of William and Amos Lawrence, Esquires, be obtained and placed in the Academy, to be preserved as a memorial of those benefactors of this institution, if those gentlemen will consent to sit for the same."

In August, 1846, he made the school another gift of \$5,000, to be used in making certain repairs, etc., and in his will he made provision for a \$30,000 endowment fund. He was a man of sound judgment, of strong common sense, and of a large and kindly heart. "There were no disguises, concealments, subterfuges, pretences, or pretensions about him; all was plain, simple, frank, open as the day to all the world. A good heart, kind, tender, sympathizing, benevolent, strong in its affections, generous in its impulses, devout in its emotions, quickened and sanctified by a deep sentiment of religious faith, reverence and responsiveness, — this was the inspiring and controlling element of his character." Had 9 chil. (8th gen.): 1. William Bordman⁸ Lawrence, b. Feb. 18, 1814; d. Sept. 7, 1840. 2. Samuel Abbott⁸ Lawrence, b. July 28, 1815; d. in Newport, R. I., Sept. 8, 1863; m. Nov. 24, 1845, Sally Cresson Bunker, b. Feb. 12, 1823; d. in Newport, Jan. 29, 1886, dau. of Na-

than Bunker, a merchant of Philadelphia, Pa.; travelled much in Europe. 3. Lydia Elizabeth⁸ Lawrence, b. June 15, 1818; d. June 29, 1818. 4. Sarah⁸ Lawrence, b. Aug. 20, 1819; d. Aug. 24, 1819. 5. George Henry⁸ Lawrence, b. Jan. 9, 1821; d. Feb. 5, 1823. 6. Susan Elizabeth⁸ Lawrence, b. Oct. 5, 1822; m. Mar. 30, 1843, William Warren Tucker, b. in Boston, Mar. 18, 1817, son of Alanson and Eliza (Thom) Tucker, of Derry, N. H. He grad. Dart. Coll., 1835, and recd. A. M. Harv. Univ., 1861; was a mem. of the order "Crown of Italy." He d. in Paris, France, Nov. 26, 1885, and she d. there Jan. 8, 1891. Had 2 chil. (9th gen.): i. William Lawrence⁹ Tucker, b. Nov. 4, 1844; grad. Harv. Univ., 1865, and LL. B., 1875. ii. Alanson⁹ Tucker, b. Apr. 20, 1848; grad. Harv. Univ., 1872; m. in Boston, Nov. 25, 1899, Katharine Sawin Davis, dau. of William H. and Elizabeth H. (Basset) Davis, of Milton, Mass. 7. Mary Bordman⁸ Lawrence, b. Feb. 21, 1824; d. Aug. 24, 1824. 8. Harriet Bordman⁸ Lawrence, b. Jan. 8, 1826; m. Sept. 11, 1848, Seth Edward Sprague, b. in Hallowell, Me., Apr. 12, 1821; d. in Boston, June 22, 1869, son of Hon. Peleg and Sarah (Deming) Sprague, of Boston. He grad. Harv. Univ., 1841, and recd. LL. B., 1843; had 5 chil. (9th gen.): i. William Lawrence⁹ Sprague, b. July 20, 1849; d. June 22, 1884; he grad. Harv. Univ., 1871, and recd. M. D. 1880. ii. Fanny Bordman⁹ Sprague, b. Sept. 29, 1851; d. July 16, 1856. iii. Charles Franklin⁹ Sprague, b. June 10, 1857; d. in Providence, R. I., Jan. 30, 1902; m. Nov. 25, 1891, Mary Bryant Pratt, dau. of George Langdon and Sarah (Weld) Pratt; grad. Harv. Univ., 1879. He was a mem. of Cong., 1896. iv. Richard⁹ Sprague, b. June 16, 1859; d. June 28, 1902; grad. Harv. Univ., 1881, and recd. M. D. 1887. v. Elizabeth Lejée⁹ Sprague, b. Apr. 25, 1863; d. Sept. 7, 1864. 9. Mary Frances⁸ Lawrence, b. Aug. 19, 1828; m. Mar. 3, 1852, Henry Austin Whitney, mer., of Boston, b. Oct. 6, 1826; d. in Boston, Feb. 21, 1889, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Pratt) Whitney. He grad. Harv. Univ., 1846; had 6 chil. (9th gen.): i. Henry Lawrence⁹ Whitney, b. Oct. 27, 1853; d. Oct. 23, 1866. ii. Joseph Cutler⁹ Whitney, b. Dec. 7, 1856; m. at King's Chapel, Boston, Nov. 9, 1882, Georgiana, dau. of Dr. George and Annie (Upton) Hayward; grad. Harv. Univ., 1878. iii. Ellerton Pratt⁹ Whitney, b. Aug. 21, 1858; m. at Magnolia, Mass., June 5, 1901, Ellen Cushman Sargent, dau. of Joseph and Ellen Louise (McClure) Sargent. iv. Elizabeth⁹ Whitney, b. Mar. 23, 1860; d. Feb. 19, 1903; m. Oct. 30, 1884, Dr. James Jackson Minot, b. in West Roxbury, Mass., Oct. 11, 1852, son of George Richards and Harriet (Jackson) Minot; grad. Harv. Univ., 1874; recd. M. D. 1878. v. Constance⁹ Whitney, b. May 11, 1865; m. at Milton, Mass., Sept. 11, 1890, Franz Edouard, b. Mar. 17, 1858,

- son of Carl Zerrahn. vi. Hugh⁹ Whitney, b. Sept. 7, 1870; m. at Beverly, Mass., Oct. 20, 1897, Eleanor A. C. M., dau. of Dr. George Brune and Amalia S. (Lavalle) Shattuck.
- d. Hon. Amos⁷ Lawrence, b. Apr. 22, 1786; d. in Boston, Dec. 31, 1852, ae. 67 yrs.; m. June 6, 1811, Sarah, b. in Boston, July 25, 1790, dau. of Giles and Sarah (Adams) Richards, of Dedham, and gr.-dau. of Rev. Amos and Elizabeth (Pren-tiss) Adams, of Roxbury, Mass. She d. in Boston, Jan. 14, 1819, ae. 28 yrs. He m. (2d), at Amherst, N. H., Apr. 16,



HON. AMOS LAWRENCE, BOSTON, MASS.

1821, Mrs. Nancy (Means) Ellis, dau. of Col. Robert and Mary (McGregor) Means, of Amherst. She d. in Boston, Nov. 27, 1866. He studied at the dist. sch. and at Groton Acad.; was clerk in a country store in Dunstable, Mass., 1799, soon after in Groton, and then in a store in Boston, 1807, till his employers failed, when, in Dec., 1807, he commenced business for himself as a dry-goods merchant. On Jan. 1, 1814, he formed a partnership with his bro. Abbott, under the firm name of A. & A. Lawrence, Boston. The business operations of the firm were conducted with great success for 40 years. Both bros. aided in the establishment of manufactories in New England, especially the cotton industry in Lowell, where they established a factory in 1830. The firm, in 1831, had identified itself with many of the

great manufacturing corporations then in existence in New England.

Owing to a serious illness, brought on by drinking cold water in his office on June 1, 1831, after 25 yrs. in business, Amos was compelled to retire from active participation in the affairs of the firm, and devoted the remaining yrs. of his life to acts of benevolence, expending from 1829, so far as known, \$639,000 for charitable and other purposes. He gave to Williams College nearly \$40,000; the Library building and a professorship are named in his honor; to the Acad. in Groton, abt. \$25,000; large sums to Wabash Coll., Kenyon Coll., the Theo. Sem. at Bangor, Me., and to several other institutions, besides sending books to many literary institutions and to deserving persons. He established and for some time maintained a child's infirmary in Boston, and gave \$10,000 for the completion of Bunker Hill Monument. His private benefactions were almost innumerable, and will never be fully known; several rooms in his house were used as the receptacles for articles for distribution to the poor. His estate was estimated at his death at \$1,000,000. He was a mem. of the Mass. Legislature, 1821-2, and Presidential elector, 1852.

In order to show his appreciation of Mr. Webster's distinguished services in the U. S. Senate in the fall of 1830, Mr. Lawrence presented him with a service of silver, in acknowledgment of which Mr. Webster sent the following letter, which shows in part his estimate of Mr. Lawrence:

"Summer St., October 23, 1830.

"My Dear Sir:

"I cannot well express my sense of your kindness, manifested in the present of plate, which I have received this evening. I know that, from you, this token of respect is sincere; and I shall ever value it, and be happy in leaving it to my children, as a most gratifying evidence of your friendship. The only thing that can add to its value is your permission that it be made to bear an inscription expressive of the donation.

"I am, dear Sir, with unfeigned esteem,

"Your friend and obedient servant,

"DANIEL WEBSTER."

"Amos Lawrence, Esq."

After reading his bro. Abbott's letter to Hon. Samuel A. Eliot, Treas. of Harv. Coll., accompanied by a donation of the first \$50,000 to establish the Lawrence Scientific School at Cambridge, Amos wrote Abbott the following letter:

"Wednesday Morning, June 9, 1847.

"Dear Brother Abbott:—

"I hardly dare trust myself to speak what I feel, and therefore write a word to say that I thank God I am spared to this day to see accomplished by one near and

dear to me this last best work ever done by one of our name, which will prove a better title to true nobility than from the potentates of the world. It is more honorable, and more to be coveted, than the highest political station in our country, purchased as those stations often are by time-serving. It is to impress on unborn millions the great truth that our talents are trusts committed to us for use, and to be accounted for when the Master calls. This magnificent plan is the great thing which you will see carried out, if your life is spared; and you may well cherish it as the thing nearest your heart. It enriches your descendants in a way that mere money never can do, and is a better investment than any one you have ever made.

“Your affectionate brother Amos.”

“To Abbott Lawrence.”

His life was a model of business success, honorable dealing, benefactions, purity, piety, Christian faith, and well doing. His charitable donations from 1842 to 1852 amounted to \$604,000, more than five-sixths of which according to his Diary, was “applied to making other people happy.” His charity in such a respect was no greater than that of his liberality of feeling towards Christians of different denominations. “I have no hope in issues,” said he, “but have strong hope in the Cross of Christ.” He did not make his own light “the measure of another’s illumination.” Had 5 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Boston, Mass.: 1. William Richards⁸ Lawrence, b. May 3, 1812; d. in Swampscott, Mass., Sept. 2, 1885; m. in St. Paul’s Ch., Boston, Dec. 6, 1838, Susan Combs Dana, b. July 16, 1817; d. at Magnolia, Mass., Aug. 14, 1900, dau. of Rev. Samuel and Henrietta (Bridge) Dana, of Marblehead, Mass. He studied at Dummer Acad., Byfield, Mass., and at Gardiner, Me.; also studied and travelled in Europe from 1829 to 1834; was living in France in 1830, at the time of the French Rev. in July, and was at the storming of the barricades in Paris. He was engaged in trade a short time, but afterwards studied medicine at home and abroad, and grad. M. D., Harv. Univ., 1845. He was engaged in private practice for a time, and then established with his father’s aid a hospital for poor children in Boston, to the management of which he gave much time. He was for about 20 yrs., manager of the Boston Dispensary, and was a mem. of the original Board of Trustees of Boston City Hospt. He was one of the founders of the Ch. Home for Orphan and Destitute Chil.; also of the Boston Provident Association; was trustee of the Industrial School for girls, at Lancaster; pres. of the Young Men’s Benev. Soc. He edited his father’s *Diary and Correspondence* for private distribution, but being urged to publish it, did so, and in six months 22,000 copies of the book were sold, and several editions were published afterwards. He was author of the *History of the Boston Dispensary*; also of *The Charities of France* (1867). He was an

George Abbott and His Descendants.

active mem. of the P. E. Ch., and interested in the foundation of several parishes; with his bro. Amos A., he built the "Church of Our Saviour," at Longwood, Brookline, Mass., as a memorial to their father. Had 3 chil. (9th gen.): i. Francis William⁹ Lawrence, b. Nov. 20, 1839; d. in Longwood, Mar. 10, 1903; m. Jan. 27, 1863, Lucilla, b. Aug. 8, 1842, dau. of Hon. Charles Russell and Martha (Jackson) Train, of Framingham; served as Actg. Asst. Surg. in the Civ. War on the Sea Islands, S. C., and bought and cultivated a cotton plantation on St. Helena Is.; resd. in Brookline, of which he was selectman 11 yrs., and was a trustee



MEMORIAL "CHURCH OF OUR SAVIOUR," LONGWOOD, MASS.

of various institutions. ii. Arthur⁹ Lawrence, b. Aug. 22, 1842; m. in Stockbridge, Mass., June 12, 1877, Alison Turnbull Lawrence, b. in Lowell, Mass., May 24, 1843; d. May 22, 1884, dau. of Samuel and Alison (Turnbull) Lawrence; he grad. Harv. Univ., 1863; D. D. Williams Coll., 1893; served in the Civil War in the U. S. Christian Commission, and was a volunteer aid to Gen. Howard during "Sherman's March to the Sea," 1865; studied 2 yrs. at the Theo. School, Gambier, O., and one year at the Episcopal Theo. School, Cambridge; was ordered Dea, Mar. 2, 1869; is Rector St. Paul's Ch., Stockbridge. iii. Robert Means⁹ Lawrence, b. May 14, 1847; m. June 30, 1870, Katharine Lawrence Cleaveland, b. Mar. 6, 1845, dau. of Nehemiah and Catharine A. (Means) Cleaveland; student at Harv. Univ. in the

class of 1869; recd A. B. some years later, and M. D., 1873; author *Historical Sketches of the Lawrence Family, The Descendants of Major Samuel Lawrence* (1904), etc.: res. Boston. 2. Hon. Amos Adams⁸ Lawrence, b. July 31, 1814; d. in Nahant, Mass., Aug. 22, 1886; m. at Mr. Appleton's house, Beacon St., Boston, Mar. 31, 1842, Sarah Elizabeth, b. in Boston, Feb. 9, 1822, dau. of William and Mary Anne (Cutler) Appleton, of Boston; she d. in Brookline, May 27, 1891; he grad. Harv. Univ., 1835; traveled in Europe in 1836-7, 1839-40; was engaged in trade for a time, and invested capital in cotton manufacturing; was pres. or director of several banks and other corporations; officer in a number of charitable institutions. He colonized, 1845, the Williams Grant received from his father, bridged Fox



"LAWRENCE HALL," CAMBRIDGE, MASS.

River, and established the city of Appleton, Wis., with its college; also joined in 1856, Eli Thayer and others, in the colonization and development of Kansas into a free State, and was treas. and first manager of the Emigrant Aid Soc., which sent settlers from N. E. during the Kansas struggle. Lawrence, Kan., and Lawrence Univ., at Appleton, Wis., were named for him. He resd. in Brookline, after 1851, on land bought by him and his bro. in 1848, where they built the "Church of Our Saviour" as a memorial to their father, and as an acknowledgment of God's goodness to them and their families. He was twice nominated by the Whigs and Unionists for Gov. of Mass. He aided in recruiting the 2d Regt. of Mass. Vol. Cav., during the Civil War. He built "Lawrence Hall," a dormitory of the Episcopal Theo. School, Cambridge, and was trustee of the school fifteen years. He was treasurer of Harv. Univ., 1857 to 1862, and overseer, 1879-85; pres. N. E. Trust Co., and director Mass. Hosp. Life Ins. Co., Boston. A memoir

of him was published by his son William (1888). Had 7 chil. (9th gen.): i. Marianne Appleton⁹ Lawrence, b. in Boston, May 12, 1843; d. May 15, 1882; m. in Brookline, May 12, 1864, Dr. Robert, b. in Boston, May 3, 1842, son of James Sullivan and Mary Copley (Greene) Amory; grad. Harv. Univ., 1863, and recd. M. D., 1866; had 1 child. ii. Sarah⁹ Lawrence, b. in Brookline, July 5, 1845; m. there Oct. 4, 1866, Peter Chardon Brooks, b. in Watertown, Mass., May 8, 1831, son of Gorham and Ellen (Shepherd) Brooks; grad. Harv. Univ., 1852; had 2 chil. iii. Amory Appleton⁹ Lawrence, b. in Boston, Apr. 22, 1848; m. June 1, 1871, Emily Fairfax Silsbee, b. in Salem, Mass., June 7, 1850, dau. of John Boardman and Martha Mansfield (Shepard) Silsbee; she d. in Boston, Apr. 4, 1895; had 3 chil.; he m. (2d), in Groton, June 12, 1900, Gertrude Major Rice, dau. of Francis Blake and Sallie Blake (Austin) Rice, of Boston; grad. Harv. Univ., 1870; mer., of the firm of Lawrence & Co. iv. William⁹ Lawrence, b. in Boston, May 30, 1850; m. in Boston, May 19, 1874, Julia, dau. of Frederic and Sarah Maria (Parker) Cunningham; grad. Harv. Univ., 1871; studied theo. at Andover, Philadelphia and the Episc. Theo. Sch., Cambridge, where he recd. B. D., 1875; rector Grace Ch., Lawrence, Mass., 1877-84; prof. Episc. Theo. Sch., 1884; vice-dean, 1888, and dean, 1890; consecrated Bishop of Mass., Oct. 5, 1893, succeeding Bp. Brooks; recd. S. T. D., Hobart Coll, 1890, and from Harv. Univ., 1893; LL. D., Lawrence Univ., 1898; overseer Harv. Univ.; trustee Smith and Wellesley Colls., etc.; mem. Mass. Hist. Soc., Amer. Antiq. Soc. and other historical societies. v. Susan Mason⁹ Lawrence, b. in Longwood, Feb. 4, 1852; m. there Sept. 25, 1883, William Caleb, b. in Beverly, Aug. 24, 1851, son of Caleb William and Elizabeth Smith (Peabody) Loring; he grad. Harv. Univ., 1872; recd. LL. B., 1874, and LL. D., 1901; appt. justice Supreme Ct. Mass., 1899. vi. Hetty Sullivan⁹ Lawrence, b. in Longwood, Nov. 21, 1855; m. in Brookline, Dec. 11, 1877, Frederic, b. in Cohasset, Mass., Aug. 23, 1854, son of Frederic and Sarah Maria (Parker) Cunningham; grad. Harv. Univ., 1874, and recd. LL. B., 1877; has 6 chil. vii. Harriett Dexter⁹ Lawrence, b. in Longwood, June 8, 1858; m. in Longwood, Dec. 28, 1881, Augustus, b. in Boston, Oct. 10, 1853, son of Augustus and Mary (Tileston) Hemenway; grad. Harv. Univ., 1875, and was elected overseer, 1888; he presented the Univ. with the Hemenway Gymnasium, 1878, and added to his gift in 1895; he also gave to the town of Canton, Mass., its library building; mem. Mass. Legis., 1890-91. 3. Susannah⁸ Lawrence, b. in Boston, May 23, 1817; d. in Salem, Mass., Dec. 2, 1844; m. in St. Paul's Ch., Boston, June 11, 1838, Rev. Charles, b. in Portsmouth, N. H., July 25, 1812; d. in Boston, Mar. 23, 1862, son of Hon. Jeremiah



RT. REV. WILLIAM LAWRENCE, D. D., LL. D.
BISHOP OF MASSACHUSETTS.



ANNEX No. 2.

ORMSEY HALL.

ORIGINAL BUILDING.
LAWRENCE UNIVERSITY.

ALEXANDER GYMNASIUM.

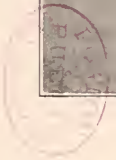
CAMPUS, LOOKING NORTH.



ANNEX No. 8.

UNDERWOOD OBSERVATORY,
LAWRENCE UNIVERSITY.

PRESIDENT'S RESIDENCE.



- and Mary (Means) Mason. She was attractive in mind and person, and was a sincere Christian. He grad. Harv. Univ., 1832, the deg. of D. D. being conferred, 1858, and by Trinity Coll, Hartford, Ct., the same year; he was a student at the Theo. Sem., Andover, Mass., and at the Genl. Theo. Sem., N. V.; was ord. July, 1836; rector of St. Peter's Ch., Salem, 1837 to 1847, and of Grace Ch., Boston, 1847 to 1861. He m. (2d), Aug. 9, 1849, Anna Huntington Lyman, of Northampton, Mass.; had 4 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Salem, Mass.: i. Susan Lawrence⁹ Mason, b. Aug. 25, 1839; m. July 17, 1866, Fitch Edward Oliver, b. in Cambridge, Nov. 25, 1819; d. in Boston, Dec. 8, 1892, son of Dr. Daniel; grad. Dart. Coll., 1839; recd. M. D., Harv. Univ., 1843, and A. M. (hon'y) Trinity Coll., 1860; had 6 chil. ii. Amos Lawrence⁹ Mason, b. Apr. 20, 1842; m. in Boston, Sept. 30, 1874, Louisa Blake Steedman, dau. of Adml. Charles, U. S. N.; grad. Harv. Univ., 1863; had 1 child. iii. Mary⁹ Mason, b. twin, Nov. 22, 1844; m. Jan. 6, 1870, Howard, b. in Philadelphia, Pa., Feb. 15, 1842, son of Philip Augustus and Mary Ann (Remington) Stockton; grad. Royal Saxon Polyt., Dresden, as a silver medallist; he was in the volunteer and regular army service during the Civil War; actuary Mass. Hosp. Life Ins. Co., and has been president and director in many banking and manufacturing corporations; has 7 chil. iv. Sarah⁹ Mason, b. twin, Nov. 22, 1844; m. Oct. 15, 1868, Hasket, b. June 29, 1835, son of Elias Hasket and Eloise L. (Strong) Derby; grad. Amherst Coll., 1855; M. D. Harv. Univ., 1858. 4. Mary Means⁸ Lawrence, b. Apr. 15, 1823; d. Dec. 8, 1828. 5. Robert Means⁸ Lawrence, b. Sept. 17, 1826; d. Nov. 1, 1845.
- e. Susanna⁷ Lawrence, b. in Groton, May 24, 1788; d. in Boston, Aug. 17, 1815; n. m.
- f. Mary⁷ Lawrence, b. in Groton, Nov. 12, 1790; m. July 28, 1818, Rev. Samuel Woodbury, b. at Salem, N. H., Dec. 21, 1784; d. at Groton, July 6, 1819. He grad. Dartmouth Coll., 1811; stud. law with Hon. Luther Lawrence, and then becoming a clergyman, was settled over the Cong. Ch., No. Yarmouth, Me. Had 1 child (8th gen.): 1. Sarah Lawrence⁸ Woodbury, b. Sept. 20, 1819; m. at Groton, Mar. 10, 1841, David, b. at Charlestown, Nov. 9, 1813, son of Dea. David and Joanna (Skelton) Fosdick; grad. Amherst Coll., 1831; stud. at Theol. Sem., Andover, Mass.; pastor, Sterling, Mass., 1841-5, and of Hollis St. Ch., Boston, 1846-7; resd. a long time at Groton, where she d. Nov. 25, 1860, and he Jan. 28, 1892, having m. (2d), Mrs. Jane Applin. Had 9 chil. (9th gen.): i. Samuel Woodbury⁹ Fosdick, b. at Sterling, Dec. 10, 1841; d. at Clinton, Mass., Apr. 3, 1865; m. at Groton, Feb. 8, 1865, Christina Dakin Caryl, b. in Buffalo, N. Y., July 22, 1840, dau. of

- Alexander Hamilton and Elizabeth (Kip) Caryl; she d. at Groton, Aug. 21, 1902. ii. Mary⁹ Fosdick, b. at Sterling, Feb. 19, 1844; res. Groton. iii. George⁹ Fosdick, b. at Sterling, Jan. 14, 1845; d. at Groton, Oct. 4, 1848. iv. Charles⁹ Fosdick, b. at Groton, Mar. 9, 1848; m. at Fitchburg, Mass., Oct. 1, 1874, Mary Louise, dau. of William and Adaline (Willis) Snow. v. Frederick⁹ Fosdick, b. at Groton, Apr. 24, 1850; m. there, Apr. 24, 1873, Lucy Maria, dau. of Henry and Abigail (Coffin) Hill, of Groton. He has been mayor of Fitchburg. vi. David⁹ Fosdick, b. Dec. 14, 1852; d. at Groton, Dec. 21, 1854. vii. Rose⁹ Fosdick, b. July 24, 1855; d. at Groton, July 15, 1870; n. m. viii. Lucy⁹ Fosdick, b. at Groton, Nov. 21, 1858; m. at Longwood, Mass., June 1, 1889, Charles Sedgwick Minot, of Boston, b. at W. Roxbury, Mass., Dec. 23, 1852, son of William and Katharine (Sedgwick) Minot; grad. Mass. Inst. Tech., 1872; recd. S. D., Harv. Univ., 1878, and LL. D., Yale Univ., 1898; he is pres. of the Boston Soc. of Nat. Hist., prof. in Harv. Med. Coll., and a member of various learned socs. ix. Sarah Woodbury⁹ Fosdick, b. at Groton, Nov. 4, 1860; res. Ware, Mass.
- g. Abbott⁷ Lawrence, b. Dec. 16, 1792; d. in Boston, Aug. 18, 1855; m. June 28, 1819, Katherine, b. May 20, 1793, eldest dau. of Hon. Timothy and Lucy (Prescott) Bigelow, of Medford, Mass. She d. Aug. 21, 1860. He studied at district school and Groton Academy, working meantime on his father's farm. He went to Boston when sixteen, with only a bundle of clothes under his arm and \$3 in his pocket, worked in his bro. Amos's store till of age, and belonged to the Boston militia in the War of 1812. He was a partner with his bro. Amos from 1814, under the firm name of A. & A. Lawrence, Boston, extensive dealers in domestic and foreign cotton and woollen goods, and was for several years purchasing agent for the firm in England, which was selling agent for the manufacturing cos. of Lowell, Mass. He was a member, 1827, of the Harrisburg convention to see what could be done to protect the manufacturing interests of the country. In the latter part of Abbott's life he participated largely in the China trade. He was a member of the Mass. Legislature, 1831; was representative to the U. S. Congress on the Whig ticket, 1834, and declined a second election, but served a brief time, 1839-40, and was a member of the committee, 1842, for the settlement of the northern boundary question. He was one of the organizers and president from 1844 till his death, excepting when minister to England, of the Essex Manufacturing Co., which had a capital of \$1,000,000, he taking, to commence with, \$100,000 worth of stock, the company being organized to build the manufacturing town of Lawrence, Mass. He was president and a stockholder

in the Atlantic Mills and also, after 1853, of the Pacific Mills of Lowell, until his death. He took an active part in the conduct of Harrison's presidential campaign, 1840; also in that of 1844 to elect Henry Clay; was Whig candidate, 1848, for Vice-President, lacking only six votes of the nomination, and declined Pres. Taylor's offer of Sec. of the Navy and Sec. of the Interior. He was minister to the Court of St. James, Eng., three years, till 1852, when



ABBOTT LAWRENCE, MINISTER TO GREAT BRITAIN, ETC.

he was recalled at his own request; was active in the interests of the U. S. in supplying funds, etc., at the London Exhibition, 1851; continued the negotiations relative to the projected Nicaragua canal, and discovered in the archives documents that invalidated Great Britain's territorial claim in Central America, but much to his disappointment, the negotiations were transferred to Washington; he also performed important services in the settlement of the fishery question, which threatened to lead to a serious complication. He gave \$2,000 for prizes in the Boston High and Latin schools; \$10,000 to the Boston Public Library; \$50,000 for the erection of comfortable homes for the industrious and temperate poor; and \$100,000 to found the Lawrence Scientific School of Harv. Univ. He was made

L.L. D. by Harv. Univ., 1854, and by Williams Coll., 1852; he was mem. of the N. E. Hist. Gen. Soc. nearly from its foundation; mem. of the Mass. Hist. Soc., the American Acad. of Arts and Sciences, and an overseer of Harv. Univ.

This is another remarkable case where, by the steady exercise of the homely and practical virtues of integrity, industry, promptitude, courage, public spirit, philanthropy and perseverance, a bright, willing man obtained great influence, commercial, political and social eminence rarely surpassed. His felicitous manners and fine personal appearance gained for him many friends in England and Ireland while minister to Great Britain, and, says Henry Barnard:

“For years before his death, in the language of Edmund Burke, ‘When an act of great and signal humanity was to be done, and done with all the weight and authority that belonged to it, this community [Boston] could cast its eyes on none but him.’” Continuing, Mr. Barnard says: “These two brothers, Abbott and Amos, entered on a career of large commercial transactions—first in the foreign, but afterwards in the domestic trade—and finally of great manufacturing of cotton, by which, while they amassed great estates for themselves, and helped to develop the resources and material prosperity of their city, State and country—they at the same time gave bountiful exhibitions of the true uses of wealth in relieving destitution and misfortune, and in ministering to the moral and intellectual advancement of society. Their successes and lives have added lustre to the mercantile profession of Boston, and their names are indissolubly connected with the growth of the two great cities—Lowell and Lawrence. Many of the great railroads and other means of international communication in and out of New England—of national and international importance—received his [Abbott’s] prompt and liberal support.”

On the day of his funeral business was quite generally suspended in Boston; the bells of the churches were tolled, the military were under arms, minute guns were fired, and the flags were half-masted on the ships in the harbor. His remains were interred at Mount Auburn. Had 7 chil. (8th gen.): 1. Annie Bigelow⁸ Lawrence, b. Apr. 28, 1820; m. Jan. 22, 1846, Benjamin Smith Rotch, b. in Philadelphia, Pa., Mar. 4, 1817, second son of Joseph and Anne (Smith) Rotch, of New Bedford, Mass.; he d. at Milton, Mass., Aug. 19, 1882; grad. Harv. Univ., 1838; mem. Mass. Legis., 1843; trustee Boston Athenaeum and of the Museum of Fine Arts. Had 7 chil. (9th gen.): i. Edith⁹ Rotch, b. at Boston, July 30, 1847; d. at Lenox, Mass., May 14, 1897; n. m. ii. Arthur⁹ Rotch, b. at Boston, May 13, 1850; d. at Beverly, Mass., Aug. 15, 1894; m. at Bristol, R. I., Nov. 16, 1892, Lisette DeWolf Colt. He grad. Harv. Univ., 1871; a distinguished architect, and chairman of the Department of Architecture in the Mass. Inst. of

Tech., of which he was one of the corporation; trustee of the Museum of Fine Arts. iii. Aimée⁹ Rotch, b. at Paris, France, June 16, 1852; m. at Boston, Dec. 2, 1873, Winthrop, b. at Fishkill, N. Y., Apr. 3, 1840, son of Col. Henry Winthrop and Caroline (Olmstead) Sargent; he recd. A. B. at Harv. Univ., 1892, as of 1862, and LL. B., 1864. iv. Katharine⁹ Rotch, b. Mar. 9, 1856; d. Mar. 12, 1856. v. Annie Lawrence⁹ Rotch, b. at Boston, Feb. 14, 1857; m. there Apr. 14, 1890, Horatio Appleton Lamb, b. at Boston, Jan. 11, 1850, son of Thomas and Hannah (Dawes) Lamb; grad. Harv. Univ., 1871; served as Park Comm'r of Milton. vi. William⁹ Rotch, b. Nov. 27, 1858; d. Oct. 3, 1859. vii. Abbott Lawrence⁹ Rotch, b. at Boston, Jan. 6, 1861; m. at Savannah, Ga., Nov. 22, 1893, Margaret Randolph Anderson, dau. of Edward Clifford and Jane Margaret (Randolph) Anderson; he grad. Mass. Inst. of Tech., 1884; recd. A. M. (hon'ry), Harv. Univ., 1891; founded and has maintained the Blue Hill Meteorological Observatory; is a trustee of the Boston Soc. of Nat. Hist. and of the Museum of Fine Arts, one of the corporation of the Inst. of Tech., a chevalier of the Legion of Honor, France, and a member of various learned socs. 2. James⁸ Lawrence, b. at Boston, Dec. 6, 1821; m. Mar. 16, 1852, Elizabeth, only dau. of William Hickling Prescott, LL. D., the historian, and Susan (Amory) Prescott; she d. at Boston, May 24, 1864; he m. (2d), at W. Roxbury, Dec. 4, 1865, Anna Lothrop Motley, eldest dau. of Thomas and Maria (Bussey) Motley; he d. at Tunbridge Wells, Eng., Feb. 10, 1875; grad. Harv. Univ., 1840, of which he was overseer, 1866-75, and a liberal benefactor of the Lawrence Scientific School; capitalist and mer.; member of the firm of A. & A. Lawrence & Co., Boston; had 3 chil. (9th gen.): i. James⁹ Lawrence, b. Mar. 23, 1853; m. at Boston, Jan. 16, 1875, Caroline Estelle, b. at Lynn, Mass., dau. of Enoch Redington and Caroline Augusta (Patten) Mudge; grad. Harv. Univ., 1874; mem. Mass. Legis., 1897; res. Groton. ii. Gertrude⁹ Lawrence, b. Feb. 19, 1855; d. May 2, 1883; m. at Boston, June 15, 1878, John Endicott Peabody, b. at Salem, Mass., Jan. 6, 1853, son of Samuel Endicott and Marianne Cabot (Lee) Peabody; he grad. at Trinity Coll., Cambridge, Eng., 1874. iii. Prescott⁹ Lawrence, b. at Boston, Jan. 17, 1861; m. at New York city, June 23, 1866, Katharine, dau. of Edward Henry and Katharine Bulkley. 3. George⁸ Lawrence, b. at Boston, Apr. 16, 1824; d. Aug. 7, 1824. 4. John Abbott⁸ Lawrence, b. at Boston, June 11, 1825; d. June 22, 1826. 5. Timothy Bigelow⁸ Lawrence, b. at Boston, Nov. 22, 1826; d. Mar. 21, 1869; m. in Louisville, Ky., Dec. 5, 1848, Sallie, dau. of Robert F. Ward; m. (2d), Mar. 16, 1854, Elizabeth, dau. of Judge Henry and Elizabeth (Stewart) Chapman, and gr.-dau. of Abraham Chapman, Esq., of

Doylestown, Pa. He grad. Harv. Univ., 1846; was on the staff of Gov. Briggs, and later Adj. 1st Regt. Inf., M. V. M.; in the Civil War he served on the staff of Gen. E. D. Keyes and took part in the campaign of 1861 under Gen. McClellan, but on account of deafness was obliged to withdraw from active service; in 1862 he was Consul-gen. of the U. S. in Italy, residing in Florence. 6. Abbott⁸ Lawrence, b. Sept. 9, 1828; m. at Boston, Apr. 12, 1853, Harriette Story White Paige, only dau. of James William and Harriette Story (White) Paige, of Boston; grad. Harv. Univ., 1849; recd. LL. B., 1863; he d. at Nahant, Mass., July 6, 1893, and she d. at Boston, Feb. 5, 1903; had 6 chil. (9th gen.): i. Abbott⁹ Lawrence, b. at Boston, Jan. 16, 1854; d. at Nassau, Bahama Is., Mar. 15, 1882; LL. B., Harv. Univ., 1877; unm. ii. Rosamond⁹ Lawrence, b. at Boston May 17, 1856; m. there, Jan. 13, 1881, Francis, bro. of John E. Peabody (above), b. at Salem, Sept. 1, 1854; he recd. B. L. from Trinity Coll., Eng., 1876. iii. William Paige⁹ Lawrence, b. at Lynn, Aug. 15, 1858; d. at Boston, Feb. 9, 1898. iv. John⁹ Lawrence, b. at Boston, Apr. 27, 1861; m. at Salem, June 16, 1887, Martha Endicott Peabody, sister of John E. and Francis (above); grad. Harv. Univ., 1885; during the Spanish-American War he was an Ensign in the U. S. Navy, and served as executive officer of the *Inca*. v. Robert Ashton⁹ Lawrence, b. at Boston, Nov. 4, 1865; m. at Hartford, Ct., Oct. 11, 1893, Caroline Ella, dau. of Rev. Eurosas Parmele and Anna (Cleveland) Hastings. vi. Harriette Story⁹ Lawrence, b. at Boston, June 10, 1867; m. there, Mar. 8, 1893, Reginald, b. at Worcester, Mass., Jan. 2, 1863, son of Dwight and Henrietta Perkins (Baldwin) Foster; grad. Yale Univ., 1884, and recd. LL. B. from Boston Univ., 1886. vii. Katharine Bigelow⁸ Lawrence, b. Feb. 21, 1832; d. Apr. 1, 1895; m. June 1, 1854, Augustus, b. at Boston, Jan. 15, 1830, son of John Amory and Elizabeth (Putnam) Lowell; d. in Brookline, June 22, 1901. He grad. Harv. Univ., 1850, and held numerous positions of responsibility and trust, having been pres. or director of many manufacturing companies, trustee of the Museum of Fine Arts, the Lowell Inst. in Boston, and for more than twenty-five years a mem. of the corporation of the Inst. of Tech., of which he was a liberal benefactor.* Had 7 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Percival⁹ Lowell, b. at Boston, Mar. 13, 1855; grad. Harv. Univ., 1876; Fellow Amer. Acad. of Arts and Sciences, the Royal Astronomic Soc., etc., founder Lowell Observatory, Arizona. 2. Abbott Lawrence⁹ Lowell, b. at Boston, Dec. 13, 1856; m. there, June 19, 1879, Anna Parker Lowell, dau. of George Gardner and Mary Ellen (Parker) Lowell; grad. Harv. Univ., 1877; recd.

* See *Descdts. of Maj. Samuel Lawrence*, pp. 171-182, and a *Memoir* by his son Percival, in *Proc. Am. Acad. of Arts and Sciences*, xxxvii.

- L.L. B., 1880; mem. Am. Acad. of Arts and Sciences, and of corp'n Institute of Technology; prof. Science of Gov't, Harv. Univ. 3. Katharine⁹ Lowell, b. at Boston, Nov. 27, 1858; m. at Brookline, Dec. 5, 1882, Alfred, son of James Alfred and Elizabeth (Emlen) Roosevelt, of N. V. city, cousin of Pres. Roosevelt. He d. 1891; had 3 chil. She m. (2d), at Chestnut Hill, Nov. 24, 1902, Rev. Thomas James Bowlker, M. A., Cambridge Univ., Eng. 4. Elizabeth⁹ Lowell, b. twin, at Boston, Feb. 2, 1862; m. at Brookline, June 9, 1888, William Lowell Putnam, b. at Roxbury, Mass., Nov. 22, 1861, son of George and Harriet (Lowell) Putnam, and gr.-son of Rev. George Putnam, D. D., of Roxbury; grad. Harv. Univ., 1882, and Harv. Law Sch.; have 5 chil. 5. Roger⁹ Lowell, b. twin, at Boston, Feb. 2, 1862; d. Aug. 31, 1863. 6. May⁹ Lowell, b. and d. May 1, 1870. 7. Amy⁹ Lowell, b. at Brookline, Feb. 9, 1874; res. Brookline; n. m.
- h. Elizabeth⁷ Lawrence, b. Mar. 13, 1796; d. at Groton, Aug. 20, 1874; m. Jan. 5, 1824, Joshua, b. at Wendell, Mass., Oct. 8, 1797; d. at Morristown, N. J., June 5, 1875, son of Joshua and Mary (Moseley) Green. He grad. Harv. Coll., 1818; and recd. M. D., 1821. He practiced in Groton several years, represented it in Legis., 1836 and 1837, and for 36 yrs. was a trustee of Lawrence Academy; had 6 chil. (8th gen.): 1. William Lawrence⁸ Green, b. at Sunderland, Mass., Oct. 28, 1824; d. at Groton, Aug. 28, 1825. 2. William Lawrence⁸ Green, 2d, b. at Groton, Aug. 22, 1826; d. there Oct. 21, 1847. 3. Henry Atkinson⁸ Green, b. at Groton, Apr. 29, 1828; d. at Boston, Jan. 8, 1891; m. at Fishkill Landing, N. V., Nov. 25, 1857, Emily, dau. of Dr. John and Lydia Maria (Brett) Wagner, of Charleston, S. C.; she d. Jan. 4, 1885; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): i. Caroline Sargent⁹ Green, b. Dec. 18, 1859; m. at Boston, Sept. 15, 1885, Dr. William Appleton Meredith, b. Mar. 3, 1848, son of Samuel Ogden and Frances Maria (Amory) Meredith; res. London, Eng.; has 3 chil. ii. William Lawrence⁹ Green, b. at Boston, Dec. 7, 1861; d. there Jan. 8, 1891; m. at Albany, N. Y., Jan. 9, 1889, Harriet Lloyd Banks, dau. of A. Bleecker and Phebe (Wells) Banks, of Albany. 4. Samuel Abbot⁸ Green, b. Mar. 16, 1830; grad. Harv. Univ., 1851, and recd. M. D., 1854; Asst. Surg., 1st Regt. Mass. Vol. Inf., May 25, 1861; pro. Surg., 24th Mass. Vol. Inf., Sept. 2, 1861; must'd out of service July 9, 1865; on staffs of Gens. Stevenson, Foster, Hawley, Terry and Kautz; had charge of Hospt. Ship *Recruit* on Burnside Exp. to Roanoke Island; also in spring 1863, of Hospt. Steamer *Cosmopolitan* on coast of S. C.; chief med. officer at Morris Island during siege of Ft. Wagner; Post-Surg., 1863, St. Augustine, Fla.; with Gen. Butler at Bermuda Hundred, Va.; actg. Staff-Surg. at Richmond, Va., Apr. to July, 1865;

- btvd. *It. Col. Vols.*, 1864, "For gallantry and distinguished services in the field during the campaign of 1864;" trustee Boston Public Library, 1868-78; city physician, 1871-80; Mayor of Boston, 1882; overseer Harv. Univ., 1869-80, and 1882-1900; librarian Mass. Hist. Soc. since 1868, and its vice-pres. since 1895; trustee and Sec. Peabody Education'l Fund since 1883; unm. 5. Elizabeth Lawrence⁸ Green, b. at Groton, June 5, 1832; d. at Morristown, N. J., Mar. 29, 1882; m. Oct. 5, 1854, John, b. Apr. 17, 1833; d. in Washington, D. C., Dec. 7, 1861, son of Hon. Amos and Jane (Kyle) Kendall; he grad. Dart. Coll., 1853. She m. (2d), Sept. 8, 1862, Charles Young Swan, b. in Belfast, Ire., June 25, 1833; d. Oct. 7, 1900, son of William and Mary (Lyttle) Swan, of N. Y. He grad. N. Y. Coll. of Physicians and Surgeons, 1856; resd. N. Y. city. 6. Joshua⁸ Green, b. May 7, 1834; d. Feb. 13, 1846.
- i. Samuel⁷ Lawrence, b. in Groton, Jan. 15, 1801; d. in Stockbridge, Mar. 18, 1880; m. at Baltimore, Md., Apr. 2, 1833, Alison, b. Oct. 2, 1811, dau. of William and Mary (Nisbet) Turnbull, merchant, Philadelphia, Pa., and gr.-dau. of Rev. Charles Nisbet, D. D., of Montrose, Scotland, pres., 1785, of Dickinson Coll., Carlisle, Pa. She d. at Stockbridge, Sept. 30, 1892. He studied at dist. school and Groton Acad., meanwhile working on his father's farm. He was in his bro. William's store, Boston, from the age of 14 to 21, when he became a partner under the firm name of W. & S. Lawrence. He moved to Lowell and became largely interested in manufactures there and at Lawrence, Mass.; was the projector of the first dam built at Lawrence for manufacturing purposes, and was one of the four who signed a petition to the Mass. Legislature for the right to dam the river below Lowell, at Baldwin's Falls, and for a charter of the Essex Company with a capital stock of \$1,000,000. He afterwards invited his bros. Amos and Abbott, with ten others, to join him in the enterprise, and the Co. was organized (1854) with Abbott Lawrence as president. In 1847 the inhabitants of the town applied for an act of incorporation, and at a meeting of prominent citizens the name "Lawrence" was proposed, and "unanimously assented to, as an acknowledgment of the merits of the family," rather than any single member of it, although Abbott and Samuel were really the founders of the place. Samuel's natural vivacity of spirit, his free, affable manners, and his generosity of heart, procured him the good-will and confidence of those whom he met, while he was the favorite of his family and friends. While in Boston the firm's foreign trade frequently called him to England. In 1857 he lived in Andover, Mass., at which time he was rated as about the head of the woolen manufacturing industry of New England. He finally settled in Stockbridge; had 8

chil. (8th gen.): 1. Charles⁸ Lawrence, b. May 27, 1835; d. in Lowell, Apr. 15, 1842. 2. Henry⁸ Lawrence, b. Apr. 28, 1837; d. in Newport, R. I., Mar. 7, 1904; m. in New York, June 26, 1871, Marie Theresa, dau. of Dr. Joseph and Sophie Russell (Sterry) Mauran, of Providence, R. I. 3. George⁸ Lawrence, b. in Lowell, Jan. 22, 1839; d. in Nahant, Mass., Oct. 1, 1884; grad. Harv. Univ., 1859; Paymaster in Navy in Civ. War, Aug., 1861, to Oct., 1864. 4. Mary Nisbet⁸ Lawrence, b. at Lowell, Oct. 26, 1841; m. at Staten Is., N. Y., June 2, 1863, Malcolm Graeme Haughton, b. in Banford, Ire., Nov. 2, 1831, son of Benjamin and Rachel, of N. Y.; res. Brookline, Mass.; had 5 chil. (9th gen.): i. Lawrence⁹ Haughton, b. at Clifton, S. I., Mar. 9, 1864. ii. Malcolm Graeme⁹ Haughton, b. at Clifton, Apr. 5, 1866. iii. Alan Randolph⁹ Haughton, b. at Clifton, Feb. 1, 1869; d. at Chestnut Hill, Mass., Nov. 23, 1883. iv. Alison Turnbull⁹ Haughton, b. July 12, 1871. v. Percy Duncan⁹ Haughton, b. in Grymes Hill, S. I., July 10, 1876; grad. Harv. Univ., 1899. 5. Alison Turnbull⁸ Lawrence, b. at Lowell, May 24, 1843. 6. Nisbet⁸ Lawrence, b. at Lowell, Nov. 29, 1844; d. at Boston, Mar. 24, 1856. 7. Samuel⁸ Lawrence, b. at Lowell, Sept. 27, 1846; d. June 19, 1885. 8. Caroline Turnbull⁸ Lawrence, b. at Boston, Sept. 14, 1850; res. Stockbridge.

109 William⁵ Abbott, b. in Lexington, Mass., Oct. 9, 1724.

110 Joseph⁵ Abbott, b. in Lexington, June 8, 1727.

Maj. Samuel⁶ Lawrence, son of Abigail⁵ (Abbott), was probably named for Samuel³ (13), the father of Joyce⁴ Abbott—step-mother and own cousin once removed of Abigail,—or for Samuel⁴ Abbott (43), of Sudbury, the only brother of Joyce who lived to manhood. Both the Samuels (13 and 43) were family favorites; the younger fell in Gen. Abercrombie's fruitless attack on Ft. Ticonderoga, in 1758. This was the expedition in which Lord Howe was killed, and when the celebrated 42d Scotch Highlanders, known as the "Black Watch," so immortalized itself in the repeated senseless assaults on that fortress, then held by the French. There is a curious legend of long standing, of a ghostly warning given in Scotland to its commander, Maj. Duncan Campbell, of Iverawe, that he would meet his spiritual visitant again, at Ticonderoga; he was killed in this battle.

34

ABIEL⁴ ABBOTT (Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Aug. 10, 1693, and m. in East Windsor, Hartford Co., Ct., Jan. 9, 1717/18, Abigail,⁴ b. there Dec. 18, 1695, dau. of Samuel³ and his 2d wife Grace (Minor) Grant, of E. Windsor; gr.-dau. of Samuel² and Mary (Porter) Grant, of E. Windsor; and gr.-dau. of Matthew¹ and Priscilla Grant, of E. Windsor, the English emigrant from whom Gen. U. S. Grant was descended. Mrs. Abbott d. in E. Windsor, Aug. 22, 1724, ae. 28 yrs. He probably m. (2d), in

Springfield, Mass., Nov. 14, 1754, Abigail Field, of Springfield,* b. Oct. 5, 1714, dau. of Thomas and Abigail (Dickinson) Field, of Hatfield, Mass. He d. in E. Windsor, Jan. 21, 1758, ae. 64 yrs., and she in Longmeadow, Mass., Aug. 8, 1777, ae. 62 yrs.

Matthew Grant was one of the original company who embarked with his family, Mar. 20, 1630, on the *Mary and John*, at Plymouth, Eng., and arrived in Boston Harbor, Mass., May 30, 1630. He settled at Dorchester, Mass.; was made a freeman May 18, 1631; moved to Windsor, Ct., Oct., 1635; was followed by his family the following April; and was a carpenter, surveyor, dea. of the 1st ch., selectman, town clerk, 1652-77, etc. He was evidently very conscientious, an honest man, and says Dr. Stiles, "a model town clerk." His son Samuel,² was a surveyor and carpenter, and his son Samuel,³ father of Abigail (Grant) Abbott, was also a carpenter. The house Mrs. Abbott's paternal gr.-father Samuel,² lived in was in E. Windsor, on a slight knoll, in the meadow in the rear of the old buildings of the Ct. Theo. Inst. This location was found unsafe from river floods, and he moved to higher ground. A part of a house built in 1700 is still standing, and is the kitchen ell of one built in 1757 by his gr.-son Capt. Ebenezer⁴ Grant, bro. of Mrs. Abbott, and now (1897) occupied by Roswell Grant. Noah⁴ Grant, an early settler of Tolland, Ct., a lineal antecedent of Gen. U. S. Grant, was bro. of Mrs. Abbott.

Mr. Abbott lived in E. Windsor, was a carpenter and joiner, a prosperous yeoman, one of the wealthiest, if not the wealthiest person there: a man of influence and social standing, and for many years prior to his death was classed in old records as "gent." His mother-in-law, wid. Grace Grant, deeded him Feb. 20, 1719/20, for £61, two pieces of land (number of acres not given) in E. Windsor, which was probably his original homestead. He probably built his house on this property on the spot near where three old sycamores, doubtless planted by him, now (1898) stand. He added to his estate until he was a considerable land owner. His home farm was the south half of the lot originally laid out to William Hill, and consisted of 170 acs. and buildings.† This property has passed through various hands, at one time belonging to the Ct. Theo. Inst., but since 1865 has been owned and occupied by Dr. S. W. Rockwell and his heirs. The house now standing on the premises was built in 1853, and is a few rods east of where once stood an old house occupied by Mr. Reed, which was embowered by the three old sycamore trees, before mentioned, in the S. W. corner of the yard. It was a very old house before being removed, and was probably built by Abiel⁴ Abbott and his home. For a young man of 24 yrs. of age he was quite prosperous, even at the time of his marriage, and two years later, in 1720, according to the tax list of the 140 holding taxable property on the

* Springfield City Rec.

† Stiles's *Ancient Windsor, Ct.*, i: p. 547.

east side of the river, his average was seventy-five hundredths, which, as Windsor was the wealthiest agricultural village in the State, would make him well-to-do. He subsequently added to his possessions until for that day he became a rich man. Probably most of the oldest houses along the beautifully embowered streets of South Windsor were erected by his workmen under his supervision.

He was made a freeman in 1734; was collector of taxes, 1736; fifth selectman, 1749, third, 1750, second, 1751, and first, 1752-3. At this time Windsor included the territory now embraced by the towns of Windsor, Windsor Locks, Bloomfield, East Windsor, South Windsor, and Ellington—six towns.* In May, 1750, when certain memorialists complained to the Legislature of the doings of a jury appointed by the County Court, in the laying out of a highway, the Assembly appointed William Wolcott, Esq., Mr. Matthew Rockwell, and Mr. Abiel Abbott, all of Windsor, a committee to investigate and to make recommendations in the premises.†

He was also active in church affairs. His church was what is now the First Society of So. Windsor. He was collector of the minister's rates in 1725-6; a mem. of the society's committee in 1736, and continued on it for several years, and was also on the committee for "seating the meeting-house." After 1749 he was one of a committee to take care of "ye Loan money." In 1753, he, together with Capt. Roger Wolcott, William Wolcott, Esq., and Dr. Matthew Rockwell, were a committee to procure a candidate to assist Rev. Timothy Edwards. In May, 1753, he was moderator of the Soc. Meeting; and continued, to inquire for a candidate. On Dec. 9, 1754, he was again chosen moderator; one of the Loan Committee; one of a committee to wait on Mr. Perry, and a member of a committee to see that suitable provisions be made for his ordination, etc.‡

Administration of his estate was granted to his son Abiel, who gave a bond with Peter Mills for \$300, Feb. 7, 1758. §

He was buried Jan. 22, 1758, by the side of his wife whose remains were interred near those of her kindred in the cemetery at East Windsor Hill. An elaborate monument of red sandstone stands over his grave beside the plainer stone erected to the memory of his wife more than thirty years before. The following epitaph quaintly inscribed, is on her tablet: ||

* Town-meeting Rec., Windsor Co.

† Colonial Rec., ix: p. 523.

‡ Rec. 2d Ecclesiastical Soc., Windsor, Ct.

§ Hartford, Ct., Prob. Rec., xviii: p. 7.

|| The letters TH, HE and some others, were curiously combined by the stone-cutter.

HEARE | L·ETH · Ye · BODY | OF M^{RS} ABIGAIL · THE ·
 WIFE | OF M^R ABIEL · ABBOTT WHO | DEPART · THIS ·
 LIFE AVGST | THE · 22^O 1724 · IN · THE 29 · YEAR · OF ^O
 HER · AGE | THOUGH · NOW · SHE · DO | TH · IN · SI-
 LENCE LYE | THESE VERTVES · SPEEK | HER · MEM-
 ORY · | WISDOM · PI·TY | PRVDNC · ING·Y

Had 3 chil. (5th gen.), b. in E. Windsor, Hartford Co., Ct. :

- 111 Abigail⁵ Abbott, b. Nov. 25, 1718; m. in E. Windsor, Feb. 26, 1746/7, William⁴ Wolcott, Esq., lawyer, b. in So. Windsor, July 21, 1711, son of William³ and Abiah (Hawley) Wolcott, of So. Windsor; gr.-son of Simon² and Joanna (Cook) Wolcott, of So. Windsor; and gr.-gr.-son of Henry¹ Wolcott, the English emigrant, who, excepting the pastor, was probably the most distinguished citizen of Windsor. William⁴ Wolcott perhaps m. (2d), Mrs. Naomi (Olmsted) Wolcott, wid. of his first cousin, Capt. Gideon Wolcott.*

Henry Wolcott, "the second son of John Wolcott, of Galdon Manor, Tolland, Co. Somerset, England, held a fair position among the landed gentry, and an estate which placed him in affluent circumstances. By the death of his elder bro. Christopher, intestate, 1639, the family estate, including the manor-house, mill, etc., also came into his possession, after his removal to America. The earlier portion of his life was passed in the quiet pursuit of a country squire's duties and responsibilities; but becoming converted under the teaching of the Rev. John Elton, he soon found himself closely identified with the Puritan party in the religious and political revolution which then convulsed England," and in 1630 he emigrated to America. In 1635 he moved from Dorchester, Mass., and became one of the first settlers of Windsor, Ct., where his four sons also settled later in life.†

The Wolcott family has been a celebrated one, especially in Ct. Roger³ Wolcott was Governor of the State 1750 to 1754; Oliver⁴ Wolcott, 1796-1797; and Oliver⁵ Wolcott, of the succeeding generation, 1817 to 1827, making twelve years in all that these members of the family occupied the chair of the chief executive of the State between 1796 and 1827. Hon. Edward Oliver⁸ Wolcott, d. early in 1905, U. S. Senator from Col., was also of this family, as was the late Gov. Roger Wolcott, of Mass.

William⁴ Wolcott, grad. Yale Coll., 1734, having been fitted, as was the custom of that day, by his pastor, Rev. Timothy, bro. of the great metaphysician Jonathan Edwards, of E. Windsor. The year after graduating he resd. at the College as the holder of the Berkeley scholarship, and at the same time taught the Hopkins Grammar School. He was then appointed to a tutorship in the College, and entered upon his duties Sept., 1735, but owing to illness, probably performed none of the duties after Commencement, 1736. He lived in So. Windsor; was Justice of the Peace; many years

* Compilation from Stiles's *Ancient Windsor, Ct., The Wolcott Memorial; Abbot Fam. Reg.*; data compiled by Miss R. T. Sperry, East Windsor Hill, Ct., and from old wills, deeds, ch., Colonial, and town records. His m. to Naomi is not mentioned in *Wolcott*, which gives, p. 131, her epitaph, in which she is called "late Relict of Capt. Gideon."

† Stiles's *Ancient Windsor*.

a representative in the General Assembly of Ct., and was active and patriotic during the Rev. War. He was "Chairman of the Town Committee of Correspondence, and of the County Committee of Observations," etc. The following is the epitaph on his grave-stone: *

"Sacred to the memory of William Wolcott, Esq., who died May 22, 1799, aged 88 years. He possessed an enlightened mind, | Aided by a liberal education, | And in early life dedicated himself | To the service of God, and of mankind, | He sustained several important | Offices in this state, and discharged | The duties of them with fidelity. | Through out a prolonged life | he was a pillar of the church and an | Ornament to his Christian profession. | The memory of the just is blessed, | His life was pure, beneficent, approved | Of God and man, and happy was his end."

His wife's epitaph is as follows: †

"In memory of Mrs. Abigail, the wife of Will^m Wolcott, Esq^r. She died Oct^{br} y^e 12th A. D. 1763, in y^e 45th year of her age.

"In Virtues that became her still
Life's various parts she acted well
And clos'd at Death, such peace was given
Like rest in sleep, to wake in Heaven."

Had 7 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Windsor, Hartford Co., Ct.:

- i. Eunice⁶ Wolcott, b. Dec. 11, 1747; d. Aug., 1749.
- ii. Eunice⁶ Wolcott, 2d, b. Mar. 1, 1750; d. Nov. 24, 1826, ae. 76 yrs. "She loved to do good." (Epitaph.)
- iii. Abigail⁶ Wolcott, b. Dec. 25, 1751; d. Jan. 5, 1752.
- iv. Dr. William⁶ Wolcott, b. Feb. 10, 1753; d. in Windsor, Sept. 22, 1825, ae. 72 yrs.; m. Esther, b. June 21, 1762, dau. of Maj. John Stevens, of Rutland, Vt., an officer of the Rev. War. She d. Oct. 11, 1818. He grad. Yale Coll., 1775; resd. in Rutland, Vt., Washington, Mass., but finally in Windsor, Ct.; had 3 chil. (7th gen.): 1. Esther⁷ Wolcott, b. Nov. 16, 1786; m. May, 1811, Capt. Gaston Dickson, of Middlefield, Mass. 2. Fanny⁷ Wolcott, b. July 23, 1788; m. Mar. 20, 1830. Daniel Leach, of Middlefield. 3. Laura⁷ Wolcott, b. Feb. 18, 1798; d. May 28, 1804.
- v. Abigail⁶ Wolcott, 2d, b. Feb. 8, 1755/6; d. Aug. 4, 1818, ae. 63 yrs.; m. Dec. 10, 1772, Oliver⁴ Ellsworth, b. in Windsor, Apr. 29, 1745, son of Capt. David³ and Jemima (Leavitt) Ellsworth, of Windsor; gr.-son of Lt. Jonathan² and Sarah (Grant) Ellsworth, of Windsor; and gr.-gr.-son of Sergt. Josias¹ and Elizabeth (Holcomb) Ellsworth, the emigrant, a descendant of Sir John Ellsworth, of Cambridgeshire, Eng., of the period of Edward III.

* Stiles's *Ancient Windsor*.

† *Wolcott Memorial*, p. 136.

The name Ellsworth is derived from a small village near Cambridge, Eng. It is situated on a rivulet, once remarkable for eels. Hence, as the Saxon word "worth" signified place, the village was originally called Eelsworth, but afterwards Ellsworth; and as the custom formerly was for the first settler in a new place to take the name of the settlement, we have, in that circumstance, the origin of the family name.*

Oliver studied 2 yrs. under Rev. Dr. Bellamy, a neighboring clergyman; grad. Nassau Hall (now Princeton Univ.),

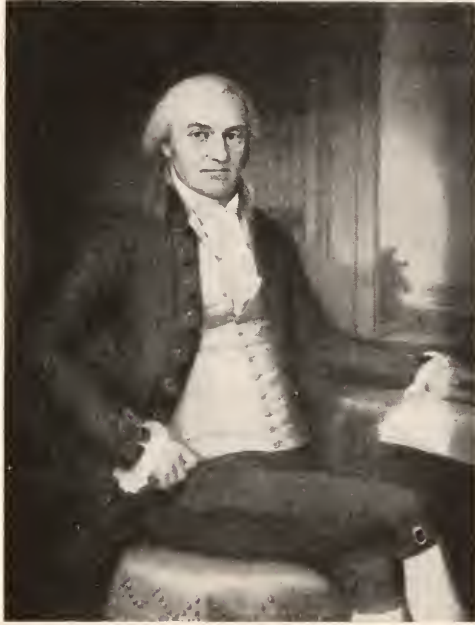


ABIGAIL (WOLCOTT) ELLSWORTH.

N. J., 1766; theological student a year; abandoned ministry; studied law; admitted to the bar, 1771; paid tuition fees, etc., for professional studies by cutting wood and selling it, from land he could not sell; resd. after m. on farm given him by his father in Bloomfield (then Wintonbury) abt. 3 yrs.; dividing time between it and law; ability in preparing and advocating an important case for a neighbor gave him high reputation and much patronage; apptd. State's Atty., 1775; moved to Hartford, with large remunerative

* Sutes's *Ancient Windsor, Ct.*

practice: Whig mem. Ct. H. R., from Windsor, in Rev. War; mem. State mil.: one of com. of four, called "The Pay Table"; delegate, 1778, Contl. Cong.; mem. Marine Com., as a Board of Admiralty and of Appeals; mem. Gov.'s Council, 1780 to '84; declined re-election to Cong., 1784; also declined Commr. of Treasury, tendered by Cong., preferring to be Judge Superior Court of Ct.; mem. Federal Convention, Philadelphia, May, 1787, and an important fac-



CHIEF JUSTICE OLIVER ELLSWORTH.

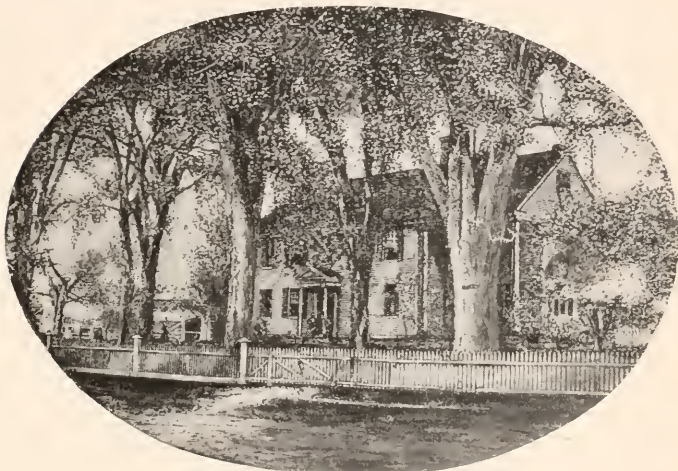
tor in forming Constitution; mem. Senate, 1st U. S. Cong., N. Y., Apr. 6, 1789; Chairman com. to organize U. S. Judiciary; original bill in his handwriting passed with but slight alteration; was called "The Cerberus of the Treasury"; took active part building up credit of country, providing for support of Govt., discharging U. S. debts, encouragement and protection of mfrs., etc.; mentioned by John Adams as "firmest pillar of Washington's administration;" was leader in the Senate; apptd. Chief Justice U. S. Supreme Ct., Mar. 4, 1796; was one of three Ambassadors to France, 1799, to settle differences between it and U. S. His fine presence so impressed Napoleon I, that he remarked to one

near him, when officially presented, "We shall have to make a treaty with that man!" His health being poor he resigned Chief Justiceship while in France and retired to private life, but after a time, 1802, was again mem. Gov.'s Council, which was also final Court of Appeals from State jurisdictions: apptd. Chief Justice Supreme Court of Ct., 1807, which he soon resigned on account of nephritic complaints which were the cause of his first retirement to private life, and from which he d. greatly lamented. Nov. 26, 1807; rems. intd. in Windsor cem.; had extraordinary endowments: was an accomplished advocate, of strict integrity, patriotic legislator and ambassador, and an exemplary Christian; was tall and erect, eyes large, fine, blue and penetrating, and features pleasant; always appeared in public with black silk stockings, silver knee-buckles, ruffled shirt, and, while Chief Justice U. S., his silk robe and powdered hair greatly heightened his striking natural advantages. Of the eight marble busts of the Chief Justices on the wall of the U. S. Supreme Ct. Chamber, Capitol Bldg., Washington, D. C., the massive head of that of Ellsworth is grandly superior to all others. Daniel Webster stated in the U. S. Senate that Ellsworth "had left behind him, on the records of the government of his country, proofs of the clearest intelligence and of the utmost purity and integrity of character." Princeton and Dart. Colls. conferred honorary deg. LL. D., 1787, and Yale Coll. 1790. When in deep thought, he was oblivious to all about him except in public, frequently in his home giving audible expression to argumentative thoughts. He was addicted to the snuff habit: wishing to correct this he once carried his box into the garret and placed it on the top stair, thus obliging himself to ascend two flights of stairs when he wanted a pinch. But he never entirely relinquished the practice. He was of majestic, commanding mien. The illustrations in this work, of him and his wife, are from portraits by Earle, by far the best in existence.

"The Judge was a devout man and sincere Christian; a statesman guided by religious principle. Mrs. Wood told us that, on his return from France, after a period of anxious care and of physical exhaustion, greatly increased by a malady that at last proved fatal, as he alighted in front of his house at Windsor, and in a state of great weariness, he was so impressed with a sense of God's goodness in bringing him safely home, he paused at the outside of the gate and bowed his head upon it, then offering a brief prayer of thanksgiving for his preservation, before speaking a word to his family."*

* Stiles's *Ancient Windsor, Ct.*, ii: pp. 213-19.

Probably the most historic house now standing in Windsor is that of the late Chief Justice Ellsworth. This pleasant family-seat, shaded by the now stately elms which he planted, is an interesting one: Washington and Lafayette have been the guests of this plain but commanding mansion. Within, every room is filled with memories of the noble patriot: the paper on the walls, brought from France: the various souvenirs of his visit abroad, among which is a piece of embroidery presented to the Chief Justice by the First Napoleon, with whom, and Talleyrand, he was intimately



THE CHIEF JUSTICE ELLSWORTH MANSION, WINDSOR, CT.

associated while in Europe: the old-fashioned, elegant, and substantial furniture; and the great painting which nearly covers a wall of the drawing-room, representing the Chief Justice and his wife, life-size, with a quiet, peaceful, pleasant view of the exterior of the house appearing behind them, — these and many other things render this place a memorable one.

Oct. 21, 1789, Washington, then President of the United States, passed through Windsor on his New England tour, and that morning breakfasted with his old friend Judge Ellsworth: on that occasion he is said to have greatly delighted the Judge's children, especially the twin boys, William and Henry Leavitt, by singing to them a popular ditty, holding them, the while, upon his knee. The personal esteem in which Gen. Washington regarded Judge Ellsworth is evidenced by the following letter:

"Philadelphia, 8th Mar., 1797.

"Dear Sir:

"Before I leave the city, which will be within less than twenty-four hours, permit me, in acknowledging the receipt of your kind and affectionate note of the 6th, to offer you the thanks of a grateful heart for the sentiments you have expressed in my favor, and for those attentions with which you have always honored me. In return, I pray you to accept all my good wishes for the perfect restoration of your health, and for all the happiness this life can afford.

"As your official duty will necessarily call you to the southward, I wish to take the liberty of adding, that it will always give me pleasure to see you at Mount Vernon as you pass and repass. With unfeigned esteem and regards, in which Madam Washington joins me, I am always and affectionately yours,

"Go WASHINGTON.

"Olivr Ellsworth, Esq., Chief Justice."*

Had 9 chil. (7th gen.):

- a. Abigail⁷ (Nabby in family Bible) Ellsworth, b. Aug. 16, 1774; m. Oct. 20, 1794, Ezekiel, b. Dec. 29, 1765, son of Ezekiel and Prudence (Stoddard) Williams, of Wethersfield, Ct.; resd. in Hartford, Ct. He d. there Oct. 18, 1843; grad. Yale Coll., 1785; was P. M. in Hartford; had 1 child (8th gen.): 1. Oliver Ellsworth⁸ Williams, b. Apr. 19, 1796; d. June, 1870; m. Apr., 1819, Elizabeth Baker Croade, dau. of Nathaniel, of No. Providence, R. I.; she d. Mar., 1874. He grad. Yale Coll., 1816; lawyer; editor of *The Mirror*, Hartford; Q.-M. Gen. of Ct. Mil.; resd. in Hartford; had 4 chil. (9th gen.): i. Ellen⁹ Williams, b. June 25, 1820; d. Mar. 25, 1872; m. Cornelius Vanderbilt, son of Cornelius, of New York city; n. c. ii. Elizabeth Channing⁹ Williams, b. Oct. 18, 1821; d. Aug. 31, 1865; n. m. iii. Mary Howard⁹ Williams, b. Apr. 17, 1830; d. in Wethersfield, Nov. 25, 1890; n. m. iv. Augusta Hart⁹ Williams, b. Mar. 31, 1841; res. in Hartford.†
- b. Oliver⁷ Ellsworth, b. Oct. 22, 1776; d. May 20, 1778.
- c. Oliver⁷ Ellsworth, 2d, b. Apr. 27, 1781; d. s. p. July 4, 1805, ae. 24 yrs.; grad. Yale Coll., 1799, and recd. A. M. 1802; tutor there 1801-2; accompanied his father to France as Sec.; was in delicate health, and spent some time in the West Indies without benefit.
- d. Maj. Martin⁷ Ellsworth, b. Apr. 17, 1783; d. in So. Windsor, Nov. 2, 1857; m. Oct. 19, 1807, Sophia, b. in E. Windsor, Mar. 29, 1786, dau. of Samuel and Jerusha (Wolcott) Wolcott, of So. Windsor. She d. in Windsor, June 8, 1870, ae. 84 yrs. He grad. Yale Coll., 1801; inherited the homestead and lived there; was a man of ability and character; had 7 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Windsor, Ct.: 1. Oliver⁸ Ellsworth, b. Apr. 17, 1810; prob. grad. Yale Coll., 1830; killed by the

* Stiles's *Ancient Windsor, Ct.*, ii: p. 215.

† Stiles's *Ancient Wethersfield*, ii: pp. 818, 821.



MRS. CORNELIUS VANDERBILT.

- kick of a horse, Aug. 22, 1841; n. m. 2. Col. Samuel⁸ Ellsworth, b. Jan. 16, 1812; d. in Lafayette, Ind., Feb., 1882; m. Nov. 27, 1834, Eleanor Drake, of So. Windsor. 3. Abigail Wolcott⁸ Ellsworth, b. Jan. 6, 1814; d. in Springfield, Mass., Apr. 6, 1874; m. Dec. 25, 1838, David Aiken Hall, of Grafton, Vt., b. Oct., 16, 1795, son of Rev. William F. and Susan Aiken Hall. He was a lawyer in Washington, D. C.; d. Dec. 24, 1870. 4. Frederick⁸ Ellsworth, b. Apr. 21, 1816; d. in Windsor, Sept. 24, 1878; m. Apr. 27, 1846, Elizabeth Halsey, of Windsor; inherited Chief Justice Ellsworth's place at his mother's d.; wid. resd. there 1892; n. ch. 5. Delia Williams⁸ Ellsworth, b. June 20, 1818; d. June 23, 1889; m. Sept. 25, 1839, Henry Griswold Taintor, treas. of Ct.; resd. at Hampton, Ct. He d. Mar. 11, 1889. 6. Ellen⁸ (name changed in childhood from Sophia) Ellsworth, b. Sept. 4, 1824; m. May 14, 1845, George W. Strong, of Rutland, Vt., who d. 1858; m. (2d), Aug. 2, 1878, Judge John Prout; res. in Rutland. 7. Henry Martin⁸ Ellsworth, b. Apr. 29, 1827; d. Oct. 21, 1829.
- e. William⁷ Ellsworth ("Billy" in fam. Bible rec.), b. June 25, 1785; d. July 24, 1785.
- f. Frances⁷ Ellsworth, b. Aug. 31, 1786; d. in New Haven, Ct., Mar. 14, 1868; m. May 10, 1809, Hon. Joseph Wood, of Stamford and New Haven, Ct.; prob. grad. Yale Coll., 1801; Judge of Probate, Judge of the Co. Court, and later City Clerk; he spent much time in collecting material and preparing a memoir of Chief Justice Ellsworth, never pub., but subsequently embodied in Flanders' *Lives and Times of the Chief Justices of the U. S.*; d. at Westport, Ct., 1856; had 5 chil. (5th gen.): 1. Frances Wolcott⁸ Wood, b. —; d. in Gowanda, N. Y., Mar. 29, 1873, from R. R. injuries recd. near Chicago, Ill.; m. 1846, Rev. Sylvester Cowles, of Ellicottsville, N. Y.; resd. in Gowanda. 2. Oliver Ellsworth⁸ Wood, b. Apr. 14, 1812; d. in Westport, Dec. 18, 1883; m. 1843, Martha P. Bontecou, of Springfield, Mass.; m. (2d), Catherine Lathrop, of So. Hadley, Mass. 3. Rev. George Ingersoll⁸ Wood, b. May 20, 1814; m. 1840, in New Haven, Susan Townsend Merwin, 2d dau. of Rev. Samuel and Clara B. (Taylor) Merwin; grad. Yale Coll., 1833; read law but never practiced; grad. Union Theo. Sem., N. Y. city, 1838; ord. past. 1839, 2d Pres. Ch., Washington, D. C.; past. Congl. Ch., W. Hartford, No. Branford, and Guilford, Ct., St. Cloud, Minn., and Ellington, Ct., where he resd. after 1871. 4. Delia Williams⁸ Wood, b. —; d. Oct. 3, 1883; m. June 20, 1850, Rev. Prof. Chester Smith Lyman, of Yale Coll., who d. Jan., 1890; grad. Yale Coll., 1837; recd. A. M. (hon'y) Beloit Coll., 1864. 5. William Cowper⁸ Wood, b. Mar. 3, 1823; d. in Joliet, Ill., Dec. 24, 1889; m. Sept. 18, 1846, Hannah Tooker Lawrence, dau. of John and Sarah Ann Lawrence, of Brooklyn, N. Y. She d. June

- 10, 1876. He m. (2d), May 23, 1878, Mrs. Frances Cochran Moore, wid. of William H.
- g. Delia⁷ Ellsworth, b. July 23 (Jan., by fam. rec.), 1789; d. June 24, 1840; m. Jan. 7, 1812, Hon. Thomas Scott Williams, of Hartford; grad. Yale Coll., 1794, and recd. LL. D. there, 1834; Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Ct. till 1847, and mem. Cong., 1817. He d. Dec. 15, 1861; n. ch.
- h. William Wolcott⁷ Ellsworth, b. twin, Nov. 10, 1791; d. in Hartford, Jan. 15, 1868, ae. 76 yrs.; m. Sept. 14, 1813, Emily, b. Sept., 1790, dau. of Noah Webster, the lexicographer. She d. Aug. 23, 1861. He grad. Yale Coll., 1810; stud. at Law Sch., Litchfield, Ct., and in the office of his bro.-in-law Chief Justice Williams, with whom he entered into partnership, 1817, having been admitted to the bar, 1813; was for 2 yrs. placed in charge of Chief Justice Williams's extensive law business, which brought Gov. Ellsworth a large practice, which he continued for 16 yrs.; Whig mem. of Cong., 1827-32; mem. Judiciary Com.; active in preparing measures to carry into effect Pres. Jackson's proclamation against the Nullification Act of So. Carolina; mem. com. to investigate U. S. Bank in Philadelphia; chiefly instrumental in extension of copyright law; unflinching advocate of protective policy to develop home mfrs., etc.; resigned as rep. at close of 23d Cong.; Gov. of Ct., 1838 to 1842, meantime declining two offers of nomination to U. S. Senate; Judge Superior Court, and Supreme Court of Errors, 1847 to 1861 when his tenure expired by constitutional limitation, being 70 yrs. old; recd. deg. LL. D., Univ. N. Y., 1838; Prof. of Law, Trinity Coll., 1827-62; one of orig. incorporators of American Asylum at Hartford for Education of Deaf and Dumb, and at the time of his d. pres. of Board of Directors; pres. Board of Directors of Hartford Retreat for Insane. Says Dr. Stiles:

"He was a Puritan of the best stock. His honesty was of perfect whiteness. Rufus Choate once said of him, in a speech before a legislative committee of Mass., as a man of 'hereditary capacity, purity, learning, and love of law, . . . if the land of the Shermans, and Griswolds, and Daggetts, and Williamses, rich as she is in learning and virtue, had a sounder lawyer, a more upright magistrate, or an honest man in her service, I know not his name.' In Judge Ellsworth were hereditary qualities of great mental and moral worth. Like his father, the Chief Justice, he was remarkable for his simplicity in his tastes and habits. In manner he was dignified; in person he was tall, finely proportioned, with as fine personal presence and bearing as any man of his time; he was a good speaker and had a fine voice; in conversation he was earnest and sincere, and all his intercourse was marked by kindness and integrity of nature. The crown of his enduring character was his Christian work and conversation. He early professed Christ and ever after, through all his membership in the old Centre Church of Hartford, was an humble and faithful follower

of his Lord. He delighted in theological studies and discussions, and took a very active part in religious movements. He was a prominent friend of the great charitable and missionary enterprises; was much interested in Sunday-schools, and even after he had attained a high official position, he continued his duties as a teacher in the school connected with his church. From 1821 until his death, a period of 47 years, he held the office of deacon in the Centre Church. In all things he was an admirable representative of New England, a man of old-time integrity, sincerity, and solidity of character.*

- Had 6 chil. (8th gen.): 1. Pickney Webster⁸ Ellsworth, b. Dec. 5, 1814; m. Oct. 11, 1842, Julia Sterling, of Bridgeport, Ct., b. Feb., 1822; d. Mar. 18, 1854. He m. (2d), Dec. 7, 1857, Julia T. Dow, of New Haven, b. Mar. 5, 1837. He grad. Yale Coll., 1836, and M. D. Coll. Phys. and Surg., New York; prac. in Hartford. 2. Emily⁸ Ellsworth, b. Sept. 27, 1816; d. Feb. 1, 1853; m. Apr. 27, 1841, Rev. Abner Jackson, b. Nov. 4, 1811; d. Apr. 19, 1874; grad. Trinity Coll., Hartford, 1837; recd. S. T. D., Trinity, 1858, and LL. D., Columbia Coll., 1866; he was professor and pres. Hobart Coll., 1858-67, and of Trinity, 1867 until his d. He m. again. 3. Harriet⁸ Ellsworth, b. July 4, 1818; d. *s. p.*, Feb. 24, 1848; m. Dec. 23, 1845, Rev. Russell S. Cook, Sec. Am. Tract Soc. He m. again. 4. Oliver⁸ Ellsworth, b. Sept. 13, 1820; m. June 14, 1854, Caroline C. Smith, of Hartford, b. Dec. 18, 1829, dau. of Roswell C. She d. July, 31, 1866. He m. (2d), Aug. 13, 1868, Mary W. Janvin, of Exeter, N. H., b. Sept. 7, 1830; d. Aug. 12, 1870. He m. (3d), Nov. 15, 1871, Orah A. Janvin, b. July 1, 1836; bookseller and publisher, Boston, Mass. 5. Elizabeth⁸ Ellsworth, b. Nov. 17, 1822; d. Jan. 20, 1823. 6. Elizabeth⁸ Ellsworth, 2d, b. June 8, 1824; m. Dec. 14, 1853, Hon. Waldo Hutchins, b. Sept. 30, 1822; lawyer, N. Y. city; mem. Cong., 12th N. Y. Cong. Dist., 1879-85; res. at Riverdale, near King's Bridge, N. Y. Their only dau. (1892) was Julia Sterling⁹ Hutchins, the wife of her mother's 4th cous., Henry G. Wolcott, who grad. B. P. Yale Univ., 1873, and recd. LL. B. Columbia Univ., 1877.
- i. Hon. Henry Leavitt⁷ Ellsworth, b. twin, Nov. 10, 1791; d. in Fair Haven, Ct., Dec. 27, 1858; m. June 22, 1813, Nancy, b. Jan. 1, 1793, only dau. of Hon. Elizur and Annie Willard (Allen) Goodrich, of New Haven. She d. Jan. 15, 1847. He m. (2d), Marietta Bartlett, of No. Guilford, Ct. He m. (3d), Catherine, dau. of Rev. Dr. Smith, of Durham, Ct. He grad. Yale Coll., 1810; stud. law at Litchfield, Ct.; prac. for a time at Windsor, where, not liking the law, he engaged in farming, and also in building improvements in Hartford; apptd. Chief Commr., 1832, of Indians in south

* Sermon preached at the funeral of Hon. Wm. W. Ellsworth, by Rev. Geo. H. Gould, Pastor of the Centre Church, etc., etc., Hartford, 1868, from Psalm xii: 1.

and west of Ark.; U. S. Commr. of Patents from abt. 1834 to 1844, after which he was apptd. U. S. Land Commr. and lived in Lafayette, Ind.; made large entries of pub. lands in Ind., which resulted in making him the largest landowner and farmer in the West; left large bequest to Yale Coll. Says Dr. Stiles:

“He was in his views and calculations a man largely ahead of his times. Before his death he was enthusiastic in his belief that the time would come when steam would be used to plow the great western prairies and to secure the crops, etc. Indeed, these views were afterwards brought up, after his death, when his will was being contested, to prove his unsoundness of mind and incapacity to make a will.”

Had 3 chil. (8th gen.), by 1st m.: 1. Henry William⁸ Ellsworth, b. May 14, 1814; d. Aug. 14, 1864; m. Jan. 11, 1844, Mary E. West, b. May 10, 1817 (g. s. r. Aug. 16, 1816), of Salem, Mass. She d. Aug. 24, 1869, ae. 52 yrs. He grad. Yale Coll., 1834; was once U. S. Minister to Sweden. 2. Edward Augustus⁸ Ellsworth, bapt. Apr. 10, 1818; m. Jane McCarney; wid. m. (2d), John Beard. 3. Annie Goodrich⁸ Ellsworth, b. —; m. in Lafayette, July 5, 1852, Roswell Chamberlain Smith, Pres. of “The Century Publishing Co.,” N. Y. city. “She sent the first message, ‘What hath God wrought?’ over Morse’s original telegraph line from Washington to Baltimore.” Prof. Morse was then living at Mr. Ellsworth’s house in Washington.

- vi. Martha⁶ Wolcott, b. Apr. 23, 1757; m. Sept. 10, 1792, Increase, of Windsor, prob. b. July 5, 1752, son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth (Allyn) Mather; a des. of Rev. Richard Mather, of Dorchester, Mass.
- vii. Maj. Abiel⁶ Wolcott, b. Aug. 10, 1761; d. Jan. 15, 1840, ae. 78 yrs.; m. July 10, 1791, Ursula, dau. of Samuel Tudor, (2d), of So. Windsor. She d. Oct. 24, 1854, ae. 89 yrs. He lived on the homestead; Justice of Peace; mem. H. R., Ct. Legis.; est. settled for \$30,702.19; had 6 chil. (7th gen.):
 - a. Child,⁷ d. Nov. 6, 1791.
 - b. Frances⁷ Wolcott, b. Jan. 31, 1794; m. Nov. 30, 1821, Harris Haskell, of Windsor Locks.
 - c. Ursula⁷ Wolcott, b. Feb. 18, 1796; d. unm.
 - d. Samuel Tudor⁷ Wolcott, b. Dec. 18, 1799; d. July 23, 1887; m. June 12, 1829, Maria, b. Oct. 19, 1802, dau. of Capt. Allen Stewart, of E. Hartford. She d. Dec. 29, 1874; resd. in So. Windsor; had 1 child (8th gen.): 1. Julia Maria⁸ Wolcott, b. Apr. 9, 1837;* d. Sept. 17, 1891; m. 1861, Rev. Henry Powers; Unitarian; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): i.

* *Wolcott Memorial* says 1840.

Tudor Wolcott⁹ Powers, b. —. ii. Henry⁹ Powers, b. —.

e. William⁷ Wolcott, b. Oct. 19, 1802; d. Nov. 20, 1802.

f. Eveline⁷ Wolcott, b. June 11, 1804; m. Nov. 29, 1826, Edgar Bissell, of So. Windsor.

- 112 Ann⁵ Abbott, b. Aug. 3, 1721; m. Jan. 20, 1744, Daniel, b. Mar. 27, 1714,* twin to Elizabeth, and son of Consider and Elizabeth (Bancroft) Moseley, of Windsor, Ct., and Westfield, Mass., a des. of John Moseley, who was in Dorchester, Mass., 1630. Daniel settled in Westfield, where the Moseley family has been more or less prominent to the present day; mem. Com. Correspondence and Safety during Rev. War; gravestone in cem. at Westfield has following old-time inscription:

"Underneath this stone | lies mouldering to dust | the once amiable and | very desirable man | Mr. Daniel Moseley | who died March 6, 1777 | aged 64 years." †

The epitaph on the tablet marking his wife's grave is as follows:

"The grave hath eloquence
It lectures to each
Louder in silence
Than divines can preach

"His consort departed this life August 21, 1803, aged 82 years."

Her father deeded her a piece of land containing 40 rods, in E. Windsor on the west side of the highway, opposite the Abbott homestead, 1770, while she lived in Westfield. She afterwards, 1784 (?), sold this land to Simon Crosby. It is now owned by Mrs. Wood, dau. of Dea. Erastus Ellsworth, decd.‡ Mr. Moseley's will was prob., 1778; had 10 chil. (6th gen.):

- i. Abigail⁶ Moseley, b. Sept. 30, 1745; d. 1823, ae. 77 yrs.; m. Enoch Holcomb.
- ii. Josiah⁶ Moseley, b. Feb. 29, 1748; d. 1803; m. Abigail Holt; resd. in Pittsfield, Mass.; served as priv. in Capt. James Noble's Co., Col. Easton's Regt. on Canadian campaign, May 10 to Dec. 10, 1775, in Rev. War; as priv. in Capt. John Strong's mtd. Co. at Skenesborough, Sept. 6 to Oct. 1, 1777; mem. com. to collect material for building ch. in Pittsfield, 1789.§
- iii. Pliny⁶ Moseley, b. June 21, 1750; d. 1810; m. Jan. 8, 1783, Abigail, b. July 30, 1758, youngest dau. and child of Joseph and Martha (Wolcott) Chapin, at one time of Ludlow, Mass. He m. (2d), Sophia Pomeroy; had 4 chil. (7th gen.): 1. Dan-

* Data by mem. of Moseley family; Dr. Stiles has this date June 29, 1714.

† According to his birth record he was not quite 63 yrs. old.

‡ E. Windsor Land Rec., i: p. 303.

§ Smith's *Hist. of Pittsfield, Mass.*

- iel⁷ Moseley, "Judge of N. Y. State."* 2. Annie⁷ Moseley, d. unm. 3. Pliny⁷ Moseley, d. unm. 4. Sybil⁷ Moseley (by 2d m.), m. Rev. Hiram Bingham, b. in Bennington, Vt., Oct. 30, 1789; d. 1869; he grad. Middlebury Coll., 1816, and Andover Theo. Sem., 1819; recd. A. M. Yale, 1819; ord. Sept. 29, 1819, missionary A. B. C. F. M. to Honolulu, Sandwich Is.; retd. to U. S. 1841 on account of wife's health; retd. to Honolulu, 6 yrs. later; pub. *Hist. of the Mission to* 1845, 600 pp., a work of great hist. value.†
- iv. Sophia⁶ Moseley, m. Rev. Ralph Cushman.
- v. Lucy⁶ Moseley, m. Charles Whiting.
- vi. Mary Ann⁶ Moseley, b. Oct. 16, 1752; d. Jan. 26, 1814, ae. 61 yrs.; m. 1771, Col. James, of Westford, son of Hon. Eldad and Thankful (Day) Taylor, of Westford; and gr.-son of Rev. Edward and Ruth (Wyllys) Taylor, the latter of whom was gr.-dau. of Gov. George Wyllys and Gov. John Haynes, of Hartford, Ct. Hon. Eldad represented Westford at a "County Congress" held at Northampton, 1774; rep. from Westford to first Contl. Legislature of Mass., 1775; mem. Com. of Safety; d. in Boston, May 2, 1777; tablet erected to his mem. in cem. at Westford has the following inscription: "In memory of the Hon. Eldad Taylor, Esq., who lies interred in the tomb of Hon. John Wendell, Esq." James Taylor was Col. local militia at Westford, where he resd.; invalid; did not serve in Rev. War; sent substitute although not drafted; d. y. of consumption.
- vii. Tryphena⁶ Moseley, b. Mar. 8, 1755; d. 1842; m. Joseph Root; resd. in Brutus, N. Y.
- viii. Lydia⁶ Moseley, b. Sept. 9, 1757; m. Stephen Lee.
- ix. Esther⁶ Moseley, b. June 19, 1761; m. Ephraim Stiles; resd. in Black River, N. Y.
- x. Elizur⁶ Moseley, b. Dec. 22, 1765; m. Caroline Harrison; ‡ physician; resd. in Whitesboro, N. Y.

113 Abiel⁵ Abbott, b. June 14, 1724.

35

ZEBADIAH⁴ ABBOTT (Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Apr. 6, 1695; m. there June 20, 1728, Anna, b. in Andover, Aug. 5, 1711, dau. of William and Sarah (Frye) Lovejoy, of Andover, a gr.-niece of Zebadiah's mother. He was a yeoman

* Smith's *Hist. of Pittsfield, Mass.*

† *Encyclopedia of Missions*, pp. 91-2.

‡ Dr. Stiles states in his *Ancient Windsor* that Abigail Holcomb was his wife. Possibly he was twice m.

and lived in Andover. He received from his father a deed of the homestead, 1747, in consideration of a bond for £1,000, and was the only one of the sons to remain in Andover, where both he and his wife d., she Sept. 5, 1770, ae. 59, and he Sept. 9, 1767, ae. 72 yrs.

His will dated Apr. 21, 1767, was probated Oct. 5, 1767. He had a goodly estate. After providing for his wife and charging his eldest son Nehemiah with her support, his bequests were as follows: To son Nehemiah, his exr., all his land and buildings in Andover, "except a Tract of Land lying between William Clark's & Tewksbury Line," all his live-stock, husbandry tools, "cider Barrels and Dry Casks," bonds and notes, cash, two-thirds of his ch. pew, a "Negro Man named Caesar (?)," half of his wearing apparel and half of his books; to son Zebadiah all his land in Andover between the land of William Clark and Tewksbury line, a third part of his ch. pew, half of his books and wearing apparel, and 30s., which, with £327 : 14s. : 8d., already given him, was his portion of the estate; to dau. Sarah Ballard, £25 : 13s. : 4d., which with what he had already given her, was her share; to dau. Chloe, £29 : 11s. : 4d., which, with what he had already given her, was her share; to gr.-sons Isaac and Abraham, sons of dau. Lydia "Mooar," decd., £41 : 1s. : 6d. each, when of age, which, with what their mother had received at and after her m., was their share. In case either should d. without issue his bro. was to have his share, and if both should d. without issue their shares were to be divided among the testator's children.*

Zebadiah was chosen field-driver, 1731/2; tithingman, 1736/7, 1740/1, 1743/4, 1745/6, 1750; highway surveyor, 1737/8, and selectman, 1739/40, 1752-3.

Had 7 chil. (5th gen.), b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass. : †

114 Anna^s Abbott, b. Sept. 11, 1729; d. Apr. 3, 1738.

115 Nehemiah^s Abbott, b. Aug. 24, 1732.

116 Sarah^s Abbott, b. Aug. 13 (t. r. 14), 1733; d. in Andover, May (Aug. 2?), 1809, ae. 77 yrs.; m. there Jan. 21, 1755, Timothy, Jr., b. there Mar. 1, 1729/30, son of Timothy and Hannah (Chandler) Ballard, of Andover; joined So. Ch., 1763. He was a yeoman and miller; d. in Andover, July 1 (t. r. 12), 1768, ae. 39 yrs. She kept an inn, but Nov. 30, 1772, bought the Joseph Blanchard place, Andover, of

* Salem, Mass., Prob. Rec., cccxliv : p. 214.

† From the Andover, Mass., t. r., etc.

his son Daniel, and 1776, with the aid of her negro Dick, planted an elm tree (which is still alive on the premises), to commemorate the Declaration of Independence. She was appointed guardian to her chil. after her husband's death; had 5 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Andover, Mass.:



LIBERTY TREE, 1776.

- i. Sarah⁶ Ballard, b. Feb. 2, 1756(?).
- ii. Timothy⁶ Ballard, b. July 28, 1757; d. Feb. 29, 1828; m. Oct. 30, 1783, Mary Foster, who d. Mar. 30, 1834, ae. 71 yrs.; Ballardvale was named for him; owned mills there; n. ch.; adopted bro. Joshua's son Joshua, of Durham, N. H.; also sister Anna's son *William B. Abbot*, of Wilton, N. H.; and also another sister's dau. Hannah Foster; was eccentric but well-to-do; est. inv. for \$25,287.50, which was large for that day.
- iii. William⁶ Ballard, b. May 19, 1759.
- iv. Joshua⁶ Ballard, b. Aug. 24, 1760.
- v. Anna⁶ Ballard, b. Nov. 15, 1762; m. Dec. 12, 1780, Job Abbots (Job,⁴ Jonathan,³ Benjamin,² George,¹ Sr., of Andover, Mass.), b. 1755, son of Job⁴ and Sarah (Abbot, of Concord, N. H.) Abbot, of Pembroke, N. H.; resd. in Wilton. He d. there July 12, 1805; had 13 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Wilton:
 - a. *Samuel*⁷ *Abbot*, b. 1781; d. Apr., 1782.
 - b. *Samuel*⁷ *Abbot*, 2d, b. July 15, 1783; m. Sarah Palmer; resd. in Dexter, Me.; had 8 chil.*

* Joint descendant discovered too late to trace succeeding generations.

- c. *Anna*⁷ *Abbot*, b. July 22, 1785; d. May 9, 1828.
- d. *James*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Mar. 14, 1787; d. May 6, 1807.
- e. *Sarah*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Apr. 7, 1789; d. Dec. 1, 1821; m. Capt. Abel Abbot, son of her father's bro. Nathan.*
- f. *Mary Foster*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Apr. 18, 1791; d. Oct. 28, 1828; m. Dea. Paschal Abbot, son of her father's bro. Nathan.*
- g. *William Ballard*⁷ *Abbot*, b. July 9, 1793; adopted by his uncle Timothy Ballard, of Andover.
- h. *Job*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Aug. 15, 1795; d. Oct. 15, 1819.
- i. *Timothy Ballard*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Aug. 11, 1797; d. Nov. 22, 1820, abt. 2 yrs. after m.; m. 1819, Abigail, b. in Wilton, Jan. 8, 1799, dau. of Col. Abiel and Abigail (Philips) Wilson, of Wilton; resd. in Andover; had 2 chil. (8th gen.): 1. *Abigail Ann*⁸ *Abbot*, b. in Andover, 1819. 2. *Timothy Ballard*⁸ *Abbot*, b. in Wilton, June 3, 1821.
- j. *Abigail*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Jan. 3, 1799; d. July 15, 1822.
- k. *Lydia*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Aug. 18, 1800; d. May, 1826; m. Joshua Abbot, son of her father's bro. Nathan.*
- l. *Fanny*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Jan. 7, 1802; m. 1823, Benjamin R. Downes, of Andover; had 7 chil.*
- m. *Son*,⁷ b. and d. 1804.†
- 117 *Lydia*^s *Abbott*, b. July 23, 1735; joined So. Ch., Andover, Oct. 29, 1758; d. there Sept. 20, 1763; m. there Mar. 16, 1758, Abraham, a "brick-layer," of Andover, b. Jan. 14, 1728, son of Daniel and Martha (Osgood) Moorar, of Andover. He m. (2d), Dec. 13, 1764, Sarah Stevens, who d. Feb. 19, 1768. He m. (3d), Oct. 18, 1768, Martha, b. Jan. 5, 1740, dau. of James and Deborah (Poor) Allen, of Andover. She d. Sept. 22, 1821, ae. abt. 82 yrs. He d. Sept. 26, 1784, ae. 56 yrs., and was a yeo. The admr. of his est. was son Isaac: inv. filed Jan. 9, 1781; dower set off to wid. Martha, May 31, 1781; son Abraham gave receipt for his and half bro's. (Andrew) share of est., Dec. 8, 1784; had 2 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Andover, by 1st m.:
- i. *Isaac*⁶ *Moorar*, b. Feb. 16, 1758/9; d. Jan. 12, 1832, ae. 73 yrs.; m. in Andover, Feb. 9, 1786, Sarah, b. June 16, 1763, dau. of William and Experience (Bigsby) Abbott, of Andover. She d. Apr. 22, 1786; n. ch. He m. (2d), Feb. 14, 1788, Lydia, b. July 21, 1753, dau. of Robert, a mariner, and Sarah (Stimson) Calley. She d. Mar. 2, 1824, ae. 70 yrs. He m. (3d), Nov. 21, 1825, Sarah Poor of Methuen; served in Rev. War at Cambridge, in Capt. John Abbot's Co.; also in Northern Army, same Co., 1777; joined So. Ch., Andover, May 8, 1826; resd. in Frye Village; d. Jan. 12, 1832; had 2 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Andover, Mass.: 1. *Lydia Abbott*⁷

* Joint descendant discovered too late to trace succeeding generations.

† Data by C. H. Abbott, Andover, Mass.; *Hist. of Wilton, N. H.*; Andover t. r., etc.

- Mooar, b. Aug. 15, 1790; d. Feb. 6, 1854; m. July 2, 1816. Timothy, son of Timothy and Elizabeth (Dane) Foster; resd. in Frye Village, Andover; d. May, 1847. She m. (2d), Luther Hulburd, and was his 2d wife. 2. Sarah Abbott⁷ Mooar, b. Jan. 1, 1793; d. Oct. 12, 1867; n. m.
- ii. Abraham⁶ Mooar, b. Jan. 15, 1760/1; d. Mar. 3, 1842; m. July 7, 1785, Susanna Stevens, b. in No. Andover, Mar., 1769; resd. in Wilton and Peterborough, N. H.; enl. for 3 yrs. in Rev. War, 1780. She d. in Mason, N. H., Sept. 10, 1835; had 6 chil. (7th gen.): 1. Abraham⁷ Mooar, b. Apr. 11, 1786; d. in Peterborough, Nov. 13, 1866; m. Jan. 26, 1808, Betsey, b. Feb. 17, 1788, dau. of Timothy and Sibyl (Cummings) Mooar; resd. in Peterborough. She d. Aug. 27, 1840. 2. Isaac⁷ Mooar, b. Nov. 20, 1787; d. Feb. 19, 1875; m. Mary, b. Sept. 4, 1789, dau. of Jeremiah and Hannah (Eastman) Fogg; resd. in Peterborough, and after 1821 in Hancock, N. H.; carp. She d. Aug. 19, 1816. 3. Susan⁷ Mooar, b. Sept. 15, 1789; d. Mar. 21, 1795. 4. Susan⁷ Mooar, 2d, b. May 10, 1796; d. June 2, 1821; m. John Puffer, of Peterborough; had 2 chil. 5. Jacob⁷ Mooar, b. Jan. 21, 1798; d. Sept. 5, 1800. 6. Jacob⁷ Mooar, 2d, b. Mar. 21, 1802; d. in Ill., July 17, 1860; m. Martha McCrillis, b. Feb. 23, 1809; had 2 chil.; of these, Mary Ann,⁸ resd. in Peterborough; both d. y.*

118 Chloes Abbott, b. Nov. 16, 1737.

119 Zebadiah⁵ Abbott, b. Sept. 27, 1739.

120 Anna⁵ Abbott, 2d, b. July 27, 1752; d. Oct. 8, 1764.

36

JOHN⁴ ABBOTT (Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Nov. 4, 1697, where he remained till "1719/20," when he settled in Tolland, Tolland Co., Ct., as per deed of land from Joseph Rockwell, of Windsor, Ct., dated "Nov. 14, 1719/20." Mr. Abbott remained for 60 yrs. on the place he first bought, and d. there Nov. 25, 1779, ae. 81 yrs. He m. 1721, Elizabeth Birge, who d. in Tolland, Mar. 8, 1728. He m. (2d), Oct. 27, 1730, Mary Robinson, who d. Apr. 3, 1778, ae. 82 yrs. He was a blacksmith and farmer. He lived 3 mls. south of the ch., and it is said never failed to attend services a single Sabbath till the year of his d., and usually went on foot. As he was going to meeting one Sunday, he discovered a bear on a chestnut tree by the side of the road,

* Data by C. H. Abbott.

opposite the house at one time occupied by Capt. H. Cogswell, and called out, "A bear! a bear! fetch a gun!" in a voice that echoed through the forest, and was distinctly heard by persons a mile north of the meeting-house on their way to meeting. A gun was brought and the bear dispatched.* Mr. Abbott was interred in the South cem., Tolland, where the remains of several generations now repose.

Had 5 chil (5th gen.), b. in Tolland, Tolland Co., Ct.:

121 Elizabeth⁵ Abbott, b. Sept. 31, 1721; d. in Kent, Litchfield Co., Ct.; m. Joseph, who d. 1741, ae. 22 yrs., son of Joseph and Margaret (Stiles) Peck, of Windsor, Tolland, and Litchfield, Ct. She m. (2d), in Tolland, July 21, 1744, Sylvanus, of Kent, b. May 17, 1720, son of Jonathan, Jr., and Amy (Hatch, dau. of Joseph, of Falmouth, Mass.) Delano, of Tolland; gr.-son of Lieut. Jonathan and Mercy (Warren) Delano; Mercy Warren was dau. of Nathaniel² [son of Richard¹ and Eliza (Jewett) Warren, of the *Mayflower*] and Sarah (Walker) Warren, of Dartmouth, now Fairhaven, Mass.† Sylvanus d. in Kent, July 11, 1796; had 11 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Kent, Ct.:

- i. John⁶ Peck, b. Aug. 24, 1740; m. Dec. 3, 1761, Rebecca Chase; had 1 child (7th gen.); 1. Sarah⁷ Peck, b. Oct. 14, 1762. (*Stiles Gen. Reg.*)
- ii. Sylvanus⁶ Delano, b. Apr. 10, 1745; d. in Kent, Jan. 11, 1792; m. there 1780, Anna Thomas. She m. (2d), Jonathan Dunham; resd. in Washington Co., O. She d. there Aug. 9, 1812; had 4 chil. (7th gen.): 1. Sarah⁷ Delano, b. Jan. 26, 1781; d. in Washington Co., Dec., 1844; m. in Belpre, Washington Co., May, 1804, Aaron Clough, b. in Pomfret, Ct., 17—; d. in Washington Co., Aug., 1823; had 8 chil. (8th gen.).‡ 2. Joseph⁷ Delano, b. Mar. 5, 1782; d. in Streetsborough, O., Apr. 22, 1850; m. in Mayfield, N. Y., abt. 1806, Laura, b. there May 29, 1785, dau. of Gardner (priv. sec. to Gen. Washington, during Rev. War, abt. 2 yrs.) and Anna (Lathrop) Gilbert; Laura d. in Marcellon Co., Wis.; Feb. 28, 1870; and gr.-dau. of Rev. Mr. Lathrop, Presby. minister at one ch. over 50 yrs.; had 4 chil. (8th gen.).‡ 3. Amos⁷ Delano, b. Feb. 7, 1785; d. in Dunham, O., May 19, 1817; m. in Belpre, May 24, 1812, Cynthia, b. in Bradford Co., Pa., June 17, 1793, dau. of Abisha and Susan (Cathcart) Cole; had 2 chil. (8th gen.).‡ 4. Thomas⁷ Delano, b. in

* Waldo's *Hist. of Tolland, Ct.*

† The old town of Dartmouth has been deprived of much of its original territory by the setting off of the towns of Westport and New Bedford: Fairhaven was a part of the latter town until 1812.

‡ See *Delano Reg.* for succeeding gens.

Kent, Nov. 18, 1787; d. in Dunham, Feb. 1, 1834; m. there Sept. 24, 1819, Cynthia (Cole) Delano, wid. of his bro. Amos. She d. in Washington Co., Feb. 9, 1870. Their gr.-son Loring Lewis⁹ Delano, Esq., b. in Dunham, Jan. 17, 1842, was farm-bred; stud. at common and select schs.; taught dist. sch. two terms; stud. law; admitted to bar Mar., 1868; prac. in Lewis, Cass Co., Ia., 2 yrs.; prac. in Atlantic, Ia., after 1870; has been Co. and city atty; mem. city council; mem. 9 yrs. and pres. 7 yrs. Board of Education. Thomas⁷ had 4 chil. (8th gen.).*

iii. Joseph⁶ Delano. b. May 21, 1746; d. y.

iv. Rev. Amos⁶ Delano, b. Aug. 2, 1747; d. in Pittsfield, Mass., Nov. 4, 1828; m. there Jan. 5, 1772, Lydia Hubbard, b. there Nov. 1, 1753; d. there Mar. 23, 1827; mem. 5 ds. Rev. War, Jan. 14-19, 1776, dtch. which marched under Capt. William Francis, Pittsfield to Albany; corp. 24 ds. Apr. 26-May 19, 1777, Capt. Aaron Rowley's Co., Col. Benjamin Simond's Berkshire Co. Regt., which marched Pittsfield to Saratoga; mem. dtch. 4 wks. Apr. 25-May 25, 1777, which marched under Lt. William Ford, Pittsfield to Ticonderoga; mem. 4 ds. alarm Aug. 17-22, 1777, Lt. James Hubbard's comd., Lt. Col. David Rositer's dtch. of Militia; sergt. 3 ds. Oct. 15-18, 1780, alarm at Ft. Edward, Lt. Joel Stevens's dtch., Col. Rositer's Regt.; sergt. same comd., alarm Oct. 18-21, 1780; † † had 13 chil. (7th gen.):

a. Amos⁷ Delano, b. Apr. 22, 1773; d. June 18, 1773.

b. Sarah⁷ Delano, b. May 23, 1774; d. Apr. 15, 1805; m. Seely Taylor.

c. Lydia⁷ Delano, b. Feb. 11, 1776; d. Sept. 25, 1776.

d. Lydia⁷ Delano, 2d, b. Sept. 13, 1777; d. Mar., 1826; m. Samuel Seely.

* See *Delano Reg.* for succeeding gens.

† *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in Rev. War*, iv: pp. 643, 654.

‡ The military records of soldiers of the Colonial and Revolutionary wars in this work have been quite largely compiled from town, county, State, family, Colonial, Revolutionary and other records, as well as almost innumerable histories, genealogies and other books pertaining to such and other matters, found throughout the U. S. Whenever an item of any kind pertaining to the Abbots was discovered, it was taken; and all military data so obtained—not a little of which was gotten from other than the town from which a soldier went—have been carefully considered and applied to the man to whom it belonged, when there was no doubt. These data, taken in connection with the legal but very crude and imperfect military rolls of the Colonial and Revolutionary period, which in many instances are in a dilapidated state, improperly made out, not plainly paged, etc., have enabled the Compiler, with his lifelong expert military experience, to find each man's service far more fully than he could have otherwise done; the account given is as approximately correct as it can well be made at this time. The aim has been to make the record correct, so far as it goes, as to length of service, *that being the main point*, with no spirit to rob any soldier of credit for duty really performed.—even if the legal military rolls of the period, in existence, do not show that he was timely mustered or paid by the Government, crude from force of circumstances then existing, from the date of his enlistment in a certain organization, for a certain duty, as shown by town or other records, outside the legal military rolls. Family traditions of service have been ignored except

- e. Elizabeth⁷ Delano, b. Sept. 2, 1779; d. Oct. 30, 1861; m. Feb. 3, 1803, Elias Naramore, b. in Vt., Feb. 21, 1774; d. Dec. 20, 1863 (?); had 4 chil. (8th gen.).*
- f. Sylvia⁷ Delano, b. Aug. 11, 1781; m. Richard Hawkins.
- g. Anna⁷ Delano, b. Feb. 22, 1783; d. Dec. 14, 1813; m. Thomas Acorks.
- h. Esther⁷ Delano, b. Feb. 16, 1785; d. Nov. 2, 1819; m. May 6, 1815, Pelatiah Leonard.
- i. Amos Wendel⁷ Delano, b. Feb. 7, 1788; d. in Hancock, Mass., Nov. 22, 1871; m. in Pittsfield, Apr. 22, 1816, Martha, b. in Hinsdale, Mass., May 15, 1790, dau. of Jesse and Naomi (Hubbard) Goodrich. He was wounded in battle of Lundy's Lane, War 1812; mem. M. E. Ch. She d. in Hancock, Oct. 30, 1868; had 4 chil. (8th gen.).*
- j. Paul Hubbard⁷ Delano, b. June 15, 1791; d. June 24, 1838; m. May 10, 1823, Mary Shortridge; n. ch.
- k. Naomi⁷ Delano, b. Nov. 24, 1792; d. at Lebanon Springs, N. Y., Dec. 10, 1875; n. m.
- l. John Root⁷ Delano, b. Jan. 26, 1795; d. in Pittsfield, Sept., 1868; m. Feb. 29, 1824, Lucy, b. in Wethersfield, Ct., July 24, 1798, dau. of Lemuel and Huldah (Standish) May. She d. Sept. 19, 1880. He was Drum Maj. Mass. Mil., War 1812; had 3 chil. (8th gen.).*
- m. Ruth A.⁷ Delano, b. Sept. 18, 1797; d. Nov. 9, 1877; m. in Pittsfield, Nov. 9, 1820, Curtis Beardsly, b. in Ct., June 10, 1796; had 4 chil. (8th gen.).*
- v. Sarah⁶ Delano, b. May 28, 1749; d. y.

where so credited, but such have served in many instances as helps to form conclusions. Some portion of most men's services will be found in the archives of the State from which they went, and when it disagrees with the Compiler, it is not because his compilation is necessarily incorrect, but because from data obtained elsewhere, he has been able to make a more accurate, complete and equitable record than appears in the archives. In a work like this, so much more full of historic and other matter than the average Register, it has been impracticable to cite authorities for every little item given, for obvious reasons other than the obscure paging of the Colonial rolls, etc. Surely, any thoughtful person cannot fail to perceive that with the Compiler's long expert experience and opportunity to collect such data in the fifteen years it has taken to prepare this work, he has had *unusual* advantages for making quite as full and accurate a record as anyone, and especially an unprofessional military person, not excepting such as are in charge of the archives; all of which, too, has enabled him to put a different interpretation on the data and rolls in the different State archives than one less experienced; hence his interpretation may not always agree with that of others, or even that of the archives office clerks.

The custom has arisen among certain members of the modern patriotic societies and others, of considering the services of some of those ancient soldiers, whose sacrifices and valor made it possible for us to live in a land of free institutions, as of no account—in fact, "no service at all," because they did not constantly walk in the blood of the battlefield, or because the imperfect rolls now extant do not show such a record. This is not the proper spirit. Depend upon it, the soldiers almost to a man, as well as many others at that period, smelt powder in actual conflict; but any soldier who did not, is entitled to consideration for his service, *whatever it was*, as well as for his example at a time when loyalty meant something,—not only to himself, in case England succeeded in putting down the rebellion, but to our country. It is on such a basis that the military records of soldiers at all periods have been compiled for this work, and no service has been given any soldier except what the Compiler conscientiously believed belonged to him, and in such a respect has even been shylocked.

* See *Delano Reg.*

- vi. Nathaniel⁶ Delano, b. May 27, 1751; d. in Huron Co., O.; m. in Oneida Co., (?) N. Y., Rebecca, b. in N. Y., dau. of Solomon and Martha (Williams) Smith, who d. in O. He built a log house, 1788, in Binghamton, Broome Co., N. Y.; oldest house there, 1885; blacksmith; had 7 chil. (7th gen.): 1. Nathan William⁷ Delano, b. Jan. 6, 1806; d. in Ontario, Ind., Oct. 29, 1877; m. in Huron Co., O. Apr. 23, 1829, Lois Colis, b. there May 18, 1811, who d. at Salem Center, Ind., 1846; m. (2d), in Orland, Ind., Oct. 23, 1849, Elizabeth Mercy, b. in Gainesville, N. Y., Oct. 6, 1832, dau. of Beach N. and Emily Ann (Wisel) Bundy; res. in Hector, Minn.; had 3 chil. (8th gen.)* 2. Eliza Jane⁷ Delano, b. —; m. —. 3. Savilla⁷ Delano, b. —; n. m. 4. James⁷ Delano, b. —; n. m. 5. John⁷ Delano, b. Apr. 9, 1813; m. —; served as priv. in an Ohio Regt., Mex. War.* 6. Cyrus Smith⁷ Delano, b. Apr. 9, 1817; d. in Cal., 18—; m. in Peru, O., May 30, 1841, Lodema, b. there Aug. 7, 1820, dau. of Isaac and Liddie (Richardson) Holden. She d. in Butler, Ind., Jan. 11, 1866. He went to Cal., 1849; had 6 chil. (8th gen.)* 7. Vernon⁷ Delano, b. —.
- vii. Barnabas⁶ Delano, b. May 6, 1753; d. in New Windsor, Vt., Jan. 24, 1792; m. in Tolland, Ct., Aug. 26, 1779, Ruth, b. there Aug. 22, 1758, dau. of Samuel and Bethia (Eaton) Crandall; had 4 chil. (7th gen.): 1. John⁷ Delano, b. June 20, 1780; d. in Victor, N. Y., 1840; m. in Tolland, Feb. 1, 1804, Keziah, b. on Cape Cod, Mass., dau. of Stephen and Elizabeth (West) Winslow. She d. at Hamden, near Chardon, O., 1861; had 4 chil. (8th gen.)* 2. Elizabeth⁷ Delano, b. Dec. 14, 1781. 3. Sarah⁷ Delano, b. July 18, 1784. 4. Ruth⁷ Delano, b. in New Windsor, Apr. 27, 1788; m. Mr. Dexter; had 1 child (8th gen.)*
- viii. Elizabeth⁶ Delano, b. Mar. 12, 1755; d. in Tolland, 1825; m. there June 23, 1777, Solomon, b. there Dec. 24, 1757, son of William and Lydia (Cook) Eaton. He d. there Sept., 1843; had 8 chil. (7th gen.)*
- ix. Aaron⁶ Delano, b. in Tolland, Nov. 13, 1756; d. in Kent, Ct., Apr. 23, 1823; m. there Apr. 6, 1785, Anna, b. there Dec. 13, 1761, dau. of Daniel and Keziah (Benton) Slosson. She joined Kent Ch., Dec. 6, 1807, and d. in Maine, Broome Co., N. Y., Aug. 2, 1851; He was mem. 21 wks. July 11–Dec. 5, 1776, Rev. War, dtch. which marched under Capt. Oliver Root, Pittsfield to N. Y.; mem. 3 yrs. Capt. Nathaniel C. Allen's (8th) Co., 4th Regt., Mass. Mil.; had 26 mos. to serve Sept., 1783;† blacksmith 3 yrs. Capt. Thorpe's Co., 7th

* See *Delano Reg.*† *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors, Rev. War*, iv: p. 643.

Regt., Ct. Mil.; prob. enl. at Kent, Ct.; was paid bounty of 30s. by Tolland, Ct., July 5, 1780;* had 9 chil. (7th gen.):

- a. Annis⁷ Delano, b. 1786; d. Nov. 3, 1815; m. Stephen Whipple; had 1 child (8th gen.).*
- b. Elizabeth⁷ Delano, b. Aug. 4, 1787; d. in Groton, N. Y.; m. in Kent, Stephen Thomas, who d. in Groton; had 6 chil. (8th gen.).*
- c. Moses⁷ Delano, b. Oct. 6, 1788; d. in Maine, N. Y., Sept. 3, 1885; m. in Oswego, N. Y., Sept. 19, 1815, Anna, b. in Greenville, N. Y., May 2, 1797, dau. of Jehiel and Rebecca (Dudley) Slosson. She d. in Maine, N. Y., Dec. 1, 1886. Moses was a farmer and blacksmith; moved to Broome Co., N. Y., 1812; had 4 chil. (8th gen.). His son Aaron,⁸ b. Mar. 18, 1826; m. in Maine, N. Y., Mar. 24, 1850, Eliza, b. in Otego, Otsego Co., N. Y., Apr. 23, 1822, dau. of Jesse and Betsey (Hyatt) Bunnell. Aaron was Judge of the Criminal Ct., Broome Co.; asst. assessor Int. Rev. and supervisor, 1868-9; Justice of the Peace, 1859 to 1899. A grandau., Alma⁹ Delano, b. Aug. 15, 1843; m. in Maine, N. Y., June 18, 1866, Maj. Orrin Eugene Hine, U. S. A., b. in Lisle, N. Y., June 28, 1836. Their eldest child, Maj. Charles Delano¹⁰ Hine, b. in Vienna, Fairfax Co., Va., Mar. 15, 1867; grad. Washington, D. C., High Sch., 1885, and West Point Mil. Acad., 1891; apptd 2d Lieut. 6th U. S. Inf.; resgd. Aug. 5, 1895; stud. at Cincinnati Law Sch.; brakeman Big Four R'way Co., 1895; yardmaster same Co.; chief clk. to Supt. at Cleveland, O., 1897; Maj., 1898, 1st Regt. Washington, D. C., Vol. Inf., at Santiago, War with Spain; trainmaster at Cincinnati, Feb. 1, 1899.
- d. Horace⁷ Delano, b. July 30, 1790; m. in Sharon, Ct., Laura (?), b. there 1800, dau. of John and Ruth (Peck) Wilson; had 1 child (8th gen.).*
- e. Chloe⁷ Delano, b. Mar. 4, 1792; d. in Maine, N. Y., July 23, 1858; m. in Union, N. Y., Sept. 27, 1812, Henry Marean, b. in Canaan, N. Y., Nov. 21, 1777. He d. in Maine, N. Y., May 12, 1855; had 8 chil. (8th gen.).*
- f. Sylvanus⁷ Delano, b. Sept. 17, 1793; d. in Groton, N. Y., Nov. 27, 1866; m. there Sept. 30, 1819, Samantha, b. there Jan. 17, 1799; d. Apr. 21, 1843, dau. of Josiah and Sarah (Backus) Willoughby. He m. there (2d), July 10, 1844, Jane C. (Rowland) Sears, wid., b. in Ballston, N. Y., Oct. 18, 1804. She d. in Groton, Mar. 29, 1862. He m. (3d), Oct. 29, 1862, Lora A. Barrows, who d. 1887; had 6 chil. (8th gen.).*
- g. Keziah⁷ Delano, b. July 19, 1797; d. in Groton, Dec., 1849; m. there 1827, Gen. Franklin Willoughby, b. in Goshen, Oct. 30, 1800; d. in Groton, May, 1867, son of Capt. Joshua

* See *Delano Reg.*

- Willoughby; he was a farmer, Justice of the Peace, and Gen. of militia; had 4 chil. (8th gen.). Their eldest son, Maj. Westel⁸ Willoughby, b. Apr. 3, 1830; stud. at Groton and Homer Acads.; grad. Hamilton Coll., 1854; taught sch. 3 yrs. at Aurora and Moravia, N. Y.; admitted to bar, Oswego, N. Y., May, 1857; prac. at Groton till Aug., 1862; raised a Co. for 137th Regt., N. Y. Vol. Inf. in Civ. War; wounded at battle of Chancellorsville, May, 1863; resgd. on account of wounds, Sept., 1863; located in Alexandria, Va., Oct., 1863; elected commonwealth atty. there for 5 yrs.; apptd. Judge Cir. Ct. under Reconstruction Acts, and of Supreme Ct. of Appeals, Va., June, 1869 to '70; m. in Groton, May 10, 1858, Jennie R., b. there, dau. of Hon. William and Louisa (Raymond) Woodbury; res. 1115 O St., N. W., Washington. Their fourth son, Rev. Benjamin Franklin⁸ Willoughby, b. Sept., 1838; d. 1893; grad. Hamilton Coll., 1856; was a Presby. minister. Gen. Willoughby m. (2d), Sarah Ann, sister of his first wife.
- h. Daniel Slosson⁷ Delano, b. Apr. 23, 1800; d. in Groton, 1863; m. in Sharon, Ct., 1824, Jeannett, b. there Sept. 11, 1803, dau. of John and Ruth (Peck) Wilson. She d. in Groton, Oct. 4, 1885. Their eldest son, Lieut. Horace Frank⁸ Delano, b. in Cornwall, Ct., Oct., 1825; d. May 28, 1854, at Ft. Bliss, near El Paso, Tex., where he had gone for medical treatment; m. 1849, Marie Covert, b. in N. Y. city, May 24, 1828, dau. of Capt. John, of Shrewsbury, N. J. She d. Sept. 25, 1881. He grad. U. S. Mil. Acad., West Point, N. Y., 1849; apptd. 2d Lieut., 2d Drag., Jan. 13, 1850; stationed at Ft. Albuquerque, N. M. Daniel⁷ had 2 chil. (8th gen.).*
- i. Sarah Ann⁷ Delano, b. Apr. 10, 1802; d. in Marshall, Mich., 1871; m. in Groton, Feb., 1851, Gen. Franklin Willoughby, wdr. of her sis. Keziah; resd. in Groton.
- x. Anna⁶ Delano, b. Apr. 17, 1760.
- xi. Moses⁶ Delano, b. June 15, 1762; d. in Albany, Vt., Apr. 11, 1827; m. 1784, Lydia, b. in Tolland, Feb. 4, 1765, dau. of Heman and Lois (Gilbert) Baker. She d. in Albany, June 11, 1845; had 10 chil. (7th gen.):
- a. Laura⁷ Delano, b. in Grantham, N. H., Jan. 27, 1788; d. in Barton, Vt., Feb. 15, 1860; m. in Grantham, abt. 1809, Ira Merrill, b. Oct. 30, 1785; d. in Barton, Dec. 18, 1850; had 9 chil. (8th gen.).*
- b. Aaron⁷ Delano, b. May 29, 1791; d. 1793.
- c. Deborah⁷ Delano, b. Nov. 25, 1792; d. in Derby, Vt., Apr. 18, 1829; m. in Grantham, Nathaniel Leavitt, Sr., who d. *en route* to Nauvoo, Ill., to join the Mormons; had 6 chil. (8th gen.).*

* See *Delano Reg.*

- d. Achsa⁷ Delano, b. Oct. 18, 1794; d. June 3, 1829; m. Dec. 14, 1817, Eli Chamberlain, b. in Rockingham, Vt., July 8, 1791; d. Oct. 13, 1885; had 5 chil. (8th gen.).*
- e. Frederick⁷ Delano, b. Feb. 1, 1797; d. near Milton, O., Dec. 9, 1881; m. in Albany, Vt., 1817, Pamela Spaulding, who d. in Toledo, O., Feb., 1882; they had 10 chil. (8th gen.), of whom Luther L.⁸ was a clergyman, and Benjamin M.⁸ a physician.*
- f. Roxana⁷ Delano, b. Apr. 5, 1800; d. in Albany, Apr. 30, 1833; m. there Joseph Chamberlain, who d. there 1836.
- g. Hannah⁷ Delano, b. Feb. 16, 1802; d. 1802.
- h. Luther⁷ Delano, b. twin, May 25, 1803; d. in Albany, Oct. 30, 1880; m. in Barton, Vt., Sept. 21, 1829, Maria Albee, who d. in Albany, Nov. 17, 1872; had 8 chil. (8th gen.).*
- i. Lucy⁷ Delano, b. twin, May 25, 1803; d. in Adams, O., Aug. 5, 1849; m. in Albany, Nov. 5, 1827, George R. Bosworth, b. in Chelsea, Vt., Apr. 4, 1800; d. in Adams, July 5, 1889; had 7 chil. (8th gen.).*
- j. Hannah⁷ Delano, b. Aug. 11, 1805; d. 1805.*

122 Sarah⁵ Abbott, b. Apr. 22, 1723; d. Feb. 16, 1742/3.

123 John⁵ Abbott, b. Sept. 18, 1725.

Chil. by 2d m.:

124 Joseph Adna⁵ Abbott, b. Sept. 26, 1733.

125 Mary⁵ Abbott, b. May 7 (t. r. May 8), 1737; pub. in Springfield, Mass., Sept. 7, 1754, to Abner Parsons, of Springfield, who was prob. b. there Nov. 12, 1725, where he d. July 5, 1798, ae. 72 yrs.; had 7 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Springfield, Mass.: 1. Abner⁶ Parsons, b. July 11, 1757; d. in Springfield, Sept. 1, 1757. 2. Mary⁶ Parsons, b. June 14, 1759. 3. Nancy⁶ Parsons, b. Dec. 31, 1761. 4. Lucy⁶ Parsons, b. Sept. 29, 1762. 5. Abigail⁶ Parsons, b. Apr. 14, 1764. 6. Abner⁶ Parsons, 2d, b. Nov. 1, 1765. 7. Jackson⁶(?) Parsons, b. Oct. 14, 1766; killed while digging a well, Sept. 27, 1803.

37

ABIGAIL⁴ ABBOTT (Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Oct. 7, 1699, and m. there June 25, 1729, Benjamin³ Abbot, b. there July 11, 1686, son of Benjamin² and Sarah (Farnum) Abbot, and gr.-son of George¹* and Hannah (Chandler) Abbot, George¹ being one of the first settlers of Andover about 1643. Benjamin was mem. of the Proprietor's Com. seven times after 1741; field-driver, 1710; highway surveyor, 1718/19, 1719/20, 1720/1,

* See *Delano Reg.*

1721/2, 1723/4, 1724/5, 1725/6; selectman 1737/8, 1741/2, and constable, 1736/7. He was probably a member of the Colonial Militia about 1722.

George¹ Abbot, Sr., m. in Roxbury, Mass, 1647, Hannah, dau. of William and Annis Chandler, of Roxbury. According to tradition they became interested in each other ten years before, while *en route* to America, her father's family being



on the same ship, 1637. Mr. Abbot was a farmer, proprietor, and yeoman. His house was a "garrison," and was used as such for many years after his death. There were usually one or more such houses in each settlement, depending on the number of inhabitants, to which in times



THE ABBOT HOMESTEADS, ANDOVER, MASS.*

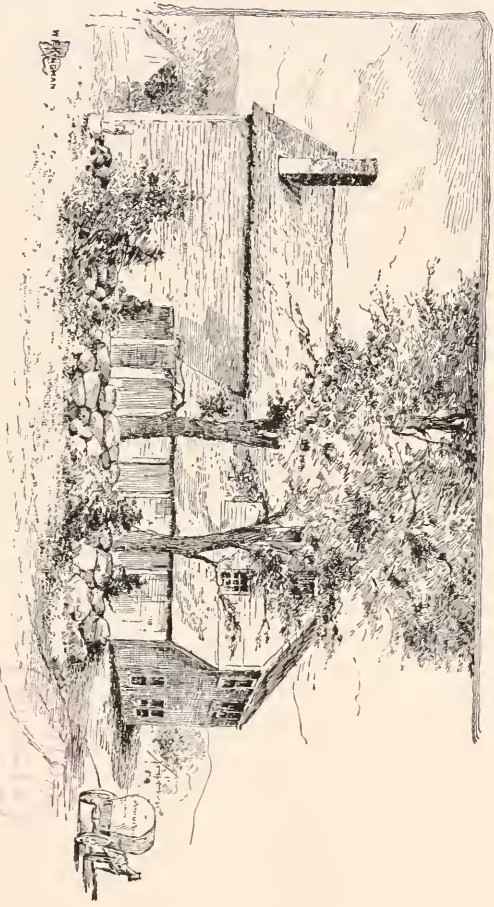
of danger from Indians or other causes the people resorted for safety. A garrison-house was differently and more securely built than the others, so as to use it as a fortress if necessary.

The Chandler family is a very large and distinguished one. Thomas and William, of Andover, brothers of Hannah (Chandler) Abbot, were among the most influential of the first settlers. A partial pedigree of the Andover Chandlers can be found in the sketch of Ens. Henry and Lydia (Abbott) Chandler, pp. 25-6, of this work.

George¹ Abbot, Sr., d. Dec. 24, 1681, O. S., ae. 66 yrs. From the tender regard for and tribute paid to his wife in his will, dated Dec. 12, 1681, it is probable his home-life was a model of domestic felicity. The following is an extract from his will: "Considering the great love & affection I bear unto my loving wife, Hannah Abbot, and also considering the tender love and respect she hath had to me and considering her care and diligence in helping to gett and save what God hath blessed us withall, and also her prudence in managment of the same, I doe therefore leave my whole estate to her and for her use during her natural life," etc. His estate was inventoried for £587: 12s.: 5d. At his widow's death whatever property was left was to be divided among his children. He was pious, sober, and industrious, well-to-do, and one of the most influential among the yeomen of Andover. He had 13 children and 74 gr.-children. His wid. was 52 yrs. of age at his death. She m. (2d), Rev. Francis Dane, minister at Andover, who d. Feb.,

* The lower picture shows the ancient vine-clad, historic house embowered with a fine old elm tree, of Benjamin and Abigail (Abbott) Abbot, in Andover, Mass. The other, the modern houses on the homestead of George Abbot, Sr., Andover, his being on the right of the street, and that of his son George on the left; old So. Ch. a block away, beyond, on the left, dimly through the trees.

ANCIENT HOUSE OF GEORGE ABBOT, SR., ANDOVER, MASS.
TAKEN DOWN 1858.



1697, ae. 81 yrs.; she was his third wife, and d. Jan. 11, 1711, ae. 82 yrs. The old homestead in Andover, where George Abbot, Sr., d., has been kept in the family from one generation to another by lineal descendants to the present day. It is historic, as having been the home of some of the eminent scholars and divines of the joint descendants of the two pioneer Georges, of Rowley and Andover, as well as for other reasons.

Benjamin³ Abbot lived on his father's farm by the railroad, near its bridge over the highway near Shawsheen River, in what is now the outskirts of Andover; was "active, upright and useful;" assisted his bros. in "forming" and carrying on their farms and was well-to-do. Four of Abigail's daus., Abigail, Elizabeth, Anna, and Dorcas, had 32 sons and gr.-sons,—11 sons and 21 gr.-sons—college-educated. They both d. in Andover, Benjamin, Dec. 8, 1748, ae. 62, and Abigail, Dec. 8, 1735, ae. 54 yrs. His wid. Abigail, and son Benjamin, settled his estate. It was inventoried, Jan. 13, 1748/9, at £2,365. There was left for distribution, after the debts were paid, etc., £870: 7s.: 9d., of which the wid. received £265: 10s.: 10d., and the chil., Daniel, Abiel, Jacob, Mary, Abigail, Elizabeth, Dorcas, Anna, and Sarah, £55: 2s.: 1d. each; Benjamin, the eldest son, receiving a double share, £110: 4s.: 2d.*

Had 9 chil. (5th gen.), b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass.:

126 *Abigail's Abbot*, b. Apr. 28, 1731; d. Oct. 10, 1732.

127 *Mary's Abbot*, b. July 21, 1732; d. in Milford, N. H., Aug. 9, 1798, ae. 66 yrs.; m. Nov. 13, 1759, Nehemiah Barker (see No. 8, x, b., p. 23 *supra*), of Methuen, Mass.; moved to Milford, after Rev. War. They were "righteous and pious." He d. in Milford, Jan. 20, 1810, ae. 78 yrs.; had 5 chil. (6th gen.):

i. *Abigail⁶ Barker*, b. Jan. 24, 1762; d. July 5, 1793.

ii. *Joel⁶ Barker*, b. Aug. 11, 1764; d. 1834; m. Sally Foster; had 8 chil. (7th gen.): 1. *Joel B.⁷ Barker*, b. Nov. 14, 1794. 2. *Sally⁷ Barker*, b. July 9, 1797. 3. *Polly⁷ Barker*, b. Mar. 9, 1800. 4. *Benjamin⁷ Barker*, b. Aug. 8, 1802. 5. *John⁷ Barker*, b. Sept. 25, 1805. 6. *James⁷ Barker*, b. June 28, 1808. 7. *Hannah⁷ Barker*, b. July 15, 1810. 8. *Nancy⁷ Barker*, b. July 18, 1812; d. Feb., 1835.

iii. *Mary⁶ Barker*, b. Sept. 19, and d. Oct. 23, 1766.

iv. *Mary⁶ Barker*, 2d, b. Dec. 18, 1767; d. Aug., 1824; m. Dea. Jacob Spaulding, of Hillsborough, N. H.; had 9 chil. (7th gen.): 1. *Polly⁷ Spaulding*, b. Apr. 21, 1792. 2. *Abigail⁷ Spaulding*, b. Mar. 14, 1794. 3. *Jacob⁷ Spaulding*, b. Apr. 26, 1796; d. 1818. 4. *Sally⁷ Spaulding*, b. May 8, 1798; d. June, 1820. 5. *Benjamin⁷ Spaulding*, b. Aug. 27, 1800.

* Salem, Mass., Prob. Recs.

6. *Cyrus⁷ Spaulding*, b. Sept. 28, 1802. 7. *Franklin⁷ Spaulding*, b. Jan. 30, 1806. 8. *Nancy B.⁷ Spaulding*, b. Feb. 2, 1809. 9. *Emeline⁷ Spaulding*, b. Dec. 1, 1812.
- v. *Dorcas⁶ Barker*, b. Sept. 4, 1770; d. July 23, 1840; m. Merrill Pierce, of Danville, Vt.; had 9 chil. (7th gen.): 1. *Benjamin⁷ Pierce*, b. and d. Feb., 1793. 2. *Polly⁷ Pierce*, b. Sept. 3, 1794; m. Moses Chapman, of Peterborough, N. H. 3. *Merrill⁷ Pierce*, b. June, 1797. 4. *Jesse⁷ Pierce*, b. May, 1801; d. June, 1825. 5. *Mary Ann⁷ Pierce*, b. Sept., 1802; m. William B. Kimball, of Peterborough. 6. *Adeline⁷ Pierce*, b. Mar., 1806; m. Mr. Cushing. 7. *Louisa⁷ Pierce*, b. Sept., 1808. 8. *Nancy⁷ Pierce*, b. Oct., 1811; m. Col. Emerson, of Nashua, N. H. 9. *Elizabeth⁷ Pierce*, b. —; m. Mr. Fenner.
- 128 *Abigail⁵ Abbot*, 2d, b. Jan. 13, 1733/4; was the mother of Prof. *John⁶ Abbot*, A. M., Bowdoin Coll., Brunswick, Me.; Dr. *Benjamin⁶ Abbot*, LL. D., 50 yrs. Principal of Phillips Exeter Acad., Exeter, N. H.; and of Rev. *Abiel⁶ Abbot*, D. D., one of the most gifted divines in the family, of Beverly, Mass.
- 129 *Abiel⁵ Abbot*, b. July 24, 1735.
- 130 *Jacobs⁵ Abbot*, b. Feb. 2, 1736/7; d. Feb., 1760, "of fatigue, cold and hunger," in the army near Albany, N. Y.*
- 131 *Elizabeth⁵ Abbot*, b. Oct. 27, 1738; d. in Conway, N. H., Oct. 12, 1789, ae. 50 yrs.; m. 1758, Ebenezer Cummings, of Hollis, Mass.; m. (2d), 1780, Thomas, son of John and Lydia (Haynes) Merrill, of Haverhill, Mass. He was one of the first settlers of Conway; d. 1788, ae. 66 yrs.; had 11 chil. (6th gen.):
- i. *Elizabeth⁶ Cummings*, b. Nov. 23, 1759; d. Oct. 3, 1812; m. Henry,⁶ son of William,⁵ a desc. of John¹ Lovejoy, who emigrated from England, and was one of the first settlers of Andover, Mass.† Henry is credited on the pay-rolls as serving in Rev. War, in Capt. William Walker's Co., Apr. 23 to Aug. 1, 1775; also 2 mos. and 9 dys. in Capt. John Goss's Co., Col. Nichols's Regt., Gen. Stark's Brig., in Bennington campaign; also 28 dys. in Capt. Benjamin Mann's Co., in the R. I. campaign, Aug., 1778.† They resd. in Wilton; he was last taxed there 1799;† had 9 chil. (7th gen.): 1. *Betsey⁷ Lovejoy*, b. Jan. 31, 1782. 2. *Henry⁷ Lovejoy*, b. Feb. 26, 1784; d. Aug. 18, 1785. 3. *Henry⁷ Lovejoy*, 2d, b. May 2, 1786. 4. *Jacob⁷ Lovejoy*, b. Oct. 28, 1788; m. Oct. 27, 1812, Polly Fletcher; cloth-dresser; resd. in Lyndonborough, Wilton, and other places. 5. *William⁷ Love-*

* *Abbot Fam. Reg.*, 1847.† *Hist. Wilton, 2^d H.*, pp. 440-1.

- joy, b. June 6, 1791; d. Apr. 6, 1816. 6. *Ezra⁷ Lovejoy*, b. Mar. 2, 1794; m. Mr. Ordway; cloth-dresser; resd. in Steuben Co., N. Y. 7. *Amos⁷ Lovejoy*, b. Nov. 27, 1796; d. Oct. 3, 1799. 8. *Polly⁷ Lovejoy*, b. Mar. 27, 1800; m. Mr. Moore. 9. *Sally⁷ Lovejoy*, b. 1801.
- ii. *Ebenezer⁶ Cummings*, b. Sept. 15, 1761; d. Oct., 1842; m. Hannah Washer; resd. in Andover, Vt., and Wisconsin Territory where he d.; had 9 chil. (7th gen.): 1. *Hannah⁷ Cummings*, b. Aug., 1787. 2. *Bridget⁷ Cummings*, b. 1789. 3. *Ebenezer⁷ Cummings*, b. twin, and d. Feb., 1792. 4. *Betsey⁷ Cummings*, b. twin, and d. Feb., 1792. 5. *Betsey⁷ Cummings*, 2d, b. 1793. 6. *Stephen⁷ Cummings*, b. ——. 7. *Leonard⁷ Cummings*, b. ——. 8. *Jacob⁷ Cummings*, b. ——. 9. *Franklin⁷ Cummings*, b. ——.
- iii. *Abigail⁶ Cummings*, b. July 1, 1763; d. Nov., 1801; m. Joseph Sevey, of Bartlett, N. H.; had 4 chil. (7th gen.): 1. *Joseph⁷ Sevey*, b. Oct., 1788. 2. *Hannah⁷ Sevey*, b. Apr. 2, 1790. 3. *Ebenezer Cummings⁷ Sevey*, b. Jan. 13, 1792. 4. *Benjamin⁷ Sevey*, b. Jan. 11, 1794.
- iv. *Bridget⁶ Cummings*, b. July 15, 1765; d. Jan. 24, 1786.
- v. *Lucy⁶ Cummings*, b. July 9, 1767; m. Maj. Peter Pevey, of Greenfield, N. H.; had 12 chil. (7th gen.): 1. Dea. *Peter⁷ Pevey*, b. July 29, 1788; m. Dorcas Holt; had 3 sons and 3 daus. 2. *Sally⁷ Pevey*, b. July 11, 1790. 3. *Lucy⁷ Pevey*, b. July 3, 1792; m. Farnum Holt; had 13 chil., 3 d. y. 4. *Benjamin⁷ Pevey*, b. Sept. 25, 1794; m. C. Whittemore; had 7 chil. 5. *Jacob⁷ Pevey*, b. Dec. 24, 1796; m. Susan Campbell; m. (2d), Sarah Marsh; had 6 chil. 6. *Abiel⁷ Pevey*, b. Mar. 27 and d. Nov. 29, 1799. 7. *Dorcas⁷ Pevey*, b. Oct. 8, 1800; m. Edward Pratt; had one son and one dau. 8. *Elizabeth⁷ Pevey*, b. Apr. 6 and d. Nov. 25, 1803. 9. *Elizabeth⁷ Pevey*, 2d, b. Aug. 30, 1804; m. Nehemiah Low; had 3 chil. who d. y. 10. Capt. *Abiel⁷ Pevey*, b. June 17, 1807; m. Louisa Stone; had 4 chil. 11. *John⁷ Pevey*, b. Mar. 30, 1809; d. Dec. 2, 1809. 12. *Merrill C.⁷ Pevey*, b. 1812; m. Elizabeth Stowe.
- vi. *Mary⁶ Cummings*, b. Oct. 22, 1770; m. Hon. William Bixby, of Francestown, N. H.
- vii. *Jacob Abbot⁶ Cummings*, b. Nov. 2, 1772; d. Feb. 24, 1820; grad. Harv. Coll., 1801; m. 1809, Elizabeth Merrill, dau. of Rev. G. M., of Haverhill; distinguished teacher in Boston; pub. a Geography and other school-books; had 2 chil. (7th gen.): 1. *James M.⁷ Cummings*, b. July 27, 1810; d. July 20, 1883; m. ——; grad. Bowd. Coll., 1830; recd. M. D. there 1834; prac. med. in Groton, Mass., and Portland, Me.:

- had *Elizabeth*,⁸ and 7 sons.* 2. *John S.⁷ Cummings*, b. Nov. 5, 1811; d. July 16, 1813.
- viii. *Sarah*⁶ *Cummings*, b. Jan. 28, 1775.
- ix. *John*⁶ *Merrill*, b. Mar. 2, 1782; d. 1855; m. 1820, *Mary S. Boyd*; grad. Harv. Coll., 1804, and recd. M. D., 1811; prac. med. in Portland;* had 5 chil. (7th gen.): 1. *Isabella Southgate*⁷ *Merrill*, b. July 3, 1823. 2. *Frances B.⁷ Merrill*, b. 27 and d. 28 Nov., 1825. 3. *Charles Benjamin*⁷ *Merrill*, b. Apr. 14, 1827; d. Apr. 5, 1891; grad. Bowd. Coll., 1847; LL. B., Harv. Univ., 1849; Lt. Col. 17th Me. Vols., 1862-4. 4. *John Cummings*⁷ *Merrill*, b. Nov. 3, 1831. 5. *Mary Boyd*⁷ *Merrill*, b. May 7, 1837.
- x. *Benjamin*⁶ *Merrill*, b. Mar. 15, 1784; d. in Salem, Mass., July 30, 1847; grad. Harv. Coll., 1804; recd. LL. D. there 1845; was an eminent lawyer; mem. N. H. Hist. Soc.; n. m.
- xi. *Salem*⁶ *Merrill*, b. —; d. July 30, 1847.
- 132 *Annas Abbot*, b. Oct. 13, 1740; d. Jan. 15, 1810, ae. 70 yrs.; m. Jan., 1762, *Ephraim Burge*, of Hollis, N. H., who d. July 20, 1784, ae. 46 yrs.; had 8 chil. (6th gen.):
- i. *Anna*⁶ *Burge*, b. Nov. 20, 1762; d. Oct. 31, 1794; m. *Phineas Fletcher*, of Dunstable, Mass.; had 6 chil. (7th gen.): 1. *Amos*⁷ *Fletcher*, b. Oct. 29, 1784; d. Feb. 1, 1837. 2. *Sewell*⁷ *Fletcher*, b. Oct. 19, 1786; d. May 29, 1795. 3. *Mark*⁷ *Fletcher*, b. Aug. 19, 1788; d. Nov. 16, 1790. 4. *Mark*⁷ *Fletcher*, 2d, b. Sept. 14, 1790. 5. *Betsy*⁷ *Fletcher*, b. Oct. 2, 1792. 6. *Charlotte*⁷ *Fletcher*, b. May 19, 1794; d. Sept. 30, 1794.
- ii. *Dea. Ephraim*⁶ *Burge*, b. June 7, 1764; d. Mar. 2, 1843; m. Jan., 1794, *Patty Baldwin*; he was an enterprising, honest man, and a zealous Christian; had 7 chil. (7th gen.): 1. *Ephraim*⁷ *Burge*, b. Nov. 8, 1794; d. Oct., 1825. 2. *Martha*⁷ *Burge*, b. May 9, 1796; d. Apr. 3, 1830; m. *Gilbert Brooks*, of Medford. 3. *Anna*⁷ *Burge*, b. July 13, 1798. 4. *Nahum*⁷ *Burge*, b. Sept. 5, 1800; d. Nov. 3, 1801. 5. *Clarissa*⁷ *Burge*, b. May 12, 1802; d. Dec. 2, 1820. 6. *Cyrus*⁷ *Burge*, b. Sept. 5, 1804; m. 1835, *Joan* "Cumins." 7. *Emma*⁷ *Burge*, b. Nov. 7, 1807; m. *George W. Hubbard*.
- iii. *Josiah*⁶ *Burge*, b. Apr. 15, 1766; d. Mar. 25, 1790; grad. Harv. Coll., 1787; a fine scholar, and promising young clergyman.
- iv. *Jacob*⁶ *Burge*, b. Jan. 7, 1768; d. June, 1809.
- v. *Sukey*⁶ *Burge*, b. July 21, 1773; d. Sept. 6, 1816; m. *Dea. Thomas Farley*; resd. in Hollis, N. H.; had 9 chil. (7th gen.): 1. *Infant*⁷, b. and d. Nov. 19, 1799. 2. *Susanna*⁷

* *Abbot Fam. Reg.*, 1847; Bowdoin Coll., *Trienn. Cat.*

- Farley*, b. June 13, 1801; d. Dec. 12, 1822. 3. *Polly⁷ Farley*, b. Jan., 1803. 4. *Asa⁷ Farley*, b. Apr. 7, 1804; d. July, 1809. 5. *Anna⁷ Farley*, b. June 3, 1806; d. July 27, 1809. 6. *Josiah B.⁷ Farley*, b. June 11, 1808; d. Jan., 1815. 7. *Anna⁷ Farley*, 2d, b. Jan. 8, 1810. 8. *Thomas Abbot⁷ Farley*, b. July 1, 1813; d. 1841; grad. Amh. Coll., 1838; stud. divinity at Andover. 9. *Ephraim B.⁷ Farley*, b. and d. July, 1816.
- vi. *Sally⁶ Burge*, b. May 2, 1777; d. Oct., 1852; m. Dea. D. Thurston, of Bedford, N. H.
- vii. *Samuel⁶ Burge*, b. May 28, 1779; d. Aug., 1824; m. Anna May; resd. in Francistown, N. H.; had 5 chil. (7th gen.): 1. *Anna⁷ Burge*, b. Apr. 23, 1807; d. Oct., 1829. 2. *Sally⁷ Burge*, b. Jan. 27, 1808; d. Nov. 25, 1809. 3. *Mary⁷ Burge*, b. Feb. 27, 1810. 4. Rev. *Benjamin⁷ Burge*, b. Apr. 25, 1812; grad. Dart. Coll., 1835; preached in Enfield, N. H. 5. *Infant⁷*, b. and d. 1813.
- viii. *Benjamin⁶ Burge*, b. Aug. 5, 1782; d. June 15, 1816; grad. Harv. Coll., 1805; M. D., 1811; tutor Bowd. Coll.; resd. in Vassalborough, Me.; was a man of excellent judgment and fine character; had 5 chil. d. in infancy.

133 *Joels Abbot*, b. Oct. 2, 1742; d. Nov. 23, 1743.

134 *Dorcas⁵ Abbot*, b. Aug. 1, 1744; was the mother of Rev. *Abiel⁶ Abbot*, Peterborough, N. H.; Rev. *Jacob⁶ Abbot*, Hampton Falls, N. H.; gr.-mother of Rev. *Abiel Abbot⁷ Livermore*, pres. Meadville, Pa., Theo. Sch.; of Rev. *Ephraim⁷ Peabody*, D. D., past. King's Chapel, Boston, Mass., 1846; progenitor of *Ezra⁷ Abbot*, LL. D., of Harv. Coll.; of Gen. *H. L.⁸ Abbot*, U. S. A., and his son Maj. *F. V.⁹ Abbot*, Corps of Eng., U. S. A.

43

SAMUEL⁴ ABBOTT (Samuel,³ George,² George¹) was b. in East Sudbury, now Wayland, Middlesex Co., Mass., May 24, 1716, and was published in Weston, Mass, 1737, to Abigail Myrick [Merrick], b. Apr. 10, 1719, dau. of John and Abigail (Harrington) Merrick, of Weston; gr.-dau. of John and Elizabeth (Trowbridge) Merrick, of Weston; and gr.-gr.-dau. of Robert Harrington, of Weston, from whom all the Harringtons in N. E. are descended.*

Mrs. Abbott's paternal gr.-mother was a descendant of Thomas Trowbridge who came from Taunton, Somersetshire, Eng., where he founded a charity for poor widows. He was one of the first settlers of Dorchester, Mass., a merchant engaged in the Barbadoes trade. His son Dea. James Trowbridge, b. in Dorches-

* Bond's *Gens. of Watertown, Mass.*

ter, 1636, m. Margaret, dau. of Maj. Gen. Humphrey Atherton, Dec. 30, 1659; was chosen one of the first selectmen of Watertown, Mass., Aug. 20, 1679, and continued to hold the office nine years; was "Clerk of the Writs," 1691, 1693; commissioner, Lieut., and rep. to the G. C., 1700, 1703. Judge Edmund Trowbridge, gr.-son of Dea. James, grad. Harv. Coll., 1728, when 19, and was one of the most learned lawyers of his day. By his constant toil and self-discipline he surmounted every obstacle in his honorable career. He was a mem. of the Council, was appointed Atty. Gen. of the Province, 1749, and Chief Justice of Mass., 1767. "He stood," says Jackson, in his *History of Weston, Mass.*, "justly pre-eminent on the bench, and the bar, and exercised a salutary influence upon the younger members of his profession with whom he associated; many of the most distinguished lawyers in Mass. engaged the advantages of his instruction. Chief Justice Parsons was ever ready to acknowledge the benefits he experienced from his early intercourse with Judge Trowbridge." These were all near kinsmen to Mrs. Abbott.

Mr. Abbott virtually inherited the homestead farm in East Sudbury, and lived in the house built by his father on the left side of the road from Wayland Centre to Concord, Mass. Owing to his premature death, but little is known of him. The Mass. Archives credit him with the following Colonial war service: according to xcv: p. 310, his name appears on a list dated Apr. 25, 1757, pertaining to Capt. Moses Maynard's First Sudbury Foot Co. He was also in Capt. Samuel Dakin's Co., of Sudbury, 1758, in Gen. Abercrombie's Expedition against Fort Ticonderoga, and, as far as known, is numbered among the unknown dead, probably in the disastrous and unwise assault, July 8, 1758,* by Abercrombie with about 15,000 men on that stronghold, which was garrisoned by about 3,000 French troops under Montcalm.†

There is probably no complete list of casualties extant of any of the disastrous conflicts which occurred on that unfortunate expedition,

* See Brady's *Colonial Fights, etc.*, pp. 263-84.

† From a professional soldier's viewpoint, this was probably the worst managed campaign of any during the Colonial, Revolutionary or any other period of American history. As a strategist no ability whatever was shown by the commanding General in his attempt to reduce Ticonderoga, nor was any judgment shown in the advance through the woods at "The Narrows," within the known immediate proximity of the enemy, in the surprise of July 6th, when Lord Howe was killed, for otherwise the surprise could *not* have occurred; still worse judgment was shown on July 8th, in criminally hurling a lot of brave men like the famous 42d Scotch Highlanders, the dauntless "Black Watch" regiment, time after time, against an impregnable fortress, only to be slaughtered. Aye, *worse* than slaughtered! For after the battle many of the intrepid men after being wounded, hung still alive where they had been impaled on the abattis, in a soldier's endeavor to obey orders in a forlorn hope, rather than be scorned as cowards. This was not war; it was the foolhardy act of a General inexperienced in the art of war, a lesson which should be heeded for all time against appointing those inexperienced in real warfare to high positions in the army, where they will be called upon sooner or later to fight armies; and especially when expert material is at hand for such responsible positions. May the 20th century see no such tragedies, at least in America. But why shouldn't it? The abuse of appointing through favoritism, as general officers, men comparatively inexperienced in actual fighting and the science of war, was probably never so recklessly and generally practiced as in the latter part of the 19th, and the fore-part of the 20th century, notwithstanding the great Civil, Indian and Spanish Wars had glutted the supply of able, mature, conservative and scientifically ripe men for such a purpose.

nor so far as known, is there a roll of Capt. Dakin's Co. among the Mass. Archives; so it is impossible to tell the date of Mr. Abbott's death. He was 42 years of age. He probably saw other military service prior to 1757, of which there is no record.

He left a large family of children, some of whom were quite young at the time of his death, and his estate was not settled till about thirteen years later. He d. intestate. Administration was granted his son Ephraim, Sept. 24, 1771; the money value was appraised at £338, not including a note of John Abbott's for about £100. Guardianship of Abraham and Abijah, being over 14 yrs. of age, and of Amos, a minor, under the age of 14, was granted the wid. Mr. Abbott is mentioned in the probate records as "husbandman." He was a member of Rev. Mr. Loring's Ch., in Sudbury, of the sch. com., 1740, highway surveyor, 1745, and tithingman, 1741 and 1749.

Had 10 chil. (5th gen.), b. in E. Sudbury (Wayland), Mass.:

135 John⁵ Abbott, b. June 5, 1738.

136 Ephraim⁵ Abbott, b. May 27, 1740.

137 Jason⁵ Abbott, b. Oct. 6, 1742; d. in Paxton, Mass., Aug. 9, 1770.

138 Samuel⁵ Abbott, b. Sept. 27, 1743.

139 Sarah⁵ Abbott, b. Feb. 27, 1745; m. in Sudbury, Dec. 26, 1771, Lemuel Veazie, b. in Braintree, Norfolk Co., Mass., July 3, 1743, son of Benjamin and Mary, of Braintree, where they lived. He was hog-reave there 1778; highway surveyor, 1786; and warden, 1790. She was a mem. of Sudbury Ch.; had 4 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Braintree, Mass.:

i. Lemuel⁶ Veazie, b. Nov. 17, 1772; m. Phebe ———; had 2 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Braintree, Mass.: 1. Rachel⁷ Veazie, b. Apr. 1, 1796. 2. Sallie⁷ Veazie, b. Oct. 21, 1797.

ii. Sarah⁶ Veazie, b. May 11, 1777.

iii. Samuel⁶ Veazie, b. June 3, 1779.

iv. Susannah⁶ Veazie, b. June 5, 1781 (t. r.).

140 Rebecca⁵ Abbott, b. Mar. 11, 1748/9; m. Nov. 9, 1769, James, b. in Sudbury, Feb. 27, 1746, son of Ames and Ruth (Hoar) Sanderson, of Sudbury, and gr.-son of William and Anna Sanderson, of Sudbury.

141 Abigail⁵ Abbott, b. May 7, 1751; m. May 24, 1780, Peter Smink, of Boston. There is no mention of this family in the Boston recs. Living descendants, although located, have failed to supply data of the family.

142 Abraham⁵ Abbott, b. Jan. 11, 1754.

143 Abijah⁵ Abbott, b. July 11, 1756.

144 Amos⁵ Abbott, b. ———, 1759/60.

JOHN⁴ ABBOTT (Nehemiah,³ Nehemiah,² George¹) was b. in Ipswich, Essex Co., Mass., Apr. 9, 1691, and m. Feb. 13, 1714/15, Abigail (erroneously Sarah in Ipswich Rec.), dau. of John and Nancy (Dickinson) Dresser, of Rowley, Mass.* He was a farmer and lived in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich. On Apr. 6, 1726, he bought of "Todd & Migill," of Rowley, who were authorized to sell land in the commons belonging to the proprietors of Rowley, 21 acs. and 143 rods for £52 : 12s. : 6d., said land lying near Joshua Purkins.† He sold to his son Nehemiah, yeo., of Ipswich, Feb. 18, 1758, for £260 : 13s. : 4d., about 15 acs. of meadow and upland in Ipswich, with the easterly end of the dwelling house and barn, a part of the orchard, etc.; about 26 acs. of upland and meadow in Ipswich and Beverly; about 5½ acs. of woodland in Rowley; and about 2½ acs. of thatch ground lying westwardly of Plum Island, deeded by John to Susanna⁴ Abbott,‡ probably his sister who m. Abraham Hobbs of Topsfield.§ Mr. Abbott was highway surveyor, 1723, and "Hogg Reeve," 1724. He d. Nov., 1764, ae. 73 yrs. His est. inv. for £132 : 11s. : 6d.¶

Had 8 chil. (5th gen.), b. in Ipswich, Essex Co., Mass. : ¶

145 Remember⁵ Abbott, b. Nov. 30, 1715.

146 John⁵ Abbott, bapt. in Topsfield, Oct. 26, 1717.**

147 Mary⁵ Abbott, bapt. Apr. 19, 1719.

148 Jacob⁵ Abbott, bapt. in Topsfield, Aug. 28, 1720.†† The West Boxford, Mass., cem. has a tablet with the following nearly obliterated inscription :

HERE LIES BURIED | THE BODY OF | Mrs RUTH Ye
WIDOW | OF Mr . . JAC . . | . . BBOT . . |

Whether this was his wid. or not is unknown to the Compiler.

He is not mentioned either in the Salem, Mass., deeds or wills.

149 Abigail⁵ Abbott, bapt. in Topsfield, Mar. 18, 1722.††

150 Nehemiah⁵ Abbott, bapt. in Topsfield, Mar. "2 (9)," 1724.††

151 Elizabeth⁵ Abbott, bapt. in Topsfield, Nov. 10, 1728.††

152 Martha⁵ Abbott, bapt. in Topsfield, Feb. 14, 1731.††

* *Essex Inst. Hist. Coll.*

† Salem Deeds, cx : pp. 171-2.

‡ Essex Co. Prob. Rec., cccxlv : p. 233.

§ Felt's *Hist. of Ipswich, Mass.*, p. 133, says that John Abbott and his neighbor, Mark How, each lost 8 chil. by throat-distemper, 1736. Abbott must have had at least 10 chil.

** Bapt. Aug. 26, in Ipswich Rec., and Nov. 10, 1717, in *Essex Inst. Hist. Coll.*

†† *Essex Inst. Hist. Coll.*, Salem, Mass., xxi, xxiv.

48

NEHEMIAH⁴ ABBOTT (Nehemiah,³ Nehemiah,² George¹) was b. in Ipswich, Essex Co., Mass., Oct. 19, 1692, and m. May 18, 1744, Eleanor Porter, of Topsfield, Mass. He was a yeoman, and lived in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, where he d. 1760, ae. 68 yrs. Administration of his estate, which inventoried for £148 : 8s. : 8d., was granted his wid. Eleanor, Nov. 17, 1760;* and also to his son-in-law Joseph Fiske, Nov. 12, 1764. Guardianship of his son John was granted Elijah Porter, Nov. 12, 1764; also of sons Nehemiah and George to Solomon Smith, Aug. 29, 1768.† His wid. m. (2d), Sept. 21, 1762,‡ Mark Fiske (his 2d wife), b. in Ipswich, Nov. 20, 1716, son of Joseph. After selling their Linebrook parish home of abt. 70 acs. to John Calef, Oct. 28, 1763, they lived in Ipswich.

Had 7 chil. (5th gen.), b. in Ipswich, Essex Co., Mass. :

- 153 Elizabeth⁵ Abbott, bapt. in Topsfield, May 19, 1745; d. May 22, 1760.§
- 154 Eleanor⁵ Abbott, b. Nov. 15, 1746; m. Jan. 29, 1763, Joseph Fiske, b. in Ipswich, 1741, son of Mark, of Ipswich. He m. (2d), Jan. 9, 1767, Margaret|| Hobbs; resd. in Ipswich, Mass., and New Ipswich, N. H.; had 1 child (6th gen.): 1. Eleanor⁶ Fiske, b. Oct. 28, 1764; m. Aug. 1, 1783, Joshua Jackson, of Rowley, Mass.
- 155** John⁵ Abbott, b. Sept. 15, 1749.
- 156 Nehemiah⁵ Abbott, bapt. Nov. 17, 1751; d. y.¶
- 157 Nehemiah⁵ Abbott, 2d, b. Nov. 14, 1752; d. y.§
- 158** George⁵ Abbott, b. Jan. 29, 1754.
- 159 Nehemiah⁵ Abbott, 3d, bapt. in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, Feb. 18, 1759; baker.

* Salem, Mass., Prob. Rec., cccxxvii: p. 401.

† *Fiske Gen. Reg.* has it Mar. 12, 1762.

|| Ipswich Rec. has Sarah.

‡ *Ibid.*, ccxli, ccxlv: pp. 446, 59.

§ *Essex Antiquarian*, July, 1897, p. 105.

¶ Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, Mass., Rec.

FIFTH AND SIXTH GENERATIONS.

SERGT. JACOB⁵ ABBOTT (George,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Cambridge, Middlesex Co., Mass., Jan. 25, 1715/16, and m. Mercy ——. Apr. 4, 1742, he was admitted to the ch. in Hardwick, Mass., where he spent most of his youth. His military service against Indians, in the Colonial wars on the frontier in the Ct. river valley about Deerfield, Mass., has been obtained from the Mass. Archives, and Maj. Israel Williams's roll in the Library of the Mass. Historical Society, and is as follows:

Priv. 12 wks., 6 dys., Col. John Stoddard's Regt., Dec. 11, 1747, to Mar. 9, 1747/8; priv. 13 wks., 2 dys., same regt., Mar. 10, to June 10, 1748; priv. 3 wks., 6 dys., Maj. Israel Williams's Co., under Sergt. Ebenezer Stratton, at Morrison's Fort, June 11, to July 7, 1748; priv. 31 wks. at Ft. Colrain, with detachment same Co., Mar. 16 to Oct. 18, 1756; priv. 13 wks., 6 dys., Capt. Israel Williams's Co., at Ft. Colrain, Oct. 19, 1756, to Jan. 23, 1757; priv. 19 wks., 2 dys., same Co., from — to Apr. 14, 1758; priv. 11 wks., Capt. John Burk's Co., at "Morrison's Garrison, Colrain," Apr. 15 to June 30, 1758; Sergt. 16 wks., 1 dy., same Co., July 1 to Oct. 21, 1758; in charge of the North fort (Colrain) and 9 men;* also served 5 wks., 5 dys., at Ft. Colrain, same Co., Oct. 22 to Nov. 30, 1758; priv. 42 wks., 5 dys., at Ft. Colrain, Dec. 1, 1758, to Sept. 25, 1759, Capt. Samuel Wells's Co.

He was a yeoman and lived probably, after about 1759, in Amherst, Mass., as he bought, Dec. 7 of that year, for £200, about 66 acs. of land there, being a portion of the Hadley Commons, third division.† This was probably his homestead, added to by purchase, afterwards, till it amounted to about 75 acs. While in Hardwick he sold, Sept. 5, 1751, for £30, about 25 acs. of land in Grafton, Mass.‡ After going to Amherst, he and his wife sold about 35 acs. in Amherst, Apr. 12, 1768.§ He probably d. in 1773, ae. about 58 yrs. His will

* See Col. I. Williams's rolls, etc., Mass. Hist. Soc. Lib.

† Northampton, Mass., Deeds, viii: p. 1.

‡ Worcester, Mass., Deeds.

§ Springfield, Mass., Deeds, xiii: p. 136.

dated Sept. 8, 1772, was probated June 21, 1773, and his wid. Mercy, is mentioned as exrx. He willed her one-third of his estate, and the balance was divided between his children as follows: To dau. Percis, one-seventh; and to his three sons, Daniel, Amos, and Eliab, two-sevenths each.* Guardianship of his four minor children was granted Isaac and Mary Marshall, of Amherst, May 1, 1781.† They sold their interest in their father's estate in Amherst, consisting of about 75 acs. and the buildings thereon, for \$100, on Aug. 16, 1800.‡

Had 4 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Amherst, Hampshire Co., Mass.:

160 Daniel⁶ Abbott, b. July 25, 1764.

161 Percis⁶ Abbott, b. Oct. 8, 1766; m. Seth Wood, of Leverett.

162 Amos⁶ Abbott, b. Apr. 28, 1769.

163 Eliab⁶ Abbott, b. Sept. 24, 1777; m. Polly —; resd. in Pittsfield, Mass., Genesee, and Phelps, Ontario Co., N. Y.; prob. moved to Ohio; unable to trace.

55

GEORGE⁵ ABBOTT (George,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Cambridge, Middlesex Co., Mass., Oct. 2, 1718, and m. in Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass., Dec. 5, 1745, Martha Ayers, of Brookfield. He was a yeoman and lived in Hardwick, Mass., and Bennington, Vt., having joined the ch. in the latter place as soon as it was organized after going there, 1761, at about which time he d., as the inventory of his estate is dated Aug. 16, 1761.§ Owing to the unsettled state of affairs at that time, the place being newly settled, the date of his death was probably not publicly recorded.

His wid. Martha, was exrx. of his estate; as such she sold to his bro. Isaac, husb., of Hardwick, Apr. 8, 1762, certain land there for £17: 16s.: 8d. The estate, exclusive of the cost of settlement, amounted to £120: 8s.: “10³/₁₀d.” In its settlement, Sept. 9, 1762, his wid. was allowed £10 for purchasing utensils for housekeeping, and one-third of the real estate which sold for £50, in lieu of her dower. Provision was made for fulfilling the obligation the deceased gave his father for paying an annuity of £8, for maintaining his mother if she should outlive his father.§ His wid. m. (2d), Feb. 29, 1764, Benjamin Roberts.

* Northampton, Mass., Prob. Rec. † Northampton, Mass., Prob. Rec., xiii: p. 387.

‡ Northampton, Mass., Deeds, xv: p. 385. § Worcester, Mass., Prob. Rec.

Had 7 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Hardwick, Worcester Co., Mass.:

- 164 Nathan⁶ Abbott, bapt. in Hardwick, 1746; d. y.
 165 Lydia⁶ Abbott, b. Sept. 16, 1747.
 166 Samuel⁶ Abbott, b. Aug. 24, 1750; gd.-ship granted Joseph Allen, May 14, 1765.* A Samuel Abbott, from So. Hadley, Mass., was in the Rev. War, and probably another from Sunderland, Mass. The latter d. in the Contl. Army, Mar. 23, 1778, but it is not known which, if either, was Samuel.⁶ There is no record of chil. of a Samuel Abbott in either place, on the town records.
 167 Nathaniel⁶ Abbott, b. Nov. 8, 1753; Probate Recs., Portland, Me., destroyed by fire; unable to trace; resd. there.
 168 Lewis⁶ Abbott, b. —; "Outpublished" (marriage in that day) in Oakham, Mass., Mar. 31, 1793, to Hannah Wheeler (Oakham t. r.). He sold, Oct. 19, 1795, for \$733, about 13 acs. of land in Barre and Oakham, Mass., with a fulling mill and other buildings thereon, together with the clothiers' tools, etc.; † not able to trace.
 169 John Moody⁶ Abbott, b. —; mentioned in his father's will; not able to trace.
 170 Isaac⁶ Abbott, b. —; mentioned in his father's will; not able to trace.

60

ISAAC⁵ ABBOTT (George,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was prob. b. in Hardwick, Worcester Co., Mass., about 1736, and m. Aug. 14, 1760, Elizabeth Goodnow. He was a husbandman and lived in Hardwick. The Mass. Archives, and the roll of Capt. Israel Williams (Mass. Hist. Soc. Lib.), credit him with the following Colonial War service:

Priv. 30 wks., 6 dys., Capt. Israel Williams's Co., Ft. Colrain, near Deerfield, Mass., Mar. 17 to Oct. 18, 1756; priv. same Co., 13 wks., 3 dys., Ft. Colrain, Oct. 19, 1756, to Jan. 20, 1757; priv. 36 wks., 4 dys., Capt. Israel Williams's Co., at Charlemont, Mar. 20 to Nov. 30, 1757; priv. there, Sergt. Othniel Taylor's detach., 19 wks., 2 dys., Dec. 1, 1757, to Apr. 14, 1758; priv. of "Taylor's garrison" at Charlemont, Capt. John Burk's Co., 32 wks., 6 dys., Apr. 15 to Nov. 30, 1758; priv. 42 wks., 5 dys., at Charlemont, Capt. Samuel Wells's Co., Dec. 1, 1758, to Sept. 25, 1759; priv. 33 wks., 4 dys., Capt. Jonathan Carver's Co., Apr. 1 to Nov. 21, 1762.

He is prob. the Isaac Abbott mentioned on the pay-roll of Capt. Oliver Lyman's Co., Col. Dyke's Regt., dated at Dorchester, Mass., Nov. 27, 1776, during Rev. War; also on the return for travel allowance, granted by the Council, Sept. 12, 1776. It was also probably he who receipted for bounty

* Worcester, Mass., Prob. Rec., cxi: p. 101.

† Worcester, Mass., Deeds, cxxv: p. 373.

paid by the town of Greenwich, at Springfield, Mass., Apr. 24, 1782, for 3 yrs. service in the Contl. Army.* It is also probably he who is mentioned in Temple's *Hist. of No. Brookfield, Mass.*, who was given £30 by the town for 3 mos. service in the army, 1779, in Capt. Joseph Richardson's Co., though it is possible some of the foregoing services should be credited to his nephew, Isaac⁶ Abbott, if living.

Isaac⁵ was a "simple, inoffensive man, who in his old age afforded much amusement to the children by a peculiarly shrill whistle produced by placing his fingers in his mouth."† He d. about Apr. 25, 1814, ae. 82 yrs.

Had 1 child (6th gen.):

- 171 David⁶ Abbott, b. July 17, 1762. He is prob. the David Abbott, of Greenwich, Mass., mentioned in the Northampton, Mass., Prob. Rec., as *non compos*, and unable to care for himself or his est. On application of the selectmen of Greenwich, Simon Stow was apptd guardian, Nov. 9, 1802. David's est. inv. Mar. 10, 1803, for \$198.77. No record of his d. can be found.

62

TIMOTHY⁵ ABBOTT (George,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in 1738, bapt. in Hardwick, Worcester Co., Mass., June 10, 1739, and m. in Amherst, Mass., Nov. 12, 1764, Hannah, b. there 1741, youngest child of William and Hannah (Dickinson, dau. of John, of Hatfield, Mass.) Murray, of Amherst. Her father is supposed to have emigrated from England about 1718, with the company which founded the colony at Londonderry, N. H. He settled in Amherst about 1720. His will, dated 1779, was proved 1784. His two younger children were Seth and Hannah.‡ She d. prob. in Bennington, Vt., Sept. 15, 1795, ae. 53 yrs. He prob. moved to Bennington, 1761, where he d. Nov. 3, 1807, ae. 69 yrs. His Colonial service in the French and Indian Wars on the frontier in the Ct. river valley about Deerfield, Mass., is from the Mass. Archives, and is as follows:

Priv. 29 wks., 1 dy., Capt. John Burk's Co., May 11 to Nov. 30, 1758, at Taylor's garrison, Charlemont; priv. 42 wks., 5 dys., Capt. Samuel Wells's Co., Dec. 1, 1758, to Sept. 25, 1759, at Charlemont; priv. 25 wks., 1 dy., Capt. James Gray's Co., Col. Whitcomb's Regt., June 11 to Dec. 3, 1760; allowed 135 mls. travel home; also appears on an account dated Charlestown, Jan. 22, 1761, for money paid to and disbursements for invalids and

* *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

† Paige's *Hist. of Hardwick, Mass.*

‡ *N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg.*, xxxii: p. 235.

others on the "Albany road from the westward," when he was charged 12s., Nov. 26, 1760.

He was afterwards a mem. of the militia organized in Bennington, Sept. 24, 1764, by Capt. John Fassett, which was the first Co. raised there after the town was settled (Hemenway's *Vt. Hist. Gaz.*) He was also a mem. of the military organization composed of the early settlers of Bennington and southwestern Vt., which appears to have been commenced towards the close of the year 1771. for the purpose of protecting their homes and land claims against speculators from N. Y., and was a mem. of Capt. Seth Warner's Co., of Bennington. Hiland Hall in his *Hist. of Vt.*, says in effect that this military organization consisted of several Cos. of vols., of which Seth Warner, Remember Baker, Robert Cochran, and some others were Capts., the whole being under the command of Ethan Allen with the title of Col. "These evidently assumed the name of Green Mountain Boys in derision and defiance, it is said, of a threat of Gov. Tryon, to drive the settlers from their possessions into the Green Mountains. This name, by bravery and military exploits of those who bore it during the Revolutionary period, became an honorable appellation, and has often been used to designate all the troops of the State, and sometimes the whole people."

Justice Munro was an agent of the N. Y. speculators and unlawful claimants, and resd. about 12 mls. from the house of Remember Baker whom he resolved to capture and take to jail at Albany. With his constable, and a party of ten or twelve others, he surrounded the house of Baker, for whom a reward had been offered, "a little before daylight on the 21st of Mar., 1772, and after a desperate struggle, in which Baker was seriously wounded, and his wife and little son also much injured, succeeded in arresting him. He was immediately bound and placed in a sleigh, which was driven off towards Albany."

Caleb Henderson and John Whiston, two of Baker's neighbors, attempted to stop the sleigh but failed, and Whiston was taken prisoner, but Henderson escaped. A messenger was immediately dispatched to Bennington to carry the news. Munro and his party drove sixteen miles to "Sancoik," where they stopped several hours to rest. In the meantime ten men had been rallied at Bennington — one of whom was Timothy Abbott — "who rode with all speed," and succeeded in rescuing Baker and took him back to Bennington. "Baker was so exhausted by loss of blood, and by hard usage, that he was almost helpless, and was held on his horse by a man riding with him." The rescuers reached Mr. Breakenridge's, in the north-east part of Bennington, at two o'clock the next morning, having travelled more than sixty miles in twenty-four hours.

Had 8 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Bennington, Bennington Co., Vt.:

172 Jonas⁶ Abbott, b. July 21, 1765.

173 Hannah⁶ Abbott, b. Aug. 2, 1767; d. in Cambridge, Vt., Aug. 16, 1804, ae. 37 yrs.: m. in Bennington, 1793. William, b. in Brookfield, Mass., 1767, son of Daniel and Mary (Hamilton) Walker, of

Brookfield. Soon after their marriage they accompanied Jacob Walker, William's eldest bro., to Morrystown, Vt., where with Mr. Olds and his wife, they went into a temporary camp in the forest, and built a log cabin into which they all moved. During the fall Mr. Walker and his wife moved to Fairfax, Vt., but afterwards settled on a farm in Cambridge, originally cleared by Timothy Thompson, of Ct., on which David C. Walker, a gr.-son by a 2d wife now (1895) resides, and from whom much of this information has been obtained. Mr. William Walker was a clothier, and established the "clothier works" in Cambridge about "1780 or '90," where he d. Mar., 1813, ae. 46 yrs.; had 3 chil. (7th gen.):

- i. Chester⁷ Walker, b. Sept. 6, 1795; d. in Champlain, N. Y., Jan. 22, 1865; m. in Cambridge, Dec. 17, 1820, Lydia, dau. of Frederic and Mary (Wilson) Parker, of Cambridge. She d. Sept. 6, 1843. He m. (2d), Aug. 20, 1847, Mrs. Rebecca Winters Pierce. About 1814, after the death of his father, Mr. Walker took charge of the clothier works in Cambridge. He moved to Alburgh, Vt., 1822, where he made wooden-ware; in 1840 he located in the same business in Champlain; had 7 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Alburgh, Vt.:
 - a. Clarissa⁸ Walker, b. Nov. 17, 1821; d. Dec. 11, 1822.
 - b. Cornelia⁸ Walker, b. July 11, 1823; m. in Coopersville, N. Y., Jan. 6, 1842, George McDonald Currie, b. in Alburgh, Dec. 11, 1818, son of Robert Livingstone and Lucy (Niles) Currie, of Alburgh; and gr.-son of John and Katherine (McDonald) Currie, he being b. in the Highlands of Scotland between 1740 and '50; settled at Clermont on the Hudson, was book-keeper for Robert Livingstone, and after the Rev. War went to Canada. Mr. Currie was a farmer; d. at Chazy Landing, Clinton Co., N. Y., June 16, 1891, where his wid. now res. She is a mem. of the M. E. Ch., and author of a book called *The Key of Eden; Adam and Eve, or the Garden of Nature*, 1890. She has rendered the Compiler great assistance by collecting data pertaining to the descendants of Hannah⁶ Abbott, for this reg.; had 5 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Champlain, N. Y.:
 1. Clarke Livingstone⁹ Currie, b. Jan. 5, 1844; m. at Clinton Mills, Clinton Co., N. Y., Apr. 27, 1881, Emma Jane, b. at Dresden Centre, Washington Co., N. Y., Feb. 6, 1854, dau. of Jerome and Phebe Jane (Chubb) Bartholomew, of Dresden Centre; learned boating as a youth on his father's boat, *The Eagle of Coopersville*, Champlain; stud. at dist. sch., Chazy, N. Y., and Acad., Barre, Vt., 1863-4-5; taught sch., dist. No. 13, Chazy, 1863; boatman 34 yrs.; freights summers between Ottawa, Can., etc., to N. Y.; res. winters at Dresden Centre; priv. Civ. War, Co. D, 26th Regt., N. Y. Vol. Cav., from Feb. 11 to July 8, 1865; had 3 chil. (10th

- gen.): i. Phebe Jane¹⁰ Currie, b. and d. in Montreal, Can., Aug. 27, 1882. ii. Edith Julia¹⁰ Currie, b. at Port Johnston, N. J., Oct. 18, 1883; d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Feb. 16, 1893. iii. Leita Sarah¹⁰ Currie, b. in Clinton Mills, July 9, 1885. 2. Charles David⁹ Currie, b. Oct. 21, 1845; boatman 1858 to 1880; freighted lumber between Ottawa and Brooklyn; farmer; res. with his mother in Chazy; stud. at dist. sch. 3. Henry Augustus⁹ Currie, b. Aug. 7, 1849; m. in Chazy, May 19, 1873, Ellen Estella, b. in Isle Lamotte, Grand Isle Co., Vt., Dec. 22, 1852, dau. of Franklin and Lovica (Dawson) Hill, of Chazy; boatman in early life on Lake Champlain and on the Champlain canal; farmer, 1895; res. in Winchester, Jefferson Co., Kan.; mem. of Hebron Bapt. Ch., since Dec. 21, 1880; had 4 chil. (10th gen.): i. Horace Dawson¹⁰ Currie, b. in Chazy, Mar. 1, 1874; d. in Oskaloosa, Kan., Sept. 10, 1877. ii. Edith Viola¹⁰ Currie, b. in Jefferson, Kan., Nov. 28, 1877. iii. Alice Lovica¹⁰ Currie, b. in Jefferson, Kan., Aug. 17, 1881. iv. Ida Cornelia¹⁰ Currie, b. in Jefferson, Mar. 26, 1886. 4. Lydia Viola⁹ Currie, b. Dec. 13, 1851. 5. George Byron⁹ Currie, b. Nov. 6, 1853; m. in Chazy, May 1, 1878, Marcia Fidelia, b. in Malone, Franklin Co., N. Y., Aug. 30, 1854, dau. of John Quincy and Mary Ann (Grey) Adams, of Chazy. She d. there Aug. 28, 1881. He m. there (2d), Sept. 27, 1883, Anna Elizabeth, b. in Troy, N. Y., Aug. 31, 1856, dau. of John Patterson and Elizabeth (Walton) McCuen, of Chazy. She d. in Chazy, Sept. 4, 1884. He attended dist. sch. and Champlain Acad.; boatman; freighting lumber, 1881-95, from Ottawa to Brooklyn; mem., as were both wives, M. E. Ch., Chazy; res. there; had 3 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Chazy, N. Y.: i. Charles Byron¹⁰ Currie, b. Apr. 15, 1880; mem. M. E. Ch. in Chazy. ii. Marcia Cornelia¹⁰ Currie, b. July 11, 1881; mem. M. E. Ch. in Chazy. iii. Anna Maud¹⁰ Currie, b. June 27, 1884.
- c. Daughter,⁸ b. Dec. 17, 1824; d. Dec. 24, 1824.
- d. Lydia Ann⁸ Walker, b. June 20, 1826; d. in Rouse's Point, Clinton Co., N. Y., Oct. 1, 1863; m. in Plattsburgh, N. Y., Oct. 23, 1847, David Mayo Leonard, b. in Rouse's Point, Jan. 2, 1812, son of Caleb (b. in Athol, Mass.) and Tryphena (Goddard, b. in Orange, Mass.) Leonard, of Rouse's Point. He m. (2d), Oct. 7, 1865, Melina Robinson. He d. at Rouse's Point, Sept. 10, 1886; carpenter; had 4 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Rouse's Point, N. Y.: 1. Wallace Henry⁹ Leonard, b. July 22, 1848; m. in Meriden, Kan., May 17, 1881, wid. Emma Reckard; farmer and horse trainer; res. in Victoria, Mo.; had 5 chil. (10th gen.), b. in St. Louis, Mo.: i. Bertha¹⁰ Leonard, b. Jan. 3, 1883. ii. Frances¹⁰ Leonard, b. May 12, 1885. iii. Lloyd¹⁰ Leonard, b. Dec. 14 (?), 1887. iv. Norman¹⁰ Leonard, b. Apr. 21, 1890. v. Wilbur¹⁰ Leonard, b. Oct. 7, 1891. 2. Arthur Davis⁹ Leon-

- ard, b. Oct. 21, 1853; farmer; res. in Meriden, Kan. 3. Emmett Omri⁹ Leonard, b. June 15, 1860; m. in Rouse's Point, Jan., 1887, Ella, b. there, dau. of Chauncey and Samira (?) (Hayford) Smith, of Rouse's Point; farmer; res. in Rouse's Point; n. ch., 1895. 4. Grace Helen⁹ Leonard, b. Aug. 30, 1866.
- e. Mary⁸ Walker, b. July 4, 1828; m. in Cumberland Head, N. V., Oct. 27, 1851, Edward, b. in Tenterden, Eng., May 6, 1825, son of Stephen and Anna (Hawkett) Tritton, of Tenterden; resd. in Willsborough, Essex Co., N. V., till 1852, and then went to Sun Prairie, Dane Co., Wis., where he taught sch. till 1854, when they moved to Burns, La Crosse Co., Wis., on a farm till 1882, when he sold out and has since been mds'ng, and P. M.; apptd. town clk., 1855, and 1881, which office he held, 1895; dea. Advent Christian Ch. since 1868; had 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Sun Prairie, Dane Co., Wis.: 1. Cassius Henry⁹ Tritton, b. Oct. 7, 1852; m. in Burns, Nov. 28, 1883, Laura, b. there Oct. 21, 1855, dau. of Joseph and Mary M. (Hicks) Scafe, of Brest, Jasper Co., Mo.; moved from Burns, June 30, 1887, to Lake City, Ia., then to Brest, Oct. 17, 1887, and then to Monett, Mo., Apr. 20, 1888, where he now res.; carpenter and florist; had 5 chil. (10th gen.): i. Lola Ethelwyn¹⁰ Tritton, b. in Burns, Mar. 1, 1885; d. there Mar. 4, 1886. ii. R. T. B.¹⁰ Tritton, b. in Burns, Nov. 3, 1886. iii. Ethel¹⁰ Tritton, b. in Brest, Jan. 17, 1888; d. in Monett, Nov. 3, 1889. iv. Zilpha Irene¹⁰ Tritton, b. in Monett, Jan. 3, 1890. v. Cecile Edith¹⁰ Tritton, b. in Monett, Dec. 17, 1894. 2. Alice Jennie⁹ Tritton, b. Mar. 16, 1854; m. in Greely, Weld Co., Col., June 1, 1886, Harvey N., b. in Medina, La Crosse Co., Wis., Nov. 20, 1856, son of William and Hannah (Hicks) Morey, of Buffalo Co., Wis.; trader in gen. mdse.; res. in Lyons, Boulder Co., Col.; had 3 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Lyons, Col.: i. Clyde Lewellyn¹⁰ (?) Morey, b. Sept. 30, 1887. ii. Roy Lisle¹⁰ Morey, b. May 4, 1889; d. in Lyons, July 8, 1889. iii. Gladys¹⁰ Morey, b. Oct. 14, 1891.
- f. Elmira Maria⁸ Walker, b. Mar. 8, 1830; d. in Winchester, Kan., Apr. 18, 1894; m. in Plattsburgh, 1850, Porter, b. in Oldtown, Can., 1817, son of John and Miriam (Wilson) Woodsworth, of Oldtown. He d. in Leavenworth, Kan., 1859; farmer. She m. (2d), in Oskaloosa, Kan., May 10, 1870, Benjamin, b. in Fayette, Howard Co., Mo., July 4, 1833, son of William H. and Clemency E. (Sallee) Wilson, of Oskaloosa. He grad. at Louisiana Acad., Mo.; priv. Civ. War, Co. D, 1st Regt. Kan. Vols., Jan. 12, 1861, to Mar. 12, 1864; editor before and after Civ. War; n. ch.
- g. William Henry⁸ Walker, b. Dec. 8, 1831; d. Oct. 6, 1877.
- h. Edward Augustus⁸ Walker, b. Sept. 17, 1833; d. May 24, 1837.
- i. Cynthia Amelia⁸ Walker, b. Nov. 20, 1836; d. in Hillsdale, N. H., Sept. 3, 1860; m. at Rouse's Point, Aug. 5, 1858,

- Capt. Dwight Merriman, whose mother's maiden name was Perry, of Northfield, Mass.; served as Capt. in Civ. War; n. ch.
- j. Jane Eliza⁸ Walker, b. May 15, 1839; m. in Oskaloosa, Oct. 25, 1859, Hon. Walter N., b. in Halifax Co., N. C., Mar. 1, 1833, son of James V. and Eliza Mason (Johnson) Allen, of Halifax Co. He stud. at Wakefield Coll., N. C., and at Battles Law Sch., Chapel Hill, N. C.; lawyer; went, 1857, to Oskaloosa; Co. Atty. there 1858-9; clk. dist. Ct. there 1863; mem. H. R., Kan. Legis., 1865, from Jefferson Co.; Dem. Elector at large, 1894; mem. Kan. State Board of Charities, 3 yrs., and still serving 1895; was on a farm 320 acs., Ozawkie, Kan., 1869 to 1871; then settled on another fine farm in Meriden, where he now res. Mrs. Allen is an accomplished musician, an amateur portrait and landscape artist, and a lady of culture. Mr. Allen is genial, hospitable, warm-hearted, and a just man of strong convictions, generally sympathizing with the weak. His social qualities attract many warm personal friends; had 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Oskaloosa, Kan.: 1. Pope Walker⁹ Allen, b. Aug., 1860. 2. Walter Rockwood⁹ Allen, b. Jan., 1869; d. in Ozawkie, Mar. 21, 1870.
- ii. Mary⁷ Walker, b. 1797; d. in Vt., 1825; m. 1823, Oriol Squires; n. ch.
- iii. Samuel⁷ Walker, b. Apr. 7, 1799; d. in Bowling Green, O., Apr. 7, 1886; m. Eliza Bartholomew, who res. in Bowling Green.
- 174** Seth⁶ Abbott, b. Sept. 30, 1769.
- 175** Timothy⁶ Abbott, b. Mar. 19, 1772.
- 176 Mary⁶ Abbott, b. Nov. 20, 1774; d. May 14, 1815; m. Simon, b. 1770/1, youngest son of Abijah and Rebecca (Minot, of Woodbury, Vt.) Hinman, of Benson, Vt. They moved from Benson to New Haven, Vt., then to Western N. Y., and finally to Ohio. He also m. a Miss Skinner, but which one was his first wife, or by which were his chil., is not known to the Compiler. He d. about 1820; had 3 chil. (7th gen.): 1. Hiram⁷ Hinman, b. ——. 2. Franklin⁷ Hinman, b. ——. 3. Simon⁷ Hinman, b. ——.
- 177 Infant,⁶ b. July 8, 1776; d. July 8, 1776.
- 178** Samuel⁶ Abbott, b. Jan. 14, 1779.
- 179 Sarah⁶ Abbott, b. Nov. 22, 1783; m. Ebenezer Brush; resd. at Concord, N. Y.; n. ch.

64

JOHN⁵ ABBOTT (Uriah,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Mar. 10, 1724/5, and m. 1753, Sarah Carlton. He m. (2d), Phebe Steel. He d. of small-pox Jan. 3, 1779, ae. 53 yrs.

Had 8 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass. :

- 180 Elizabeth⁶ Abbott, b. Mar. 24, 1754.
181 Nehemiah⁶ Abbott, b. Jan. 18, 1756.
 182 Joseph⁶ Abbott, b. Dec. 1, 1758; d. Mar. 22, 1763.
 183 Bezaleel⁶ Abbott, b. Mar. 16, 1761; d. Jan. 3, 1763.
 184 Joseph⁶ Abbott, 2d, b. Oct. 18, 1763; d. of small-pox Jan. 5, 1779.
 185 Reuben⁶ Abbott, b. July 16, 1766; d. Jan. 17, 1768.
 186 Sarah⁶ Abbott, b. Dec. 3, 1768; m. 1793, Benjamin Johnson.
 187 Hannah⁶ Abbott, b. —; m. 1793, John Johnson.

69

SERG. URIAH⁵ ABBOTT (Uriah,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Sept. 29, 1735, and m. Apr. 26, 1757, Sarah Wright. He m. (2d), Sarah Perry. The Mass. Archives credit him with the following Colonial War service: Priv. 13 wks., 1 dy., Crown Point Exp., Capt. Jonathan Poor's Co., Sept. 15 to Dec. 15, 1755; prob. identical with Uriah Abbot mustd. at Marblehead, Mass., Col. Richard Saltington's Regt., with 1 gun, Sept. 20, 1755. He was a nephew of Capt. Jacob⁴ Abbott, of Brookfield, Mass., and it is believed was the priv. Uriah Abbott who served in Capt. Abbott's⁴ Co., when it went to the relief of the massacred command of Ft. William Henry, Apr. 9, 1757.* He was a Sergt. in the Rev. War in Capt. Elisha Woodbury's Co., Col. John Stark's Regt.; enl. Apr. 23, 1775; recd. £10 : 10s. : 5d., for 3 mos. and 16 dys. service.† He lived in Pelham, N. H., and was a housewright.

Had 9 chil. (6th gen.):

- 188 John⁶ Abbott, b. —; d. in Leominster, Mass., 1806; no data of chil. on town rec.; prob. n. m.
 189 Uriah⁶ Abbott, b. 1778; d. in Portland, Me., 1808; m. there Nov. 30, 1802, Betsey Williams (Portland city rec.); no data of chil. on Portland rec.
190 Benjamin⁶ Abbott, b. Dec. 22, 1780.
191 Joseph⁶ Abbott, b. in Pelham, Feb. 6, 1785.
192 Dudley⁶ Abbott, b. —.
193 William⁶ Abbott, b. Feb. 14, 1789.
 194 Sarah⁶ Abbott, m. —; resd. in Beverly, Mass.
 195 Lydia⁶ Abbott, m. John Mansfield (?); d. in Beverly.
 196 Esther⁶ Abbott, b. —.

* Temple's *Hist. of No. Brookfield, Mass.*

† Rev. War Rolls, N. H., and statement of a descendant.

70

WILLIAM⁵ ABBOTT (Uriah,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Oct. 20, 1738, and m. in Woburn, Mass., June 18, 1761, Elizabeth Tay, of Woburn. He served in Capt. Pettengell's Co., Col. Baldwin's Regt., Contl. Army, 1775;* also as private 16 dys. in Capt. Samuel Baldwin's Co., which marched on the alarm of Apr. 19, 1775, to Cambridge, Mass., and is reported as serving till the formation of the army.† He was a yeoman and lived in Woburn. The date of his death is unknown, as there was no public record kept in Woburn of deaths prior to 1821.

Had 2 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Woburn, Middlesex Co., Mass. :‡

197 William⁶ Abbott, b. Oct. 29, 1762; prob. m. in Woburn, Dec. 16, 1788, Rosanna Wyman, of Woburn. He prob. lived for a time in Burlington, Mass., as the E. Cambridge, Mass., Prob. Rec. (cix: p. 82) mention a William Abbott, Jr., yeo., as a "spendthrift," Nov. 13, 1810, when his est. inv. for \$1,082.50. May 15, 1813, John Wood, of Burlington, was apptd. his guardian.§ He prob. d. in Woburn, about 1834, his est. being inv. there, Apr. 22, 1834, for \$591.68.|| Osgood Nichols, the husb. of the "only child [name not given] of William Abbott," was apptd. admr. of his est., Apr. 22, 1834.¶

198 Elizabeth⁶ Abbott, b. Dec. 30, 1770.

71

ENS. JONATHAN⁵ ABBOTT (Obed,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Salem, Essex Co., Mass., Apr. 1, 1723, and m. in Brookfield, Mass., in 1762, when 38 yrs. old, Elizabeth Barnes, of Brookfield. He lived in W. Brookfield on the main road to New Braintree, Mass., on the last farm in Brookfield, a part of his land lying in the latter place. He was quite a large land-owner in New Braintree, Warren, and W. Brookfield, and for many years is mentioned in the Worcester and Springfield, Mass., deeds as "gent.," and in 1783, as "Lieut." He gave his sons Moses and John, fine farms adjacent to the homestead, before his dec. The three places are prettily located, fertile, and the early owners must have been prosperous for their day.

The Mass. Archives credit him with the following Colonial War service: Ens. 12 wks., 5 dys., Capt. Aaron Rice's Co., Col. Brown's

* *Hist. of Woburn, Mass.*, p. 568. † *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

‡ From the Woburn town records, etc.

§ E. Cambridge Prob. Rec., Lib. cxvii: fol. 319; also Lib. cxiii: fol. 34.

|| *Ibid.*, Lib. clxxii: fol. 461.

¶ *Ibid.*, xxviii: p. 100.

Regt., Crown Point Exp., Sept. 15 to Dec. 12, 1755; allowed 12 dys. billeting, and 11 dys. travel from Albany to Worcester; recd. \$4 bounty. He was prob. also in his uncle's Co. (Capt. Jacob Abbott, of Brookfield), as clerk, in the Ft. William Henry Exp., 1757. He also served in the Rev. War 21 dys., in Capt. Asa Danforth's Co. of Vols., which marched from Brookfield, Sept. 23, 1777, to join Gen. Gates's Army, and was at the battle of Saratoga, Oct. 7, 1777.* He served as constable in Brookfield, 1774, and was one of the signers in W. Brookfield of a petition to the G. C. against the div. of the 1st Parish in Brookfield. Both he and his wife d. in W. Brookfield, he, Jan. 26, 1805, ae. 81 yrs., and she, Jan., 1816. His will is dated Jan. 23, 1805, and Nathan Allen, of Brookfield is named as exr. His est. inv. Aug. 13, 1805, for \$2,244.75. His wid., Elizabeth, was given certain household effects, live-stock, etc., and the use of one-third of the real est. during life. The balance of the est. was sold for the benefit of the other heirs and the testator's creditors. Two-thirds of what remained after the debts were paid he gave to his son David, and the remaining one-third to his dau. Mary Bartlett, or to her chil. He had given his sons Moses and John, their shares in the est., before he d. The wid. was allowed by the com. on the div. of the est. 34 acs. and the buildings thereon, and one-third of one-half of a pew in the 1st Parish Ch., Brookfield. Her share of the est. was appraised, Sept. 17, 1805, at \$516. The bal. of \$687.36, was divided among the other heirs Apr. 14, 1807.†

Had 5 chil. (6th gen.), b. in W. Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass. :‡

199 John⁶ Abbott, b. 1762.

200 Mary⁶ Abbott, b. Mar. 12, 1764; m. in Brookfield, Feb. 1, 1784, Ebenezer Bartlett, of Montague, Mass.

201 David⁶ Abbott, b. Jan. 14, 1766.

202 Jonathan⁶ Abbott, b. Mar. 23, 1768; taught sch. in the South; n. m.

203 Moses⁶ Abbott, b. Nov. 2, 1770.

73

CAPT. MOSES⁵ ABBOTT (Obed,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Bedford, Middlesex Co., Mass., Jan. 13, 1727/8, and m. in Charlestown, Mass., Apr. 15, 1755, Mary Hill, b. in Billerica, Mass., 1735 (?), prob. dau. of Jonathan Hill, of Billerica, of whose est. Capt. Abbott

* Temple's *Hist. of No. Brookfield, Mass.*

† Worcester, Mass., Prob. Rec.

‡ From the Brookfield t. r.

was admr., Oct. 1, 1771.* Both Capt. and Mrs. Abbott d. in Bedford, he, May 22, 1809, ae. 82 yrs., and she, Sept. 5, 1801, ae. 66 yrs. (g. s. r.). The gravestones of the family in Bedford village are in excellent condition. The remains of three generations are interred there in one lot. The epitaph on Mary (Hill) Abbott's tablet is as follows :

“ Hark from the tombs a doleful sound
Mine ears attend the cry
You living all come view the ground
Where you must shortly lie.”

He probably lived in Charlestown, Mass., for a time, as he was taxed there 1761,† but finally settled, a farmer, on his paternal homestead in Bedford, and was known as “ Solid Abbott.”

The Mass. Archives credit him with the following Colonial War service: His name appears on a list — a part of which is missing — of men, sworn to by Josiah Fassett, Jan. 3, 1758, who marched in Aug., 1757, for the relief of Ft. William Henry to Springfield; priv. 10. dys., Capt. David Green's Co., raised by Col. Elezr. Tyng, who marched from Bedford to Brimfield, 70 mls., Aug., 1757, for the relief of Ft. William Henry.

Capt. Abbott was tithingman, 1757, 1760, 1770, 1775, 1780; constable, 1759, 1794, 1795-6; fence-viewer, 1761, 1764, 1768, 1770; mem. of the sch. com., 1762, 1768; highway surveyor, 1763, 1766, 1773, 1781; deer-reeve, 1764, 1766, 1767, 1769; field-driver, 1765, 1766; selectman, 1767, 1773, 1777; surveyor of shingles, 1770; one of the overseers of poor, 1775; mem. com. of correspondence, 1778; mem. com. to hire men for Contl. Army, 1778, and mem. and chairman, 1781; and was mem. com. to repair ch., 1780. In 1782 he bid off a ch. pew for \$40; he owned one-fourth, Capt. Edward Stearns one-half, and Lieut. John Merriam, one-fourth of it (t. r.). On Feb. 27, 1775, he was chairman com. of inspection in Bedford, one of its duties being to see about sending a delegate to the Provincial Cong.‡

He was 1st Lieut. of the Co. of Bedford “ Minute Men ” in the Rev. War, which marched on the alarm of Apr. 19, 1775, and after Capt. Wilson was killed at Merriam's Corner, commanded the Co. “ which was foremost ” in the fight at Concord at the North Bridge, and in the chase across the “ Great Fields ” to intercept the retreating

* Worcester, Mass., Deeds, lxx: p. 445. † Wyman's *Hist. of Charlestown, Mass.*, 1879.

‡ Bedford town recs.

British soldiers at Merriam's Corner, where Capt. Wilson was killed. The command followed the enemy to Cambridge, and Lt. Abbott is credited with ten days' service.* On Mar. 31, 1778, he was reimbursed by the town of Bedford for money advanced by him to pay for arms, £18 : 1s. : 3d., which shows his public spirit.†

As the "Minute Men" had been hastily organized, the officers were not commissioned as in the militia companies; they had no regularly adopted standard, and one resembling a color originally designed in England between 1660 and 1670 for the "Three County Troop" ‡ of Mass., was carried by Nathaniel Page. This flag was taken from the Page house in Bedford, and after the Concord fight was again returned to the Page mansion, where it remained till Apr. 19, 1875, when it was carried by a delegation of Bedford citizens in the Centennial celebration at Concord, Mass. Ten years later, Oct. 19, 1885, the 104th anniversary of the surrender of Cornwallis, it was presented by Capt. Page to the town of Bedford.

When seen by the Compiler it was on exhibition, carefully preserved under glass, in the village Library in Bedford. It is of heavy durable crimson silk, but little faded by age, the device an armored arm, the hand grasping a sword, exquisitely painted a soft steel gray, in oil, the Latin motto on the flag translated signifying "Conquer or die." It is one of the handsomest banners ever seen by the writer, after the experience of a lifetime as a professional soldier,

* *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors, Rev. War.* i.

† Bedford town recs.

‡ The "Three County Troop" was an organization of cavalry of which Edward Hutchinson was Capt., prob. from May 28, 1659, to Oct. 7, 1674, when the Captaincy was offered to but declined by Humphrey Davis. Jonathan Wade was Capt., June 1, 1677. The organization was raised from three counties, and was prob. finally a battalion. Mr. Whitmore suggests that their original flag, or "cornett," was prob. ordered before King Philip's War, and was used in the battles of that period. In substantiation of this he gives a "Copy of an entry on a herald-painter's book of the time of Charles II, now in the British Museum, Add. MSS. 26,683, fo. 31b.," found in London about 1870, by Mr. Joseph L. Chester. It is as follows:

"Worke don for New England

For painting in oyle on both sides a Cornett one rich crimson damask, with a hand and sword and inveloped with a scarfe about the arms of gold, black and sillver	[£2 0 6]
For a plaine cornett Staffe, with belt, boote and swible at first penny.	1 0 0
For silke of crimson and sillver fring and for a Cornett String	1 11 0
For crimson damask	11 0

£5 2 6

"(NOTE.—The first item £2. 0. 6. is not given, but is deduced from the adding. The term 'at first penny' may be the same as 'at first cost.')" *N. E. Hist. Gen. Reg.*, xxv: p. 138. The design accompanying this entry was reproduced by Mr. Whitmore; it was a naked arm below the elbow, emerging from a thunder-cloud, and holding a sword erect; above, partly hiding the blade, a ribbon bearing the name of the command (incorrectly spelled in the herald's "tricking"), its end touching the staff.

the art, taste in combination and fabric, being superior to anything in its line of the present day. The "belte, boote and swible" are gone, and the silver fringe. Said a lady of Bedford, past ninety years of age: "I took that silver fringe from that flag when I was a giddy girl, and trimmed a dress for a military ball. I was never more sorry for anything than that which resulted in the loss of the fringe."*

At a meeting of the Mass. Hist. Soc., Dec. 10, 1885, Rev. Henry F. Jenks showed a photograph of this flag,† and remarked: "The long staff to which the flag is attached shows plainly that it was a cavalry flag, and it is said to have been carried in the French and Indian War by a cavalry company." Very possibly it may have been borne in that war (1755-63), but that it was identical with the "Cornett" painted in England a century before, as Mr. Brown (*Beneath Old Roof Trees*) seems to believe, is shown to be untrue by marked differences in drawing the devices,—the relative positions of the sword and scroll; the arrangement and lettering of the latter; the gauntleted hand, of which the back is shown, the arm bent at the elbow and "vambraced" on the Bedford flag, while on the Three County Troop "Cornett," as illustrated in the *Register*, the arm above the elbow does not appear, the fingers are shown, clasping the hilt, and arm and hand are bare.‡ At the meeting of Jan. 14, 1886, Mr. Appleton, alluding to the two banners, thought the arm and sword might have been borne on the colors of Massachusetts troops in the Colonial Wars, and noted the resemblance of the device on the Bedford flag to the crest of the State. Said he: "This flag far exceeds in historic value the famed flag of Eutaw and Pulaski's banner,§ and,

* Brown's *Beneath Old Roof Trees*, 200.

† See Proc., 11 Series, iii: p. 166, where it is reproduced. Our illustration was drawn for this *Register* from the original flag at Bedford, but follows closely, by the kind permission of Mr. Brown, his copyrighted picture printed in *The Flag of the Minute Men*, 1894.

‡ It is absurd to suppose that the flag of any organization, so frequently in the field as the "Three County Troop" must have been, would have lasted a century. New flags were doubtless obtained by the General Court from time to time as needed, and their devices somewhat changed, which will account for the difference in the two flags. The motto, "Conquer or die," and the freshness of the flag even now, suggest that the Revolution may have been anticipated when the flag was ordered, together with its appropriate motto. The new flag belonging to any organization, according to military custom, inherits the history of its former flags, or of the organization.

§ Count Pulaski, a Polish officer, was apptd. Brig. Gen. in the Contl. Army, Sept., 1777, and commanded the cavalry. He gave up this command and afterwards organized a cavalry corps, when some ladies of Bethlehem, Pa., presented him with a beautifully designed crimson silk banner which was his battle flag until he fell in conflict at Savannah, 1779. The flag was saved by a Lieutenant who, it is said, received "fourteen" wounds. It was kept in Baltimore till 1824, when it was carried in the procession at Lafayette's reception in that city. It belongs to the "Maryland Historical Society." (Brown's *Beneath Old Roof Trees*.)

“CONQUER OR DIE.”



By the rude bridge that arched the flood,
Their flag to April's breeze unfurled,
Here once the embattled farmers stood
And fired the shot heard round the world.

—Emerson.

LEXINGTON BATTLE FLAG,
APRIL 19, 1775,

Carried in a Co. of Minute Men from Bedford, Mass., commanded by 1st Lieut. Moses Abbott after its Captain (Jonathan Wilson) was killed. This is the only known banner carried in this fight by the American Revolutionists. A picture of this flag was copyrighted by Abram English Brown, but the illustration above, by far the best ever yet produced, is from the office of T. R. Marvin & Son, Boston, Mass., and was engraved from the original for this work.

in fact, is the most precious memorial of its kind of which we have any knowledge."*

The statement in the *New England Magazine*, May, 1892, that Edward Stearns commanded Lieut. Abbott's Co. of Bedford "Minute Men" after Capt. Wilson was killed, is incorrect, as probably is also Dr. Bond's statement in his *History and Genealogies of Watertown, Mass.*, that Lieut. (?) Stearns declined the command of the Co. after Capt. Wilson was killed. A reputable descendant, a lawyer in Boston, writes in effect that Alice (Stearns) Abbott, who, at the age of 10 yrs. carried bullets moulded by her mother and sisters, to Lieut. Abbott's Co., during the Concord fight and retreat of the enemy, lived till between 1850 and 1860, and frequently talked about that engagement with her gr.-children, one of whom, Mrs. Susan Caroline Austin, of Cambridge, Mass., b. 1820, and therefore middle-aged before her gr.-mother died, remembers clearly that Alice (Stearns) Abbott *always* said that her husband's father, Capt. Moses^s Abbott, and not *her* father, Edward Stearns, commanded Capt. Wilson's Co., after the latter was killed. This ought to set at rest for all time any doubt on this point.

It seems there were two companies from Bedford, in the fight of Apr. 19, 1775. One, a militia Co., Capt. John Moore, comdg., was composed of 3 commissioned officers, 3 sergeants, 1 fifer and 43 privates, number 9 and 22 of whom were Edward Stearns, probably father and son. The "Minute Men," Capt. Jonathan Wilson, comdg. until killed, and then 1st Lieut. Moses^s Abbott, was composed of 3 commissioned officers, 3 sergeants, 1 fifer, 1 drummer and 17 privates, among whom (or to that effect) says the historian of Bedford, were some of the best citizens of the town. A company return of the "Minute Men," signed and its correctness sworn to by Lieut. Abbott,^s Mar. 13, 1776, on which the company was paid, shows the foregoing to be correct. This return does not contain the name of Edward Stearns. The Council, on receiving Lieut. Abbott's^s return, ordered that a warrant be drawn on "y^e treasury on Mar. 14, 1776, for £21 : 4s. : 7d., in full," to pay the company.

From a common sense as well as a military point of view, it is highly improbable, under the circumstances, that not one of the Lieutenants or Sergeants could be found in the company after Capt. Wilson's death, with sufficient pride, ability and courage, to command,

* Proc. Mass. Hist. Soc., as cited, pp. 199, 200.

but would allow a private from another Co. to do so. It matters not if they were inexperienced in the art of war, it is not human nature, generally speaking, for any man in command of men in front of an enemy to acknowledge himself incompetent to direct and lead them in battle — a coward — even though he be a citizen soldier. To misrepresent, even indirectly, a deceased Revolutionary hero on the part of writers not experts in military matters, was doubtless unintended; but, though thoughtlessly done, it falsified history and to say the least is not pleasant for his descendants. Abbott would not probably have signed the roll of his Co. and *sworn* to its correctness without he commanded and fought the Co. after Capt. Wilson was killed, for people were not less conscientious in that day than now. The Bedford men of both companies no doubt mingled together during the fight, being acquainted, but, as in most fights, according to history the ranks were much broken, each man fighting on his own hook; and in all battles some privates — as is the case with officers, too — are far more competent than others, being cooler-headed, grandly courageous, quicker to see and seize opportunities, which may have been the case with Edward Stearns; but they are privates only, and cannot command so long as a commissioned or non-commissioned officer is present. Whatever they do with credit redounds to their honor, but is only a factor in the fighting qualities of a command which its commanding officer represents in everything.

The records of this Register as compared with other Family Registers show that there has been an unusual number of the descendants of George^t Abbott, of Rowley, Mass., who have held military office since 1642. As proof of this, when this work was begun by the Compiler, the four bearing the name holding commissions in the regular service on the Army Register were all descendants of George Abbott, of Rowley, notwithstanding the fact that there were nineteen or more known different pioneers of the family in the U. S., a goodly number of whom were early settlers. The Rowley Abbotts are naturally military men; they take a pride in it, and they do *not* shirk responsibility in time of danger, but are coolly fearless, competent, able and inspired in battle under most trying circumstances. They have no taste for personal brawls or encounters, ignoring, if possible, all such, as well as all low attacks on personal character; but when strife is dignified by a question of National right and liberty — the honor of the flag — it becomes another matter. It is not at all probable under the circumstances that Abbott would have given up his command, to which

his neighbors and comrades had probably elected him, to anyone his junior in military rank; for, as a matter of fact, investigation proves him to have been not only a Revolutionary hero, but a leading citizen of his town, an honor to it and the family, and a public-spirited man.

Subsequent to or during the Rev. War, probably, Lieut. Abbott⁵ was commissioned Captain in Mass. Militia, but no record can be found in the Adj. Gen.'s office, in Boston.

Had 6 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Bedford, Middlesex Co., Mass. :*

204 Betsey⁶ Abbott, b. July 12, 1757; m. May 18, 1786, Oliver J., b. in Bedford, Dec. 11, 1755, son of Oliver and Sarah (Bridge) Read, and gr.-son of William and Sarah Read, of Lexington, Mass.; had 1 child (7th gen.):

i. Oliver⁷ Read, b. —; m. Sept. 2, 1810, Mary Fitch; had 2 chil. (8th gen.): 1. Nathan Oliver⁸ Read, b. twin, Feb. 6, 1812. 2. Mary Elizabeth⁸ Read, b. twin, Feb. 6, 1812. (*Read Gen. Reg.*)

205 John⁶ Abbott, b. May 29, 1759.

206 Moses⁶ Abbott, b. Sept. 21, 1761.

207 Jeremiah⁶ Abbott, b. Nov. 23, 1763.

208 Benjamin⁶ Abbott, b. Feb. 9, 1766; d. May 21, 1793, ae. 27 yrs.

209 Mary⁶ Abbott, b. July 2, 1768; m. in Bedford, May 10, 1791, William Webber.

81

CORP. OBED⁵ ABBOTT (Moses,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass., May 8, 1730, and m. there Apr. 24, 1755, Elizabeth Edmunds, of Brookfield. He was a farmer and yeoman, and in 1749, with others, was a petitioner to have the north part of Brookfield in which they lived, set off to New Braintree, Mass. The places of eight of the proprietors, including his own, were set off to that town, 1751.† He sold his place in 1773 to John Lynde, of Brookfield, for £200.‡ On Apr. 5, 1777, he bought 53 acs. in Shutesbury, Mass., for £140, and probably sold the same on Jan. 9, 1779, for £800.§ The Mass. Archives credit him with the following Colonial war service:

Priv. 12 wks., 5 dys., Crown Point Exp., Captain Aaron Rice's Co., Col. Brown's Regt., Sept. 15 to Dec 12, 1755; allowed 12 dys. billeting and 11 dys. travel from Albany to Worcester; recd. \$4 bounty; Corp. 29 wks. 6 dys., Crown Point Exp., Capt. Sylvanus Walker's Co., May 10 to Dec. 4, 1759 (?).

* Mostly taken from the town records of Bedford.

† Temple's *Hist. of No. Brookfield, Mass.*

‡ Worcester, Mass., Deeds, lxxvi: p. 1341.

§ Springfield, Mass., Deeds, xvi: pp. 482, 484.

Had 8 chil. (6th gen.):*

- 210 Phebe⁶ Abbott, b. Apr. 12, 1756.
 211 Eli⁶ Abbott, b. Mar. 25, 1758.
 212 Sarah⁶ Abbott, b. Aug. 3, 1760; d. y.
 213 Sarah⁶ Abbott, 2d, b. Apr. 3, 1762.
 214 Moses⁶ Abbott, b. May 23, 1763; minister.†
 215 Lynius⁶ Abbott, b. ——.
 216 Esquire⁶ Abbott, b. June 19, 1770.
 217 Hannah⁶ Abbott, b. Aug. 23, 1773.

87

CORP. AARON⁵ ABBOTT (Moses,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass., Apr. 2, 1746 (t. r.), and m. Mary Ayers. He was a cordwainer and yeoman, and lived in Brookfield, New Braintree, and Greenwich, Mass., and Warren, N. Y., where both he and his wife d., he, Jan. 15, 1821, ae. 74 (g. s. r. has his age 72 yrs.), and she, Apr. 10, 1823, ae. 72 yrs. He sold about 60 acs. of land in the No. Parish, Greenwich, Oct. 20, 1791, for £50; about 110 acs. in Greenwich, Dec. 17, 1785, for £200; also about 130 acs. in Greenwich, Nov. 21, 1791, for £180.‡ He served in the Rev. War fourteen days as Corporal in 2d Lieut. Thomas Weeks's Co., Col. Elisha Porter's Regt., which marched Apr. 20, 1775, on the alarm of Apr. 19, 1775; as priv. in Capt. Samuel Billings's Co., Col. Ebenezer Leonard's Regt., from May 4, 1775; as priv. in same command, as per Co. return, dated Oct. 7, 1775; also as priv. in Capt. Isaac Powers's Co., Col. Elisha Porter's Regt., from July 10, 1777, to Aug. 12, 1777; and marched on an alarm to join the Northern Army under Gen. Schuyler.§

Had 8 chil. (6th gen.):

- 218 Sewell⁶ Abbott, b. Nov. 5, 1768.
 219 Danford⁶ Abbott, b. in Warren, Herkimer Co., N. Y., May 25, 1770.
 220 Aaron⁶ Abbott, b. in Warren, Mar. 19, 1773.
 221 Sarah⁶ Abbott, b. in Warren, Apr. 21, 1775; m. John Weatherbee, of Ohio; had 11 chil. (7th gen.): 1. Paul⁷ Weatherbee, b. ——. 2. Justus⁷ Weatherbee, b. ——. 3. John⁷ Weatherbee, b. ——. 4. Orey⁷ Weatherbee, b. ——. 5. Miranda⁷ Weatherbee, b. ——. 6. Mary⁷ Weatherbee, b. ——. 7. Sally⁷ Weatherbee, b. ——. 8.

* Beside the above whose names have been taken from the Brookfield, No. Brookfield, and New Braintree town records, he prob. had other chil.

† *Abbot Fam. Reg.*, 1847.

‡ Northampton, Mass., Deeds.

§ *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

Fanny⁷ Weatherbee, b. ——. 9. Lucretia⁷ Weatherbee, b. ——. 10. Louisa⁷ Weatherbee, b. ——. 11. Emily⁷ Weatherbee, b. ——. Descendants have failed to supply data.

- 222 Calvin⁶ Abbott, b. in Warren, Nov. 29, 1777.
 223 Mary⁶ Abbott, b. in Warren, Oct. 15, 1779; m. Timothy Wilson; had 10 chil. (7th gen.): 1. Asa⁷ Wilson, b. ——. 2. Levi⁷ Wilson, b. ——. 3. Silas⁷ Wilson, b. ——. 4. Timothy⁷ Wilson, b. ——. 5. John⁷ Wilson, b. ——. 6. Perry⁷ Wilson, b. ——. 7. Betsey⁷ Wilson, b. ——. 8. Elvira⁷ Wilson, b. ——. 9. Mary⁷ Wilson, b. ——. 10. Aurilla⁷ Wilson, b. ——. 224 Martin⁶ Abbott, b. in Warren, Oct. 26, 1783; d. y.
 225 Pliny⁶ Abbott, b. in Warren, Dec. 29, 1787.

89

CORP. JOEL⁵ ABBOTT (Peter,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass., Jan. 1 (12?), 1732, and m. there 1763, Judith "Steavens," of Brookfield, b. there May 13, 1744 (t. r.). He d. in Brimfield, Mass., Jan. 23, 1823, ae. 91 yrs. She d. May 6, 1800, ae. 56 yrs. Their remains were intd. in Brookfield. He served as Corp. during the French and Indian War, 1752-3, in Capt. William Paige's Co., of Hardwick, Mass.;* priv. 15 wks., 3 dys., Capt. Daniel Brewer's Co., Col. Whitcomb's Regt., Crown Point Exp., Aug. 26 to Dec. 11, 1755; 9 dys. billeting allowed (Mass. Arch.); priv. July 10 to Dec. 31, 1756, Gen. Abercrombie's Exp.;* Corp. 34 wks., 1 dy., Capt. William Paige's Co., Crown Point Exp., Apr. 6 to Nov. 30, 1758 (Mass. Arch.); Corp., ae. 26 yrs., Col. Timothy Ruggles's Regt., Gen. Amherst's Canadian Exp.; enl. Apr. 6, 1759; equipped himself (Mass. Arch.). His name is also on a list dated June 30, 1778, of men who served during the Rev. War from the 3d precinct of Brookfield, and he is credited with 4 $\frac{1}{3}$ mos. service.†

Had 13 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass.:

- 226 Gideon⁶ Abbott, b. Oct. 13, 1763.
 227 Zebina⁶ Abbott, b. Oct. 10, 1765; d. Feb. 11, 1856, ae. 90 yrs.; clothier; resd. in Spencer, 1798; in Brookfield, 1799; in Charlton, 1806, where he sold a house and an interest in a fulling mill, 1810; and in Sturbridge, Mass., 1807 to 1810. There is no rec. of his m., or chil., in case he had any, in any of the foregoing places.
 228 Ruth⁶ Abbott, b. Aug. 24, 1767; d. Aug. 4, 1835, ae. 57 yrs. The date of Mr. Forbes's d. is not known to the Compiler; had 1 child (7th gen.), b. in Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass.:

* Temple's *Hist. of No. Brookfield, Mass.*

† *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

- i. Lucy⁷ Forbes, b. Mar. 24, 1786; d. in Amherst, Mass., Oct. 26, 1887; m. in Brookfield, May 25, 1805, Samuel Crossett, b. in New Salem, Mass., May 26, 1786, son of Robert, of Springfield, Mass. He d. in Prescott, Mass., June 13, 1850; carpenter and farmer; had 11 chil. (8th gen.):
- a. Joel Dennison⁸ Crossett, b. in New Salem, Oct. 16, 1806; d. in New Orleans, La., Feb. 27, 1831; m. —; had one son who was a sailor; career unknown.
 - b. Catherine⁸ Crossett, b. in New Salem, Mar. 20, 1808; d. there Apr. 14, 1808.
 - c. Samuel⁸ Crossett, b. in New Salem, Jan. 23, 1810; d. in Northampton, Mass., May 4, 1826.
 - d. Judith Abbott⁸ Crossett, b. in New Salem, Feb. 1, 1812; d. in Theresa, N. Y., July 24, 1888; m. Loren Britton; 2 sons are living in Theresa.
 - e. Lucy⁸ Crossett, b. in New Salem, Dec. 16, 1813; m. Joel Ware; res. in Geneseo, Ill.
 - f. Merritt⁸ Crossett, b. in New Salem, Dec. 18, 1815; d. in Amherst, May 3, 1880.
 - g. Liberty⁸ Crossett, b. twin, in New Salem, Sept. 1, 1818; res. in Wyandot, Ill.
 - h. Lavinia⁸ Crossett, b. twin, in New Salem, Sept. 1, 1818; d. in Andover, Mass., June 19, 1897; m. in Prescott, Dec. 28, 1842, Israel Houston Taylor, M. D., b. in Pelham, Mass., son of John, of Pelham. He d. in Amherst, Oct. 15, 1890; recd. diploma from Houghton Med. Soc.; had 4 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Abbie Frances⁹ Taylor, b. in Pelham, Mar. 13, 1850; m. in Amherst, Oct. 11, 1870, Charles F. Roper; res. in Hopedale, Mass. 2. Gertrude⁹ Taylor, b. in Pelham, July 16, 1855; d. in Amherst, May 29, 1857. 3. Lizzie⁹ Taylor, b. in Amherst, Oct. 9, 1858; d. there Dec. 8, 1860. 4. Arthur Houston⁹ Taylor, b. in Amherst, May 27, 1862; d. there July 15, 1862.
 - i. Catherine⁸ Crossett, 2d, b. in Prescott, Apr. 21, 1822; m. William Hastings; res. in Amherst.
 - j. Ruth Abigail⁸ Crossett, b. in Prescott, Jan. 18, 1826; d. in Amherst, Nov. 7, 1876.
 - k. Mary Augusta⁸ Crossett, b. in Prescott, Oct. 20, 1828; d. in Prescott, Dec. 6, 1829.
- 229** Zephaniah⁶ Abbott, b. June 29, 1769.
- 230 Olive⁶ Abbott, b. May 8, 1771; d. in Warren, Mass., Dec. 19, 1846, ae. 75 yrs.; m. in Brookfield, May 5, 1793, Nathan, b. Nov. 24, 1765, son of Nathan and Jerusha (Gleason) Chadwick, of Warren. He was a farmer; resd. in Warren; d. there Oct. 9, 1841, ae. 74 yrs.; had 4 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Warren, Worcester Co., Mass.:
- i. Clarissa⁷ Chadwick, b. July 16, 1793; d. in Russell, Mass., Oct. 25, 1877; m. in Warren, May 12, 1836, Experience Smith; n. ch.

- ii. Joel Abbott⁷ Chadwick, b. Feb. 16, 1797; d. in Warren, Sept. 22, 1881; m. there Bethiah Taylor; had 2 chil. (8th gen.):
- a. Harriet Jane⁸ Chadwick, b. Oct. 20, 1825; m. in Warren, Apr. 15, 1846, Jacob Putnam, b. in New Salem, Feb. 18, 1824. He d. in Hudson, O., Dec. 24, 1855. She m. (2d), May 15, 1861, Asahel Barbon (?) b. in Warren, Aug. 3, 1824. He d. there Dec. 22, 1891; had 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Jacob Petrie⁹ Putnam, b. in Warren, Feb. 23, 1856; res. in W. Brookfield. 2. Herbert Russell⁹ Barbon, b. in W. Brookfield, Sept. 12, 1863; res. in W. Brookfield. 3. Frederick Chadwick⁹ Barbon, b. in W. Brookfield, Dec., 1866 (?).
 - b. Mary Ellen⁸ Chadwick, b. Nov. 11, 1842; m. in Warren, Nov. 26, 1863, Henry Warren Green, b. in Wales, Mass., July 3, 1842; res. at W. Somerville, Mass.; n. ch.
- iii. Eliza⁷ Chadwick, b. Apr. 4, 1801; d. in Goffstown, N. H., June 20, 1883; m. Helon Ward; had 2 chil. (8th gen.):
- a. Eliza Ann⁸ Ward, b. in Boston, Mass., Jan. 22, 1824; m. Nov. 26, 1847, Martin Stowell, b. Jan. 18, 1824; m. (2d), Sept., 1872, Nathaniel Kimball, who d. Sept., 1883; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Emma Frances⁹ Kimball, b. Dec., 1852; m. Sept., 1872, Henry Newell, M. D. 2. Ida⁹ Kimball, b. Apr., 1855; m. Mr. Reynolds.
 - b. Mary Abigail⁸ Ward, b. in Warren, Mar. 27, 1828; m. Mar. 21, 1850, Lewis Lacroix, b. Mar. 21, 1825; had 1 child (9th gen.), b. in Warren: 1. Edward Ward⁹ Lacroix, b. Feb. 27, 1852.
- iv. Mary⁷ Chadwick, b. Mar. 27, 1804; d. in Russell, Sept. 11, 1899; m. Seneca Sibley; had 3 chil. (8th gen.): 1. Nathan Henry⁸ Sibley, b. Nov. 18, 1825; res. at Springfield, Mass. 2. William⁸ Sibley, b. 1830. 3. George Abbott⁸ Sibley, b. Feb. 10, 1835; d. in Springfield, 1890 (?).*
- 231 Rachel⁶ Abbott, b. May 8, 1773; d. June 3, 1852; m. Mar. 30, 1795, Zadok Cooley, of Palmer, Mass.; had 2 chil. (7th gen.): 1. Lucinda⁷ Cooley, b. —; m. John Ward, of Palmer. 2. Charlotte⁷ Cooley, b. —; m. John Ward, of Palmer, who m. her sister Lucinda. His dau. Charlotte,⁸ m. Dr. E. B. Lyon, of Palmer, who now res. in New Britain, Ct., and has chil.
- 232 Jerusha⁶ Abbott, b. May 14, 1775; d. in Monson, Mass., Oct. 9, 1851; m. Oct. 10, 1810, Seneca Blodgett; had a dau. who m. Mr. Walker.
- 233 Jabez⁶ Abbott, b. Oct. 26, 1777; d. Oct. 24, 1801.
- 234 Jairus⁶ Abbott, b. Mar. 5, 1780.
- 235 Mary⁶ Abbott, b. May 3, 1782; d. in Northampton, Mass., Nov. 5, 1815, ae. 33 yrs.; † m. in Brookfield, Nov. 29, 1804, Robert, of New

* Data by Harriet J. Barlow, of W. Brookfield, Mass.

† Another of her family writes that she d. in Prescott.

Salem, b. May 18, 1781, son of Samuel and Abigail (Cady) Crossett, and gr.-son of Robert, who served in the Rev. War at Bennington, Vt., 1777. It is also claimed by his kinsmen that Samuel Crossett served in the Rev. War at Ticonderoga where he was made a prisoner of war by the Indians, but after great suffering, made his escape. Mr. Robert Crossett remained in Northampton several years after the decease of his wife. His children lived about in different families till able to support themselves, when they all moved to Springfield, and cared for their father till he d. Aug. 16, 1842, ae. 61 yrs. He was quite a noticeable person on the street in winter, as he wore a military talma, or cloak, and carried a horn-handled cane. He was very devoted to his gr.-children, frequently returning home with his pockets filled with nuts, which he would throw on the floor to see them scramble for them. After he d. his wife's remains were removed from Northampton and placed by the side of his at Springfield; had 6 chil. (7th gen.):

- i. George Abbott⁷ Crossett, b. in Boston, Mass., Aug. 16, 1805; d. in Springfield, May 24, 1887; m. in Boston, Aug. 16, 1829, Elizabeth Lowell Perkins, b. in Rowley, Mass., Oct. 2, 1812, dau. of Abraham and Hannah (Tripp) Perkins, of Rowley. She d. in Springfield, Mar. 22 (?), 1884. He was apprenticed to Mr. Judd, cabinet-maker, at which business he worked 12 yrs.; enl. in the U. S. N., Apr. 10, 1828; served in Charlestown Navy Yard, Mass.; dis. Apr. 10, 1831; re-enl. and joined U. S. ship *Potomac*, June 7, 1831; ordered to Sumatra to investigate killing of crew and burning of ship *Frederick*, of Salem, Mass., by Malays; also to make a cruise around the world; dis. June 7, 1834; was 40 yrs. with the Boston & Albany R. R. at Springfield; mem. 1st Congl. Ch. there; had 7 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Springfield, Mass.:
- a. Elizabeth⁸ Crossett, b. Feb. 9, 1834 (?); m. in Springfield, Sept. 28, 1863, Henry Worthington Walker, b. in Boston, Dec. 10, 1836, son of Worthington and Elizabeth (Green) Walker, of Boston. He was a descendant of Augustine Walker, who was made a freeman in Charlestown, 1641. She studied at the Springfield High Sch., and he at the Ft. Edward Inst., N. Y., Springfield High Sch., and Wilbraham Acad., Mass. He taught one winter in Feeding Hills, Mass., since which has been in R. R. business in Jersey City, N. J., Salamanca, N. Y., Baltimore, Md., and since 1868 in Parkersburg, W. Va.; was cashier some yrs., but now joint Agt. B. & O., and the B. & O. S. W. R. R. Co.; charter mem. B. P. O. Elks, 198; Exalted Ruler same 1893-4-5; also Trustee same soc. 5 yrs.; resigned, and soc. at time gave him as token of esteem jewelled emblematic pin;

- family attends Trinity Epis. Ch., Parkersburg; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Emma Elizabeth⁹ Walker, b. in Springfield, July 18, 1864; grad. Smith Coll., Northampton, 1887; taught sch. next 3 yrs. in Parkersburg, then 18 mos. French Sch. in Cincinnati; went abroad 6 mos. and then taught 2 yrs. in Miss Dane's Sch., Morristown, N. J.; student since 1894, at Johns Hopkins Med. Coll., Baltimore; mem. Epis. Ch. 2. Alice Lawrence⁹ Walker, b. in Parkersburg, July 19, 1877.
- b. George W.⁸ Crossett, b. Jan. 5, 1837; m. in Ware, Hampden Co., Mass., Jan. 27, 1863, Adeline Augusta, b. there, dau. of Elbridge Brigham, of Ware; m. (2d), in Randolph, Cattaraugus Co., N. Y., Oct. 9, 1867, Mrs. Mary Celinda Prosser, b. there Aug. 22, 1839, dau. of Elmore and Emeline Whitcomb Draper, of Randolph, and wid. of Martin Prosser, of Perrysburgh, N. Y. She grad. from Chamberlain Inst., Randolph, N. Y. When 17 yrs. old, he sailed from Salem, Feb. 22, 1854, in the barque *Dragon*, Capt. Thomas C. Dunn, on a trading voyage to the Fiji Islands, New South Wales, Manila, Shanghai, Sumatra, Java, and the Friendly Is., spending 18 mos. among the Fiji cannibals collecting a cargo of "Beche de mer"—used by the Chinese as an article of food—learned the language, and has a cannibal war club; also 1861, from New York on ship *Contest*, for voyage to San Francisco, Japan, etc., via Cape Horn, but ship proving unseaworthy ret'd. to New York from St. Thomas, arriving May 19, 1861; was clerk. 5th Q. M. Brig. at Geisboro Point during last 3 yrs. Civ. War; in Salamanca, with A. & G. W. R. R. Co., 1865 to 1870; with L. S. & M. S. R. R. Co., 26 yrs. in freight Dept. and as Asst. Cashier in Treas. office; mem. Congl. Ch. since 1857; Dea., 1880-1; Eld. and Clk. of Sessions, May 24, 1882, Woodland Av., Presb. Ch., Cleveland, O.; clerk, Jan. 31, 1884, 1st Congl. Ch., Painesville, O.; Dea., 1895 for 3 yrs., Euclid Av. Congl. Ch., Cleveland; had 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Carrie⁹ Crossett, b. in Salamanca, Oct. 2, 1868. 2. Ellen Louise⁹ Crossett, b. in Randolph, Mar. 8, 1871. 3. Elizabeth Elmina⁹ Crossett, b. in Oil City, Pa., July 4, 1873.
- c. Edward Beecher⁸ Crossett, b. Jan. 20, 1839; killed in a R. R. accident in Westfield, Mass., Sept. 1, 1857.
- d. Sarah Jane⁸ Crossett, b. Nov. 25, 1840; m. in Springfield, Aug. 28, 1862, Charles, b. in Oakham, Mass., Oct. 8, 1840, son of James and — (Pierce) Joslyn, of Springfield. He is cashier Adams Ex. Co.; res. in Springfield; had 3 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Springfield: 1. Ida Wood⁹ Joslyn, b. Nov. 2, 1866; m. in Springfield, June 14, 1892. Charles Lewis Griffin; res. in Holyoke, Mass. 2. Mary Brigham⁹ Joslyn, b. twin, Feb. 3, 1871; d. in Springfield, May 12, 1877. 3. Martha Crossett⁹ Joslyn, b. twin, Feb. 3, 1871; m. in Spring-

- field, June 10, 1896, James William Nourbourn (?); res. in Springfield.
- e. Emma Frances⁸ Crossett, b. Apr. 20, 1845; m. in New Haven, Ct., July 6, 1865, Henry Haskell Mack, b. in Wethersfield, Ct., Nov. 25, 1841, son of Henry Lord and Sarah Buck (Skaats) Mack, of Guilford, Ct.; gr.-son of Henry L. Mack, master mariner; and gr.-gr.-son of — Mack, who served as Maj. in Rev. War; saddler at Guilford, since 1867; incorporator and director of Guilford Savings Bank; Republican; mem. 3d Congl. Ch., Guilford, since May 1, 1881; also Ch. Com. and Ch. Treas. abt. 5 yrs.; saddler Sergt., Scott's 900 (11th N. Y. Cav.), in Civil War, Jan. 3, 1862, to Mar. 11, 1863; at battle of Fredericksburg, Va., and scouted in Va. Had 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Mabel Elizabeth⁹ Mack, b. in Springfield, May 1, 1866; m. there, Dec. 4, 1889, Frank Aitcheson Alden, a des. of John Alden of the Mayflower, and maternally of Israel Putnam; res. in Waterbury, Ct. 2. Jessie Louisa⁹ Mack, b. in Springfield, Dec. 31, 1868. 3. Louis Crossett⁹ Mack, b. in Guilford, Aug. 4, 1872.
- f. Homer Perkins⁸ Crossett, b. Jan. 10, 1848; m. in Springfield, Oct. 19, 1871, Laura Antoinette, b. in Agawam, Mass., Mar. 25, 1847, dau. of Monroe and Anna Augusta (Warriner) Bates, of Springfield; has been employed 26 yrs. by Am. Ex. Co., most of time as messenger at Springfield, Boston, Mass., Albany and Suspension Bridge, N. Y., and was agt. for Co. at Westfield, 3 yrs.; mem. Olivet Congl. Ch., Worcester, where he res.; served in reg. army, 1867 to 1870. Mrs. Crossett's gr.-gr.-father — Chaffee, of Enfield, Ct., participated in the "Forlorn Hope" at the storming of Stony Point; she res. in Springfield; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Edward Monroe⁹ Crossett, b. in Springfield, Dec. 28, 1880.
- g. Clara Cordelia⁸ Crossett, b. Dec. 23, 1852; m. in Springfield, Sept. 5, 1868, Charles Adams Pratt; res. there.
- ii. Sarah Abbott⁷ Crossett, b. —; d. y.
- iii. Abigail⁷ Crossett, b. —; d. y.
- iv. Robert⁷ Crossett, b. Aug. 21, 1809; d. in Springfield, Mar. 24, 1862; m. Wealthy Ann Herrick; learned the cabinet-maker's trade.
- v. Charles Rollin⁷ Crossett, b. July 31, 1811; d. in Springfield; m. Mary Colsen.
- vi. Mary Abbott⁷ Crossett, b. Feb. 18, 1814; d. in Springfield, Nov. 17, 1859; m. Elijah Walden Dickinson, b. in Hadley, Mass., Feb. 29, 1816, who d. in Springfield, Aug., 1885; upholsterer, furniture dealer, and undertaker at Springfield. After her mother d. she was brought up in Elijah Abbott's family until old enough to take care of herself; atd. sch. at

Acad. in Hadley, where she met Mr. Dickinson, whom she afterwards m.; mem. Congl. Ch.; had 4 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Springfield, Mass.:

- a. Mary Abbott⁸ Dickinson, b. Aug. 31, 1840; d. in Springfield, Aug., 1877.
- b. Arthur Stuart⁸ Dickinson, b. Aug. 11, 1844; m. in Agawam, Apr. 9, 1872, Anna Robinson Marsh, b. in Northfield, Mass., July 29, 1853, dau. of Edwin A. and Betsey (Presho) Marsh, of Agawam; prop. of Daytona House, Daytona, Fla.; had 4 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Springfield, Mass.: 1. Lucille Marsh⁹ Dickinson, b. June 28, 1873; d. in Oak Hill, Fla., Oct. 14, 1895 (?). 2. Daisy Anna⁹ Dickinson, b. Oct. 4, 1874. 3. Mary Abbott⁹ Dickinson, b. Feb. 12, 1880. 4. Lena Stuart⁹ Dickinson, b. July 13, 1884.
- c. Frank Walden⁸ Dickinson, b. Apr. 19, 1849; res. in Springfield.
- d. Infant son,⁸ b. —; d. —.

236 George⁶ Abbott, b. Nov. 23, 1784; d. Dec. 23, 1801.

237 Joel⁶ Abbott, b. Oct. 18, 1786.

238 Elijah⁶ Abbott, b. Sept. 25, 1788.

94

LIEUT. JESSE⁵ ABBOTT (Peter,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass., Mar. 30, 1742, twin bro. to Nathan,⁵ 2d, and m. there Dec. 4, 1765, Sarah Wakefield, of Brookfield, b. 1747 (t. r.).

The Mass. Archives credit him with the following Colonial War service: Priv. 33 wks., 2 dys., Capt. William Paige's Co., Apr. 12 to Nov. 30, 1760; allowed 75 mls. travel home. Lieut. Abbott's name appears in a "list of men" dated June 30, 1778, who served in the Rev. War from the 3d precinct of Brookfield. He is credited in this enlistment with 8 $\frac{1}{3}$ mos. service. He also served as Sergt. 1 mo. and 6 dys. in Capt. Nathaniel Hamilton's Co. of Vols., Jan. 1 to Feb., 1779, being on d. s. with Lt. John Olmstead, guarding stores at Brookfield.* He was prob. afterwards an officer of mil., as he is mentioned in the town records as Lieut.

His will, dated May 9, 1811, was proved May 1, 1827, and son Lewis is named as exr. His wid. "Sally," was bequeathed during life all the land and "one undivided half of all my belongings, except my blacksmith shop, the entire use of all my household furniture excepting the casks in the cellar and chamber, one cow and the

* *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

woman's saddle now in use." The balance of the est., excepting small bequests, etc., ranging from \$2 to \$50 each, given his chil. Patty, James, Mrs. Sally Rice, Mrs. Lydia Arnold, Betsey, and Mrs. Cynthia Chadwick, was given to son Lewis, including the widow's share at her d. They both d. in Brookfield, she, Oct., 1826, ae. 79 (g. s. r.), and he, Feb. 20, 1827, ae. 85 yrs. (g. s. r.). Their remains were intd. in the village cem., Brookfield.

Had 11 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass. :*

- 239 Patty⁶ Abbott, b. June 3, 1766; m. Feb. 26, 1795, Artemas Weeks, of Brookfield.
- 240 James⁶ Abbott, b. Nov. 9, 1767; prob. m. in Brookfield, 1805, Betsey Hastings, of Brookfield; moved to N. Y. State. His relatives state that his only two sons, while hunting, followed a deer into a pond, while overheated, took cold, d., and were bur. in one grave.
- 241 Sally⁶ Abbott, b. May 27, 1770; m. in Brookfield, Azariah Rice, of Brookfield; resd. in Sturbridge, Mass., and Brookfield; had 9 chil. (7th gen.): 1. Almira⁷ Rice, b. in Sturbridge, May 3, 1792. 2. East⁷ (?) Rice, b. in Sturbridge, Mar. 16, 1794. 3. Liberty⁷ Rice, b. in Sturbridge, Nov. 14, 1796. 4. Calista⁷ Rice, b. in Sturbridge, Mar. 22, 1799. 5. Emery⁷ Rice, b. in Sturbridge, Aug. 9, 1802. 6. Cyrus Abbott⁷ Rice, b. in Brookfield, June 4, 1805. 7. Sally⁷ Rice, b. in Brookfield, Nov. 4, 1808. 8. Melinda⁷ Rice, b. in Brookfield, May 23, 1811. 9. P.⁷ Rice, b. in Brookfield, Aug. 11, 1813.
- 242 Lydia⁶ Abbott, b. June 9, 1772; m. Oct. 11, 1792, Joseph Arnold, of Warren, Mass.
- 243 Cyrus⁶ Abbott, b. Apr. 11, 1774; d. Feb. 28 (?), 1778 (g. s. r.).
- 244 Betsey⁶ Abbott, b. May 24, 1778; m. in Brookfield, 1801, Joshua, b. July 28, 1772, son of Simon and Sally Olds, of Brookfield; had 9 chil. (7th gen.). b. in Brookfield, Mass.: 1. George⁷ Olds, b. Dec. 7, 1801. 2. Lydia⁷ Olds, b. Jan. 20, 1804. 3. Warren⁷ Olds, b. May 20, 1806; d. May 27, 1806. 4. Nancy⁷ Olds, b. Aug. 13, 1808. 5. Laura⁷ Olds, b. Mar. 2, 1811; d. Aug. 7, 1813. 6. Harvey⁷ Olds, b. Apr. 27, 1813. 7. James⁷ Olds, b. Oct. 19, 1815; d. Jan. 7, 1817. 8. Lewis⁷ Olds, b. Dec. 17, 1817; d. Oct. 6, 1831. 9. Mary⁷ Olds, b. June 27, 1821. (Data from t. r.)
- 245 Cynthia⁶ Abbott, b. Sept. 27, 1780; m. Jan. 30, 1803, Bartholomew Chadwick, of Warren.
- 246 Lewis⁶ Abbott, b. July 23 (t. r. July 31), 1782.
- 247 Charlotte⁶ Abbott, b. Jan. 17, 1785; d. Sept. 12, 1787 (g. s. r.).
- 248 Cyrus⁶ Abbott, 2d, b. Mar. 22, 1787; d. Nov. 10, 1802 (g. s. r.).
- 249 Charlotte⁶ Abbott, 2d, b. Sept. 1, 1789; m. in Brookfield, Dec. 17, 1811, John Gleason, Jr., who d. there Mar. 29, 1819; resd. in Brook-

* From the gravestones and Brookfield t. r.

field; had 3 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Brookfield, Mass.: 1. Charles Edwin⁷ Gleason, b. Aug. 24, 1813. 2. William Lewis⁷ Gleason, b. Sept. 30 (?), 1815. 3. Wealthy (?) Jane⁷ Gleason, b. Apr. 26, 1818; d. Dec. 18, 1830.

96

SERGEANT JOSHUA⁵ ABBOTT (Peter,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass., Apr. 12, 1746, and m. Nov., 1770, Azuba Nash, of So. Hadley, Mass. He was a yeoman and lived for a time in Brookfield where he sold land for £250, Jan. 24, 1778.* He moved and no trace of his descendants can be found. He served in the Rev. War as Sergt. 6 mos. and 2 dys., in Capt. John Morgan's Co., which was detached from the militia of Hampshire and Worcester Co.'s, to guard stores, etc., at Springfield and Brookfield, having enl. Dec. 29, 1777, and was dis. July 1, 1778.†

Had 3 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass.:‡

250 Vashti⁶ Abbott, b. Sept. 11, 1772.

251 Sophia⁶ Abbott, b. Feb. 10, 1775; d. Mar. 16, 1775.

252 Sophia⁶ Abbott, 2d, b. Nov. 29, 1776; prob. m. May 17, 1818, Calvin Stone, of No. Brookfield.

There were prob. other chil. in this family.

102

COL. JOHN⁵ ABBOTT (John,⁴ John,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Stow, Middlesex Co., Mass., Apr. 2, 1724 (Stow t. r.), and m. 1747, Sarah Baker, of Lyme, Ct., a sister of John, who was probably of Welsh descent. Col. Abbott was apprenticed in early life to John Otis, a glazier of Norwich, Ct., but owing to alleged ill-treatment, ran away when in his teens, with his bro. Samuel, and visited a maternal uncle, Samuel Phipps, tanner, of Cambridge, Mass. He afterwards returned to Connecticut, bought his time and labored with a bro.-in-law of Mr. Otis to work it out. He was taught to read and write by Mr. Otis's mother, and, after his apprenticeship had terminated, attended school for a time and was fairly well educated for that day. After his marriage he resided in Lyme, Colchester, Sudbury, and probably other places in Connecticut, where most of his children were doubtless b. before going to Pawlet, Rutland Co., Vt., about 1769,

* Worcester, Mass., Deeds, lxxxii: p. 117.

† *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

‡ From the Brookfield town records.

but no public or other record can be found of the birth of some of them. He was a carpenter, trader, farmer, justice of the peace, etc. He probably received from time to time goodly sums of money from his father in So. Carolina who was a wealthy man, as when the Colonel bought a section of land in Pawlet, it was sold to actual settlers by the "jobbers," according to Hollister's *Hist. of Pawlet*, at the rate of \$10 to \$30 per acre; and the Albany, N. Y., deeds show that on June 14, 1780, at about which time his father probably d., he paid £5,360, a large sum of money for that day, for a large quantity of land in the "District of Hoosick, Co. of Albany, N. Y.," including lot No. 39, containing 212 acs. (K: p. 267), he having lived at Hoosick about three years.

Just before the battle of Bennington, word was sent to the settlers at Pawlet, that the British had landed (probably from Lake Champlain), that the Indians would soon be among them, and that they must flee for life to some place of safety. The evening the message was received, Col. Abbott had his teams hastily loaded with such supplies and household effects as he could quickly get together; Mrs. Abbott and her dau. Eunice, being ill with dysentery, were both placed on a feather-bed on top of one of the loads, driven by her dau. Betsey, then 16 yrs. old, while her little bro. Chauncey, who was afterwards killed by a falling tree, drove the ox team. Following the teams another son was sent with the cattle, and after him, David with the sheep. Col. Abbott was the last to leave their frontier log-cabin home. His restless saddle-horse tied to a sapling in the yard ready for use at a moment's notice, scenting Indians, first warned the Colonel of danger and their presence. Glancing about the premises and seeing an Indian dodge behind a tree, Abbott sprang into his saddle and dashed away, the Indian firing and wounding Abbott in the calf of the leg as he did so. On overtaking Daniel he said: "Father, the blood is dripping over your boot! What is the matter?" The Colonel probably fearing to tell the lad the truth replied: "Never mind, Daniel, drive on the sheep."

Mrs. Abbott d. of dysentery, in 1777, near Hoosick, where her remains were intd., and it is probable that her decease occurred while the family was *en route* as refugees from Pawlet, or soon after its arrival at Hoosick. She was a good councillor, an excellent manager, a woman of ability and sound judgment, and was much esteemed.

The cannonading at the battle of Bennington was plainly heard by Col. Abbott's family at Hoosick, and shortly after the battle some

British soldiers camped in the Colonel's yard and raided the house for food. The Rev. War Rolls of N. Y. show that John^s Abbott was Capt. of a Co. of "associated exempts" in Hoosick district, early in 1779; and the pay roll of Col. Abbott and his staff, on file at the State House, Montpelier, Vt., shows that he served 10 dys. in 1781, and 14 dys. as Col. from Oct. 23 to Nov. 9, 1781, in the alarm at Skenesboro' and Castleton, receiving for his services £9: 17s.: 4d. He was present at the surrender of Burgoyne, but in what capacity is not known. After the surrender Burgoyne's Army camped on Col. Abbott's place and burned his rails. He lived at Hoosick Falls, N. Y., in the neighborhood of Stillwater. There is an old deed in the family from Col. Abbott, dated "San Coak' in Hoosick District, State of New York," Sept. 12, 1778, conveying a half interest in 350 acs. of land at Pawlet, to his sons John and Samuel, for £350.* The balance of his land there he leased for twelve years. During and after the Rev. War, he lost his property quite rapidly, but was influential.* He owned much live-stock, a saw-mill, blacksmith shop, much land and other property.* After leaving Hoosick Falls he went to Richfield, Otsego Co., and then to Niles, Cayuga Co., N. Y. Probably the most interesting detailed account known of any part of his life was when he lived at Hoosick Falls and is as follows:

In 1777, during the Rev. War, according to Vol. I, *Records of the Council of Safety and Governor and Council of the State of Vt.* (1873), "Mr." John^s Abbott was one of the Commissioners of Sequestration of N. Y. His duties were as indicated in the following communication:

" State of Vermont, Council of Safety.
Bennington, 27th August, 1777.

These are to require all persons in the State, that have taken any effects from or belonging to any person in the State of New York in these late disturbances to deliver up such effects to Mr. John Abbott and Capt. Nathan Smith, as they are appointed by Maj. Younglove one of the Commissioners of Sequestration of said State to take care of such effects in behalf of said State, their proving their property to such effects. Provided such effects are not taken on the Field of Battle.

" By order of Council.

" IRA ALLEN, Secy."

" To whom it may concern."

On June 16, 1781, the district or tract of land lying north of a line extended on a prolongation of the northern boundary of Mass. to the

* Statement of Rev. Orrin^r Abbott, 1867; also of Clarissa^r Abbott, who cared for Col. Abbott in old age, who gave her this and other family data.

Hudson River and east of said river, and south of latitude 45, lying on the west of Vermont, now a part of New York, was joined to Vermont by an act of her State Legislature and known as "The Western District." Capt. John^s Abbott—afterwards Colonel—was one of the two, in 1781, who represented the town of Hoosick in the Vermont Legislature and was the principal aggressive leader of that locality during that period, both in a civil and military sense.* While the sympathy of a majority of the voters of the Western District was in favor of uniting with Vermont, those remaining in the immediate neighborhood in New York were not, and especially as a part of the military force of that State was at that time drawn from the Western District. In Oct., 1781, open collisions and riots occurred, New York first assuming the offensive, and civil war was narrowly averted. Col. John Van Rensselaer, of New York, was the first aggressor, he having arrested together with others, Lieut. Col. Samuel Fairbanks, who was at one time a private in Col. Rensselaer's regiment, and had afterwards joined those who after the reunion with Vermont had considered themselves Vermonters.

On Oct. 22, 1781, Gov. Chittenden laid before the Vermont Assembly a letter from Fairbanks, stating his arrest by Col. Van Rensselaer and also his escape in a skirmish in which three New Yorkers were wounded. In reply to a letter from Gov. Chittenden to Col. John Van Rensselaer on the subject in dispute, etc., the latter on Dec. 4, 1781, informed Gen. Gansevoort that he (Van Rensselaer) had been arrested, together with others, by Col. John^s Abbott, being assaulted while at a public house at Hoosick, and taken to Bennington where he was discharged by the civil authorities in Vermont, who refused to interfere. Upon his liberation, Van Rensselaer reported the matter to Gen. Gansevoort, and invited his neighbors to join and protect him from a second arrest with which he was threatened. His conduct was approved by Gansevoort, who ordered the militia on both sides the North River above Albany to join Van Rensselaer. In the meantime Col. Abbott,^s having learned what was going on, collected a force of about 200 militia belonging to the Division, and for about a week confronted a similar force under Van Rensselaer, they being about a half mile apart. In order to avoid a civil war when the com-

* *Gov. and Council, State of Vt.*, ii: pp. 300-1-2. The statement in the Guthrie and other family registers that Col. Abbott^s was once Lt. Gov. of Vt., and after the death of the Governor served out his unexpired term as Governor, is erroneous and cannot be proven by the records at the State Capitol. The Compiler is so officially informed by the Hon. Sec. of State of Vt.

mon cause required all to be united against Great Britain, Gov. Chittenden tried to reconcile the belligerent parties till Congress could settle the boundary between the States, but without effect. Gen. Gansevoort would not consent to withdraw his forces from the West Division, whereupon Col. Ira Allen, whom Gov. Chittenden had sent to represent him in order to try to bring about an amicable settlement, advised the sending of a force sufficiently large to overawe the New Yorkers, and thereby restore tranquility without bloodshed, which was effected. The following is a characteristic letter written by Col. Abbott, during the controversy :

“ Sir:— I have this minute received orders from my superior which delay me from holding any treaty with you— therefore I shall not meet you at the time and place appointed. I shall not admit of three or four of your men coming into my camp to bring one letter, as they have done heretofore.*

“ I am, Sir, Your humble servt.

“ JOHN ABBOTT, Colonel.

“ Dec. 16, 1781.

“ Lieut. Col. John Van Rensselaer.”

Col. Ira Allen, who was a younger bro. of Col. Ethan Allen, in an estimate of his public services in connection with the foregoing, says :

“ In December (1781), new scenes of difficulty arose: the State of Vermont was threatened with military measures from the State of New York and New Hampshire; General Gansevoort marched with about 500 men into the West Union; he was opposed by Col. Abbott with about an equal number of men, who encamped on a plain in common shot with each other. I was directed by the Governor and Council to repair to said military detachments, and if possible, to restore peace. I visited Colonel Abbott's camp, and endeavored to reconcile matters, pointing out the consequences of a civil war, when the liberties of all America were pending, and engaging him not to make any move against Gen. Gansevoort, until further orders from the Governor and Council. I proceeded to General Gansevoort's camp; could not induce him to retreat from the West Union; he and his officers were much opposed to a civil war, yet considered themselves bound to obey their orders. I returned to the Governor and Council, and advised that the Governor should direct a detachment of 500 men from the old bounds of Vermont, to proceed on horseback with field pieces, to assist Colonel Abbott against General Gansevoort; that in that case said General could with honor retreat before a superior force, and would retreat, which was the only means that could be adopted to support the union, and avoid a civil war in the then existing state of political events, which measures were adopted, and General Gansevoort retreated without shedding blood.”†

In early life Col. Abbott⁵ was a Presbyterian, but later, in his old age, he became a Baptist. He m. 2d, wid. Hawley. There were no children by this m. He spent his final days on a farm with his son Lieut. John⁶ Abbott, near Twelve Corners, Cayuga Co., N. Y., where he d. much broken and palsied, May 21, 1814, æ. 90 yrs. This old

* *Records of the Governor and Council of the State of Vermont*, ii: pp. 302, 329, 330, 333, and 347.

† *Gov. and Council State of Vt.*, iii, appendix G, pp. 419-20.

homestead, taken up by Lieut. John⁶ Abbott when that locality was a wilderness frontier frequented by Indians and wild beasts, remained in the family for six generations. Col. Abbott's⁵ remains were first interred in a private burying-ground on the homestead, but in the spring of 1863 were removed to the Westfall Cemetery, near Twelve Corners, about a mile away, where they now (1896) repose in an unmarked grave.

Had 9 chil. (6th gen.):

253 John⁶ Abbott, b. July 17, 1748; bapt. in Colchester, Ct., Dec. 25, 1748.*

254 Sarah⁶ Abbott, bapt. at Colchester, May 27, 1750;* d. Aug. 15, 1775; m. in Cambridge, Washington Co., N. Y., 1770, James, b. in Ireland, Nov. 15, 1740, son of Thomas and Sarah (McConnell) Green, of Cambridge. He d. June 3, 1812, ae. 71 yrs.; had 1 child (7th gen.), b. in Cambridge, N. Y.:

- i. Thomas⁷ Green, b. Aug. 4, 1772; d. Feb. 22, 1852, ae. 79 yrs.; m. in Cambridge, Nov. 19, 1795, Sarah Cutler, b. there Mar. 14, 1777; d. July 22, 1843, ae. 66 yrs.; had 1 child (8th gen.), b. in Cambridge, N. Y., and prob. others: 1. Samuel John⁸ Green, M. D., b. Jan. 4, 1817; m. Mary Ann⁸ Abbott, dau. of Chauncey.⁷

There were probably other chil. beside Thomas in the 7th gen. A descendant in Florida has the family Bible but has failed to supply data.

255 Samuel⁶ Abbott, b. in Ct. (?) 1751.

256 Joel⁶ Abbott, b. in Ct. (?) —.

257 Chauncey⁶ Abbott, b. in Ct. (?) ; killed by the fall of a tree when ae. 17 yrs.

258 Phebe⁶ Abbott, b. in Ct. (?) 1765; d. in Sherburne, Chenango Co., N. Y., May 19, 1833, ae. 68 yrs.; m. prob. in Hoosick, Rensselaer Co., N. Y., Joseph, b. in Ancient Woodbury, Ct., 1760, son of James and Abigail (Betts) Guthrie, of that place, Lenox, Mass., Bainbridge, and Sherburne, N. Y.; and gr.-son of John Guthrie, who came from Forfarshire, Scotland, to America and settled in Boston, 1700, and then in Ancient Woodbury, where he engaged in the iron business, running a forge and furnace on the Housatonic River, where he d. 1730, leaving four sons who carried on the business after his d., so the Compiler is informed by the author of the Guthrie family reg. They moved about 1719 to Bainbridge, and about 8 mos. later to Sherburne, going in a canoe up the Chenango River, removing logs, limbs, etc., that obstructed their passage *en*

* Hinman's *Gen. Reg.*, 1852.

route. Here in the wilderness, infested by wild beasts and Indians, they built a log cabin home. Mr. Guthrie's father, who took up a section of wild land, afterwards divided it between his four sons, Joseph being the only one who remained on his as long as he lived. The original deed of the land, written on parchment, is still in the hands of descendants, together with an antique pitcher loaned to pass hard cider, etc., at June trainings, and a saddle presented to Mrs. Guthrie by her father as a wedding present. After Col. Abbott d. his knee and shoe buckles were also sent to Mrs. Guthrie.

Joseph d. in Sherburne, Jan. 6 (20?), 1845, *ae.* 85 yrs.; he entered the army at sixteen and served as drummer seven years during the Rev. War. He was a farmer, a kind man, and in fair circumstances for that time, but for several years before his death was in poor health. Mrs. Guthrie carried on the farm and was the main support of the family till her son Chauncey was old enough to relieve her in a measure of the responsibility. Like many of her tribe in other localities, she was a pioneer in Sherburne, and her privations, self-denial, and suffering, were great; but being a good woman of much decision of character, piety, judgment, and ability, she conquered all obstacles, and her life although obscure was a most useful one. When they first went to Sherburne, there being little land cleared and the stumps being thick, it was difficult to raise enough vegetables, etc., for family use. Corn and grain were prepared for use by hollowing out the top of a large stump and crushing the kernels therein by pounding them with a large stick endwise, or a stone. Even in the second generation the nearest grist-mill was 50 miles away, and neighbors would pool their grists and take turns in taking them to mill. Mr. Guthrie was Justice of the Peace several years, Lieut. of militia, 1796, Capt. of militia, 1803, and a member and one of the organizers of the 1st Bapt. Ch. of Sherburne, but afterwards joined the Restorationists. The following epitaph is on the tablet marking his grave:

"I came in the morning, it was spring and I smiled,
I walked out at noon, it was summer and I was glad,
I sat down in the even, it was autumn and I was sad,
I laid down at night, it was winter and I slept."

Had 9 chil. (7th gen.):

- i. Betsey⁷ Guthrie, b. Oct. 4, 1785; d. unm., in Sherburne, July 17, 1855; Universalist; had a retentive memory; spun the yarn and wove all the cloth used by the family.
- ii. Sarah⁷ Guthrie, b. Jan. 8, 1787; d. unm., in Sherburne, Mar., 1859; was generous and kind-hearted especially to the sick and afflicted in the neighborhood.
- iii. Diantha⁷ Guthrie, b. Oct. 3, 1789; d. unm., in Sherburne, Oct. 24, 1840; tailoress; did most of the family sewing.

- iv. Chauncey Abbott⁷ Guthrie, b. Oct. 11, 1790; d. in Sherburne, July, 1823; m. in Smyrna, N. Y., Eliza, b. in Providence, R. I., dau. of John and Ruth (Potter) Dunn, of Providence, who d. in Sherburne, Nov. 12, 1864; farmer; resd. on the homestead; was run over at night by his loaded team when hauling lumber to build a ch.; Capt. of militia; had 3 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Sherburne, N. Y.:
- a. Mary⁸ Guthrie, b. Nov. 12, 1820; m. in Sherburne, Dec. 30, 1847, Sanford, b. in Greenwich, Washington Co., N. Y., Mar. 15, 1810, son of Michael and Mary (Enos) Champlin, of Sherburne; farmer; d. in Sherburne, June 19, 1895, ae. 85 yrs.; wid. res. in Sherburne; had 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Sherburne, N. Y.: 1. James Guthrie⁹ Champlin, b. Jan. 16, 1850; d. in Sherburne, Apr. 24, 1857. 2. Lyda G.⁹ Champlin, b. June 28, 1856; res. on the homestead, unm.; cares for her aged mother; has supplied data of this family.
 - b. James C.⁸ Guthrie, b. Nov. 12, 1821; d. unm. in Sherburne, Nov. 3, 1849.
 - c. Phebe Almira⁸ Guthrie, b. June 7 (?), 1828; m. (2d wife), in Sherburne, Mar. 30, 1857, Alfred, b. on Sherburne W. Hill, Mar. 30, 1805, son of Dr. Samuel and Sibyl (Sexton) Guthrie. He d. in Sherburne, Aug. 17, 1882; wid. res. in Chicago, Ill.; had 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Chicago, Ill.: 1. Alfred⁹ Guthrie, M. D., b. Aug. 8, 1858; m. in Englewood, Ill., Sept. 11, 1895, Grace Brown. 2. Chauncey J.⁹ Guthrie, b. Nov. 7, 1867; m. in Milwaukee, Wis., July 23, 1895, Alice Pool.
- v. Justus Smith⁷ Guthrie, b., first white child in Sherburne, Oct. 14, 1792; d. there Apr. 1, 1828; m. 1825, Mrs. Nancy Montague; n. ch.
- vi. Almira⁷ Guthrie, b. Jan. 9, 1795; d. in Cambridge, N. Y., Dec. 22, 1854; sch. teacher before m.; m. James Green, who d. July, 1874.
- vii. Phebe Satira⁷ Guthrie, b. Mar. 14, 1798; d. unm., in Sherburne, July 4, 1874.
- viii. Joseph⁷ Guthrie, b. Jan. 28, 1801; d. unm., in Sherburne, Feb. 9, 1837; grad. Hamilton Coll., 1826; stud. law and was admitted atty. of Superior Ct., Aug. 14, 1829; had a promising career.
- ix. Lorrin Lucian⁷ Guthrie, b. May 6, 1805; d. unm., July (?) 15, 1829,* from injuries recd. by the fall of a balcony at Deposit, N. Y., where he had gone to play the violin, July 4, 1829; was named after his foster bro. Lorrin Cutler, whose mother d. and Mrs. Guthrie cared for her young babe.

* Another has this June 15, 1829.

- 259 Daniel⁶ Abbott, b. in Ct. (?), June 4, 1768.
- 260 Betsey⁶ Abbott, b. in Ct. (?), —; m. Samuel Stewart; resd. in Royalton, Cuyahoga Co., O.; had 6 chil. (7th gen.):
- i. Chauncey⁷ Stewart, b. —; prob. lived and d. in Royalton; had 2 chil. (8th gen.): 1. Daniel⁸ Stewart, res. in Royalton abt. 1837. 2. Samuel⁸ Stewart, res. in Royalton abt. 1837.
 - ii. John Baker⁷ Stewart, b. —; had 1 child (8th gen.), and prob. others: 1. Henry⁸ Stewart, prob. b. in Royalton, —.
 - iii. Samuel⁷ Stewart, b. —; resd. abt. 1849, near Cleveland, O., on the old Edwards stand, and kept a hotel there; had 1 child (8th gen.), and prob. others: 1. Jehial⁸ Stewart, b. —.
 - iv. Polly⁷ Stewart, b. —; m. Mr. Sexton.
 - v. Phebe⁷ Stewart, b. —; m. Mr. Isam.
 - vi. Eunice⁷ Stewart, b. —; m. Mr. Vaughn.
- 261 Eunice⁶ Abbott, b. —; m. Mr. Johnson; resd. in Canada; descendants (a lawyer in Canada and others) located, but have sent no data.

103

COL. SAMUEL⁵ ABBOTT (John,⁴ John,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Windham, Windham Co., Ct., Sept. 18, 1726, and m. in Norwich, Ct., Oct. 4, 1749, Phebe Edgerton, b. Feb. 8, 1731¹/₂, dau. of John and Phebe, of Norwich. Col. Abbott lived and d. in Norwich. He bought of Peter Huntington, Mar. 3, 1752, for £160, a house lot having a frontage of three rods ($\frac{1}{4}$ acre) in the N. E. corner of the "house lot" on which Mr. Huntington then lived in Norwich.* Col. Abbott built a house on this lot—now a part of the grounds of Charles Young—in which he lived till his death. On June 1, 1773, he bought of Simon Huntington for £23: 7s.: 6d., 11 $\frac{1}{2}$ rods with a frontage of 36 ft., 9 in., on which Col. Abbott built a shop, afterwards changed into a house and occupied by his son Daniel.†

The Norwich deeds show that he bought other land as follows: Nov. 22, 1758, for £62 (xxi: p. 187), about 8 acs., of Jabez Lathrop, of Norwich, on the east side of the road "that leads from my Dwelling House to y^e Town Hall"; May 6, 1756, for £56 (xiii: p. 421), about 9 acs., 62 rods, of William Morgan, of Norwich, "on the east side of the road that leads into the woods from Richard Hide's Dwelling House"; Apr. 27, 1772, for £12 (xx: p. 92), about 1 ac. of John Hughes, of Norwich, "lying and being in the first society in

* Norwich, Ct., Deeds, xi: p. 683.

† Norwich, Ct., Deeds, xxi: p. 287.

said Norwich and is adjacent to the Highway lately laid out through the Parsonage Land"; Mar. 19, 1774, for £50 (xx: p. 93), about 33 rods of Jabez Huntington, of Norwich, lying southwardly from sd. Abbott's house; July 19, 1770, for £33: 3s.: 3d. (xxi: p. 286), about 3 acs., 8 rds. of Richard Hyde, of Norwich, "a little northward from the Town House"; Dec. 9, 1785, for £8: 11s. (xxvi: p. 329), about 3 rds. (17 links) of Joseph Carrow, of Norwich, "adjoining to the Town Street." Col. Abbott, wife Phebe and sixteen others, sold to David Hall, of Norwich, Nov. 12, 1776, for £9: 8s.: 7d., all their right and title in the "sixth-seventh parts of 1 $\frac{3}{4}$ acs. Lying in the Society of Chelsea South from the little Fort on the west of the landing place," probably in Norwich (xxiii: p. 37).

He was a Lieut. in the Colonial service, 1758; Lt. Col. 20th Regt., Ct. Inf., composed of Co.'s from Norwich, in the Rev. War, 1774; and was Col. of the same, May, 1777 to 1780. In 1776, and at various other times, he was commissioned by the government to buy arms for the troops; and in 1782 was one of 68 "prominent men" in Norwich who formed themselves into an association against "Illicit Trade."* He held the following local offices: Lister, 1766, 1771-2, 1778; fence-viewer, 1770-1-2-3, 1778, 1780-1, 1783-4-5-6-7; leather sealer, 1777, 1779; "commissioner to class the Inhabitants," 1781, etc. (Norwich city rec.). He was probably a leather and shoe dealer. He d. suddenly, 1788-9, ae. abt. 62 yrs. His wid. Phebe, d. 1793, ae. abt. 62 yrs.

Had 10 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Norwich, New London Co., Ct.:

262 Daniel⁶ Abbott, b. Sept. 22, 1751.

263 Jedediah⁶ Abbott, b. Mar. 1, 1755; d. Nov. 18, 1760.

264 John⁶ Abbott, b. Aug. 8, 1757; prob. served in the Rev. War in the Lexington alarm, Apr. 19, 1775, 20 dys., in Capt. John McKall's Co., Col. Jedediah Huntington's Ct. Regt.; enl. May 9, 1775, priv. in Capt. John Durkee's Co., 3d Ct. Regt., Col. Israel Putnam; dis. Dec. 10, 1775; comsd. Ens. Jan. 1, 1777, 4th Regt. Ct. Line, Col. John Durkee; resigned Dec. 27, 1777 (*Rev. War Rolls, Ct.*); prob. d. before his father's death; not mentioned in settlement of his est.; prob. n. m.

265 Phebe⁶ Abbott, b. Feb. 22, 1760; d. Jan. 18, 1764.

266 Eunice⁶ Abbott, b. Mar. 5, 1762; m. Joshua Hobart; resd. in N. Y.

267 Phebe⁶ Abbott, 2d, b. Mar. 28, 1764; m. 1788, Ephraim Baker; resd. in Canaan, Ct., and Sheffield, Mass.

* Caulkins's *Hist. of Norwich, Ct.*, 1866.

- 268 Samuel⁶ Abbott, b. May 28, 1766; d. June 6, 1766.
 269 Elizabeth⁶ Abbott, b. June 2, 1768.
 270 Betsey⁶ Abbott, b. —; mentioned in settlement of Col. Abbott's est.; possibly identical with Elizabeth, who is not named in the settlement of his est., but is in an old Norwich deed (xxviii: p. 342).
 271 Phipps⁶ Abbott, bapt. 1779; d. in Canaan, 1800; sold while in Canaan, Aug. 30, 1800, to Ephraim Baker, of Norwich, various pieces of land differently located in Norwich, set off to him in the division of his father's est., for \$2,000.*

109

WILLIAM⁵ ABBOTT (Nehemiah,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Lexington, Middlesex Co., Mass., Oct. 9, 1724, and m. June 4, 1747, in Andover, Mass., Experience Bigsby, b. Mar. 12, 1723/4, dau. of Joseph and Experience, a descendant of Daniel Bigsby, of Andover, the name generally being spelled Bixby after 1736 on the town records. Mr. Abbott settled in Andover and was highly respected. He was a good man. At the commencement of the Rev. War he was a member of the Committee of Safety, composed of fifteen representative men of that place, chosen Dec. 26, 1774, to maintain

“Peace and harmony hitherto so happily continued, to suppress all unwarrantable mobs and riots, to promote good will and affection towards one another and more especially by their life and conversation as well as by their prudent and seasonable advice to recommend a reformation in life and manners so much to be wished for, and earnestly supplicated by all good men.” (*Bailey's Hist. Sketches of Andover, Mass.*, 1880.)

He served one day during the Rev. War, as private in Capt. Joshua Holt's Co., which marched on the alarm of Apr. 19, 1775, to Cambridge. He was reported a volunteer member of the Co., but did not bear arms.†

He was tithingman, 1756; hog-reeve, 1757-8, 1767; selectman, 1769-70; mem. com. to raise money and to pay soldiers \$15 advance pay, and overseer of the pool, 1776. Mr. and Mrs. Abbott both d. in Andover, he Jan. 2, 1798, ae. 73, and she Sept. 4, 1815, ae. 93 yrs. His will, dated Mar. 28, 1793, was presented for probate Feb. 5, 1798. Of the scores of wills examined for this work, his is the most complete in its minute details in the provision made for his widow, with the execution of which he charged his son Jeduthan, who is named as exr. He had distributed most of his est. among his heirs

* Norwich, Ct., Deeds, xxxi: p. 379.

† *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

before making his will. The following are his bequests: To son Bigsby 20s., which with the land, building, stock, cattle, husbandry tools, etc., already given him, was his share of the est.; to dau. Lucy, wife of John Brown, £3, which together with what had already been given her, etc., was her share; to gr.-dau. Phebe Bailey (dau. of Hannah, late decd.), wife of Nathan Bailey, Jr., £6. His "Books of Divinity" were equally divided among his chil. His household effects, after his wid. d., were equally divided between his dau. Mrs. Brown and his gr.-dau. Mrs. Bailey.* His est. inv. June 26, 1798, for \$3,625.30.† It was willed to son Jeduthan except as heretofore mentioned.

Had 5 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass.:

272 Jeduthan⁶ Abbott, b. Aug. 1, 1749.

273 Bixby⁶ (spelled Baxbye, Andover rec.) Abbott, b. Nov. 24, 1750.

274 Hannah⁶ Abbott, b. July 15, 1753; d. July 7, 1792, ae. 40 yrs.; m. —; had 1 child (7th gen.): 1. Phebe,⁷ b. —; m. Nathan Bailey; mentioned in her gr.-father's will.

275 Lucy⁶ Abbott, b. Sept. 3, 1758; m. in Andover, Mar. 11, 1775, John Brown, of Hopkinton, N. H.

276 Sarah⁶ Abbott, b. June 16, 1763; d. 1786; m. in Andover, Feb. 9, 1786, Isaac Mooar. He d. Jan. 12, 1831, ae. 72 yrs.; resd. in Andover; highway surveyor, 1811; n. ch.

110

LIEUT. JOSEPH⁵ ABBOTT (Nehemiah,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in that part of Lexington, now Lincoln, Middlesex Co., Mass., June 8, 1727, and m. there Mar. 24, 1752, Hannah (erroneously Sarah in *Abbot Fam. Reg.*, 1847) White, b. in Lexington, Dec. 10, 1728, dau. of Joseph and Hannah, and gr.-dau. of Daniel White, who was at Cambridge Farms as early as 1696, when his name appears on the tax bill. Daniel was constable, 1713/14, and must have been a man of standing, for in seating the "Meeting-house," 1731, he was placed "in the second seat below." Lieut. Abbott was elected constable in Lincoln, 1762, but probably declined to serve, as another was chosen in his place; highway surveyor, 1768, 1775-6, 1788, 1790; selectman, 1772; mem. com. "to examine the state of the town treas.," 1769. The Mass. Archives credit him with the following Colonial War service: priv., list dated Apr. 19, 1757, Capt. Ebenezer Cutler's

* Salem, Mass., Prob. Rec., ccclxv: p. 520.

† *Ibid.*, ccclxvi: p. 148.

Co., of Lincoln; Ens. May, 1768, Capt. Abijah Pierce's (Lincoln) Co., Col. Elisha Jones's 3d Middlesex Co. Regt.; Lieut. 1771, Capt. Eleazer Brooks's (Lincoln) Co., same Regt. He was of course in the Rev. War, probably in the Lincoln Co., in the alarm of Apr. 19, 1775, but the records are silent on the subject.*

Mrs. Abbott's bro. Ebenezer was with the Lexington Minute men on the Common in the alarm of Apr. 19, 1775, march to Cambridge, May 6, was a Sergt. at the Battle of Bunker Hill, and subsequently held a commission in the Continental or Regular Army. (Hudson's *Hist. of Lexington, Mass.*)

Mr. Abbott was a farmer and the only one of his father's family to remain in Lexington. On May 8, 1755, he bought 70 acs. of land of John Hoar, gent., of Lincoln, and on Feb. 24, 1756, he paid his father £1,000, for the homestead of about 200 acs. of land, mansion house, barn, etc., situated partly in Lincoln and partly in Lexington.† The Shawsheen River has its source on this farm. He lived at or near the Spaulding place in Lincoln, which was taken from Lexington when Lincoln was incorporated, 1754, and, hence, he is frequently mentioned as of Lincoln. He sold about 50 acs. of upland and meadow in Lincoln and Lexington, Apr. 1, 1785, to his son Nehemiah, for £120;‡ also to son Joseph, Dec., 1793, for "Love and Affection" and 20s., abt. 9 acs. of "English mowing and meadow" together with half a house and barn thereon.§ He is mentioned in old deeds as "gent." Both he and his wife d. in Lincoln, he, June 23, 1794, ae. 67, and she, July 4, 1784, ae. 55 yrs. His estate settled, Sept. 17, 1794, for £623: 6s.: 2d. Samuel Hoar, bro. of Joseph's second son's wife, is named as admr. ||

Had 8 chil. (6th gen.):

277 Joseph⁶ Abbott, b. in Lexington, July 10, 1752.

278 Nehemiah⁶ Abbot, b. in Lincoln, Sept. 27, 1754; d. there Oct. 28, 1839, ae. 85 yrs. (g. s. r.); m. there Dec. 17, 1791, Sarah Hoar.

She was a descendant, according to tradition, of —¹ Hoar, a wealthy banker of London, Eng. Joanna,¹ who was probably his wife, d. in

* The following deposition by Joseph⁵ Abbott and Benjamin Tidd, discovered after the MSS. for this work had been completed, was made Apr. 25, 1775, by order "of the Congress" for press publication: Deponents stated "That on the morning of the nineteenth of April, instant, about five o'clock, being on Lexington common and mounted on horses, we saw a body of regular troops marching up to the Lexington company which was dispersing: soon after the regulars fired first a few guns which we took to be pistols from some of the regulars who were mounted on horses: and then the regulars fired a volley or two before any guns were fired by the Lexington company. Our horses immediately started and we rode off: and further say not." (*Journals of Each Provincial Congress of Mass., 1774-5*, p. 166.)

† E. Cambridge, Mass., Deeds, lxxii: p. 189.

‡ *Ibid.*, cxiii: p. 170.

§ *Ibid.*, cxvii: p. 139.

|| E. Cambridge Prob. Rec.

Braintree, Mass., 1661. They had two daus. and three sons. David² returned to Eng., 1653. Leonard² grad. A. B. Harv. Coll., 1650, and was pres. of the Coll. from 1672 till he d., 1675. John,² a lawyer, resided in Scituate, 1643 to 1655, and was noted for his independence. Among the distinguished descendants of the Hoar family were Capt. Leonard Hoar of the Colonial Wars, and Col. Jonathan Hoar of the Provisional Service, Gov. of New Foundland. Samuel Hoar, bro. of Mrs. Abbott, was a magistrate in Lincoln, frequently represented the town in the legislature, and was senator from Middlesex Co., 1813 to 1816. His eldest son Samuel, grad. A. B. Harv. Coll., 1802 and was honored with the deg. of LL. D., 1838. He was a mem. of the Mass. Senate from Middlesex Co.; represented his dist. in the Cong. of the U. S., and was a lawyer in Concord, Mass., where he d. 1856, much lamented. His eldest son, Ebenezer Rockwood Hoar, grad. A. B. Harv. Coll., 1835; commenced law-practice, 1839; was apptd. Judge of the C. C. P., 1840; rep. his Co. in the State Senate; was on the bench of the Supreme Ct., and was made LL. D. by Williams Coll., 1861. Edward Sherman Hoar, third son of Samuel, grad. A. B. Union Coll., 1844. George Frisbee Hoar, Samuel's youngest son, grad. A. B. Harv. Coll., 1846, LL. D. William and Mary Coll., Va., 1873, and Amh. Coll., 1879; practiced law in Worcester, Mass.; was mem. of the State Senate, 1857; and for many years a distinguished Senator from Mass. in the Congress of the U. S.; d. Sept. 30, 1904. (*Hudson's Hist. of Lexington, Mass.*)

Mr. Abbott's Rev. War services were as follows; priv. 5 dys., Lexington alarm, Capt. William Smith's Co., Col. Abijah Pierce's Regt.; priv. 3 mos., 15 dys., from Apr. 24, 1775, Capt. William Smith's Co., Col. John Nixon's Regt.; Corp. 5 dys., Capt. John Hartwell's Co., Col. Eleazer Brooks's Regt., as per Co. return, dated Sept. 30, 1775; reptd. called out Mar. 4, 1776, to fortify Dorchester Heights: priv. and Corp., Contl. Army, Aug. 20, 1777, to Aug. 19, 1780, Capt. Thomas Turner's (5th) Co., Col. Henry Jackson's Regt.; and was at Pawtuxet, Apr., 1779, and Providence, R. I., 1779. He was also at Providence with Capt. Lemuel Trescott's Co., Col. David Henley's Regt., as per pay-roll dated Apr., 1778.* Mrs. Abbott d. Mar. 12, 1823, ae. 68 yrs. (g. s. r.); n. ch. 279 Hannah⁶ Abbott, b. in Lincoln, Mar. 29, 1757; d. there 1785, ae. 27 yrs.; m. May 1, 1776, Timothy Wellington, b. Apr. 15, 1747, who d. Apr., 1809, ae. 62 yrs.

He was a descendant of Roger Wellington, a planter, b. abt. 1609/10, and was one of the early proprietors of Watertown, Mass., 1642, from which place he probably moved to Boston, as the records there contain the names of his children. Roger m. Mary, eldest dau. of Dr. Richard Palgrave, of Charlestown, and d. Mar. 11, 1698. (*Bond's Gens. of Watertown*; and *Hudson's Hist. of Lexington, Mass.*)

Mr. and Mrs. Wellington were admitted to the ch. in Lexington, Mar. 30, 1777; had 6 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Lexington, Mass.:

- i. Rebecca Stone⁷ Wellington, b. Feb. 5, 1777; m. Apr. 22, 1799, John Kittredge Coolidge, b. Feb. 1, 1779, son of David and

* *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

- Dorothy (Stearns) Coolidge, of Watertown, Mass., a des. of John, of Watertown, the emigrant from Eng., about 1630, mem. G. C. 1658. John K. resd. in Bangor, Me., 1811-15, Waterford, O., 1815-17, and Cincinnati, O., 1817-36; d. there Apr., 1836; had 9 chil. (8th gen.): 1. Hannah W.⁸ Coolidge, b. Feb. 21, 1801; m. 1816, Franklin Fearing, of Waterford; resd. in Davenport, Ia.; had 11 chil. (9th gen.). 2. William⁸ Coolidge, b. Jan. 16, 1803; m. Sophia Ann Merrill, of Boston. He m. (2d), Josephine Smith, of Marietta, O. He m. (3d), 1838, Eliza, dau. of David Mills, of Sharon, O. He m. (4th), Elizabeth Philpot, of Boston; had 5 chil. (9th gen.). 3. Joshua Hall⁸ Coolidge, b. Feb. 16, 1805; d. Feb. 6, 1840; n. m. 4. John Kittredg⁸ Coolidge, b. June 3, 1807; m. Dec. 15, 1835, Catherine Matilda Hedgeland, b. in Boston, June 5, 1818; had 4 chil. (9th gen.). 5. Timothy Wellington⁸ Coolidge, b. July 29, 1809; d. Feb. 14, 1819. 6. Henry Pomeroy⁸ Coolidge, b. Feb. 7, 1812; m. in N. O., La., Eliza Legier, dau. of Henry Pomeroy, of N. O., a French physician; mer. in Helena, Ark. 7. Joseph W.⁸ Coolidge, b. May 31, 1814; m. 1835, in Ill.; both joined Mormons; resd. in Mo., Nauvoo, Ill. and Kanessville, Ia.; miller and mer. there. 8. Rebecca Wellington⁸ Coolidge, b. Aug. 19, 1816; d. in Helena, Ark., Jan. 25, 1844; m. Alfred Adams, of Boston, who d. there 1838. She m. (2d), Sept., 1840, Mortimer Platt, of New Harmony, Ia.; resd. in Helena. 9. Timothy Wellington⁸ Coolidge, b. Nov. 10, 1819; m. 1839, Eliza Fuller, of Jeffersonville, Ia.; had 9 chil. (9th gen.).
- ii. Timothy⁷ Wellington, b. Mar. 29, 1778; drowned Apr. 8, 1781.
- iii. Nehemiah⁷ Wellington, b. Jan. 1, 1780; d. May 11, 1857; m. May 16, 1805, Nancy, dau. of Joshua Stearns, of Waltham, Mass.; selectman, 1841; assessor, 1840; mem. H. R., Mass. Legis., 1836, 1838; had 9 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Lexington, Mass.:
- a. Anna Eliza⁸ Wellington, b. Mar. 2, 1806; d. Oct. 3, 1822.
- b. Augustus⁸ Wellington, b. June 15, 1807; m. Mar. 3, 1835, Tryphena M., dau. of Stephen Winship. She d. Dec. 26, 1841, ae. 34 yrs. He m. (2d), Sept. 18, 1842, Mrs. Martha Hastings. She d. suddenly Apr. 20, 1852, ae. 46 yrs. He m. (3d), Sept. 8, 1852, Sarah Bisbee, of Boston; had 5 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Henry A.⁹ Wellington, b. July 10, 1839; m. Mar. 16, 1862, Angeline E. Moore, of Canaan, Me. 2. Tryphena⁹ Wellington, b. 1841; d. Aug. 16, 1846. 3. Charles B.⁹ Wellington, b. Sept. 28, 1849; d. Aug. 27, 1850. 4. Grace Standish⁹ Wellington, b. Sept. 30, 1853. 5. Herbert Lyman⁹ Wellington, b. Oct. 9, 1856.

- c. Hannah Maria⁸ Wellington, b. Mar. 17, 1809; m. June 15, 1835, Samuel Bridge, son of Jonas, of Lexington.
- d. Timothy W.⁸ Wellington, b. July 4, 1811; m. Nov. 4, 1835, Susan* Ray. She d. Apr. 28, 1847. He m. (2d), Sept. 3, 1848, Augusta, dau. of Samuel Fiske; resd. in Worcester; was very patriotic during the Civ. War. His sons Edward⁹ and Frank,⁹ enl. as privs. 25th Regt. Mass. Vol. Inf., and served in the Burnside Campaign in N. C. Edward⁹ was pro. Lieut. in Col. Lowell's Cav., but resigned on account of poor health. Frank⁹ was on d. s. in the comsy. dept. at Newberne, N. C., till the expiration of his term of service. George,⁹ ae. 17 yrs., another son, enl. in the 2d Regt. Mass. Heavy Arty.; was made pris. of war at Plymouth, N. C., and d. in Andersonville pris., a victim to the cruelty of war. His twin bro. Charles,⁹ served 15 mos. in the Navy. Mr. Wellington⁸ established at his own expense, in Worcester, a hospital for sick and wounded soldiers during the war, which he supported about 5 mos., dispensing favors to 50 or 60 soldiers; mem. H. R., Mass. Legis., 1864.
- e. Sullivan⁸ Wellington, b. Nov. 8, 1813; m. Apr. 12,† 1844, Isabella L., dau. of Charles and Martha‡ Hastings, of Waltham. She d. Mar. 29, 1853, ae. 26 yrs. He m. (2d), Mar. 1, 1855, Antoinette, dau. of Jeremiah and Mary Holton, of Boothbay, Me. She d. May 4, 1859, ae. 33 yrs. He m. (3d), June 30, 1860, Louisa, dau. of Moses and Hannah Robinson, of Rockland, Me.; had 6 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Ellen J.§ Wellington, b. Mar. 11, 1846; m. Feb. 23, 1868, R. Russell Simonds. 2. Martha Antoinette⁹ Wellington, b. twin, Jan. 25, 1856; d. Feb. 9, 1856. 3. Mary Lizzie⁹ Wellington, b. twin, Jan. 25, 1856; d. Aug. 30, 1863. 4. Clifford Holton⁹ Wellington, b. Apr. 28, 1859; d. Dec. 25, 1859. 5. Charles Sumner⁹ Wellington, b. Sept. 21, 1862. 6. Ernest Hathorn⁹ Wellington, b. Nov. 2, 1864.
- f. Jonas Clark⁸ Wellington, b. Nov. 30, 1815; m. Oct. 17, 1839, Harriet, dau. of Nathan Bosworth, of Attleboro; moved to Cambridge, Mass, 1856; was much interested during Civil War in welfare of soldiers. His eldest son Austin C.,⁹ enl. priv. 38th Regt. Mass. Vol. Inf., was apptd. Sergt., pro. Lieut. and Adjt., which position he held till close of war; was in Sheridan's Shenandoah Valley, Va., Campaign, 1864. Mr. Wellington⁸ was assessor in Lexington, 1852, and town treas., 1855.
- g. Horatio⁸ Wellington, b. Sept. 6, 1817; m. Dec. 16, 1841, Mary Bowman, dau. of Amos Teel, of Charlestown; moved there 1850; son Arthur, ae. 17 yrs., enl. priv. in Civ. War, 13th Regt. Mass. Vol. Inf.; was dis. for disability; re-enl. in 36th Regt. Mass. Vol. Inf.; was made pris. of war, pa-

* Hudson says Susanna, and Bond, Susan. She was dau. of Samuel Ray, of Newton, Mass.

† Bond says Apr. 11.

‡ Bond says Elizabeth.

§ Bond says Isabel.

- roled and again dis. for disability. Mr. Wellington⁸ was mem. H. R., Mass. Legis., 1864.
- h. Avis M.⁸ Wellington, b. June 27, 1819; m. Oct. 17, 1850, Emory Abbott Mulliken.
- i. Joseph A.⁸ Wellington, b. June 12, 1821; m. Feb. 10, 1846, Ellen A., dau. of Billings Smith; moved to Cambridge, 1854.
- iv. Timothy⁷ Wellington, b. Oct. 8, 1781; m. 1813, Mary E. Low. She d. Mar., 1816. He m. (2d), 1820, Lydia Yates; grad. Harv. Coll., 1806, and recd. M. D. 1811; resd. in W. Cambridge; d. there 1853, ae. 72 yrs.; had 6 chil. (8th gen.), b. in W. Cambridge, Mass.:
- a. William Williamson⁸ Wellington, b. July 29, 1814; grad. A. B. Harv. Univ., 1832, M. D. 1838, and recd. A. M. 1851; m. in Lancaster, Mass., Sept. 30, 1841, Lucy Elizabeth, b. there Jan. 21, 1815, dau. of Solomon and Elizabeth (White) Carter, of Lancaster. She d. in Cambridge, Mar. 10, 1843. He m. there (2d), Oct. 5, 1847, Martha Bond Carter, b. in Lancaster, Oct. 22, 1817, sister to his first wife; had 5 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Cambridge, Mass.:
1. Elizabeth Lord⁹ Wellington, b. Mar. 3, 1843; m. in Cambridge, June 24, 1875, Thomas Heard Emerson, b. in Waltham, Mar. 20, 1836, son of Daniel and Jane Elizabeth (Heard) Emerson, of Waltham. He d. in Cambridge, Jan. 20, 1891; mer. She res. in Cambridge; Unit.; had 1 child (10th gen.): i. Edith Wellington¹⁰ Emerson, b. July 20, 1877.
 2. Cawlin Ware⁹ Wellington, b. Oct. 4, 1848; d. in Cambridge, Aug. 12, 1849.
 3. William Henry⁹ Wellington, b. Dec. 19, 1849; m. in Roxbury, Mass., Oct. 20, 1875, Florena, b. in Boston, Oct. 21, 1845, dau. of John Greenleaf and Jane A. (Living) Gray, of Boston; comsn. mer. in cotton duck; has held various pub. offices; mem. Congl. Ch.; res. in Roxbury; had 4 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Roxbury, Mass.:
 - i. Stanwood Gray¹⁰ Wellington, b. June 10, 1879.
 - ii. Raynor Greenleaf¹⁰ Wellington, b. Aug. 31, 1880.
 - iii. Anna Florena¹⁰ Wellington, b. Nov. 18, 1882.
 - iv. Mason Gray¹⁰ Wellington, b. Oct. 3, 1884; d. Oct. 7, 1884.
 4. Anna Bradshaw⁹ Wellington, b. Nov. 1, 1851; d. Aug. 15, 1872.
 5. Charles Berwick⁹ Wellington, b. Sept. 22, 1859; d. Feb. 17, 1888.
- b. Francis Edward⁸ Wellington, b. May 7, 1820; d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Apr. 11, 1863; rems. intd. in W. Cambridge; m. in Dedham, Mass., Dec. 18, 1845, Martha Ellis Monroe, b. there Oct. 11, 1824, dau. of Harris and Rebecca (Ellis) Monroe, of Dedham; mer. She d. in New York city, Jan. 25, 1878; had 2 chil. (9th gen.):
1. Florence⁹ Wellington, b. in W. Cambridge, Feb. 18, 1848; d. in New York city, May 9, 1892; m. in Roxbury, Oct. 30, 1871, William Clitus Witter, lawyer, 38 Park Row, New York city; grad. A. B. Yale Coll., 1865; I.L. B. Columbia Coll., New York city,

- 1867; priv. in Civ. War, Co. K, 10th Regt., R. I. Vol. Inf., 3 mos., summer, 1862; had 1 child (10th gen.): i. Florence Waldo¹⁰ Witter, b. in New York city, Jan. 17, 1887. 2. Arthur Edward⁹ Wellington, b. in Brooklyn, Dec. 11, 1861; d. there Feb. 1, 1862.
- c. Maria Eunice⁸ Wellington, b. June 16, 1822; m. in W. Cambridge, Nov. 9, 1854, Richard Lord Hodgdon, b. in So. Berwick, Me., Apr. 11, 1825, son of Richard and Eunice (Lord) Hodgdon, of So. Berwick. He d. in Arlington, Mass., June 30, 1893; grad. A. B. Bowd. Coll., 1845, and M. D. Jefferson Med. Coll., Philadelphia, Pa., 1852. Mrs. Hodgdon has always lived in the house built by her father, 1812, in W. Cambridge, now Arlington; Unit.; had 3 chil. (9th gen.), b. in W. Cambridge, Mass.: 1. Frank Wellington⁹ Hodgdon, b. Jan. 12, 1856; m. in Lexington, Mass., Oct. 14, 1886, Grace H., b. Jan. 28, 1856, dau. of William and Emily (Lord) Plumer, of Lexington. He grad. S. B. Mass. Inst. of Tech., Boston, 1876; Engr. for Mass. Harbor and Land Comsrs.; res. in Arlington; has 3 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Arlington, Mass.: i. Anna Plumer¹⁰ Hodgdon, b. Aug. 26, 1887. ii. Richard William¹⁰ Hodgdon, b. Dec. 5, 1888. iii. Frank Wellington¹⁰ Hodgdon, b. Apr. 23, 1891. 2. Andrew Hall⁹ Hodgdon, b. Oct. 27, 1857; m. in Dedham, July 11, 1888, Anna Florence, b. there Feb. 5, 1858, dau. of Waldo and Mary Ellis (Gay) Colburn, of Dedham. He grad. A. B. Harv. Univ., 1879, and recd. M. D. 1883; physician; res. in Dedham; has 2 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Dedham, Mass.: i. Walter Colburn¹⁰ Hodgdon, b. Aug. 14, 1889. ii. Andrew Yates¹⁰ Hodgdon, b. Feb. 18, 1891. 3. Ellen Wellington⁹ Hodgdon, b. Sept. 14, 1860; resd. unm., 1895, in Arlington; has supplied data of Dr. Timothy⁷ Wellington's descendants.
- d. George Yates⁸ Wellington, b. Aug. 22, 1826; m. in Baltimore, Md., July 29, 1857, Susan, b. there Jan. 6, 1831, dau. of Jefferson and Ethelinda (Levering) Schultz, of Baltimore; ins. agt.; res. in Arlington; has 4 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Francis Yates⁹ Wellington, b. in Glenwood, Ia., Aug. 12, 1858; m. in Arlington, May 18, 1886, Elizabeth Lane Proctor, b. there May 28, 1851, dau. of Abel Russell and Sarah (Wellington) Proctor, of Arlington; mfr. of friction hinges; Notary Public; assessor; Unit.; res. in Arlington; n. ch. 2. Ethelinda Levering⁹ Wellington, b. in W. Cambridge, July 18, 1860. 3. Annette Stanwood⁹ Wellington, b. in W. Cambridge, Nov. 26, 1862. 4. Arthur Jefferson⁹ Wellington, b. in Arlington, July 21, 1871.
- e. Henry Alfred⁸ Wellington, b. Oct. 26, 1828; d. Dec. 20, 1829.
- f. Ellen⁸ Wellington, b. June 15, 1834; m. in W. Cambridge, Nov. 9, 1854, Theodore, b. in Gloucester, Mass., Sept. 8, 1829, son of Theodore and Mary (Woodbury) Stanwood. He d. in Cincinnati, O., Aug. 31, 1889; bank cashier. She

was a mem., trustee, and S. S. Supt., Unit. Ch.; also mem. of Hamilton Co., O., Board of —, 1891-2-3; occupation "Homemaker"; res. in Lakeville, Ct.; has 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. James Brown⁹ Stanwood, b. in W. Cambridge, Dec. 25, 1855; m. in Cincinnati, Apr. 7, 1892, Alice Louise, b. there Dec. 28, 1866, dau. of Michael and Catherine (Biegeit) Goepfer, of Cincinnati; grad. S. B. Mass. Inst. Tech., 1875; director Tech. Sch., Cincinnati; mech. engr.; mem. of Houston, Stanwood & Gamble Co., engine mfrs.; mem. 1st Congl. Unit. Ch., Cincinnati; free-trader, adv. of civil service reform, etc.; res. in Cincinnati; n. ch. 2. Mary⁹ Stanwood, b. in W. Cambridge, July 9, 1857; m. in Cincinnati, Nov. 15, 1883, Joseph, b. there May 23, 1853, son of Joseph and Mary (Hinman) Wilby, of Detroit, Mich.; grad. A. B. Harv. Univ., 1875; lawyer; Unit.; res. in Cincinnati; has 4 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Cincinnati, O.: i. Ruth Thorndike¹⁰ Wilby, b. Aug. 25, 1884. ii. Katherine Curtis¹⁰ Wilby, b. May 12, 1889. iii. Eleanor Stanwood¹⁰ Wilby, b. June 27, 1891. iv. Louise Hinman¹⁰ Wilby, b. Apr. 28, 1893. 3. Maria Wellington⁹ Stanwood, b. in Cincinnati, Apr. 2, 1865; m. there Apr. 20, 1887, William Houston Kenyon, b. in Hartford, Ct., Jan. 5, 1865, son of Robert and Jean (? Houston) Kenyon, of E. Orange, N. J.; grad. A. B. 1876, Coll. of City of N. Y., LL. B. Columbia Coll., N. Y. city, 1879; patent atty.; mem. Lenox Av. Unit. Ch., N. Y. city; res. there; has 2 chil. (10th gen.), b. in N. Y. city: i. Dorothy¹⁰ Kenyon, b. Feb. 17, 1888. ii. Theodore Stanwood¹⁰ Kenyon, b. Jan. 17, 1890.

v. Hannah⁷ Wellington, b. July 9, 1783; d. ae. abt. 17 yrs.

vi. Joseph Abbott⁷ Wellington, b. July 14, 1785; d. y.

- 280 Abiel⁶ Abbott, b. in Lincoln, Sept. 16, 1759; d. in Farmington, Me., 1817, ae. 58 yrs.; m. in Lexington, Dec. 16, 1788, Polly (Mary?), b. July 5, 1786, dau. of Benjamin and Ginger (Porter) Merriam, of Lincoln. The Augusta, Me., deeds show him to have been prosperous, and mention him as "gent." He served in the Rev. War, priv. in Capt. John Hartwell's Co., Col. Dike's Regt., Dec. 14, 1776, to Mar. 1, 1777.* He was surveyor of lumber in Lincoln, 1789; hog-reeve, 1789, 1791, 1797; fence-viewer, 1793, 1798; tithingman, 1794; and highway surveyor, 1795, 1797, 1813; n. ch.
- 281 Sarah⁶ Abbott, b. in Lincoln, Mar. 25, 1762; m. Apr. 24, 1783, Ezekiel, b. in Sudbury, Mass., Feb. 11, 1753, son of Beulah (Stone) Allen, of Sudbury. He d. in Cambridge, 1792; served in Rev. War; resd. in Lexington. She m. (2d), Moses Coolidge, of Watertown, Mass.; n. ch.
- 292 Abigail⁶ Abbott, b. in Lincoln, 1765 (?); d. ("3d dau."), Apr. 4, 1784, ae. 19 yrs. (g. s. r.).

* *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

283 Asa⁶ Abbott, b. in Lincoln, Feb. 21, 1768.

284 Mary⁶ Abbott, b. June 19, 1773; m. in Lincoln, Feb. 16, 1792, Amaziah² Fassett, b. in Groton, Mass., Feb. 27, 1769, son of Lt. Amaziah¹ and Edee, of Groton.

A note from Lt. Fassett's wid. to Hon. John Winthrop, Judge of Prob., dated May 20, 1776, among the Prob. Rec., E. Cambridge, Mass., states that Lt. Fassett was made a pris. of war at the battle of Bunker Hill by the British, and taken to Boston where he d.

Amaziah² Fassett was a housewright; lived in Lincoln, and d. there Oct. 17, 1795, ae. 26 yrs. The inv. of his est. of which his wid. Mary, was admrx., dated Apr. 12, 1796, amounted to \$918.85. She d. his wid., in Lincoln, Sept. 22, 1857, ae. 84 yrs.; had 2 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Lincoln, Mass.:

- i. Amaziah⁷ Fassett, b. Aug. 2, 1793. His uncles Abiel and Nehemiah Abbott, were appointed his guardians, Nov. 11, 1795, and Dec. 5, 1809, respectively; m. —; had 1 child (8th gen.): 1. Franklin A.⁸ Fassett, b. —. His gr.-mother Mary Fassett, of Lincoln, was apptd. guardian, Feb. 13, 1827. His est. inv., Apr. 23, 1827, for \$203.
- ii. Thomas Richardson⁷ Fassett, b. July 10, 1795; d. in Lincoln, June 26, 1801.*

113

ABIEL⁵ ABBOTT (Abiel,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in E. Windsor, Hartford Co., Ct., June 14, 1724, and m. there about 1754,† Tryphena,⁵ only dau. of Peter⁴ and Ruth (Loomis) Mills, of So. Windsor, Ct.; gr.-dau. of Peter³ and Joanna (Porter) Mills, of Wintonbury, now Bloomfield, Ct.; gr.-gr.-dau. of Peter² and Dorcas (Messenger) Mills, of Windsor; and gr.-gr.-gr.-dau. of Sir Peter¹ Wouters Van der Meulin, of Amsterdam, Holland, who was knighted for his distinguished services to the public in the improvement of the dykes.

Peter,² his eldest son before mentioned, b. 1622, came to N. E., from Leyden, where he was studying in the Univ. for the ministry. About 1650, he joined the Puritan refugees who had come there for conscience's sake from England, *en route* to N. E., and thus aroused the displeasure of his father who disinherited him. He located in Windsor, about this time, and at his own request his name was changed to Peter Mills, the name Van der Meulin being in Dutch "the man of the mill." (*Colonial Rec. of Ct.*, i.) Ruth was probably the dau. of Thomas and Hannah (Porter) Loomis, of Windsor, and a niece (?), at any rate a cousin, of Joseph and Ruth (Loomis) Colt, of Windsor. Peter⁴ Mills, father of Mrs. Abbott, was a tailor, and lived in that part of So. Windsor called Podunk. He d. Oct. 30, 1770, and his name was "writ large" in the "Cook Burial Record" by the old sexton, to denote the public importance of the deceased. An ornate tablet marks

* Data from E. Cambridge, Mass., Prob. Rec.; *Abbot Fam. Reg.*; *Hist. of Groton, Mass.*; Lincoln town recs., etc.

† The loss of the Windsor, Ct., Ch. Recs. makes it impracticable to give exact data.

his grave in the E. Windsor Hill Cemetery. His wid. was bur. Oct. 19, 1773, but no stone marks her grave. In point of wealth Peter Mills ranked third, being a very large land owner; Abiel⁴ Abbott, father of the subject of this sketch, ranked second, also being a large land owner, and his brother-in-law, Capt. Ebenezer Grant, according to the tax list, ranked first, being the wealthiest man in East Windsor.

Abiel⁵ Abbott being an only son of a rich father of three children, and his wife, also, being an only daughter of rich parents of three children, it is probable their married life commenced under most favorable circumstances. He was probably heir to a large portion of his father's wealth and to the homestead of 170 acs., or more, together with the buildings thereon.* His wife, so far as known, according to old deeds, was given, in 1769 and at other times, by her parents, over 750 acs. of land, variously located in the towns of Granville, Mass., Colebrook, Podunk, and Wapping Parish, now the eastern part of So. Windsor.† After their m. they doubtless first lived on the premises sold by him May 1, 1760, to Rev. Joseph Perry, near the Abbott homestead,‡ in a house which was torn down 1861. It was large and handsomely built, two stories in front, with conical windows and doors, and stood on the east side of the highway exactly opposite the residence (1897) of the family of the late Dea. John S. Clapp. A sycamore tree stands in front of, but no house occupies the site. When this property was sold Mr. Abbott,⁵ there was included in the deed, besides the land, a dwelling house, barn, and storehouse, the latter doubtless used as a workshop for his employees and for storing material for building and cabinet-manufacturing purposes. In 1757 he probably built the new house occupied by his uncle, Capt. Ebenezer Grant, as the latter's account book shows that he paid Abiel⁵ Abbott for its construction. This was probably the son, for his father's tax for "faculty"§ that year was very small, and he d. the following year.

After his father's death Abiel⁵ inherited and doubtless occupied his father's home, a few rods to the north of the homestead sold to Rev. Mr. Perry, 1760. He was no longer taxed for "faculty" after his

* The papers pertaining to the settlement of Abiel³ Abbott's estate were at one time in the Hartford, Ct., Prob. Office, but could not be found in full when looked for by the Compiler.

† Springfield, Mass., Deeds; E. Windsor, Ct., Land Rec., iii: p. 193, etc.

‡ Windsor Land Rec., xii: p. 51. In 1750, the Perry homestead, formerly owned by Mr. Abbott,⁴ belonged to the est. of David Grant, and there is no rec. found of its transfer to Mr. Abbott,⁴ yet there is no doubt of its location, or that Mr. Abbott⁴ owned it subsequent to David Grant, for otherwise he could not have sold it to Rev. Mr. Perry.

§ "Faculty" was a tax imposed on an income, derived from any other source than farming.

father's death, and doubtless thereafter discontinued the business of building contractor, etc. "Perhaps," says Miss Sperry, "he increased his '8 tuns of shipping' — and lost thereby. His uncle Capt. Ebenezer Grant, led a large West India trade and the men of E. Windsor made their 'ventures' with him. However that may be, the town records of East Windsor state clearly, that Abiel⁵ Abbott was overcome by financial disaster, and in ten years lost the large fortune which his father had accumulated, and in 1770, Capt. Grant seized a part of his land for debt." June 6, 1770, Mr. Abbott⁵ sold his homestead, consisting of 170 acs. and the buildings thereon for £500, to his bro.-in-law, Stone and Roswell Mills, of E. Windsor, and William Pitkin, Esq., of Hartford,* Ct.; Feb. 14, 1772, he sold to James and Lawrence Hamilton, of Granville, for £90, about 250 acs. in the N. W. corner of Granville, given his wife Tryphena, by her father.†

After selling the homestead he probably moved to Podunk, in the south end of the town, perhaps to live with his mother-in-law, Wid. Mills, or on land recently granted to his wife Tryphena, by her parents. In 1777, they sold their land in Podunk to Samuel Bancroft for £42,‡ and bought from Abner and Margaret Rockwell a piece of land with a house, barn, and other buildings in Wapping Parish,§ owned (1897) by Mrs. Doretta (Collins) Barber and occupied by her bro., George A. Collins. The house on these premises is probably the one in which the wedding of Aurelia Abbott and Samuel Cooley, M. D., was celebrated, Sept. 7, 1780, and where Abiel⁵ Abbott d., some time in 1783, *ae. abt.* 69 yrs.|| Even as late as the Rev. War, Mr. Abbott⁵ must have been in good circumstances, or else he was patriotic and public-spirited beyond his means, for in an account of blankets collected by the selectmen of E. Windsor for the use of soldiers, he gave 18s., one of the largest sums in a long list, only seven others giving more than he individually.

On Sept. 23, 1788, his wid., Tryphena, sold the place of 16 acs. in Wapping Parish to Amaziah Rust, of Coventry, for £200,¶ and at the same time bought of him a farm in N. Coventry, near the Bolton town line, and near the home of her dau., Mrs. Cooley, in

* East Windsor Land Rec., i: p. 285. Eleven acres and the buildings thereon of this property were bought by Charles Mather, Dec. 25, 1772, for £280. It then, in 1797, passed to Dr. Elijah F. Reed for £590; then to Rev. Levi Smith who bequeathed it to the Ct. Theo. Inst., and finally, in 1865, to Dr. Sidney W. Rockwell, and is now (1897) in the hands of his heirs. (E. Windsor Land Rec., i: p. 167, etc.)

† Worcester, Mass., Deeds, xii: p. 452.

‡ E. Windsor Land Rec., ii: p. 96.

§ *Ibid.*, iv: p. 107*m*.

|| Statement of Miss R. T. Sperry.

¶ E. Windsor Land Rec., iii: p. 219.

Quarryville, in the north part of Bolton, Ct.; this is probably the place owned (1897) by Miss Augusta Porter. The Coventry home was sold in 1797 to Amaziah Rust. Mrs. Abbott probably thereafter made her home with her dau.,* Mrs. Cooley, in Quarryville, Bolton, where she d. Apr. 18, 1806, ae. 74 yrs.† Her remains were probably interred in Quarryville, near the grave of a gr.-son, Horace Cooley, who d. Apr. 3, 1793, ae. 3 yrs., but no stone marks her grave.

Mr. Abbott⁵ was highway surveyor, 1759-60; constable, 1762-3-4 and '65; dep. sheriff from 1769 to —; grand-juror, 1781-2. After being chosen to the latter office, Dec., 1782, "for the ensuing year,"‡ his name disappears from all records, and it is presumed he d. in the house in Wapping Parish, before mentioned, 1783. His name appears on an undated alarm list during the Rev. War, now (1897) among the family MSS. of Mr. Roswell Grant, passed down to him from his gr.-father, Col. Roswell Grant, and authentic. The ch. baptismal rec. of his children has been lost.§

Had 5 chil. (6th gen.), b. in E. Windsor, Hartford Co., Ct.:

285 Child,⁶ b. —; d. Mar. 15, 1758.

286 Child,⁶ b. —; d. Mar. 3, 1759.

287 Aurelia⁶ Abbott, b. June 27, 1755; d. in Bolton, Ct., Nov. 3, 1829, ae. 74 yrs. After the death of Oliver Wells, M. D., in Wethersfield, Ct., 1778, about four years after the birth of their son, she m. in E. Windsor, Ct., Sept. 7, 1780, Samuel Cooley, M. D., of Quarryville, in the town of Bolton, Ct., where they lived. Her first child was b. in E. Windsor, and the others in Bolton.|| Had 7 chil. (7th gen.):

- i. Oliver⁷ Wells, b. May 24, 1774; d. in Oxford, O., July 9, 1836; m. in Bolton, Mar. 30, 1797, Tirzah, b. there Oct. 3, 1777, dau. of Joshua and Jemima (Howard) Talcott, of Bolton. She d. in So. Manchester, Ct., Sept., 1825, while visiting relatives, and was intd. beside her mother at Bolton. He m. (2d), in Cinn., O., June 25, 1826, Elizabeth, b. in Baltimore, Md., Apr. 7, 1798, dau. of Salathiel Tudor. She d. in Cinn., Feb. 4, 1874. His early days were spent in Bolton. When m. he was a miller, afterwards a clockmaker and goldsmith in Hartford, Ct., and finally a type founder. He possessed ingenuity and a natural gift for mechanics, which led Elihu White to interest him in casting type. Their foundry was

* Coventry Rec., viii: p. 492. † Bolton Ch. Recs. ‡ E. Windsor Town Meeting Rec.

§ Compilation from *Abbot Fam. Reg.* (1847); Worcester, Mass., deeds; Hartford Prob. Rec.; Stiles's *Ancient Windsor, Ct.*; *Talcott Fam. Reg.*; and data supplied by Miss Ruth T. Sperry, E. Windsor Hill, Ct., etc.

|| Data of Aurelia and descendants supplied by the Sellers family, Phila., Pa.

established in N. Y. City, where Mr. Wells resd. for a time, but settled afterwards at Sherburne, N. Y., where his wife's father had gone from Bolton, about 1800. When Mr. White decided to establish a type foundry at Cincinnati, Mr. Wells was placed in charge of it, and laid the foundation of a successful business from which he acquired a comfortable fortune. He and his son, Horace Wells, contributed largely towards the general advancement of the art of type-founding and to the development of the printing press. Oliver Wells was much respected in private life as well as in the business community, and was throughout his career a devout Christian. Had 18 chil. (8th gen.):

- a. Horace⁸ Wells, b. in Hartford, Dec. 29, 1797; d. May 16, 1851; m. in Cinn., O., Mar. 10, 1822, Sarah Hewes Whipple, b. in Cherry Valley, N. Y., Dec. 6, 1801, dau. of Preserved and Elizabeth (Hewes) Whipple, of Cherry Valley. He was actively associated with his father in establishing the Cinn. Type Foundry, and succeeded to the management of the business, achieving marked success in the commercial as well as the mechanical development of the concern. While he made no profession of scientific knowledge, he gave evidence in many ways of his sound judgment, based on the fundamental principles of natural philosophy and mechanics. He retired from business for a time, on account of the delicate health of his wife, and devoted himself to her and to the management of his extensive farm in Green Township, upon which he introduced all that was novel in the way of fine cattle, fruits and flowers, it being one of the first farms in the West to receive the benefits of scientific agriculture. After the death of his wife he again assumed the management of the Type Foundry and continued to direct its affairs until his death. He was a devout Christian, and his whole life conformed to the precepts he professed. His death was much lamented in Cincinnati, where in a business way he was long and intimately identified with the city's growth, and was a representative of the highest character of her citizens. Had 3 chil. (9th gen.):
1. Charles⁹ Wells, b. in Cinn., O., Dec. 14, 1822; d. there May 10, 1885; m. there May 1, 1850, Elizabeth, b. July 29, 1828, dau. of Lester and Sarah (Chipman) Hoadley. She d. in Cinn., Feb. 15, 1856. He m. (2d), at Avondale, Cinn., Jan. 15, 1868, Emily, b. in Cinn., July 7, 1842, dau. of Henry and Mary (Hoadley) Johnson, of Cinn. She d. in Avondale, Jan. 1, 1870. He m. (3d), in Piqua, O., Feb. 8, 1871, Florence Butler. He succeeded his father in the management of the Cinn. Type Foundry, and was treas. of the Co. at the time of his d. Had 5 chil. (10th gen.):
 - i. Horace¹⁰ Wells, b. 1852; d. Jan. 10, 1853.
 - ii. Lester¹⁰ Wells, b. Mar. 4, 1853; d. Aug.

12, 1877. iii. John¹⁰ Wells, b. 1855; d. y. Child by 2d m.: iv. Cora¹⁰ Wells, b. in Avondale, Jan. 10, 1869. Child by 3d m.: v. Florence Daisy¹⁰ Wells, b. in Avondale, Nov. 18, 1871; m. in N. Y. City, Nov. 14, 1895, John Bard Rogers, son of Nathaniel Pendleton and Emily (Moulton) Rogers, of N. Y.; had 1 child (11th gen.): 1. Florence Hidechan¹¹ Rogers, b. in Yokohama, Japan, Sept. 28, 1896. 2. Pearson⁹ Wells, d. y. 3. Cornelia⁹ Wells, b. in Green Township, Hamilton Co., O., Dec. 9, 1831; m. in Cinn., Oct. 8, 1851, Dr. Coleman⁶ Sellers, b. in Phila., Pa., Jan. 28, 1827, youngest son of Coleman⁵ and Sophonisba (Peale) Sellers, of Phila.; gr.-son of Ens. Nathan⁴ Sellers, of Phila., who served during the Rev. War, and was dis. by special act of Cong., to mfr. paper made necessary by the embargo of 1776; and gr.-gr.-son of Hon. John³ Sellers, mem. of the Provincial Assembly of Phila. for many years, one of the founders of the American Philo. Soc., mem. of the Conv. that framed the Constitution of Pa., and a mem. of the Senate thereafter. His gr.-father, Samuel,¹ son of Thomas and Elizabeth Sellers, of Belper, then in the Parish of Duffield, Derbyshire, Eng., was the progenitor of the family in America, having belonged to the followers of William Penn, and settled near Derby, 1682, where he built the family homestead, "Sellers Hall." Dr. Sellers's⁶ maternal gr.-father was Charles Wilson Peale, the portrait painter, naturalist and founder of the Peale Museum. Dr. Sellers⁶ stud. at a priv. sch., and at the "Acad. of Anthony Bolmar." When 19, he joined his bros. in the West, and was employed in the Globe Rolling Mill at Cinn., as mechanical draughtsman, and soon became Supt. of the same. In 1850, he engaged with his bros. in building locomotives for the Panama R. R. Co., and 1851 was made foreman of the Niles Locomotive works, Cinn.; was chief engr. 1856, for William Sellers & Co., mfrs. of machine tools, Phila.; soon a partner in said firm, till 1888, meantime receiving 30 patents for inventions of great value and utility, some of which were the foundation of modern practice in machine tools and mill appliances. The use of absorbent cotton for surgical operations was first thought of and recommended by him in his contributions to scientific journals as early as 1861; he was also the first to propose the use of glycerine for keeping photographic plates moist. In his early experiments in photography, he contrived and patented, 1861, an apparatus by which figures in stereoscopic photographs could be seen as if in motion. This apparatus was then christened by his late uncle, Franklin Peale, "Kinomatoscope," and it might be therefore accepted as the parent of the kinetoscope of to-day. In 1889, he was called upon to consider the development of the hydraulic power of Niagara Falls. He was subsequently appointed to represent the

U. S. in the International Niagara Commission of five mems., with Lord Kelvin as chairman, that met in London, 1890. to consider plans for utilizing the power of the falls, since which Dr. Sellers has been the active, engineering director of the work, both as consulting engr. and as pres. and chief engr. of the Niagara Falls Power Co. The important design of the large dynamos was his invention and



CORNELIA (WELLS) SELLERS.

was built under the patent granted to him. He occupies the non-resident chair of Prof. of Engineering Practice at the Stevens Inst. of Tech., and the honorary chair of Prof. of Mechanics of Franklin Inst. of Pa., of which Inst. he was for many years pres.; is past pres. of the American Soc. of Mechanical Engrs.; mem. of the American Soc. of Civ. Engrs., of the Institution of Mech. Engrs., of the Institution of Civ. Engrs. of Great Britain, and of the American Philo. Soc.; corresponding mem. Soc. of Arts. of Geneva, Switz.; past pres. Pa. Museum and School of Industrial Art; mem. Segbert Commission, Univ. of Pa., for the investigation of the claims of spiritualism, and was a founder and also pres. of the Photo. Soc. The hon. degree of Dr. of Engineering was conferred by

Stevens Inst. of Tech. In 1877 the King of Sweden conferred upon him the Royal Norwegian Order of St. Olaf. Mrs. Sellers studied at Mrs. Ryland's priv. sch. and at the Wesleyan Female Coll., Cinn. Had 4 chil. (10th gen.): i. Coleman¹⁰ Sellers, b. in Cinn., Sept. 5, 1852; m. in Brooklyn, N. Y., June 3, 1880, Helen Graham



DR. COLEMAN SELLERS,
Eminent Engineer, Inventor, Scientist, etc.
Philadelphia, Penn.

- Jackson; res. at 410 33d St., Phila., Pa. ii. Jessie¹⁰ Sellers, b. in Cinn., May 25, 1855; m. in Phila., May 13, 1880, Sabin Woolworth Colton, Jr.; res. at 3409 Powelton Ave., Phila. iii. Horace Wells¹⁰ Sellers, b. in Phila., July 21, 1857; m. in Rosemont, Pa., Nov. 22, 1899, Cora, b. in Avondale, Cinn., O., Jan. 11, 1869, only child of Charles and Emily (Johnson) Wells, of Avondale, his cousin (see No. 287, i, 1); res. at Overlook, Montgomery Co., Pa.; has supplied data. iv. Harold M.¹⁰ Sellers, b. in Phila., Dec. 25, 1875; d. there July 9, 1876.
- b. Elizabeth⁸ Wells, b. in Hartford, July 18, 1799; d. July 18, 1799.

- c. Elizabeth⁸ Wells (2d), b. in Hartford, July 18, 1800; d. Apr. 4, 1803.
- d. Mary⁸ Wells, b. in Hartford, Sept. 3, 1802.
- e. Oliver⁸ Wells, b. in Hartford, Dec. 3, 1804.
- f. Tryphena⁸ Wells, b. in Hartford, Jan. 2, 1807.
- g. Lemuel Talcott⁸ Wells, b. in Hartford, Feb. 23, 1809.
- h. Adaline⁸ Wells, b. in Hartford, June 21, 1811.
- i. Sarah Ann⁸ Wells, b. in Hartford, Oct. 4, 1813; d. Oct. 27, 1814.
- j. Aurelia Cooley⁸ Wells, b. in Hartford, July 20, 1815; d. July 17, 1893.
- k. William⁸ Wells, b. in N. Y. City, Dec. 9, 1818.
- l. Sarah Ann⁸ Wells, b. in N. Y. City, Dec. 23, 1819.
- Chil. by 2d m.:
- m. James A. B.⁸ Wells, b. in Cinn., Apr. 25, 1827; d. in Oxford, July 31, 1833.
- n. Maria E.⁸ Wells, b. in Cinn., Aug. 23, 1828; m. in Oxford, Dec. 30, 18—, E. C. Merrick.
- o. Susannah⁸ Wells, b. in Cinn., Oct. 27, 1830; m. there Mar. 13, 1850, Dr. George W. Keely.
- p. Elsie Jane⁸ Wells, b. in Cinn., July 10, 1832.
- q. Francis⁸ Wells, b. in Oxford, June 29, 1834; m. there Aug. 3, 1854, C. Dinsmore.
- r. Samuel⁸ Wells, b. in Oxford, Sept. 25, 1836; m. in Cinn., Oct. 7, 1868, Adelia E., dau. of Clinton Simms, of N. J.
- ii. Horace⁷ Cooley, b. —; d. Apr. 3, 1793.
- iii. William⁷ Cooley, M. D., b. —; d. 1839; resd. in E. Hartford, Ct.
- iv. Abiel Abbott⁷ Cooley, b. Dec. 25, 1782; d. in Hartford, Aug. 18, 1858; m. Lucretia Hurlburt; druggist and inventor; resd. in Hartford. Had 1 child (8th gen.), and prob. others:
1. Samuel Abbott⁸ Cooley, b. Nov. 3, 1822; m. in Hebron, Ct., June 17, 1841, Emily Bell, of Portland, then Chatham, Ct.; was sutler and photographer 9th A. C. in Civ. War; Col. 7th Regt., Ct. Mil.; druggist till ill health compelled retirement; res. 536 Main St., Hartford; data by Col. S. A. Cooley.
- v. Samuel⁷ Cooley, b. —.
- vi. Tryphena⁷ Cooley, b. —; d. in N. Y., July 9, 1868, ae. 82 yrs.; m. John, b. in Bolton, 1775, son of John and Sarah (Stinson) Talcott, of Bolton, a descendant of the Eng. emig., John Talcott, of Cambridge, Mass., and Hartford, Ct.; n. ch.
- vii. Horatio⁷ Cooley, b. —. There were probably other children.*
- 288 Son⁷ (Abiel?), b. Feb. 19, 1762.
- 289 Child,⁷ b. —; bur. Mar. 2, 1769.

* The living descendants of the family have failed to supply data owing, probably, to the fact that a Fam. Reg. is about to be published of the Cooley family.

115

LIEUT. NEHEMIAH⁵ ABBOTT (Zebadiah,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Aug. 24, 1732, and m. there Mar. 11, 1755/6, Hannah Ballard, b. there June 28 (?), 1736, who d. Sept. 27, 1778, ae. 42 yrs. He m. there (2d), Jan. 18, 1780, Lydia Clark, b. there Aug. 16, 1744, dau. of Dr. Parker and Lydia Clark. She d. in Andover, Feb. 13, 1814, ae. 69 yrs. He lived on the homestead with his father, was a man of ability and judgment, and much respected.

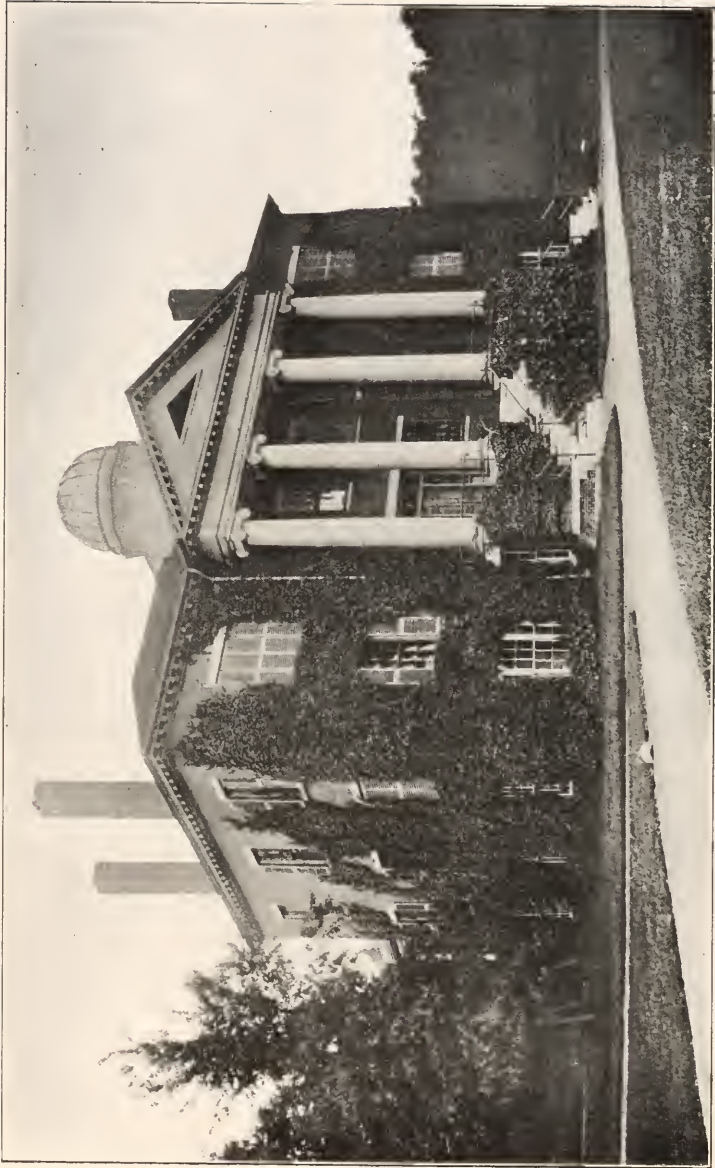
In June, 1774, on the eve of the Revolution, Mr. Abbott was chosen one of a Committee of Circumspection, composed of the leading citizens of Andover — nine of whom were from the Abbott family, and of a Committee of Inspection, chosen by the citizens of Andover, Jan. 2, 1775, composed of eleven representative citizens — of whom three belonged to the Abbott family — to see that the Resolves of the Continental and Provisional Congress were adhered to, relative to the non-importation, non-exportation and non-consumption of British goods, etc.; also one of a committee of eleven chosen by the town of Andover, May 1, 1780, to join with the members of the Constitutional Convention from said town “to make such remarks and amendments in the Form of Constitution (Mass.) as they shall think proper, and lay the same before the town at the adjournment of this meeting for their consideration;” also a member of an important committee in 1786, composed of fourteen representative citizens of Andover — of whom five were of the Abbott family — to report the cause of the heavy taxes, etc., which had resulted in armed insurrection in western Massachusetts, and also to report on proper measures “to promote the general welfare, and state what, upon due deliberation, appear to be grievances;” also a member of a committee in Jan., 1800, composed of eleven citizens of Andover, to “make arrangements” at a public meeting to be held by the citizens of the town, Feb. 22, 1800, for the purpose of “publicly testifying their Grief for the death of General George Washington,” etc.*

He was selectman 1752, 1766–7, 1771–2, 1779; mem. com. on matters leading up to Rev. War, June 9, 1774; mem. com. on military matters, etc., Nov. 14, 1774; mem. com. on matters leading up to the Rev. War, Jan. 2, 1775; mem. Com. of Information, Jan. 2, 1775;

* Bailey's *Hist. Sketches of Andover, Mass.*

also Mar. 3, 1777; highway surveyor, 1775; mem. Com. of Correspondence, 1775, 1781-2-3; mem. Com. of Correspondence, Inspection, and Safety, 1776; mem. com. to supply needy families of enl. men in Contl. Army, Nov. 18, 1777; mem. com. to draft instructions for the town to present the mems. of G. C. from Andover "respecting the confederation and perpetual Union between the United States of America as proposed by the Congress;" constable, 1778; del. to the Concord Convention, 1779, for regulating the price of mds., etc.; mem. com. to buy beef for soldiers' families, etc., Oct. 9, 1780, a fund having been raised by the town for it of "£42,000;" mem. com. to pay soldiers, etc., Dec. 20, 1780; mem. beef com., Dec. 20, 1780, 1788-9, 1790; mem. com. to buy beef, Dec. 29, 1780; mem. com. "to supply families;" mem. com. to suggest a way for paying the constables, 1782; mem. com. to customs tax, July 11, 1782; agt. of Andover to appear at the Court of Gen. Sessions, Ipswich, in regard to school matters, Nov. 7, 1783; mem. com. to settle Andover and Tewksbury boundary line, May 12, 1783; mem. com. to settle guardianship question with Stephen Barker, Mar. 11, 1784; moderator, T. M., Mar. 6, 1789; mem. com. to suggest a way to promote the interests of morality, etc., Jan. 8, 1787; mem. com. to prepare a bill for the G. C., pertaining to fishing, Jan. 9, 1792; mem. com. to assist the selectmen in the valuation required by the G. C., 1792; agt. to appear before the G. C. on general town business, Feb. 14, 1793; mem. com. on delinquent tax, 1793; mem. road com., 1795; mem. com. to redistrict the town, 1795; mem. com. to present a certain memorial pertaining to Andover to Congress, 1796; mem. com. to suggest some way to rid the town of objectionable characters, Apr. 3, 1797; mem. com. to make such arrangements as might be thought proper for the observance of Washington's birthday, Jan. 27, 1800; mem. com. to report what disposition should be made of the proprietors' interest money, June 9, 1800; mem. com. of two to "manage the affairs of the proprs." July 2, 1802; was clerk of the proprs.' meeting; was paid \$5 for his services as treas. by the proprs.; and was agent to remonstrate with com. apptd. by the Ct. of Gen. Sessions about laying out a road, 1803. (*Andover Rec.*)

He is probably the Nehemiah Abbott who served a day and a half as Lieut. in Capt. Thomas Poor's Co., Col. James Frye's Regt., which marched during the Rev. War on the alarm of Apr. 19, 1775, to Cambridge, Mass.; also the same mentioned on the list of men appointed on a committee for Essex Co., Mass., to raise money during the Rev.



ABBOT HALL, ABBOT ACADEMY.

THE ORIGINAL BUILDING, ERECTED BY THE BEQUEST OF MRS. SARAH (ABBOT) ABBOTT;
IT FACES THE CAMPUS AND IS STILL USED FOR ACADEMIC PURPOSES.

War for the N. Y. and Canada campaigns.* As there were other Nehemiah Abbots serving with Mass. troops, and as their ages are not given, nor in all instances the town from which they went, their services cannot be separated.

Mr. Abbott was one of the twelve original trustees of Phillips Academy, Andover. Deeds recorded at Keene, N. H., show that he was treasurer of the school from 1781 to 1792, having made various



SARAH (ABBOT) ABBOTT,
Founder of Abbot Academy, Andover, Mass.

purchases of land, ranging from 100 to 500 acs., for the Academy during that time. The Me. deeds also show several purchases of land by him for the school. He d. in Andover, Oct. 13, 1808, in his 78th yr.

Had 7 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass. :

290 Capt. Nehemiah Abbott,⁶ b. Mar. 10, 1756; d. in Andover, Dec. 12, 1822, ae. 66 yrs. (g. s. r.); m. there Mar. 3, 1785, Sarah,⁵ b. there Oct. 3, 1762, dau. of Col. George⁴ and Hannah (Lovejoy) Abbot;

* *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Rev. War.*

gr.-dau. of Capt. George³ and Mary (Phillips) Abbot; gr.-gr.-dau. of Capt. George² and Dorcas (Graves) Abbot; and gr.-gr.-gr.-dau. of George¹ and Hannah (Chandler) Abbot, one of the first settlers of Andover, 1643. She was a niece of Hon. Samuel⁴ Abbott, who was one of the six original founders of the Andover, Mass., Theo. Sem., contributing, in all, \$115,000 to that institution. Capt. Nehemiah⁶ Abbott is mentioned in Bailey's *Hist. Sketches of Andover, Mass.*, in one of the town committees after the Rev. War as Capt., and was probably a Capt. of militia. He was field-driver, 1782-3; highway surveyor, 1784-5-6-7-8-9, 1790-1, 1803, 1809; mem. road com., 1803, 1808; mod. T. M., Sept. 22, 1802; mem. com. to prevent live-stock running at large on the common, 1802; and selectman and assessor, 1811-12, etc.

His Rev. War services, as near as can be ascertained, are as follows: Priv. Jan. 1, 1775, Capt. Thomas Poor's Co. of Minute Men—each man equipping himself—Col. James Frye's Regt.; served 7 dys. during Lexington alarm, Apr. 19, 1775; also priv. Capt. Benjamin Farnham's Co., and mem. of a fatigue party of abt. 1,000 men, which fortified Bunker Hill the night before the battle, and was probably in that engagement; also priv. Capt. John Abbott's Co., which reinforced the army at Cambridge, Dec. 9, 1775. He is also probably the priv. Nehemiah Abbott mentioned in Capt. John Adams's Co., who was in the expedition against Forts Independence and Ticonderoga after the surrender of the latter by Gen. St. Clair; was also at the battle of Stillwater, and in that campaign from Aug. 14 to Nov. 30, 1777.* Capt. Abbott⁶ was the first steward of the Theological Sem., Andover, Mass. The following is on his gravestone:

“ Learn then, ye living ; by the mouth be taught,
Of all these sepulchers instructors true,
That soon or late, death also is your lot,
And the opening grave may yawn for you.”

After his death his widow pledged \$1,000, Feb. 26, 1829, to be paid after her death to Abbot Academy, Andover, the first incorporated academy in the U. S. for girls alone, and thereby became its founder on that date. Including the legacy in her will, her donations amounted to \$10,109.04.

Among the distinguished women who have attended the school are Mrs. Elizabeth (Stuart) Phelps; her sisters, Sarah and Abby, later Mrs. Robins and Mrs. Anthony, respectively, both of whom wrote juvenile books which had a wide circulation. Elizabeth Stuart Phelps Ward, who wrote the semi-centennial poem in 1879; Maria L. Cummins, author of *The Lamp Lighter*; Julia Fletcher, who won fame by *Kismet* and

* *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, and Bailey's *Hist. Sketches of Andover, Mass.*



ABBOT HALL.

The building in the background, at the left of Draper Hall, was originally a dormitory but is now used for domestic purposes.

ABBOT ACADEMY, CAMPUS AND BUILDINGS, ANDOVER, MASS., 1905.

By permission from a photograph, copyrighted by H. F. Chase.

Mrs. Esther Smith Byers has bequeathed \$40,000 to the Academy for another building soon to be erected.

MCKEEN MEMORIAL HALL.





Mirage; Mrs. Henrietta Jackson Hamlin, wife of Dr. Hamlin, of Robert Coll., Constantinople; Octave Thanet, Kate Douglass Wiggin, Anna Fuller, Lilly McDougall, and many others not so widely known but of large literary gifts. Students of this school are largely represented also among the missionaries. During its seventy years of existence its pupils have come from all the States and territories of the Union, from South America, Canada, England, India, Turkey, Persia, Africa, China, and the isles of the sea. Its principals, till August, 1853, were men, but after that, women. The latter are as follows: Nancy J. Haseltine, niece of the distinguished Abigail Haseltine, Miss Philena McKeen, and Miss Laura S. Watson. In 1890, Draper Hall, a boarding-house, was dedicated, Mr. W. F. Draper having been the largest among the many donors. With its library, reading, drawing and music rooms, its studios and deep seats, it is one of the most artistic school buildings in America. (*N. E. Magazine*, June, 1896.)

Mrs. Abbott d. in Andover, Mar. 2, 1848. ae. 85 yrs. (g. s. r.).
Her remains are interred in the So. Cemetery; n. ch.

- 291 Hannah⁶ Abbott, b. Sept. 19, 1758; d. Oct. 29, 1764.
292 Abiel⁶ Abbott, b. Sept. 4, 1760.
293 Phebe⁶ Abbott, b. 1763; m. John Lovejoy Abbot, of Andover, Mass.
 294 William Lovejoy⁶ Abbott, b. Jan. 18, 1765; d. Apr., 1798; m. Miss Carr. He grad. Harv. Coll., 1787; physician; resd. in Haverhill, Mass.; n. ch.
 295 Hannah⁶ Abbott, 2d, b. Jan. 18, 1765; m. Jan. 1, 1788, Samuel Hawley; had 2 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Andover, Mass.: 1. Betsey⁷ Hawley, b. Jan. 4, 1789. 2. Joseph⁷ Hawley, b. Sept. 15, 1791.
 296 Lydia⁶ Abbott, b. —; d. y.

118

CHLOE⁵ ABBOTT (Zebadiah,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Nov. 16, 1737, and m. there Sept. 16, 1766, Sergt. Jeremiah,⁵ b. in Andover, May 25, 1743, fourth son of Capt. John⁴ and Phebe (Fiske) Abbot; gr.-son of Dea. John³ and Elizabeth (Harndin) Abbot; gr.-gr.-son of John² and Sarah (Barker) Abbot; and gr.-gr.-gr.-son of George¹ and Hannah (Chandler) Abbot, one of the first settlers of Andover, about 1643. Jeremiah⁵ was a younger bro. of Capt. John⁵ and Maj. Abiel⁵ Abbot, who m. respectively, *Abigail*⁵ and *Dorcas*⁵ Abbot, sisters, joint descendants of the two Georges,¹ and first cousins of Chloe,⁵ being gr.-daus. of Dea. Nehemiah³ and Abigail (Lovejoy) Abbott, of Andover.

Mr. Abbot settled in Wilton about 1765, cleared a good farm from the wilderness, and by steady industry kept it in a good condition. He enlisted as private during the Rev. War, Sept. 29, 1777, in Capt. Philip Putnam's Co. of Vols., Col. Moses Nichols's Regt., which marched from Wilton, N. H., Sept. 29, 1777,* and joined the North-

ern Contl. Army at Saratoga, and was discharged Oct. 25, 1777.* He was selectman in Wilton, 1781.

Mr. Abbot was quiet and unassuming, honest and conscientious, a regular attendant at ch., much inclined to home, and was a good citizen. He had 73 gr.-children. Both he and his wife d. in Wilton, he, Nov. 2, 1825, ae. 82 yrs., and she, Aug. 21, 1809, ae. 71 yrs.†

Had 9 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Wilton, Hillsborough Co., N. H. :

297 *Chloe*⁶ *Abbot*, b. Jan. 4, 1767; d. July 19, 1849, ae. 82 yrs.; m. Apr. 11, 1786, Joseph Gray, of Wilton, b. Mar. 19, 1761. He d. Aug. 26, 1846, ae. 85 yrs.; resd. in Wilton; enl. during the Rev. War, Mar. 20, 1777, ae. 16 yrs., for 3 yrs., Capt. Isaac Frye's Co., 3d N. H. Regt., Contl. Army, Col. Scammell comdg., Gen. Enoch Poor's Brig. : was in Ticonderoga and Saratoga campaigns, 1777; in battle of Monmouth, N. J.; in winter qrs., Valley Forge, 1777-8; in Wyoming, Pa., campaign, under Gen. Sullivan; dis. Mar. 1, 1780; re-enl. for 3 yrs., Feb., 1781; joined army at West Point; dis. Dec. 20, 1783.‡ He held various offices after the war in the N. H. militia, and was known as Adj. Gray; farmer; was frank and outspoken, a good neighbor, and ready to do his part, so far as his means would allow, in supporting public institutions, etc.§ Had 12 children (7th gen.), b. in Wilton, N. H. :

- i. *Joseph*⁷ *Gray*, b. Aug. 14, 1787; d. Oct. 13, 1865; m. Apr., 1815, Mary Spalding, who d. Dec. 25, 1852, ae. 64 yrs.; resd. several yrs. in Temple, N. H.; removed about 1830 to Wilton, where he was engaged in the meat business; was Adj. in Civ. War, 22d Regt., N. H. Vol. Inf.; had 9 chil. (8th gen.):
 1. *Infant*⁸, b. May 7, 1816; d. May 7, 1816.
 2. *Charles*⁸ *Gray*, b. Sept. 7, 1817; d. Jan. 7, 1851.
 3. *Mary S.*⁸ *Gray*, b. Feb. 17, 1820; d. Aug. 1, 1822.
 4. *Caroline*⁸ *Gray*, b. Feb. 21, 1822; m. Feb. 29, 1848, Samuel A. Grammar, of Woburn, Mass.
 5. *J. Monroe*⁸ *Gray*, b. Nov. 16, 1824; d. Sept. 3, 1858; m. Jan. 11, 1854, Anna E. Gould.
 6. *George*⁸ *Gray*, b. Feb. 12, 1827; d. Dec. 7, 1831.
 - 7.

* Rev. War Rolls of N. H., ccccxix. The supposition is, inasmuch as this Regiment marched from Wilton, that this is the Jeremiah Abbot alluded to in the rolls. The published Rev. War Rolls of N. H. are very unsatisfactory, as the towns from which soldiers went are very generally omitted, making it out of the question to distinguish one man from another bearing the same name. Jeremiah Abbot (priv. and sergt.) is repeatedly mentioned throughout the war, but as there was more than one bearing that name in the State, it is impossible to identify them, the town from which they went not being named. As Jeremiah⁵ Abbot, of Wilton, was only 32 years old in 1775, he of course did not escape military duty at a time when every able-bodied man's services were required. It is to be regretted that his Rev. War record cannot be definitely stated. He was, of course, a town officer more than once, but as the town recs. have been partially destroyed by fire, neither can his services in such a respect be given.

† Compilation largely from *Hist. of Wilton, N. H.*

‡ Rev. War Rolls of N. H.

§ *Hist. of Wilton, N. H.*

- Infant*,^s b. Dec. 14, 1828; d. Feb. 12, 1829. 8. *Mary Jane*^s *Gray*, b. Sept. 28, 1830; d. Apr. 27, 1881; m. Aug. 27, 1860. Eben K. Long. 9. *George Sullivan*^s *Gray*, b. Feb. 9, 1834; enl. in the Civil War, 1st Regt., Mass. Vol. Cav.; was mortally wounded at the battle of Alda; d. in Wash., D. C., June 17, 1863.
- ii. *Chloe*^r *Gray*, b. Nov. 2, 1789; d. Mar. 29, 1819, ae. 29 yrs.; m. Oct. 26, 1813, Oliver Fletcher, b. Apr. 22, 1785; d. Mar. 31, 1816; had 1 child (8th gen.): 1. *Chloe*^s *Fletcher*. b. Nov. 15, 1814.
- iii. *Sally*^r *Gray*, b. July 11, 1791; m. Seth P. Tyler.
- iv. *Anna Abbot*^r *Gray*, b. Apr. 7, 1793; m. June 1, 1817, Asa Perham, a blacksmith at Wilton and Lyndeborough, N. H.
- v. *Lydia*^r *Gray*, b. Mar. 5, 1795; m. Feb. 5, 1822, Russell Upton.
- vi. *James Best*^r *Gray*, b. Apr. 21, 1797; d. Dec. 16, 1867; m. Dec. 12, 1822, Sarah Burns, b. Jan. 9, 1803, dau. of Moses, of Milford, N. H. She d. Nov. 8, 1843. He m. (2d), Mar. 14, 1844, Adeline Gutterson, b. in Milford, July 7, 1813; resd. on the homestead until a few years before his d., when he sold his farm and moved to Milford; had 8 chil. (8th gen.): 1. *Maria*^s *Gray*, b. Oct. 18, 1823; d. Jan. 3, 1858; m. — Scales. 2. *Mary Ann*^s *Gray*, b. Dec. 18, 1825; d. Feb. 29, 1832. 3. *James Best*^s *Gray*, b. Feb. 8, 1829; d. Mar. 3, 1832. 4. *Mary Ann*^s *Gray* (2d), b. Feb. 17, 1833. 5. *James Hammond*^s *Gray*, b. Apr. 6, 1835. 6. *Harris*^s *Gray*, b. July 1, 1841; d. Feb. 20, 1863. 7. *Anna E.*^s *Gray*, b. June 29, 1845. 8. *Sarah F.*^s *Gray*, b. Oct. 18, 1847.
- vii. *Betsy*^r *Gray*, b. June 21, 1799; d. Oct. 6, 1869; m. Sept. 25, 1827, Abbot Smith, of Milford.
- viii. *Calvin*^r *Gray*, b. Oct. 28, 1801; d. Dec. 15, 1856; m. Apr. 11, 1826, Clarissa King, who d. Aug. 8, 1885, ae. 81 yrs.; blacksmith; Maj. of Militia; had 3 chil. (8th gen.):
- a. *Henry Newton*^s *Gray*, b. Jan. 4, 1827; m. Jan. 3, 1854, Mary A. Heath, of Barre, Mass. The following in effect is from the *History of Wilton, N. H.*, p. 284:

Mr. Gray's venerable mother was in many respects a remarkable lady, endowed with a strong mind in a strong body. She possessed unusual activity and industry, with clear judgment and sound common sense, full of life and energy. She, perhaps, did more labor and successfully carried through greater responsibilities than any other woman of the community. She was a model New England house-keeper; neat, frugal, industrious and self-reliant. Such mothers have given to the world its most successful men. She prided herself all her life on promptitude, never failing to perform to the letter whatever she promised; and this trait, inherited by her son, has been the keynote of his success in business, and of his standing as a reliable man

among his fellow-townsmen. It is a pleasure to be able to preserve on the pages of history some record of the virtues of such wives and mothers.

- Maj. Gray was a farmer on the homestead, blacksmith and carriage-maker, originating the widely-known "Wilton Wagon;" was upright, truthful and reliable; Republican; Unitarian; had a charming home; he was a good neighbor; had 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Ella Heath⁹ Gray*, b. Oct. 1, 1854; m. June 1, 1875, William Hambleton Putnam, b. Aug. 10, 1852. She d. Sept. 13, 1887; resd. in Wilton, N. H.; had 7 chil. (10th gen.): i. *Clytie Gray¹⁰ Putnam*, b. Dec. 16, 1876. ii. *Henry Hambleton¹⁰ Putnam*, b. Aug. 17, 1878. iii. *Hattie Lovina¹⁰ Putnam*, b. May 10, 1880. iv. *George Newton¹⁰ Putnam*, b. Aug. 2, 1882; d. Sept. 14, 1882. v. *Mary Isabella¹⁰ Putnam*, b. Sept. 18, 1883. vi. *Eva Heath¹⁰ Putnam*, b. Aug. 31, 1884. vii. *Alice King¹⁰ Putnam*, b. Nov. 26, 1886. 2. *Charles Newton⁹ Gray*, b. Aug. 19, 1856; m. Sept. 22, 1881, Mina O. Jones, dau. of Dr. William A.; partner with his father in blacksmithing and carriage business. 3. *William Henry⁹ Gray*, b. June 6, 1858; m. Aug. 5, 1884, Minnie A. Follansbee, dau. of Porter and Martha; wheelwright; in co. with J. Q. Flint; has 1 child (10th gen.): i. *Frank¹⁰ Gray*, b. July 21, 1886.
- b. *Harriet N.⁸ Gray*, b. Aug. 21, 1829; d. Oct. 13, 1852; m. July 9, 1850, Henry K. French, for many years hotel keeper in Peterborough, N. H.
- c. *Charles Dumont⁸ Gray*, b. Mar. 13, 1834; d. Feb. 23, 1864; m. Nov. 27, 1860, Caroline Spalding; stage driver, etc.
- ix. *Henry Newton⁷ Gray*, b. Sept. 1, 1804; d. Sept. 8, 1826; harness mfr.; began business in Nashua, N. H.
- x. *Matilda⁷ Gray*, b. July 20, 1806; d. Dec. 23, 1835; m. June 26, 1832, Amos Gutterson; resd. in Milford.
- xi. *Elvira⁷ Gray*, b. Dec. 20, 1808; d. Apr. 3, 1881; m. Nov. 28, 1833, Samuel French, b. June 2, 1809, who d. Nov. 26, 1878; resd. in Wilton, N. H.; occupied a few yrs. the homestead and mills left by his father after his d.; about 1844, he bought a farm which he carried on till failing health obliged him to cease work; was selectman, overseer of the poor, and for several years a mem. of the bridge com.; had 8 chil. (8th gen.): 1. *Elvira Jane⁸ Gray*, b. Dec. 2, 1834; m. Sept. 29, 1861, Samuel N. Hartshorn, of Lyndeborough, a mechanic and miller. 2. *Samuel Newman⁸ Gray*, b. Nov. 28, 1837; m. Oct. 24, 1867, Clara Bonney; farmer; resd. in Bridgeville, Mich. 3. *Chloe Ann⁸ Gray*, b. June 16, 1841; m. Dec. 14, 1865, J. Newton Carver; mechanic; res. in Cairo, Ill. 4. *Matilda G.⁸ Gray*, b. Oct. 16, 1843; d. Nov., 1844. 5. *Brooks⁸ Gray*, b. Nov. 1, 1845; m. Sept. 21, 1874, Robert

Kent; mechanic: resd. in Fort Wayne, Ind. 6. *Sarah Matilda*⁸ *Gray*, b. Oct. 5, 1847; m. Sept. 5, 1871, George W. Smith; upholsterer; res. in Cambridge, Mass. 7. *Mary Ella*⁸ *Gray*, b. Aug. 29, 1849; m. June 30, 1878, Harry Hendricks; carpenter; res. in So. Bend, Ind. 8. *Edgar Abbot*⁸ *Gray*, b. July 4, 1851; m. Sept. 7, 1879. Helen A. Ray; mechanic: res. in Fort Wayne, Ind.

- xii. *Emeline*⁷ *Gray*, b. Oct. 11, 1811; m. Dec. 12, 1849, Dr. Israel Herrick, b. July 9, 1794; his 2d wife; he d. 1866; he grad. M. D. Dart. Coll., 1822; changed from allopathic to homeopathic meth. of treatment; strong opponent of slavery; town clerk and rep. to G. C.; had 5 chil. (8th gen.): 1. *Eliza Diadamia*⁸ *Herrick*, b. ——. 2. *Lafayette*⁸ *Herrick*, b. ——. 3. *William J.*⁸ *Herrick*, b. ——. 4. *Edward Horatio*⁸ *Herrick*, b. ——. 5. *Benjamin Goodwin*⁸ *Herrick*, b. ——.

298 *Lydia*⁶ *Abbot*, b. Oct. 22, 1768; d. Sept. 1, 1832; m. Capt. Thomas Pevey, of Greenfield, N. H. He "carved a fertile farm out of the primitive forest, reared a large family, and occupied a front rank among the settlers of the town."* Had 9 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Greenfield, N. H.:

- i. *Thomas*⁷ *Pevey*, b. Oct. 31, 1791; d. Nov. 26, 1814.
- ii. *Jeremiah*⁷ *Pevey*, b. Nov. 4, 1793; m. Louisa Fitch.
- iii. *Zebadiah*⁷ *Pevey*, b. Aug. 25, 1795, in the so. west part of town and was the oldest person (1885), living there. "He was liberally endowed with common sense, and a discriminating judgment, and was enterprising, honest, industrious, and persevering. His occupations were farming and dealing in cattle and sheep, which he successfully followed. He was early chosen a captain of a military Co., and was often honored by his townsmen with positions of honor and trust. His family consisted of two sons and two daughters. His sons follow the occupations of their father, and honor the town by their devotion to its interests. In 1824 he married Mary B. Patterson, dau. of Dea. David, and subsequently purchased her father's homestead in Greenfield village, which he has owned and occupied ever since." Mar. 24, 1884, they celebrated the sixtieth anniversary of their wedding in the same room where the original ceremony was performed. Friends came from far and near to congratulate the aged pair. Although the groom had seen 88 birthdays, and the bride 82, they were both, mentally and physically, in a remarkable state of preservation.*
- iv. *Ezra*⁷ *Pevey*, b. Nov. 9, 1797; d. Nov. 3, 1800.

* Hurd's *Hist. of Hillsborough Co., N. H.*

- v. *Peter J.7 Pevey*, b. twin, Mar. 4, 1800; d. June 1, 1837.
- vi. *George S.7 Pevey*, b. twin, Mar. 4, 1800; d. Nov. 3, 1800.
- vii. *Lydia7 Pevey*, b. Nov. 12, 1803; d. Jan. 26, 1856, ae. 52 yrs.; m. June 29, 1826, Joshua Stevens, b. in Greenfield, Nov. 12, 1803. He m. (2d), Sept. 24, 1868, Sarah D. Goss, of Temple, N. H.; machinist; resd. in Greenfield; had 5 chil. (8th gen.):
- a. *Lydia Ann*⁸ *Stevens*, b. Oct. 24, 1827; d. Oct. 26, 1868, ae. 41 yrs.; m. Nov. 4, 1847, Charles Scott Gray; had 11 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Charles S.*⁹ *Gray*, b. Sept. 1, 1848; d. Aug. 29, 1849. 2. *Lizzie Ann*⁹ *Gray*, b. Aug. 12, 1850; d. Dec. 24, 1850. 3. *Fred A.*⁹ *Gray*, b. June 13, 1852. 4. *John S.*⁹ *Gray*, b. Dec. 27, 1854. 5. *Arthur H.*⁹ *Gray*, b. Oct. 4, 1857. 6. *Anna C.*⁹ *Gray*, b. Aug. 17, 1859. 7. *Franze S.*⁹ *Gray*, b. Dec. 17, 1861; d. Sept. 12, 1870. 8. *Addie L.*⁹ *Gray*, b. Feb. 5, 1863. 9. *James S.*⁹ *Gray*, b. Sept. 16, 1864. 10. *Charles S.*⁹ *Gray*, b. Oct. 15, 1865. 11. *Perley D.*⁹ *Gray*, b. July 22, 1867; d. Feb. 6, 1871.
 - b. *Louise C.*⁸ *Stevens*, b. Jan. 22, 1830; m. June 23, 1864, George W. Brown; res. in Townsend, N. H.
 - c. *Albert*⁸ *Stevens*, b. June 23, 1837; m. June 5, 1862, Jennie Abbott; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. *Ila*⁹ *Stevens*, b. —.
 - d. *Charles*⁸ *Stevens*, b. Nov. 24, 1839; d. Jan. 7, 1849.
 - e. *George Eddie*⁸ *Stevens*, b. Nov. 28, 1842.
- viii. *Chloe A.7 Pevey*, b. Oct. 6, 1806; d. —.
- ix. *Ezra7 Pevey*, 2d, b. Aug. 14, 1809; m. Apr. 14, 1836, Lucinda Little, b. Sept. 16, 1814; Capt. of militia. She d. Mar. 12, 1847, ae. 32 yrs.; had 3 chil. (8th gen.): 1. *John*⁸ *Pevey*, b. Dec. 12, 1837. 2. *Henry*⁸ *Pevey*, b. Aug., 1839. 3. *Wallace*⁸ *Pevey*, b. 1841.
- 299 *Anna*⁶ *Abbot*, b. July 15, 1770; d. in Hancock, N. H., Mar. 19, 1844, ae. 73 yrs.; m. in Wilton, Apr. 15, 1790, David Wood, b. in Dracut, Mass., Feb. 1, 1765, 3d son of Israel, and bro. of Capt. Moses Wood, who m. her sister Betsey; resd. in Hancock; moved there 1794. He d. there Dec. 19, 1834, ae. 69 yrs.; had 7 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Hancock, Hillsborough Co., N. H.:
- i. *Anna7 Wood*, b. May 24, 1795; d. in Hancock, Jan. 19, 1829; m. there Jan., 1817, Daniel Wood, b. there Apr. 19, 1788, whose lineage is unknown; had 4 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Hancock, N. H.:
 - a. *David A.*⁸ *Wood*, b. Jan. 11, 1819; m. there Apr. 4, 1843, Sarah L. Stanley; she d. Mar. 14, 1879. He m. (2d), Jan., 1880, Mrs. Susannah Powell Corning (?), b. Sept. 10, 1828; had 6 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Hancock, N. H.: 1. *Twin son*⁹, b. and d. Mar. 4, 1844. 2. *Twin son*⁹, b. and d. Mar. 4, 1844. 3. *Dan*⁹, b. May 4, 1845. 4. *Edwin M.*⁹ *Wood*, b.

- Feb. 22, 1846; m. Sept. 20, 1868, Sylvia R. Sawtell, b. June 28, 1848; had 2 chil. (10th gen.): i. *Laurice A. F.¹⁰ Wood*, b. Nov. 16, 1872. ii. *Herbert A.¹⁰ Wood*, b. June 30, 1874. 5. *Mary Ann⁹ Wood*, b. Nov. 1, 1848; d. Feb. 3, 1850. 6. *George Henry⁹ Wood*, b. Jan. 13, 1857; d. Feb. 14, 1857.
- b. *Horace Abbot⁸ Wood*, b. Jan. 1, 1821; d. in Hancock, Aug. 23, 1835.
- c. *Salmon F.⁸ Wood*, b. Mar. 27, 1824; d. Mar. 30, 1824.
- d. *George C.⁸ Wood*, b. Mar. 29, 1826; d. in Somerville, Mass., Jan. 22, 1877.
- ii. *Sally⁷ Wood*, b. Aug. 15, 1797; d. Sept. 24, 1835.
- iii. *Achsah⁷ Wood*, b. Jan. 5, 1801; d. June 2, 1887; m. in Hancock, Feb. 15, 1825, David Hills, b. there Jan. 13, 1800. He d. there Apr. 24, 1877; resd. in Hancock; farmer; mem. of Congl. Ch.; had 4 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Hancock, N. H.: 1. *Maria H.⁸ Hills*, b. Mar. 15, 1826; d. in Hancock, June 8, 1858; mem. Congl. Ch. 2. *A. A.⁸ Hills*, b. Oct. 8, 1828; res. in Columbus, O.; mem. of Congl. Ch.; has furnished much data of *Anna Abbot's* descendants. 3. *Salina⁸ Hills*, b. June 24, 1831; d. in Hancock, Jan. 8, 1883. 4. *Brainerd D.⁸ Hills*, b. Dec. 18, 1833; m. Aug. 10, 1858, Mary S. Ransom, dau. of Rev. C. N., of Poultney, Vt. He stud. at schs. in Hancock and Franconia, N. H.; resd. 10 yrs. in Wis., but since 1866 has lived in Columbus, O., where for 29 yrs. he has been agt. for Central O., of the Mutual Benefit Life Ins. Co.; attends Congl. Ch.
- iv. *David⁷ Wood*, b. Feb. 8, 1804; d. in Hancock, Oct. 18, 1858; m. in Hollis, N. H., Dec. 18, 1831, Esther Wheeler, who d. July, 1865; had 5 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Hancock, N. H.:
- a. *Myron⁸ Wood*, b. Sept., 1833; d. June 8, 1834.
- b. *Myron Wheeler⁸ Wood*, b. Aug. 18, 1835; d. Dec. 24, 1864; m. Nov. 8, 1860, Joanna Davis, who d. in San Francisco, Cal., Sept. 11, 1868.
- c. *Horace Taylor⁸ Wood*, b. July 24, 1837; d. unm. June 10, 1867.
- d. *Sarah Anne⁸ Wood*, b. Mar. 3, 1840; m. Oct. 25, 1860, Leonard Washburn, of Cal.; res. in San Francisco; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Nellie Gertrude⁹ Washburn*, b. in Hancock, Aug. 25, 1864. 2. *Alice May⁹ Washburn*, b. in San Francisco, May 24, 1866.
- e. *Henry C.⁸ Wood*, b. in Hancock, Aug. 4, 1842; d. there Dec. 11, 1864; n. m.
- v. *Moses⁷ Wood*, b. Apr. 29, 1806; d. in Oconomowoc, Wis., Mar. 27, 1870; m. in Hancock, Nov. 24, 1831, Arvilla Washburn; both joined Congl. Ch., 1832; settled in Wis., 1857. He was a consistent, conscientious Christian; a fearless man, of clear conception; an honest, able thinker; a careful, chari-

table reasoner; a modest, unassuming, and very unique, strong character; had 2 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Hancock, N. H.:

- a. *Charles Abbot*⁸ *Wood*, b. Oct. 4, 1833; d. in Solomon City, Idaho, June 19, 1889; m. in New Boston, N. H., Sept. 27, 1863, Helen Adaline Lawrence. She d. 1868. He m. (2d), in Solomon City, Oct. 15, 1882, Mary J. Shoop. Col. Wood was a clerk in Samuel Edes's store, Peterborough, N. H., in youth; stud. law there. In 1857, when 24, he went with his parents to Madison, Wis., where he was admitted to the bar, 1859, and commenced prac.; enl. priv. in Civ. War, 1st Regt., Wis. Vol. Inf., Apr., 1861, for 3 mos.; re-enl. priv. 11th Regt., Wis. Vol. Inf., and elected Capt., Aug. 1, 1861; pro. Lt. Col. same Regt., Nov. 21, 1861; res. on Surg's. cer. of disability, June 28, 1863. After foreign travel for health, practiced law in Lake City, Minn.; in Utah 2 yrs. after 1863; engaged in law and mining at Solomon City, after 1875; organized and was comdr. McPherson Post, No. 3, G. A. R., Solomon City; mem. Loyal Legion, and of Lemhi Lodge, No. 11, F. and A. M.; Royal Arch Mason; mem. Epis. Ch.; mem. Ter. Council and Pres. Idaho Assembly, 1885; del. to Idaho Const. Conv.; declined Chief Justice-ship of Idaho sev. times. Col. Wood was acknowledged the ablest lawyer in Idaho. He was very liberal, a consistent Christian, and much lamented. He was one of the brilliant, strong, grand characters so frequently found among the descendants of what a mem. of the Hills family terms "both of the royal families of Abbott." Had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. *George Lawrence*⁹ *Wood*, b. in Madison, Wis., Jan. 17, 1865.
- b. *Cornelia Elvira*⁸ *Wood*, b. Mar. 13, 1836; m. in Oconomowoc, Nov. 8, 1868, Nathan Whitman; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Clara Abbot*⁹ *Whitman*, b. in Oak Park, Ill., Nov. 18, 1869; d. in Evanston, Ill., Aug. 1, 1888. 2. *Charles Moses*⁹ *Whitman*, b. in Evanston, Feb. 26 (?), 1874; d. there Feb. 26 (?) 1874.
- vi. *Jacob Abbot*⁷ *Wood*, b. May 14, 1810; d. in N. Y. city, Mar. 21, 1879; m. in Francestown, N. H., June 17, 1837, Joanna J. Crombie; stud. med. and surgery, Keene, N. H.; student at Harv. Coll., 1835; prac. in Hancock till 1852, then in Boston, Mass.; made a specialty of "Potts' disease of the spine" and became celebrated; located in N. Y. City, 1859.
- vii. *Betsy Emily*⁷ *Wood*, b. Mar. 8, 1812; d. in Hancock, Aug. 13, 1832; n. m.
- 300 *Phebe*⁶ *Abbot*, b. twin, Aug. 24, 1772; d. in Weld, Me., abt. 1850. ae. 78 yrs.; m. in Pepperell, Mass., Sept. 1, 1795, Walter. b. there June 17, 1773, son of Dea. Daniel and Elizabeth (Varnum) Fiske,

of Wilton, N. H. He d. in Pepperell, 1821. She m. (2d), 1810, Caleb Holt, of Weld, b. Oct. 16, 1777, bro. of Daniel, who m. her twin sister *Dorcas*.⁶ Before m., Mr. Holt went to Weld, and took up wild forest land near Webb's Pond, 3 ms. from any house. Once a week he went to the nearest neighbor's for his laundry, bread, potatoes, and pork, the latter three of which, with the trout he caught, constituted his living. For a time after his m. he cleared from 25 to 40 acs. of land yearly, and sowed it with wheat and rye. His first wife was Elizabeth Gray, dau. of Timothy; had 5 chil. (7th gen.): *

i. *Walter⁷ Fiske*, b. in Wilton, May 26, 1796; d. May 27, 1886; m. in Providence, R. I., Mar. 8, 1812, Abigail Dickson, b. Sept., 1793; d. in Dedham, Mass., Aug. 24, 1846; had 6 chil. (8th gen.):

a. *Mary Ann⁸ Fiske*, b. June, 1813; m. John E. Billings, b. July 10, 1810; d. Feb. 18, 1857; had 5 chil.

b. *Benjamin Nutting⁸ Fiske*, b. Feb., 1815; m. in Boston, July 1, 1846, Eliza Pierce Warren, who d. June 19, 1893; had 3 chil.

c. *Sarah N.⁸ Fiske*, b. Mar. 31, 1817; d. Apr. 2, 1865; m. May 4, 1843, Isaac Pierce Blood, b. in Hollis, N. H., Feb. 17, 1803; resd. Hollis; had 5 chil.

d. *Achsa⁸ Fiske*, b. Feb. 8, 1819; d. in Boston, Aug. 23, 1842; m. July 4, 1839, Charles Bell Merrill; had 2 chil., of whom the eldest, *Charles Henry⁹ Merrill*, d. in Wash., D. C., May, 1864, of wounds recd. in battle while in the Union army.

e. *Hannah Maria⁸ Fiske*, b. May 5, 1822; unm.; res. in Wellesley, Mass.

f. *Henry Walter⁸ Fiske*, b. June 18, 1827; m. Feb. 15, 1852, Harriett Waite, of Medway, Mass.; d. —; m. (2d), Dec. 31, 1863, Sarah Elizabeth Green; res. in Canada until 1867, and later in Mattawamkeag, Me.; had 4 chil.

ii. *Benjamin Nutting⁷ Fiske*, b. in Pepperell, Jan. 22, 1798; d. in Mattawamkeag, Apr. 5, 1855; m. in Readfield, Me., Susannah G.(?)† Shedd, b. Mar. 15, 1797; d. Aug. 3, 1854. He was a soldier in the war of 1812; had 10 chil. (8th gen.):

a. *Benjamin Abbot⁸ Fiske*, b. Sept. 21, 1822; m. Margaret E. Archer, b. Oct. 15, 1825; d. Jan. 12, 1884; had 4 chil.

b. *Walter Warren⁸ Fiske*, b. Jan. 12, 1824; m. in Lincoln, Me., 1855, Rebecca Kimball, d. 1862; m. (2d), July 30, 1864, Florentine Gowen; had 6 chil.

c. *Susannah E.⁸ Fiske*, b. Aug. 9, 1825; d. Sept. 18, 1826.

d. *Hiram H.⁸ Fiske*, b. Dec. 6, 1827; d. —.

* *Fiske Family Reg.*

† *Fiske Fam. Reg.*, 1896, gives this name as Susannah S. on p. 380, and Susannah G., on p. 505; there are a few other discrepancies, needless to note, in its account of this family.

- e. *John Greenleaf⁸ Fiske*, b. Mar. 31, 1831; m. at Jacksontown, N. B., Apr. 9, 1864, Harriet I. DeGrass, b. May 29, 1849; res. Medway, Me.; n. ch.
- f. *Mary Ann⁸ Fiske*, b. Nov. 6, 1832.
- g. *Josiah F.⁸ Fiske*, b. Mar. 9, 1834; d. Aug. 3, 1854.
- h. *Jeremiah H.⁸ Fiske*, b. in Lincoln, Me., Aug. 18, 1835; m. Feb. 7, 1868, Jemima W. Gowen, b. Mar. 17, 1849; merchant, Lincoln; has 2 chil.
- i. *George W.⁸ Fiske*, b. Oct. 15, 1837; m. —, and has issue; res. Bangor, Me.
- j. *Daniel⁸ Fiske*, b. —; a clergyman; res. Florence, N. B.
- iii. *Jeremiah⁷ Fiske*, b. Jan. 3, 1800; resd. in Weld and Augusta, Me., and Roxbury, Mass., where he d.; m. Oct. 28, 1824, Peggy Burton, of Wilton, N. H., b. Nov. 22, 1798; resd. in Me.; had 5 chil. (8th gen.):
- a. *Henry Dwight⁸ Fiske*, b. Aug. 12, 1825; enl. in the Civ. War, Fall of 1861, priv. 16th Regt., Me. Vol. Inf.; d. of starvation, a pris. of war in Salisbury prison; m. Ellen Cooley, of Lowell, Mass.; had 4 chil.; all d. but the youngest, *George Henry⁹ Fiske*, b. —.
- b. *Phebe Abbot⁸ Fiske*, b. Oct. 2, 1826; m. James E. Hamlin, of Augusta; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Harriet⁹ Hamlin*, b. —; m. William Hartwell, of Bath, Me. 2. *Pliny⁹ Hamlin*, b. —.
- c. *Emma Maria⁸ Fiske*, b. Aug. 21, 1828; m. Henry A. Blake, of Augusta; had 3 child. (9th gen.): 1. *Henry L.⁹ Blake*, b. —. 2. *Maria Scottie⁹ Blake*, b. —. 3. *Ada⁹ Blake*, b. —; teacher.
- d. *Jeremiah Pliny⁸ Fiske*, b. Mar. 24, 1831; m. Sarah Dow, of Concord, N. H.; resd. in Boston; ornamental painter; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Alfreda⁹ Fiske*, b. —; only one living; name of 2d child unknown.
- e. *Mary Ann Billings⁸ Fiske*, b. Jan. 21, 1836; m. John A. Turner, of Medfield, Mass.; their 2 chil. d. y.
- iv. *Abiel⁷ Holt*, b. Apr. 13, 1815.
- v. *Hiram⁷ Holt*, b. Sept. 28, 1816.
- 301 *Dorcas⁶ Abbot*, b. twin, Aug. 24, 1772; d. July, 1847; m. Feb. 3, 1795, Daniel, b. in Wilton, Oct. 29, 1769, son of Daniel and Mehitabel (Putnam) Holt, of Wilton; resd. on the homestead; successful farmer. He d. in Antrim, N. H., June 20, 1852, ae. 82 yrs. His bro. Caleb m. *Phebe⁶*, twin sister of *Dorcas⁶*.

Daniel and Caleb were descendants of Nicholas Holt, b. 1602. According to the *Hist. of Wilton, N. H.* (1888), he sailed in the ship *James* of London, from Southampton, Eng., Apr. 6, 1635, and reached Boston, June 3. He is entered on the passenger list as "Nicholas Holt of Romney, tanner." He settled in Newbury, Mass., 1644, but afterwards moved with his family to Andover, Mass. His first wife, Elizabeth, d. in Andover, Nov. 9, 1656. He m. (2d), Hannah, wid. of David Rolf, and dau. of

Humphrey Bradstreet. She d. in Andover, June 30, 1665. He m. (3d), May 21, 1666, Mrs. Martha Preston. He had by his first wife, four sons and four daus., and by his second wife, a son and a dau. Daniel and Caleb Holt are descended from Samuel, a son of Nicholas by the first wife.

Had 9 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Wilton, Hillsborough Co., N. H.:

- i. *Daniel⁷ Holt*, b. Feb. 13, 1796; m. Mar. 13, 1822, Hannah Green, dau. of Abiel and Hannah; resd. in Antrim; had 6 chil. (8th gen.): 1. *Sarah W.⁸ Holt*, b. Mar. 19, 1824; m. L. M. Parker. 2. *Samuel A.⁸ Holt*, b. Apr. 27, 1827; d. Aug. 29, 1834. 3. *Dorcas Abbot⁸ Holt*, b. Mar. 29, 1829. 4. *Elizabeth L.⁸ Holt*, b. Mar. 11, 1830; m. Feb. 10, 1849, T. S. Preston. 5. *Samuel⁸ Holt*, 2d, b. Jan. 27, 1836. 6. *Abbot D.⁸ Holt*, b. July 21, 1839; enl. in a N. H. Regt. in the Civ. War.
- ii. *Dorcas⁷ Holt*, b. June 10, 1798; d. Oct. 3, 1801.
- iii. *Samuel⁷ Holt*, b. May 30, 1800; m. May 1, 1828, Anna Bridges, b. July 1, 1807; resd. in Nashua, N. H.; had 7 chil. (8th gen.):
 - a. *Mary Ann⁸ Holt*, b. Mar. 5, 1829; m. Dec. 6, 1846, Dexter A. Reed; a wood-turner.
 - b. *Emily J.⁸ Holt*, b. Oct. 16, 1830; m. Jan. 1, 1850, John A. McGregor; res. in Wilton, N. H.; selectman, 2 yrs.; had 4 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Frank⁹ McGregor*, b. Aug. 3, 1852; d. Dec. 30, 1875. 2. *Ella A.⁹ McGregor*, b. Dec. 6, 1856; d. Aug. 16, 1857. 3. *Linnie⁹ McGregor*, b. July 16, 1858; m. Oct. 19, 1880, Rufus S. Bruce. 4. *Alice⁹ McGregor*, b. Oct. 28, 1865; m. Nov. 20, 1883, John Spence.
 - c. *Harriet L.⁸ Holt*, b. Oct. 2, 1832; m. Sept. 2, 1852. He was a mariner and ship's mate.
 - d. *Samuel A.⁸ Holt*, b. —; m. —; locksmith, in Nashua, N. H.
 - e. *Ella M.⁸ Holt*, b. —; m. Apr. 30, 1864, George Hartshorn, b. Dec. 11, 1820; owns the homestead; large land owner; prosperous farmer; res. in Wilton. He m. (1st), Maria Mansur, who d. July 18, 1850, in childbed; had 1 child (9th gen.), by last m.: 1. *Nellie⁹ Hartshorn*, b. Jan. 24, 1866.
 - f. *Lorenzo⁸ Holt*, b. —; m. —; ironworker.
 - g. *Abby F.⁸ Holt*, b. Nov. 15, 1846; m. Oct. 13, 1870, David M. Roby; works in a R. R. shop.
- iv. *Hervey⁷ Holt*, b. Feb. 13, 1803; m. Feb. 4, 1834, Minda, dau. of David and Mary Gregg; resd. in Antrim, N. H.; owned a sawmill; had 5 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Antrim: 1. *Mary G.⁸ Holt*, b. Nov. 9, 1834. 2. *Caroline⁸ Holt*, b. Sept. 3, 1836. 3. *Charles F.⁸ Holt*, b. July 27, 1841; enl. in the Civ. War as priv. Co. G, 2d Regt., N. H. Vol. Inf.; severely wounded in the face; dis. for disability, Oct. 31, 1862. 4. *Mar-*

George Abbott and His Descendants.

- garet*⁸ *Holt*, b. May 14, 1843. 5. *Sarah*⁸ *Holt*, b. May 20, 1847.
- v. *Ralph*⁷ *Holt*, b. May 2, 1805; m. July 4, 1844, Hannah L. Hale; had 1 child (8th gen.): 1. *Lydia Morette*⁸ *Holt*, b. Dec. 21, 1845; m. Apr. 5, 1877, Timothy Hale.
- vi. *Mark*⁷ *Holt*, b. May 17, 1807; d. Oct. 16, 1809.
- vii. *Dorcas*⁷ *Holt*, 2d, b. May 23, 1809; d. Feb. 13, 1887; m. Mr. Blodgett; m. (2d), Aug. 15, 1833, Capt. Jonathan Livermore, b. in Wilton, Apr. 24, 1809, son of Lt. Jonathan; dea. Unit. Ch.; Captain in the militia; moderator T. M., 1859, '60. They had 5 chil. (8th gen.), of whom the eldest son *Abiel Abbot*⁸ *Livermore*, was a corp. in 8th Regt. N. H. Vols., wounded and capt. at Port Hudson, and d. there June 14, 1863.* The descent of the chil. of *Dorcas*⁷ from the *Abbotts* is an interesting genealogical study. Maternally, their gr.-mother was *Dorcas*⁶ (*Abbot*) *Holt*, dau. of *Jeremiah*⁵ *Abbot*, b. in Andover, Mass., (a des. of *George*¹ *Abbot*, Sr., who settled in Andover, abt. 1643), and *Chloe*⁵ (*Abbott*) *Abbot*, dau. of *Zebadiah*⁴ *Abbott*, b. in Andover, a des. of *George*¹ *Abbott*, of Rowley, Mass. On the paternal side their gr.-mother was *Abigail*⁶ (*Abbot*) *Abbot*, dau. of Maj. *Abiel*⁵ *Abbot*, of Wilton, b. in Andover (a des. of *George*¹ *Abbot*, Sr., who settled in Andover abt. 1643), and *Dorcas*⁵ (*Abbot*) *Abbot*, dau. of *Benjamin*³ *Abbot*, also b. in Andover, gr.-son of *George*¹ *Abbot*, Sr., of Andover, and *Abigail*⁴ (*Abbott*) *Abbot*, dau. of Dea. *Nehemiah*³ *Abbott*, b. in Andover, gr.-son of *George*¹ *Abbott*, of Rowley. Thus they are doubly and variously descended from both *George*¹ *Abbot*, of Rowley, and *George*¹ *Abbot*, Sr., of Andover, their mother, gr.-mother, and gr.-father on the maternal side being *Abbots*, and on the paternal side their gr.-mother was an *Abbot*.
- viii. *Mark*⁷ *Holt*, b. May 22, 1812; m. Sept. 29, 1836, Elizabeth Rockwood, b. May 25, 1815; farmer; resd. on the homestead; had 2 chil. (8th gen.):
- a. *Henry A.*⁸ *Holt*, b. Sept. 4, 1839; m. July 4, 1869, Emily F. Pierce; wheelwright; mfr. of writing desks and fancy boxes; has several employees; has 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Harry P.*⁹ *Holt*, b. June 7, 1870. 2. *Myrtie F.*⁹ *Holt*, b. July 12, 1873.
- b. *Abbie A.*⁸ *Holt*, b. Nov. 3, 1846; m. Henry L. Emerson, b. Feb. 6, 1845; carpenter; res. in Wilton; enl. in the Civil War after the last call for troops, and while at Ft. Hamilton, New York Harbor, awaiting transportation, he was

* *Livermore Fam. Reg.*, pp. 137, 243-4.

taken ill with measles and, not recovering till after the surrender of Gen. Lee, when no more troops were required, he was discharged without having seen active service at the front; has 1 child (9th gen.): 1. *William Henry*⁹ *Holt*, b. —.

- ix. *Lorenzo*⁷ *Holt*, b. July 15, 1814; m. Oct. 29, 1839. Lavinia L. Brown, dau. of Samuel; cabinet-maker and farmer; resd. in Wilton sev. yrs., then bought a farm in Peterborough, N. H., where he lived; had 5 chil. (8th gen.): 1. *Alma L.*⁸ *Holt*, b. Nov. 3, 1842; m. Oct. 1, 1868, Charles W. Hunter; res. in Peterborough. 2. *George W.*⁸ *Holt*, b. Feb. 22, 1845; m. Dec. 25, 1877, Louisa Truesdell; res. in Silver City, N. M.; is notary, judge of probate, postmaster, county and school commissioner, etc. 3. *Alonzo A.*⁸ *Holt*, b. July 9, 1849; m. Oct. 24, 1871, Carrie P. Keen; res. in Lynn, Mass. 4. *Mary A.*⁸ *Holt*, b. Apr. 26, 1852; m. Joseph R. Allen; carpenter; res. in Kingston, N. M. 5. *Willis C.*⁸ *Holt*, b. Jan. 6, 1855; deputy sheriff; res. in Georgetown, N. M.

302 *Jeremiah*⁶ *Abbot*, b. Aug. 28, 1774.

303 *Zebadiah*⁶ *Abbot*, b. Sept. 20, 1776.

304 *Betsy*⁶ *Abbot*, b. Aug. 21, 1778; m. Oct. 16(?), 1807, Capt. Moses Wood, b. in Andover, May 16, 1779, son of Israel and bro. of David Wood who m. her sister *Anna*⁶. Capt. Wood d. in Newark, N. J., Apr. 5, 1867, ae. 87 yrs.; had 5 chil. (7th gen.):

- i. *Moses*⁷ *Wood*, b. June 13, 1812; m. Mary Porter Converse, of Lyme, N. H.; m. (2d), Maria Augusta Turner, of Lyme; m. (3d), Mrs. Frances Ann Rice; had 2 chil. (8th gen.):

a. *William Converse*⁸ *Wood*, by 1st m., b. in Boston, Jan. 24, 1839; stud. in Boston schools; grad. Harv. Univ., 1860, and Andover Theo. Sem., 1868; enl. in the Civ. War, priv. 11th Regt. N. H. Vol. Inf., Aug., 1862; dis. June 4, 1865; Congl. clergyman; res. (1904) 123 Myrtle St., Boston; has supplied all data of Capt. Moses Wood's descendants.

b. *Samuel Abbot*⁸ *Wood*, by 2d m., b. in Boston, Oct. 6, 1848; m. Mollie Carrol; had 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Dau.*⁹ b. and d. Mar. 13, 1882. 2. *Carrol William*⁹ *Wood*, b. Apr., 1883; d. May 11, 1883. 3. *Ralph Carrol*⁹ *Wood*, b. Apr. 14, 1885.

- ii. *Elizabeth E.*⁷ *Wood*, b. May 15, 1814; m. Charles E. Morse; had 2 chil. (8th gen.): 1. *Harriet*⁸ *Morse*, b. —; m. David Melcher; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): i. *George*⁹ *Melcher*, b. —. ii. *Mary*⁹ *Melcher*, b. —; d. y. 2. *Ellen*⁸ *Morse*, b. —; d. y.
- iii. *David*⁷ *Wood*, b. Aug. 31, 1816; d. Oct. 18, 1877; m. Jan. 1, 1843, Frances Hurd Nichols, b. Aug. 7, 1823; had 8 chil. (8th gen.):

- a. *Ellen Frances*⁸ *Wood*, b. Oct. 30, 1843; m. June 1, 1867, Thomas Henry Wentworth; has 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Ida Frances*⁹ *Wentworth*, b. Dec. 21, 1867; m. Aug. 14, 1889, Prescott L. Pasho; has 1 child (10th gen.): i. *Leon Rockwood*¹⁰ *Pasho*, b. Jan. 10, 1891. 2. *Lilian Ruth*⁹ *Wentworth*, b. Oct. 29, 1871; m. 1892, James Martin Roberts.
- b. *Mary Louise*⁸ *Wood*, b. July 9, 1845; m. Sept. 17, 1868, Charles Manning Rust, b. 1846; has 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Charles Herbert*⁹ *Rust*, b. Dec. 18, 1869; m. Dec. 18, 1893, Bertha Wood Sweet. 2. *Nettie Frances Chamberlin*⁹ *Rust*, b. Oct. 17, 1871. 3. *Fred Blanchard*⁹ *Rust*, b. June 15, 1874.
- c. *Moses Abbott*⁸ *Wood*, b. Jan. 28, 1847; m. June 1, 1882, Arletta M. Herrick (?), b. in Belfast, Me., Apr. 22, 1865; has 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Mildred Arletta*⁹ *Wood*, b. June 23, 1887. 2. *Rachel Frances*⁹ *Wood*, b. July 21, 1894.
- d. *Emma Elizabeth*⁸ *Wood*, b. Apr. 1, 1848.
- e. *David Wilmot*⁸ *Wood*, b. July 2, 1851; d. Feb. 29, 1852.
- f. *Ida Eliza*⁸ *Wood*, b. Aug. 22, 1855; d. —.
- g. *Georgiana Maria*⁸ *Wood*, b. Oct. 20, 1857; d. Apr. 30, 1882; m. Frank C. Smith.
- h. *Elmer Ellsworth*⁸ *Wood*, b. May 11, 1861; m. Feb. 22, 1883, Abby E. Johnson.
- iv. *Catherine*⁷ *Wood*, b. Jan. 1, 1819; d. Apr. 28, 1843.
- v. *Betsy Emily*⁷ *Wood*, b. Dec. 9, 1821; d. Feb. 16, 1839.
- 305 *Sarah*⁶ *Abbot*, b. Dec. 8, 1781; d. Oct. 26, 1851, ae. 69 yrs.; m. Dec. 8, 1803, Stephen Buss, b. Jan. 19, 1777; he d. Sept. 29, 1848, ae. 71 yrs.; a farmer; resd. in Wilton; had 7 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Wilton, N. H.:
- i. *Stephen Abbot*⁷ *Buss*, b. Sept. 25, 1804; dropped the name of Buss and was known as *Stephen*⁷ *Abbot*.
- ii. *Calvin*⁷ *Buss*, b. Apr. 26, 1806; d. Dec. 26, 1856.
- iii. *Sally*⁷ *Buss*, b. June 14, 1808; m. May 5, 1831, Kilburn Harwood; moved to Ashburnham, Mass., and later to Fitchburg, Mass., where he d.; had several chil.
- iv. *Betsy*⁷ *Buss*, b. Aug. 10 (3?), 1810; d. in Mount Vernon, N. H., Feb. 1, 1891, ae. 80 yrs.; m. in Wilton, Mar. 20, 1834, Benjamin Franklin Marden, b. in New Boston, N. H., Sept. 26, 1807, a mechanic, tanner, and mfr. of shoes; moved to Syracuse, N. Y., 1837, to Mount Vernon, and Nashua, N. H.; d. in Mount Vernon, Mar. 25, 1891; had 8 chil. (8th gen.):
- a. *Sarah Luthera*⁸ *Marden*, b. in Wilton, May 5, 1835; m. George Averil.
- b. *Benjamin Franklin*⁸ *Marden*, b. in Wilton, May 12, 1836; d. in Syracuse, Apr. 5, 1838.

- c. *Susan*⁸ *Marden*, b. in Wilton, June 23, 1837; d. 1859.
- d. *George Augustus*⁸ *Marden*, b. in Mount Vernon, Aug. 9, 1839; m. in Nashua, Dec. 10, 1867, Mary P., b. in Amherst, N. H., Dec. 9, 1841, dau. of Dea. David and Harriet (Nourse) Fiske, of Amherst and Nashua. She grad. from Bradford Acad., Mass., 1859; stud. at Packer Inst., Brooklyn, N. Y., 1860. He worked at shoe-making and farming till 16 yrs. old; stud. at Appleton's Acad. (now McCullum Institute), Mount Vernon, N. H.; grad. Dart. Coll., 1861, paying his way by working at his trade and teaching dist. sch.; enl. in the Civ. War, priv. Co. G, 2d Regt. U. S. S. S., Dec. 12, 1861; aptd. Sergt., Dec. 12, 1861; trans. to 1st Regt. U. S. S. S., Apr., 1862; aptd. 1st Lt. and R. Q. M., same regt., July 10, 1862; on s. d. as A. A. A. G., 3d Brig., 3d Div., 3d Corps, A. of P., Jan. to Aug., 1863; on d. s. at Riker's Island, N. Y. harbor, Aug., 1863, till ordered to regt. at own request, where he served till expiration of term of service; dis. Sept. 28, 1864; was in McClellan's Yorktown-Harrison's Landing campaign, 1862; at battles of Chancellorsville, Gettysburg, and Wapping Heights; was first Comdr. Post 42, G. A. R., Lowell, 1868-9; stud. law in Concord, N. H., 1865, writing, meantime, for *Concord Daily Monitor*; prop. and editor *Kanawha Weekly Republican*, Charlestown, W. Va., Nov., 1865, to spring, 1866; compiled and edited hist. of each N. H. mil. organization in Civ. War, which form a large part of Adj. Gen.'s report, N. H., 1866; writing, meantime, for *Concord Monitor* and *Boston Daily Advertiser*; asst. editor latter, Jan. to Sept., 1867, when, with a classmate, he bought the *Lowell Daily Courier* and *Lowell Weekly Journal*, of Lowell, Mass.; editor same till Sept. 1, 1892, when partnership Marden & Rowell was dissolved and a corporation formed, since which has been editor *Courier and Journal* and *Morning Citizen*; mem. Mass. H. R., 1873; clerk Mass. H. R., 1874-82; Speaker Mass. H. R., 1883-4; mem. Mass. Senate, 1885; Grant del. Chicago Rep. Conv., 7th Dist., 1880; trustee Mass. Agr. Coll., 1886-7; Treas. and Receiver-Gen., Commonwealth, Mass., 1889-93; vice-pres. Hancock Natl. Bank, Jan., 1895, to Apr. 10, 1896; pres. Dart. Coll. Alumni Asso., 1893-4; of Phi Beta Kappa Soc., 1894-5. He composed and read a poem before the Veterans' Union at Concord, N. H., Jan. 1, 1867; another before same organization, Jan., 1868; another before Amoskeag Vets., Manchester, N. H., Feb. 22, 1869; another before N. H. Press Association at Plymouth, July, 1869; another before Phi Beta Kappa Soc., Dart. Coll., June 23, 1875; another before N. E. Alumni Asso., D. K. E. Fraternity, Boston, Feb., 1879; and another before the 34th Annual Conv., same Soc., at Trinity Coll., Hartford, Ct., Oct. 21, 1880; mem. High St. Congl. Ch., Lowell; has 2

- chil. (9th gen.), b. at Lowell, Mass.: 1. *Philip Sanford*⁹ *Marden*, b. Jan. 12, 1874; grad. Dart. Coll., 1894; student Harv. Law Sch. 2. *Robert Fiske*⁹ *Marden*, b. June 14, 1876; grad. Dart. Coll., 1898.
- e. *Frank*⁸ *Marden*, b. in Nashua, N. H., Mar. 31, 1841; m. in Concord, N. H., May 16, 1882, Mary Frances Biddle, who d. Oct. 14, 1885.
- f. *Maria Teresa*⁸ *Marden*, b. in Nashua, Mar. 6, 1844; m. in Mount Vernon, May 28, 1869, Elbridge Gerry Martin, b. in Boston, Mass., Aug. 2, 1843, son of Elbridge Gerry and Rebecca H. (Dixey) Martin, of E. Boston, Mass. She stud. at McCullum Inst., Mount Vernon, N. H. He grad. from Adams High Sch., 1859; stud. at "Eng. High Sch. 1 yr.;" enl. in the Civ. War, priv. Co. C, 42d Regt. Mass. Vol. Inf., Aug., 1862; aptd. Sergt. and dis. Aug. 20, 1863; re-enl. for 100 dys., July, 1864; dis. Nov., 1864; res. in Boston; has been connected with the *Boston Pilot*; has 4 chil. (9th gen.), b. in E. Boston, Mass.: 1. *Fred Jay*⁹ *Martin*, b. May 28, 1870; d. in E. Boston, Dec. 18, 1875. 2. *Katie*⁹ *Martin*, b. Sept. 26, 1872; d. in E. Boston, Nov. 26, 1872. 3. *Frank Littlefield*⁹ *Martin*, b. Mar. 14, 1875. 4. *Bertha Vincent*⁹ *Martin*, b. Mar. 20, 1878.
- g. *Hannah Catherine*⁸ *Marden*, b. in Mt. Vernon, Dec. 16, 1846; m. in Lowell, Nov. 27, 1873, Samuel Sewall, Jr. She d. Aug. 30, 1886, leaving a son and dau.
- h. *Wendell Phillips*⁸ *Marden*, b. at Mount Vernon, May 6, 1850; m. in Concord, Oct. 28, 1878, Melvina Drew Nutter; had a son and dau.
- v. *George*⁷ *Buss*, b. Sept. 27, 1812; m. Aug. 27, 1835, Abigail, b. May 10, 1817, youngest dau. of Dea. Eliphalet and *Dorcas* (*Abbott*) Putnam. She d. June 19, 1871. He m. (2d), Mrs. Hannah I. Upton, who d. May 17, 1882, ae. 58 yrs. He resd. on the homestead; Capt. of mili.; dea. Congl. Ch. after Jan. 2, 1852; selectman, 2 yrs.; made extensive improvements on homestead, erecting new buildings, etc.; had 4 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Wilton, N. H.:
- a. *Sarah Dorcas*⁸ *Buss*, b. May 28, 1838; d. June 27, 1873; m. Oct. 6, 1861, George W., b. Jan. 22, 1838, son of Samuel Woodbury Bridges, of Wilton. He was mustd. Civ. War, priv. Co. B, 8th Regt. N. H. Vols., Dec. 30, 1861; apptd. Corp. and Sergt.; pro. 2d and 1st Lieut., 97th Regt. U. S. C. I.; mustd. Jan. 1, 1866; wounded at Port Hudson, La.; bot. and resd. on homestead after war; resd. after in Brookline; m. (2d), Oct. 17, 1875, Abbie L. Lincoln, dau. of Rev. I. S.; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. *Theodore Lincoln*⁹ *Bridges*, b. in Wilton, May 2, 1868.
- b. *Abby Frances*⁸ *Buss*, b. Oct. 22, 1842; d. Jan. 11, 1860.
- c. *George Sullivan*⁸ *Buss*, b. Nov. 8, 1844; carpenter in Boston sev. yrs.; bot. Waldo Foster farm, 1886, in Wilton.

- d. *Ellery Channing*⁸ *Buss*, b. Mar. 26, 1851; res. on homestead.
- vi. *Ezra*⁷ *Buss*, b. June 27, 1814; d. Nov. 8, 1886; m. Apr. 7, 1836, Mary Wilson, dau. of Capt. David. She d. at Sodus Bay, N. Y., July 13, 1844. He m. (2d), Oct. 27, 1847, Sarah M. Buell, of Newport; had 2 chil. (8th gen.):
- a. *Edwin Dumont*⁸ *Buss*, b. in Methuen, Mass., July 10, 1850; m. Nov. 23, 1875, Minnie E. Seys (?), of Springfield, O.; bank employee; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Harriet Foote*⁹ *Buss*, b. Nov. 30, 1876. 2. *Mabel Buell*⁹ *Buss*, b. July 22, 1880.
- b. *Mary Wilson*⁸ *Buss*, b. in Wilton, Apr. 16, 1854; res. in Springfield, O.
- vii. *Emily*⁷ *Buss*, b. Aug. 30, 1829; m. Feb. 13, 1859, Caleb M. Batchelder, b. Jan. 26, 1812; farmer; resd. on homestead; had 4 chil. (8th gen.):
- a. *George Maynard*⁸ *Batchelder*, b. Nov. 30, 1859; m. Dec., 1885, A. Isabel Kimball; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. *Erland Graves*⁹ *Batchelder*, b. May 10, 1887.
- b. *Charles D.*⁸ *Batchelder*, b. Nov. 25, 1862.
- c. *William E.*⁸ *Batchelder*, b. Jan. 24, 1866; d. May 10, 1885.
- d. *Albert D.*⁸ *Batchelder*, b. May 5, 1869; d. May 9, 1885.

119

DEA. ZEBADIAH⁵ ABBOTT (Zebadiah,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Sept. 27, 1739, and m. Rebecca, b. May 16, 1744, dau. of Hezekiah and Lydia (Chandler) Ballard, of Andover. Dea. Abbott studied at Harvard College, taught school for a time, and finally engaged in general merchandising in Andover, where, during the Rev. War, of the half dozen stores, his was one of the two largest. He was also an undertaker. He was warden, 1770; selectman, 1773-4-5-6-7-8; mem. com. to assist in collecting Province taxes; moderator, T. M., Sept. 21, 1778; mem. Com. Correspondence, 1779, 1780; mem. com. to settle with soldiers, Dec. 20, 1780; highway surveyor, 1786-7-8-9; and mem. com. to audit selectmen's accts., 1787.

He served one and a half days as private in Capt. Joshua Holt's Co., which marched to Cambridge, Mass., on the alarm of Apr. 19, 1775.* He was a member of the Convention that met at Cambridge, 1779, to form the Constitution of Mass. "To this Convention," said Gov. Winthrop, "there was as great a number of men of learning,

* *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, 1.

talents, and patriotism as had ever been assembled here at an earlier period." Dea. Abbott was much esteemed for his honesty, usefulness, and enterprise. He was made a dea. of the So. Ch., Andover, 1785. Both he and his wife d. there, he, Nov. 24, 1793, ae. 54, and she Sept. 1, 1821, ae. 77 yrs. Epitaph :

" O happy death for him How highly blest
The soul departs and wings its way to rest,
The loss of such a friend we deeply mourn
While he's to bliss supreme by Angels borne."

His estate inventoried, June 17, 1794, for £1,727: 7s.: 4d.*

Had 5 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass. :

- 306 Anna⁶ Abbott, b. Aug. 30, 1767; d. in Suncook, N. H., Dec. 26, 1827, ae. 60 yrs.; m. in Andover, Nov. 7, 1793, Dea. Christopher Osgood, b. there Apr. 25, 1769, youngest child of Samuel and Elizabeth. Dea. Osgood moved from Concord to Pembroke, and settled at Suncook about 1796. He m. (2d), Feb. 17, 1829, Anna Abbot, of Deering, N. H., b. Oct., 1769, who d. May 31, 1847, ae. 78 yrs. He d. in Suncook, Oct. 3, 1841, ae. 72 yrs. In 1802 he was a member of a committee to frame a constitution by which the Columbian School-house in Suncook should be governed, etc.; also, in 1804, of a committee to locate the meeting-house and to buy an acre of ground on which to erect the same; also of a committee to draw a plan of a meeting-house and "vandue the pews." He was a member, in 1815, of a "Society for the Reformation of Morals." In 1817 he became three-fourths owner of the original saw-mill built at Suncook, and of the land on the northerly side of Suncook River, where he and William Kimball afterwards built a grist-mill, he owning three-fourths of the same, and Mr. Kimball the balance. Mr. Osgood's sons, Herman A. and Ira B., afterwards owned seven-eighths of the saw-mill, and another son, John H., owned three-fourths of the grist-mill, which they sold in 1847 and 1849, respectively, to the Suncook Manufacturing Co. The saw-mill now standing there is owned by the Webster Manufacturing Co., and is operated by Addison N. Osgood, gr.-son of Dea. Osgood, who was quite prosperous, frequently selling land for improvement with water privileges, and was a good citizen; † had 4 chil. (7th gen.):

- i. Anna C.⁷ Osgood, b. in Concord, N. H., Oct. 2, 1795; d. in Pembroke, Aug. 2, 1868; m. there Aug. 29, 1815, John Ladd Parker, of Allenstown, b. June, 1790, son of Col. John and

* Salem, Mass., Prob. Rec., cclxiii: pp. 65, 244-8.

† Carter and Fowler's *Hist. of Pembroke, N. H.*, 1730-1895. Data of Anna and descendants supplied by living descendants.

Martha Lovejoy Parker. He resd. in Allenstown; d. Jan. 21, 1830; bur. in Pembroke; had 6 chil. (8th gen.):

- a. Hermon Osgood⁸ Parker, b. in Allenstown, July 11, 1816; was shipwrecked at sea on board steamer *Republic*, Oct., 1865; m. at Montevallo, Shelby Co., Ala., Sept. 14, 1845, Jane, b. in Sparta, Tenn., Jan. 27, 1825, dau. of Clement and Hester* (Soule) Jordan, of that place and Mobile, Ala., the former of whom it is claimed was maternally a relative of John Hancock, one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence, and the latter a descendant of George¹ Soule, of the "Mayflower party." She d. in Washington, D. C., Nov. 8, 1894. Capt. Parker resd. in Mobile where he was engaged in the ship chandlery business, although a master mariner during the latter part of his life. The summer of 1865 was spent with his family at Pembroke, where he was called on account of the fatal illness of his only son, then 17 yrs. old. In Oct., he left his family at Boston and took passage on the ill-fated steamer *Republic*, for Mobile, which, encountering a severe storm *en route*, became unmanageable. The commander, Capt. Young, knowing the reputation of Capt. Parker as a fine navigator, gave him charge of the boat, which proved unseaworthy and after forty-eight hours sank. All on board were saved but Capt. Parker, who after assisting others to the life-boats and being urged to save himself, went nobly through the ship to see that none were left, and while thus engaged it parted, catching him in the timbers, and he went down in the wreck, grandly doing what he conscientiously considered his duty. This in effect was what Capt. Young told Capt. Parker's widow afterwards. Had 4 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Mobile, Ala.: 1. Frederick Hermon⁹ Parker, b. Mar. 3, 1848; d. in Pembroke, June 7, 1865. 2. Florence Geneva⁹ Parker, b. Dec. 11, 1854; m. in Wash., D. C., Oct. 21, 1885, Charles Henderson Karr, b. in Middleport, Meigs Co., O., Mar. 26, 1847, son of William and Mary Jane (Jamieson) Karr; ship chandler; res. in Memphis, Tenn.: has 2 chil. (10th gen.): i. Mary Lee¹⁰ Karr, b. in Wash., D. C., Aug. 14, 1886. ii. Florence Geneva¹⁰ Karr, b. in Memphis, July 18, 1890. 3. Emma Josephine⁹ Parker, b. Nov. 12, 1856; m. in Wash., D. C., Nov. 23, 1881, William Wesley Karr, b. in N. O., La., Feb. 19, 1853, son of William and Mary Jane (Jamieson) Karr, of Cinn., O. Mrs. Mary J. Karr was a dau. of Edward and Mary A. (Wallace) Jamieson, of Edinburgh, Scot., and Cinn., O. Mr. Karr grad. from coll., Hanover, Ind., 1875; was Asst. Naturalist of the Rocky Mountain Survey, 1876; and has been disbursing officer of the Smithsonian Inst., Wash., D. C., since 1879 to date;

* Another has this name Esther.

- has 4 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Wash., D. C. : i. Charles Henderson¹⁰ Karr, b. Mar. 30, 1883. ii. Arthur Jamieson¹⁰ Karr, b. Mar. 12, 1886. iii. Emma Taber¹⁰ Karr, b. May 26, 1888. iv. William Middleton¹⁰ Karr, b. May 7, 1894; d. in Wash., D. C., May 9, 1894. 4. Anna Minnie⁹ Parker, b. Sept. 9, 1860; res. unm., in Memphis.
- b. Nancy Ann⁸ Parker, b. Dec. 11, 1819; d. Oct. 12, 1833.
- c. Mary Jane⁸ Parker, b. May 29, 1823; m. in Pembroke, May 24, 1845, William, b. in Concord, N. H., May 7, 1815, son of Capt. John and Margaret (Hemphill) Thompson, and was his 2d wife. He d. in Pembroke, July 30, 1894; was a mason by trade; wid. res. in Pembroke; had 3 chil. (9th gen.). b. in Pembroke: 1. George Parker⁹ Thompson, b. Apr. 24, 1848; m. in Windsor, N. Y., Oct. 16, 1895, Anna Belle Hall; res. in Pembroke. 2. William Hermon⁹ Thompson, b. Apr. 8, 1851; m. in Pembroke, Oct. 14, 1877, Helen Elizabeth Gault, of Pembroke. 3. Mary Ellen⁹ Thompson, b. Oct. 22, 1855; d. in Pembroke, Feb. 10, 1891.
- d. Abigail⁸ Parker, b. June 28, 1824; d. Apr. 6, 1870.
- e. Thomas Osgood⁸ Parker, b. Apr. 20, 1828.
- f. Anna Osgood⁸ Parker, b. July, 1829; d. Aug. 25, 1829.
- ii. Herman Abbot⁷ Osgood, b. in Pembroke, July 20, 1797; d. there Feb. 12, 1858; m. Sept. 12, 1828, Hannah,⁶ of Pembroke, b. July 20, 1796, dau. of William⁵ (Samuel,⁴ Jonathan,³ Benjamin,² George¹) and Dorcas (Parker) Abbot, of Pembroke. She d. Apr. 3, 1863, ae. 66 yrs; was a desc. of George¹ Abbot, Sr., of Andover, Mass. Herman was selectman, 1847; lumber mfr.; resd. in Suncook; had 5 chil. (8th gen.):
- a. Anna⁸ Osgood, b. Aug. 4, 1829; d. Sept. 4, 1829.
- b. Francis Williams⁸ Osgood, b. Aug. 27, 1830; d. Feb. 1, 1853.
- c. William Abbot⁸ Osgood, b. in Pembroke, Aug. 7, 1832; m. May 1, 1856, Abby O., dau. of Levi and Nancy R. Davis, of Hooksett. She d. in Suncook, Mar. 28, 1883. He res. in Chicago, Ill.; had 1 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Frank Herman⁹ Osgood, b. in Nashua, N. H., Aug. 29, 1865.
- d. Eliza Jane⁸ Osgood, b. Apr. 6, 1835; m. Sanford S. Burr, of Foxboro, Mass., b. Feb. 27, 1833, who d. Mar. 28, 1883; res. in Chicago; had 6 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Carrie B.⁹ Burr, b. July 17, 1865. 2. Anna Mabel⁹ Burr, b. July 1, 1868, 3. Herman Bryant⁹ Burr, b. twin, Aug. 19 (?), 1869. 4. Frank Golding⁹ Burr, b. twin, Aug. 19, 1869 (?).^{*} 5. Fred. William⁹ Burr, b. Aug. 20, 1874; d. Dec. 30, 1874. 6. Howard Charles⁹ Burr, b. July 5, 1876; d. July 20, 1876.

^{*} Conflicting dates (Aug. 19 and 29) have been given for the birth of these children. See *Hist. of Pembroke*, p. 254.

- e. *Abbot Merrill*⁸ *Osgood*, b. Mar. 12, 1838; m. Lucretia Earl, of Roxbury, Mass.; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. *Herman Abbot*⁹ *Osgood*, b. May 4, 1873.
- iii. John Hall⁷ *Osgood*, b. Apr. 23, 1801; d. Apr. 1, 1868; m. May 13, 1828, Cynthia Stewart, of Lowell, Mass., who d. Feb. 22, 1891; selectman, 1848, 1853; resd. in Suncook, where he owned three-fourths of a grist-mill; had 8 chil. (8th gen.):
- a. Cynthia Ann⁸ *Osgood*, b. Feb. 18, 1829; d. Mar. 13, 1829.
 - b. Alonzo⁸ *Osgood*, b. Aug. 4, 1831; m. Nov. 24, 1859, Hannah Burgin Cochran, dau. of Norris and Sophia (Emery) Cochran; town clerk, 1860. She d. in Suncook, Jan. 25, 1892. He res. there; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Ellen⁹ *Osgood*, b. Feb. 23, 1867; m. Sept. 12, 1888, Frederic Carr Lyford, of Fremont; architect, Manchester, N. H.; res. in Suncook; has 1 child (10th gen.): i. Dorothy¹⁰ (?) *Osgood*, b. Dec. 27, 1891.
 - c. Melissa⁸ *Osgood*, b. Aug. 14, 1833.
 - d. Ellen⁸ *Osgood*, b. July 7, 1834; d. May 27, 1859; m. June 15, 1854, Hall Burgin Emery, who d. Sept. 14, 1886; resd. in Pembroke; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Orville⁹ *Emery*, b. Apr., 1857; d. Feb. 22, 1858.
 - e. James Henry⁸ *Osgood*, b. Dec. 9, 1838; m. Feb. 15, 1863, Ellen Frances Wiggin, of Epsom, N. H., b. May 28, 1845; mem. H. R., of N. H., 1894; res. in Suncook; had 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. James Loring⁹ *Osgood*, b. Feb. 7, 1866. 2. John Percy⁹ *Osgood*, b. Dec. 5, 1874. 3. George Gill⁹ *Osgood*, b. Oct. 12, 1881.
 - f. John Emery⁸ *Osgood*, b. Apr. 22, 1840; d. in Boston, Mass., July 13, 1890; m. Mar. 29, 1862, Sarah Flanders, of Concord; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Willie⁹ *Osgood*, b. 1865; d. 1867.
 - g. Nancy Jane⁸ *Osgood*, b. Feb. 28, 1843; m. Nov. 29, 1860, Thomas Benton Wattles, of Norwich, Ct.; lived at Hookset, N. H., Canton and Chicopee, Mass., from 1874 to 1886; and at Suncook, since Nov. 12, 1886; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Burt *Osgood*⁹ *Wattles*, b. Sept. 17, 1869; d. in Canton, Aug. 2, 1871. 2. Fred Ernest⁹ *Wattles*, b. Dec. 16, 1871; res. in Suncook.
 - h. Anna Eldusta⁸ *Osgood*, b. Nov. 1, 1847; d. Mar. 1, 1851.
- iv. Ira Ballard⁷ *Osgood*, b. in Pembroke, Dec. 30, 1804; d. in Allenstown, N. H., Oct. 29, 1869; m. in Pembroke, Nov. 27, 1831, Alice Prescott, of Pembroke, b. there Nov. 3, 1807, and d. in Allenstown, Aug. 15, 1881. He was part owner of a saw-mill at Suncook: mfr. and dealer in lumber; had 7 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Allenstown, N. H.:
- a. Warren Abbott⁸ *Osgood*, b. Sept. 8, 1832; m. in Clarinda, Ia., Sept. 10, 1868, Alice M. Owen, who d. Apr. 18, 1872;

- m. (2d), Sept. 2, 1873, Eudora Susan Truesdell, of Allentown; had 5 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Alice⁹ Osgood, b. Apr., 1872; d. Sept. 7, 1872. 2. Rosini Everett Williams⁹ Osgood, b. Dec. 9, 1874. 3. Maud Alice Estella⁹ Osgood, b. Jan. 7, 1878. 4. Olive Rosalyde⁹ Osgood, b. Mar. 14, 1881. 5. Warren Truesdell⁹ Osgood, b. Apr. 29, 1884.
- b. Charles Prescott⁸ Osgood, b. Aug. 1, 1834; m. Mar. 24, 1863, Lydia A. Garland, of North Hampton; res. in Alameda, Cal.; has 1 child (9th gen.): 1. George B.⁹ Osgood, b. —.
- c. Addison Newton⁸ Osgood, b. in Allentown, Mar. 16, 1836; m. in Pembroke, Dec. 17, 1865, Mary Emma, b. in Amesbury, Mass., Jan. 8, 1843, dau. of William Alexander and Julia Whitney (Upham) Phelps, of Pembroke; resd. in Allentown, 21 yrs.; in Boston, Mass., about 2 yrs., and in Pembroke, 35 yrs. where he is mfr. and dealer in lumber; selectman, 1869 to 1871; mem. H. R., of N. H., 1878-9; supervisor, 1879 to 1885; Justice of the Peace, 1872 to 1895; n. ch.
- d. Caroline Alletta⁸ Osgood, b. May 12, 1838; d. Nov. 16, 1841.
- e. Alfred Elbridge⁸ Osgood, b. June 21, 1840; d. in Centralia, Ill., Oct. 31, 1866; n. m.
- f. Ira Sherman⁸ Osgood, b. Dec. 26, 1842; d. in Allentown, July 31, 1869; m. July 31, 1868, Etta Fitts, of Candia, N. H.
- g. Alva Lucius⁸ Osgood, b. Aug. 31, 1849; m. Dec. 7, 1876, Sarah Jane, b. Mar. 18, 1856 (?), dau. of Josiah Kittredge and Melinda (Chapman) Clifford, of Allentown; had 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Alice Linda⁹ Osgood, b. May 10, 1878. 2. Donnie Whalen⁹ Osgood, b. Oct. 16, 1879. 3. Addison Burt⁹ Osgood, b. Nov. 1, 1881.

307 Zebadiah⁶ Abbott, b. June 6, 1769.

308 Herman⁶ Abbott, b. Mar. 5, 1771.

309 Joshua⁶ Abbott, b. Apr. 30, 1773; d. May 20, 1773.

310 Joshua⁶ Abbott, 2d, b. Feb. 1, 1782; d. July 26, 1782.

123

JOHN⁵ ABBOTT (John,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Tolland, Tolland Co., Ct., Sept. 18, 1725, and m. there Jan. 21, 1747/8, Elizabeth, b. in Tolland, May 26, 1728, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Barnes) Stearns, of Tolland. Mr. Abbott and his wife both d. in Tolland, he, Nov. 25 (t. r. 27), 1776, ae. 51, and she, Jan. 6, 1783, ae. 54 yrs. He was a blacksmith and farmer, and lived in Tolland. He served in the French and Indian War, 1757, in Capt. Stoughton's Co. His rems. were intd. in the So. Cem., Tolland.

Had 9 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Tolland, Tolland Co., Ct.:

311 Nehemiah⁶ Abbott, b. Dec. 21, 1748; d. Aug. 24, 1751.

312 John⁶ Abbott, b. July 30, 1750.

- 313 Nehemiah⁶ Abbott, 2d, b. Aug. 23, 1752; d. Sept. 23, 1776.
 314 Jehiel⁶ Abbott, b. June 2, 1755; d. Apr. 13 (t. r. 23), 1776.
 315 Sarah⁶ Abbott, b. Aug. 28, 1757.
316 Abiel⁶ Abbott, b. Aug. 16, 1760.
 317 Elizabeth⁶ Abbott, b. Aug. 12, 1763; d. June 17, 1786; m. Nov. 3, 1784, Noah Johnson. He d. June 2, 1830; had 1 child (7th gen.):
 1. Elizabeth⁷ Johnson, b. Mar. 20, 1786; d. Oct. 6, 1816.
318 Erastus⁶ Abbott, b. Apr. 5, 1766.
319 Alexander⁶ Abbott, b. Apr. 8, 1771.

124

SERG. JOSEPH ADNA⁵ ABBOTT (John,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Tolland, Tolland Co., Ct., Sept. 26, 1733, and m. in Springfield, Mass., Nov. 10, 1756, Lucy Parsons, b. there May 22, 1735, dau. probably of Aaron and Mary, of Springfield. He was a farmer, and lived in Wilbraham, Hampden Co., Mass. He served during the Rev. War two months and eight days at Ticonderoga, in Capt. Daniel Cadwell's Co., Col. Timothy Robinson's Hampshire Co. Regt., having enlisted Dec. 25, 1776. He was taken sick with small-pox and sent to Ft. George, Feb. 15, 1777, where he d. Mar. 2, 1777, ae. 43 yrs. His enlistment would have expired Mar. 25, 1777.* Administration of his estate was granted his wid. Lucy, and Jonathan Walden, Sept. 2, 1777. It inventoried, Sept. 15, 1777, for £286: 19s.: 4d. The farm of 100 acs. was valued at £205.† Guardianship was granted to Noah Warriner, of Reuben and Joseph Abbott, July 1, 1777; to Lucy⁶ Abbott, of Charles Abbott, May 19, 1780; and to Noah Stebbins, of Adna, ae. 14 yrs., and Charles Abbott, ae. 11 yrs., Sept. 28, 1781 (?).†

Had 6 chil. (6th gen.):

- 320 Lucy⁶ Abbott, b. Sept. 20, 1756 (?).
321 Joseph⁶ Abbott, b. May 4, 1759.
 322 Reuben⁶ Abbott, b. July 11, 1761; priv. Rev. War. 1 mo., 27 dys., in Capt. Phineas Stebbins's Co., Col. Nathan Sparhawk's Regt., Sept. 15 to Nov. 17, 1778, having been detached to reinforce Gen. Sullivan and ordered to Boston. A descriptive list of men raised to reinforce the Contl. Army for 6 mos. agreeably to the resolve of June 5, 1780, gives his age 19 yrs., height, 5 ft., 7 in., and his complexion, light. He enl. at Wilbraham under the foregoing call as priv. in Capt. Abel Hutchins's Light Inf'y Co., Col. Thomas Nixon's 6th Regt.; marched from Springfield, Mass., July 3, 1780; dis. at West

* *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i. † Northampton, Mass., Prob. Rec.

Point, N. Y., where his certif. of serv. was dated, Dec. 13, 1780; was at Camp Totoway, during this enlistment, under Gen. Patterson, Oct. 25, 1780.*

323 Mary⁶ Abbott, b. Oct. 9, 1763.

324 Adna⁶ Abbott, b. June 4, 1767.

325 Charles⁶ Abbott, b. Feb. 9, 1770; † m. and resd. in Nunda, Livingston Co., N. Y. His niece, Mrs. Jerusha Carter, of Eden, Erie Co., N. Y., states that he had one son, Orin,⁷ and perhaps others. A grand-niece, Mrs. Jerusha M. Chapman, of Silver Springs, Wyoming Co., N. Y., states that Charles,⁷ "an only son," enl. and was killed in the Civ. War. Nunda town officers know nothing of the family or the whereabouts of descendants.

128

*Abigail*⁵ *Abbot* (*Abigail*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *George*,² *George*¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Jan. 13, 1733/4, and m. there June 1, 1758, Capt. John,⁵ b. in Andover, Sept. 12, 1735, son of Capt. John⁴ and Phebe (Fiske) Abbot, of Andover; gr.-son of Dea. John³ and Elizabeth (Harndin) Abbot, of Andover; gr.-gr.-son of John² and Sarah (Barker) Abbot, of Andover; and gr.-gr.-gr.-son of George¹ and Hannah (Chandler) Abbot, Sr., one of the first settlers of Andover, about 1643. Capt. John⁵ and Maj. Abiel⁵ Abbot were bros., and their wives, *Abigail* and *Dorcas* (*Abbot*) Abbot, were sisters. Capt. Abbot⁵ was a farmer and lived on his ancestral homestead with his father in Andover, the one on which George¹ Abbot, Sr., settled in So. Andover, where both the subject of this sketch and her husband d., he, Apr. 24, 1818, ae. 82, and she, Feb. 1, 1807, ae. 73 yrs. He served as Capt. of several different Co.'s, in many campaigns during the Rev. War, and was an excellent soldier, as was his father, who also lived on the homestead, held a commission as Capt. in the Colonial service from King George III, served with distinction in the French and Indian Wars of his day, and was a conscientious Christian.

Capt. Abbot was Capt. of a Co. from Andover, in which there were a Sergt., Corp., and three privates of the Abbot family, who marched during the Rev. War, to camp at Roxbury, Mass., and joined Col. Samuel H. Parsons's 4th Essex Co. Regt., Dec. 10, 1775. He was also Capt. of an Andover Co. of which Moses Abbot was 1st Lieut., which was transferred to the 4th Essex Co. Regt., Mass. Mil., Mar.

* *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

† Springfield, Mass., City Rec.

26, 1776. He was also Capt. of a Co. of 3 mos. men in Col. Cogswell's Regt., Gen. Farley's Brig., in the expedition against Forts Independence and Ticonderoga, and was probably at the battle of Bemis Heights and the surrender of Burgoyne. He was also Capt. of a Co. of 3 mos. men at West Point, N. Y., 1779.*

Mrs. Abbot was a woman of marked individuality and character; "of good understanding, sound discretion, active benevolence, and unfeigned piety."† The tribute paid her by her distinguished son, Rev. *Abiel*⁵ *Abbot*, D. D., of Beverly, Mass., one of the most celebrated and gifted divines of his day, and that of her nephew, Rev. *Abiel*⁵ *Abbot*, D. D., also a distinguished divine of Peterborough, N. H., given in the sketch of the former's life in this work, show her to have been not only a unique character, but one of the many grand women of the family who have not only been an honor to the female line of descent, but a blessing to all with whom they have come in contact, and to the world. It is impossible to portray the nobility of heart and mind of such women, as words are inadequate to do it, they have been so Christ-like in their various methods of training the young, and in continually doing good to one and all with whom they have come in contact. They are the men's peers in good works, their superiors in loveliness of character and disposition, and adorn the very highest class of womanhood.

Capt. Abbot⁵ was the fourth consecutive John and lineal descendant of George¹ Abbot, Sr., who lived and d. on the ancestral homestead, their average ages being 81 yrs.

Had 8 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass.:

326 *John*⁶ *Abbot*, b. Apr. 8, 1759; d. unm. in Andover, July 2, 1843, æ. 89 yrs. He studied at the schools in Andover and grad. Harv. Coll., 1784, after which he taught in Phillips Academy, Andover, about three years, and was tutor in Harv. Coll., 1787 to 1792. He studied divinity, but on account of his health was unable to preach, and so engaged as cashier of a bank in Portland, Me. In 1802 he was made prof. of Latin and Greek in Bowdoin Coll., Brunswick, Me., which position he held 14 yrs., when he resigned and was appointed trustee and treasurer, and was a member of the faculty for about 25 yrs. In 1794 the college had been granted five townships, and one of his duties was to look after this vast property. It was wild land, and his explorations and surveys in the pathless forest

* *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i; also Bailey's *Hist. Sketches of Andover, Mass.*, 1888.

† *Abbot Fam. Reg.*, 1847.

beyond civilization frequently lasted several weeks.* The town of Abbot, Piscataquis Co., Me., incorporated 1827, was probably named for him.† He had a taste for horticulture, and was a benefactor in supplying Brunswick and other towns with a choice variety of fruit trees. After leaving Bowdoin Coll., 1829, he lived for a few years with his nephew, Rev. *John A. Douglass*, at Waterford, Me. In his declining years, his health and strength, physical and mental, becoming seriously impaired, he was under medical treatment for some time. Shortly before his death he returned to the home of his childhood, where he died. He possessed much energy and decision, moral courage and fortitude, and was distinguished for his benevolence and tender regard for the welfare of others. His early life afforded an example of the cheerful, active, philanthropic, and devout Christian. "He was honored and beloved by a large circle of acquaintances, and his memory is tenderly cherished in the institution in which he was instructor, and in the community of his birth and death."‡ He was an accomplished scholar.

327 *Ezra*⁶ *Abbot*, b. Dec. 2, 1760.

328 *Benjamin*⁶ *Abbot*, b. Sept. 17, 1762.

329 *Abigail*⁶ *Abbot*, b. Sept. 15, 1764; d. Apr. 22, 1841, ae. 76 yrs.; m. Apr. 21, 1790, William Douglass, a merchant of Portland, Me., who d. Dec. 4, 1827. She was energetic, discreet, benevolent, and pious; had 4 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Portland, Me.:

- i. *John Abbot*⁷ *Douglass*, b. Feb. 4, 1792; grad. Bowd. Coll, 1814; m. Oct. 22, 1822, his 2d cous. *Elizabeth*⁷ *Abbot*, dau. of Rev. *Abiel*⁶ of Peterborough. (See 6th gen., No. 789.) She d. s. p., Oct. 12, 1823. He m. (2d), Sept. 9, 1824, his 2d cous. *Lucy*⁷ *Abbot* (see 6th gen., No. 800), dau. of *Benjamin*⁶ of Temple, Me. He settled in Waterford, Me., in the spring of 1821, and was ord. Congl. minister there Nov. 7, 1821, where both he and his wife d., he, Aug. 8, 1878, ae. 86, and she, Apr. 23, 1872, ae. abt. 70 yrs. After leaving college, he studied theology with Dr. *Abiel*⁶ *Abbot*, of Beverly, and 6 yrs. later succeeded Mr. Ripley as pastor of the Waterford church. After he had been in office 58 yrs. and was still pastor, both he and his wife are mentioned in the following enviable way in the *History of Waterford, Oxford Co., Me.*:

"His ministry has been noted for uniformity and freedom from strife. As a preacher he was thoughtful, accurate, and thoroughly evangelical. He avoided extravagances in style and measures, and everything doubtful and erratic in sentiment. There was a goodly number of additions to the church in 1822, and an exten-

* *Hist. of Bowdoin Coll.*

† *Hist. and Description of N. E.*, by Coolidge and Mansfield, 1859.

‡ *Bailey's Hist. Coll. of Andover, Mass.*, 1888.

sive revival in 1831, when the church was nearly doubled. In one instance three generations united on the same day, son, mother, and grand-mother. Another revival was enjoyed in 1840, and another in 1857. At one time the church numbered over 200 members. . . . Mrs. Douglass, his second wife (his first wife died early), had eminent qualities of mind and character. It is impossible to measure her influence and example upon the mothers and daughters in town. She united quietness with energy, freedom from ostentation with great power of influence."

Rev. William Warren, in a memorial of *John Abbot Douglass*, says :

"Another condition was most happily realized in his companion, Mrs. Lucy Abbott Douglass, who shared his labors and trials a full half century. Few have done as much, and done it so well, as she. Indeed, very few *were* so much, and yet so free from faults as she. Rarely have ever so many excellences met in one. She was too much to be lost to either friendship or society. Such are not lost. The indebtedness of this town to her example in the one respect of training her family is more than can be estimated."

Had 10 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Waterford, Me. :

- a. *Harriet Elizabeth*⁸ *Douglass*, b. Oct. 18, 1826; "principal" of Douglass Sem., Waterford.
 - b. *William Abbot*⁸ *Douglass*, b. June 18, 1828; d. Feb. 22, 1832.
 - c. *John Abbot*⁸ *Douglass*, b. Oct. 20, 1829; m. Aug. 9, 1862, Helen E. Howarth, of Amesbury, Mass.; was Asst. Surg. and Surg. in the Civil War, 11th Regt., Mass. Vol. Inf.; dis. Oct., 1864; prac. prof. at Amesbury; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. *Grace Etta Douglass*, adopted dau., b. Apr. 17, 1872.
 - d. *Abby Almira*⁸ *Douglass*, b. May 24, 1831; d. June 7, 1857.
 - e. *Lucy Ellen*⁸ *Douglass*, b. Jan. 30, 1833; d. Feb. 5, 1881; m. Nov. 28, 1855, John Marshall Eveleth, M. D.; had 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Abby Lyle*⁹ *Eveleth*, b. Oct. 24, 1859; teacher of languages in a girls' school (Vassar Coll.?), at Poughkeepsie, N. Y. 2. *John Archer*⁹ *Eveleth*, b. Jan. 17, 1866; chemist, at E. L. Patche's Laboratory, Stoneham, Mass. 3. *Lucy Mary*⁹ *Eveleth*, b. Aug. 30, 1871; music teacher at Douglass Sem., Waterford.
 - f. *Eunice Frances*⁸ *Douglass*, b. Aug. 15, 1834; d. Oct. 5, 1864.
 - g. *William*⁸ *Douglass*, b. June 10, 1836; res. in Waterford.
 - h. *Clara Abbot*⁸ *Douglass*, b. Aug. 4, 1840; m. June 22, 1883, John Marshall Eveleth, M. D.; res. in Hallowell, Me.
 - i. *Alfred Steele*⁸ *Douglass*, b. Aug. 6, 1842; d. Jan. 30, 1844.
 - j. *Marion Lyle Hurd*⁸ *Douglass*, b. June 30, 1845; d. Mar. 23, 1851.
- ii. *Abigail*⁷ *Douglass*, b. Oct. 22, 1793; d. Apr. 15, 1826; m. Charles Farley; n. ch.
 - iii. *Harriet*⁷ *Douglass*, b. Oct. 9, 1795; d. July 12, 1818.

- iv. *Almira⁷ Douglass*, b. Feb. 4, 1804; m. 1831, Eben Steele, a mer. of Portland; had 4 chil. (8th gen.): i. *William D.⁸ Steele*, b. and d. May, 1832. 2. *Abby A.⁸ Steele*, b. May 28, 1833. 3. *Harriet D.⁸ Steele*, b. Mar. 25, 1836. 4. *Martin T.⁸ Steele*, b. Nov. 7, 1839.
- 330 *Elizabeth⁶ Abbot*, b. Aug. 2, 1766; m. Rev. *Abiel⁶ Abbot* (see No. 336).
- 331 *Phebe⁶ Abbot*, b. Nov. 18, 1768; m. 1789, Dea. Edward Carlton, of Portland, who d. June 12, 1825, ae. 63 yrs.; had 10 chil. (7th gen.):
- i. *Abigail A.⁷ Carlton*, b. in Portland, Mar. 17, 1790; d. 1834; m. 1816, Abiel Upton, of Andover, Mass.; had 5 chil. (8th gen.): 1. *Edward C.⁸ Upton*, b. May 19, 1817. 2. *John A.⁸ Upton*, b. Aug. 5, 1818. 3. *George W.⁸ Upton*, b. Dec. 5, 1820; d. Oct., 1821. 4. *George⁸ Upton*, b. 1822. 5. *Abby A.⁸ Upton*, b. 1824.
 - ii. *Phebe⁷ Carlton*, b. Feb. 13, 1792.
 - iii. *Hannah⁷ E. Carlton*, b. Sept. 6, 1794; d. Mar., 1844.
 - iv. *Elizabeth A.⁷ Carlton*, b. Dec. 14, 1796.
 - v. *Edward⁷ Carlton*, b. Sept. 29, 1799; m. July 22, 1824, Achsah Munroe; resd. at Waterford; had 9 chil. (8th gen.): 1. *Caroline⁸ Carlton*, b. Sept. 15, 1825. 2. *Maria⁸ Carlton*, b. Sept. 28, 1827. 3. *Emily⁸ Carlton*, b. May 8, 1829; d. Mar. 9, 1831. 4. *Elizabeth⁸ Carlton*, b. Oct. 9, 1830. 5. *Ellen⁸ Carlton*, b. Oct., 1832; d. Oct., 1832. 6. *Edward⁸ Carlton*, b. Dec. 30, 1834; d. July 24, 1835. 7. *Edward⁸ Carlton*, 2d, b. Sept. 7, 1836; d. Mar. 15, 1838. 8. *Charles M.⁸ Carlton*, b. Apr. 28, 1838. 9. *John A.⁸ Carlton*, b. Jan. 29, 1843.
 - vi. *William⁷ Carlton*, b. Feb. 4, 1802; resd. in Ill.
 - vii. *John⁷ Carlton*, b. July 12, 1804; d. Aug. 15, 1805.
 - viii. *Mary⁷ Carlton*, b. Mar. 9, 1807; m. 1833, P. H. Glover; resd. in Calais, Me.
 - ix. *Harriet D.⁷ Carlton*, b. Dec. 6, 1809; m. 1830, Edward S. Dyer; resd. in Calais.
 - x. *Abiel A.⁷ Carlton*, b. Mar. 23, 1813; d. in Ill., Apr., 1846.
- 332 *Abiel⁶ Abbot*, b. Aug. 17, 1770.
- 333 *Jacob⁶ Abbot*, b. Aug. 25, 1771; d. at Andover, July, 1772.

129

Abiel⁵ Abbot (Abigail,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., July 24, 1735, and m. Feb. 5, 1761, Phebe Ballard, who d. in July, 1815, ae. 77 yrs. He d. June 24, 1764, ae. 28 yrs. Dr. Abbot was for a time at Harv. Coll., but left

to study medicine. The Mass. Archives credit him with the following Colonial army service: He was Surgeon's 2d Mate, Col. Joseph Williams's Regt., for the reduction of Canada, from Mar. 13 to Oct. 9, 1758: dis. Sept. 16, 1758; allowed 4 dys. travel home; also Surgeon's Mate 14 mos., 4 dys., Col. James Frye's Regt., stationed at Annapolis Royal, N. S., under Lt. Col. Jonathan Hoar, from Nov. 30, 1759, to Apr. 30, 1760; also Surgeon, Col. John Whitcomb's Regt., from June 10, 1760, to Jan. 2, 1761; served 29 wks., 4 dys.; allowed travel home 110 miles, 4s.: 8d. He settled in Andover and practiced his profession till his premature death.

Had 2 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass.:

334 *Abiel*⁶ *Abbot*, b. Nov., 1761; d. —; a seaman.

335 *Benjamin*⁶ *Abbot*, b. May 28, 1763.

134

*Dorcas*⁵ *Abbot* (*Abigail*⁴ *Nehemiah*³ *George*² *George*¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Aug. 1, 1744, and m. Nov. 20, 1764, Maj. *Abiel*⁵ *Abbot*, b. there May 19, 1741, 3d son of Capt. John⁴ and Phebe (*Fiske*) *Abbot*, of Andover, a descendant of *George*¹ *Abbot*, Sr., of Andover. *Dorcas*⁵ and *Abigail*⁵ *Abbot*, the wives of Capt. John⁵ and Maj. *Abiel*⁵ *Abbot*, bros., were sisters, daus. of Benjamin³ and *Abigail*⁴ (*Abbott*) *Abbot* and maternally, gr.-daus. of Dea. *Nehemiah*³ and *Abigail* (*Lovejoy*) *Abbott*, of Andover, gr.-son of *George*¹ *Abbott*, of Rowley, Mass. Maj. *Abiel*⁵ and *Dorcas*⁵ *Abbot*, d. in Wilton, Hillsborough Co., N. H., he, Aug. 19, 1809, ae. 68, and she, Feb. 23, 1829, ae. 84 yrs.

In early life Maj. *Abbot* learned the cooper's trade, and in 1759 opened a shop in Andover where he followed coopering five years. During this time the account books, which are still preserved at the old homestead in Wilton where his gr.-gr.-son, Dea. Stanly H.⁸ *Abbot* now (1895) lives, show that he made 1249 barrels and 157 wooden bottles. The profits of this business enabled him to buy of his father, Nov. 19, 1764, some wild land in the southeastern part of Wilton, which he afterwards converted into a good farm. In the winter of 1763-4, he lived on this land and cleared about two acres, on which he built a barn and a two-story house, and in Nov., 1764, moved into the latter with his bride before the doors were hung, as is not unfrequently the case on the frontier. From this time on, as long as he lived, he was a man of local prominence.

His civil services were as follows: Town treasurer, 1765; surveyor of highways, 1765, 1774, 1784-5; selectman, 1766-7-8, 1771, 1775, 1782-3, 1792-3-4-5; constable, 1769; sch. com., 1769, 1787; tithingman, 1773, 1779, 1781, 1785-6-7-8-9, 1790-1-2-3, 1795, 1797, 1799; assessor, 1775, 1782-3, 1792-3-4-5; Whig mem., H. R., of N. H., 1778, 1780, 1787-8, 1791-2-3-4; overseer of the poor, 1783, 1788, 1790, 1799; town clerk, 1794-5-6; moderator, 1777, 1781-2-3-4, 1788, 1792; justice of the peace (5 yr. terms), 1794, 1799, 1804. He served on the com. to reckon with the selectmen, 1774, 1784-5-6-7-8-9, 1790-1, 1796, 1798-9, 1800-1, 1805; com. on bridges, 1770, 1773, 1775, 1784, 1786, 1790, 1797, 1801; Com. of Safety, Rev. War, 1775-6-7, 1779 (data mostly supplied by William F. Abbot, Worcester, Mass.). On Oct. 25, 1798, he was made Assistant Assessor in District No. 14, in the "3d Division." The commission was issued by the Board of Commissioners of N. H., in accordance with an Act of Congress passed July 9, 1778, entitled "An act to provide for the valuation of Lands and Dwelling Houses and the enumeration of slaves within the United States."

His military services were as follows: He was commissioned Capt., Feb. 16, 1769, 9th Co., 6th Regt., N. H. Royal Militia, under the Colonial Government, and after the Declaration of Independence was recommissioned Capt., Muster and Paymaster, Sept. 16, 1776, in the same regiment, Col. Nahum Baldwin, Comdg. This regiment was raised in accordance with a vote of a special joint convention of the Council and Assembly, held Sept. 14, 1776, for the purpose of reinforcing the army of N. Y. The regiment was in the battle at White Plains, Oct. 28, 1776, and was "dismissed" early in Dec. of that year. He was commissioned 2d Maj., Dec. 11, 1776, 5th Regt., N. H. Militia; apptd. Muster and Paymaster, Jan. 14, 1777, of the Continental Battalion of N. H.; and was promoted 1st Maj., 5th Regt., N. H. Militia, Mar. 30, 1781.* When Gen. Burgoyne's Army assumed the aggressive in the summer of 1777, a large number of volunteers marched from various places in N. E. to assist in the defence of Ticonderoga. Two companies of Col. Moses Nichols's Regiment, commanded by Major Abbot, marched June 30, 1777, for the threatened fortress. On reaching Charlestown (No. 4), they were ordered home; when they reached Dublin on their return they received orders "to march with all speed to Ticonderoga," but on reaching Otter

* *Rev. War Rolls of N. H.*, i.

Creek, they learned of the evacuation of the Fort and so returned home, having been out ten days.* He enlisted as private Aug. 6, 1778, in Capt. Benjamin Mann's Volunteer Calvary Co., Col. Moses Nichols's Regt., in the expedition to Rhode Island, and was discharged, Aug. 28, 1778, serving 25 days.† Maj. Abbot's account for £3,080, as "Muster-master," was settled "between Dec. 17, 1777 and Jan. 3, 1778."

He was much interested in church affairs, serving on the committee which built the meeting-house in Wilton, settled two pastors, and was a dea. in the Congl. Ch. 16 yrs. In the decline of life he made arrangements with his fourth son, Ezra, to live with him, Ezra succeeding to the farm at his father's death. At this time—about 1798—he was the heaviest taxpayer in Wilton. Their home life is said to have been a model of domestic felicity.‡ Three of their sons were college-bred, two of whom became noted ministers. No deduction, however, should be made from the importance of parental instruction to add to the merits of academic education, for their unceasing efforts, according to the original family register, in forming the moral character of their children, claimed their earnest attention. The correct lessons given by the mother in the nursery are as necessary to give the right inclinations to the tender mind, as those of the teacher in the highest seminary to prepare it for the business of life and intellectual greatness. In this case, no doubt, all the duties incumbent on a mother to teach her offspring to be good, and consequently great, were discharged with zeal, fidelity and success. Both parents lived to see in the subjects of their care all they could reasonably hope or expect. What has been recorded elsewhere of her sister *Abigail*,⁵ is equally true of *Dorcas*.⁵ Maj. Abbot was a very conscientious man, lived a most exemplary life, was the guardian of orphans, a friend to the widow, and considerate and helpful to the poor.

Had 13 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Wilton, Hillsborough Co., N. H.:

336 *Abiel*^b *Abbot*, b. Dec. 14, 1765.

337 *Jacob*^b *Abbot*, b. Jan. 7, 1768.

338 *Benjamin*^b *Abbot*, b. Mar. 17, 1770. He was the gr.-father of Prof. Nathan^s Abbott, of Leland Stanford, Jr. Univ., Cal., and was the progenitor of a long list of atty's, etc.

339 *Ezra*^b *Abbot*, b. Feb. 8, 1772. He was the first, together with his bro. Samuel, to mfr. potato starch in the U. S.

* *Hist. of Amherst, N. H.*

† *Rev. War Rolls of N. H.*, ii: p. 529.

‡ *Hist. of Wilton, N. H.*, pp. 57-60.

- 340 *Dorcas*⁶ *Abbot*, b. Jan. 30, 1774; d. in Wilton, July 16, 1847, ae. 73 yrs.; m. there Feb. 3, 1795, Dea. Eliphalet Putnam, b. in Wilton, Jan. 23, 1766. He d. there Feb. 25, 1826, ae. 60 yrs. Dea. Putnam was a cloth-dresser. When of age he worked for about five years for Hon. Jacob Abbot, who fitted up the first clothing mill in Wilton. After the mill was burned, Dea. Putnam took a lease, Aug. 3, 1792, for 999 years, from David Kenny, of the water privilege owned in 1888 by David Craigin, and built a clothing mill which stood till 1817, when he replaced it by a larger one, in which he placed carding machines. In 1808 he bought the Kenny farm and, in 1813, built the house owned by Mr. Craigin in 1888; was selectman, 1796-7-8-9-1800-1-2-3-4-5-6; Capt. of militia, and dea. of the ch. 15 yrs. He was a descendant of John Putnam who emigrated from Buckinghamshire, Eng., and settled in Salem, Mass., 1634, was made freeman 1647, and d. 1662, ae. abt. 80 yrs. Three sons emigrated with him;* had 12 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Wilton, Hillsborough Co., N. H.:
- i. *Rachel*⁷ *Putnam*, b. Feb. 11, 1796; d. Oct. 10, 1856, ae. 60 yrs.; m. July 23, 1820, Calvin Dascomb, of Milford; brick-maker; resd. in Wilton, Milford, Mason, N. H., and Fitchburg, Mass.; had 8 chil. (8th gen.): 1. *Philip Farrington*⁸ *Dascomb*, b. May 25, 1821; d. Mar. 18, 1841. 2. *Benjamin Abbot*⁸ *Dascomb*, b. Aug. 25, 1823; d. Dec. 16, 1851. 3. *Calvin Brooks*⁸ *Dascomb*, b. Aug. 18, 1825. 4. *Elizabeth R.*⁸ *Dascomb*, b. June 8, 1827. 5. *Eliphalet Putnam*⁸ *Dascomb*, b. Dec. 26, 1828. 6. *Mary*⁸ *Dascomb*, b. ——. 7. *John*⁸ *Dascomb*, b. ——. 8. *John F.*⁸ *Dascomb*, b. Feb., 1845; d. Dec. 7, 1845.
 - ii. *Eliphalet*⁷ *Putnam*, b. Oct. 25, 1797; d. Oct. 7, 1799.
 - iii. *Eliphalet*⁷ *Putnam*, 2d, b. Oct. 26, 1799; d. Oct. 16, 1862; m. July 27, 1823, Hannah Russell, who d. Mar. 14, 1857. He m. (2d), Oct. 15, 1857, Persis Lovejoy; taught sch. several winters; cloth-dresser some yrs.; began to mfr. bobbins in 1833; justice of the peace; admr. of many ests.; n. ch.
 - iv. *Abiel Abbot*⁷ *Putnam*, b. July 29, 1801; d. Dec. 30, 1881; m. Feb. 12, 1835, Mary Ann Paddin, b. in Saugus, Mass., July 18, 1803, and d. Dec. 9, 1859; in delicate health many yrs.; stud. at Union Acad., Meriden, N. H.; taught sch. several terms; carder, cloth-dresser, and wood-turner; had 2 chil. (8th gen.):
 - a. *Abiel Edwin*⁸ *Putnam*, b. Mar. 13, 1836; enl. in Civ. War, recruit Aug. 21, 1862, and assd. to Co. D, 4th Regt., N. H. Vol. Inf.; d. on Hospit. boat on James Riv., Va., Aug. 17, 1864.

* *Hist. of Wilton, N. H.*, 1888.

- b. *Henry Eliphalet*⁸ *Putnam*, b. May 12, 1837; m. in Wakefield, Mass., Nov. 2, 1863, Mary Eliza Cook, b. in Salem, Mass., Nov. 2, 1839, dau. of James D. and Rebecca W., of Reading, Mass.; shoemaker till 1873, and then cabinetmaker; enl. in Civ. War, priv. Co. E, 1st Bat'y Heavy Art'y, Aug. 4, 1864; dis. July 3, 1865; stationed at Ft. Warren, Boston Har., where vice-pres. Stevens of the C. S. was for a time confined; had 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Reading, Mass.: 1. *Grace Cook*⁹ *Putnam*, b. July 7, 1867; m. in Reading, Mar. 15, 1895, Melville Bartlett Chase. 2. *Ada Kendall*⁹ *Putnam*, b. Oct. 10, 1871.
- v. *Sewell*⁷ *Putnam*, b. Aug. 10, 1803; d. Oct. 21, 1803.
- vi. Capt. *Sewell*⁷ *Putnam*, 2d, b. Apr. 27, 1805; m. Aug. 27, 1835, Hannah M. Glidden, of Gilmanton, N. H., b. Aug. 6, 1813. She d. Feb. 21, 1867. He was a farmer; selectman 10 yrs.; Co. Comsr.; justice of the peace 20 yrs.; land surveyor 50 yrs.; joint author with Rev. *Abiel Abbot*⁷ *Livermore*, his cousin, of Hist. of Wilton, N. H.; had 6 chil. (8th gen.):
- a. *Laura Ann*⁸ *Putnam*, b. June 25, 1836; m. June 8, 1862, Joseph Tirrell; farmer; res. in Goffstown, N. H.; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Carrie Augusta*⁹ *Tirrell*, b. June 11, 1864; grad. from McGaw Inst.; teacher. 2. *Albert Sewell*⁹ *Tirrell*, b. Jan. 20, 1870.
- b. *Mary Augusta*⁸ *Putnam*, b. Sept. 30, 1838; m. June 14, 1866, Charles H. Gilman, of Gilmanton, N. H.; grocer; resd. at Greenbush, N. Y.; d. *en route* from Southern Cal., near Little Rock, Ark., Mar., 1886.
- c. *Ellen*⁸ *Putnam*, b. Nov. 5, 1840; d. Apr. 7, 1875; m. Sept. 27, 1866, Charles A. Emerson, of Wilton; carpenter. He enl. in Civ. War, priv. 8th Regt., N. H. Vol. Inf., Dec. 20, 1861; served 3 yrs. under Gen. Butler; slightly wounded and taken pris. at Port Hudson, La., June 14, 1863; released on its surrender, July 9, 1863; moved, Apr., 1887, from Wilton, to Southern Cal.; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Mabel Putnam*⁹ *Emerson*, b. Jan. 23, 1868; grad. from Nashua High School, 1887. 2. *Abiel Livermore*⁹ *Emerson*, d. y.
- d. *Emily Dorothy*⁸ *Putnam*, b. Dec. 12, 1842; d. July 18, 1858.
- e. *Warren Prescott*⁸ *Putnam*, b. Feb. 8, 1845; m. Nov. 26, 1874, Helen Merritt, of Bedford, Mass.; blacksmith.
- f. *Eliza Jane*⁸ *Putnam*, b. June 29, 1848; m. June 15, 1886, Nelson H. Tenney, of So. Acton, Mass.; employee 6 yrs. in Waltham watch factory; asstd., 1876, in running Co.'s machinery at Centl. Exposition, Phila., Pa., and Apr. to Nov., 1885, at the International Inventors' Exhib., London, Eng.
- vii. *Samuel*⁷ *Putnam*, b. May 5, 1807; d. Dec. 6, 1814.
- viii. *Dorcas*⁷ *Putnam*, b. Apr. 8, 1809; d. May 15, 1810.
- ix. *Dorcas*⁷ *Putnam*, 2d, b. Apr. 8, 1811; d. Mar. 15, 1881; m. Sept. 2, 1834, Amos Putnam, b. in Andover, Vt., Apr. 14,

1804; resd. in Wilton, N. H., Westfield, N. Y., and 1888, in Nashua, N. H.; had 7 chil. (8th gen.):

- a. *Mary Augusta*⁸ *Putnam*, b. Sept. 15, 1835; d. Oct. 5, 1835.
 - b. *Emma Frances*⁸ *Putnam*, b. Sept. 3, 1836; d. Oct. 20, 1841.
 - c. *Samuel Abbott*⁸ *Putnam*, b. in Westfield, July 23, 1840; m. Sept. 25, 1861, Harriet Parker, of Wilton; enl. in Civ. War, priv. Co. D, 4th Regt. N. H. Vol. Inf., Sept. 18, 1861; dis. in S. C. for disability, Sept. 18, 1862; photographer; res. in Hyannis, Mass.; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Eldon*⁹ *Putnam*, b. Nov. 25, 1865; res. in Kansas. 2. *Arthur Ernest*⁹ *Putnam*, b. Nov. 4, 1867; d. Aug. 12, 1868.
 - d. *William Jacob*⁸ *Putnam*, b. in Wilton, Apr. 17, 1842; m. May 28, 1874, Eldora Tarbell, dau. of Luthera; resd. in Nashua; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Dora Arlie*⁹ *Putnam*, b. Oct. 30, 1877. 2. *George William*⁹ *Putnam*, b. Feb. 6, 1883.
 - e. *Emma Dorcas*⁸ *Putnam*, b. Feb. 28, 1844; m. Apr. 30, 1871, Charles L. Otis, of Hancock, N. H.; farmer; res. near depot, Hancock; had 6 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Mary Emma*⁹ *Otis*, b. Mar. 22, 1873. 2. *Helen Frances*⁹ *Otis*, b. Mar. 30, 1875. 3. *Louis Royal*⁹ *Otis*, b. Mar. 15, 1877. 4. *Ernest Mansel*⁹ *Otis*, b. June 9, 1879; d. Apr. 24, 1881. 5. *Charles Leland*⁹ *Otis*, b. Mar. 25, 1882. 6. *Dean Putnam*⁹ *Otis*, b. Sept. 18, 1883.
 - f. *George Tilton*⁸ *Putnam*, b. Sept. 9, 1846; m. Nov. 24, 1870, Abbie Sumner; photographer; res. in Middleborough, Mass.
 - g. *Mary Alma*⁸ *Putnam*, b. Jan. 16, 1849; d. July 25, 1872.
- x. *Mary Eastman*⁷ *Putnam*, b. July 30, 1813 (?); d. Apr. 13, 1830.
- xi. *Abigail*⁷ *Putnam*, b. Mar. 11, 1817; d. June 19, 1871; m. Aug. 27, 1835, *George Buss*, of Wilton; farmer; dea. Congl. Ch., Jan. 2, 1852; Capt. militia; selectman 2 yrs., etc.; had 4 chil. (8th gen.):
- a. *Sarah Dorcas*⁸ *Buss*, b. May 28, 1838; d. June 27, 1873; m. Oct. 6, 1861, Lieut. George W. Bridges, of Wilton; enl. in Civ. War, priv., Co. B, 8th Regt., N. H. Vol. Inf.; apptd. Corpl. and Mar. 20, 1863, Sergt.; wounded at Port Hudson, La., June 14, 1863; apptd. 2d Lieut., 92d U. S. C. Inf., Sept., 1863; pro. 1st Lieut.; mustd. out of serv., Jan. 1, 1866; after the war bought the homestead of his parents, where he resd. a few yrs. and then moved to Brookline, Mass.; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. *Theodore Lincoln*⁹ *Bridges*, b. in Wilton, May 2, 1868.
 - b. *Abby Frances*⁸ *Buss*, b. Oct. 22, 1842; d. Jan. 11, 1860.
 - c. *George Sullivan*⁸ *Buss*, b. Nov. 8, 1844; carp. and farmer; res. in Wilton.
 - d. *Ellery Channing*⁸ *Buss*, b. Mar. 26, 1851; res. on the homestead.

xii. *Samuel⁷ Putnam*, 2d, b. Sept. 14, 1819; d. Nov. 11, 1853; m. May 14, 1845, Phebe S. Jones; employed by A. W. Jones & Co., boot and shoe mfrs; had 1 child (8th gen.): 1. *Martha⁸ Putnam*, b. —; successful teacher.

341 *Son⁶* b. and d. Apr. 20, 1776.

342 *Samuel⁶ Abbot*, b. June 11, 1777; d. in Wilton, Jan. 10, 1782.

343 *Abigail⁶ Abbot*, b. July 13, 1779; d. in Wilton, June 25, 1812, ae. 32 yrs.; m. May 19, 1808, Jonathan Livermore, of Wilton. b. July 10, 1770; farmer; resd. on the homestead at Wilton; d. suddenly, Dec. 24, 1845, ae. 75 yrs.; had a retentive and reliable memory; much interested in politics; had 2 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Wilton, N. H.: *

i. Capt. *Jonathan⁷ Livermore*, b. Apr. 24, 1809; d. June 18, 1887; m. Aug. 15, 1833, Mrs. Dorcas (Holt) Blodgett. b. May 23, 1809, who d. Feb. 13, 1887, ae. 77 yrs.; engaged in farming and milling; com. Capt. 3d Co., 22d Regt., N. H. Militia, Apr. 15, 1834; resd. on homestead; built a house there; had 5 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Wilton, N. H.:

a. *Abigail Abbot⁸ Livermore*, b. Jan. 7, 1835; m. Aug. 12, 1858, her cous. *Eliphalet Putnam⁸ Dascomb*, b. Dec. 26, 1828, son of Calvin and *Rachel⁷ (Putnam) Dascomb*; boot and shoe mfr.; resd. in Wilton; n. ch. (See 340, i, 5.)

b. *Abiel Abbot⁸ Livermore*, b. Feb. 23, 1838; enl. in the Civ. War, priv. Co. B, 8th Regt. N. H. Vol. Inf., Oct. 25, 1861; d. July 3, 1863, at Port Hudson, La.; Wilton G. A. R. Post named after him.

c. *Henry Harrison⁸ Livermore*, b. Oct. 12, 1840; d. Sept. 5, 1843.

d. *Mary Elizabeth⁸ Livermore*, b. Aug. 29, 1844; m. June 8, 1871, Martin Andrew Rockwood; res. in Brookline, Mass.

e. *Henry Harrison⁸ Livermore*, 2d, b. Feb. 8, 1848; m. Mar. 23, 1879, Martha E., b. in Wilton, Sept. 9, 1850, dau. of Oliver Whiting and Olive (Parker) Boynton, of Wilton; res. on the homestead, Wilton; eng. in farming and milling; Republican; selectman 2 yrs.; has 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Abiel Abbot⁹ Livermore*, b. Dec. 22, 1879. 2. *Leon Jonathan⁹ Livermore*, b. July 18, 1883; d. June 21, 1887. 3. *Olive Boynton⁹ Livermore*, b. Dec. 22, 1886.

ii. *Abiel Abbot⁷ Livermore*, b. Oct. 30, 1811; d. in Wilton, Nov. 28, 1892; m. May 17, 1838, Elizabeth Dorcas⁷ Abbot (see 6th gen., No. 796). She d. Sept. 13, 1879. He m. (2d), Jan. 18, 1883, Mrs. Mary A. (Keating) Moore, of Wilton. He stud. at Philips Acad., Exeter, N. H.; grad. Harv. Univ. 1833, and from its Div. Sch., 1836; A. M. (hon'y) Harv., 1872, and recd. S. T. D., 1888; ord. past. Congl. Ch., Keene,

* See 301, vii, and *Livermore Gen.*

N. H., Nov. 2, 1836; past. there till May, 1850; past. Unit. Ch., Cinn., O., 1850-6; past. Hope Ch., Yonkers, N. Y., June, 1857, to summer of 1863; pres. Unit. Theo. Sch., Meadville, Pa., abt. 30 yrs.; joint author with *Sewell*⁷ *Putnam*, his cousin, of the *Hist. of Wilton, N. H.*; n. ch.

- 344 *Persis*⁶ *Abbot*, b. Dec. 25, 1781; d. Nov. 13, 1859, ae. 78 yrs.; m. Jan. 12, 1804, Henry Lovejoy, b. Aug. 16, 1781; d. Sept. 9, 1863, ae. 82 yrs.; resd. on a farm in Greenfield, N. H., till 1861, then sold and bought another in Medford, N. H., where he d.

He was the seventh generation from John Lovejoy, the English emigrant to Andover, Mass. Henry's father, Samuel, moved from Andover to Wilton about the beginning of the Rev. War. According to the *Hist. of Wilton*, he served in Capt. Benjamin Taylor's Co. at Winter Hill, Mass., in the winter of 1775-6, and was also in Capt. Philip Putnam's Co., Col. Moses Nicholas's Regt., which marched Sept. 29, 1777, to join the Northern Army at Saratoga, the Co. serving 27 dys. He was Maj. of militia, and selectman. He m. Lydia Abbott, b. Oct. 23, 1753, who d. Sept. 20, 1826, ae. 72 yrs. Their first child, Samuel, was a physician, lived in Townsend, Mass., and m. Betsey Lawrence, sister of Hon. Abbott Lawrence, gr.-son of Abigail (Abbott) Lawrence, of Groton, Mass., who was gr.-gr.-dau. of George¹ Abbott, of Rowley, Mass. Henry Lovejoy's gr.-father William, was taken prisoner, during the Rev. War, and d. in prison in Halifax.

Had 10 chil. (7th gen.):

- i. *Henry*⁷ *Lovejoy*, b. in Greenfield, Nov. 8, 1804; d. 1887; m. Oct. 19, 1832, Elizabeth Francis. She d. Feb. 8, 1837. He m. (2d), Oct. 5, 1837, Melinda Crosby Wheeler, dau. of John and Welthea (Groton) Wheeler, of Hampton, Me.; resd., a lumberman, when of age, in Aroostook Co., Me.; was in trade in Milford, N. H., for a time; also resd. in Greenfield a few yrs.; engaged in electrotyping from about 1851 in N. Y. City, under the firm name of Lovejoy, Son & Co.; had 3 chil. (8th gen.):
 - a. *Sarah Elizabeth*⁸ *Lovejoy*, b. June 21, 1835; d. Aug. 6, 1835.
 - b. *Henry William*⁸ *Lovejoy*, b. in Bangor, Me., Apr. 19, 1839; m. in Coldwater, Mich., Feb. 19, 1867, Susan C., b. in Greenville, N. H., Nov. 5, 1845, dau. of Aaron and Sarah (Stevens) Felt, of Coldwater; mem. of firm, Lovejoy, Son & Co., N. Y. City; res. 123 St. Mark's Ave., Brooklyn, N. Y.; has 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Brooklyn, N. Y.: 1. *Etta Melinda*⁹ *Lovejoy*, b. May 22, 1874. 2. *Arthur Gilbert*⁹ *Lovejoy*, b. May 22, 1880. (Data by mem. of family.)
 - c. *Elizabeth Frances*⁸ *Lovejoy*, b. in Milford, Dec. 24, 1845; m. in Brooklyn, Oct. 23, 1867, Abraham Cargill Prince, b. there Sept. 8, 1844, son of Robert and Antoinette (Cargill) Prince, of Brooklyn. He succeeded his father in the mfr. of metallic paints; pres. Prince Mfg. Co., of Prince, Carbon Co., Pa.; director 2d Nat. Bank, Mauchchunk, Pa.; sch. director, Millport, Pa., 1880 to 1883; Co. comsnr., Carbon Co.

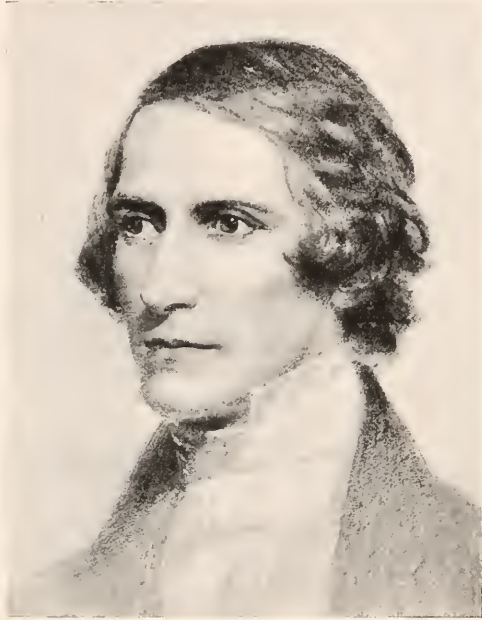
- Pa., 1875 to 1886; mem. Moravian Ch., Bethlehem, Pa.; mem. Moravian parochial sch. board; mem. advisory board, presiding elders' conference, the head of the Ch. in America; mem. board of trustees, Moravian Theo. Coll., Bethlehem; priv. and sergt. Civ. War, Troop M, 1st Indp. N. Y. Mtd. Rifles, Sept., 1862, to July, 1865; at siege of Suffolk, Va.; with Gen. Kilpatrick's raid, Feb. 20 to Mar. 4, 1864; at battle of the Wilderness, Spottsylvania C. H., Bermuda Hundred, Cold Harbor, Petersburg, Weldon R. R., Fisher's Hill, Laurel Hill, Preble's Farm, Darbytown Road, Cedar Creek, Hatcher's Run, Five Forks, Farmville, Appomattox C. H., etc. Both stud. at the pub. schs. of Brooklyn; res. 137 New St., Bethlehem; has 6 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Fred Lovejoy⁹ Prince*, b. in Jersey City, N. J., Sept. 20, 1868; d. in Weissport, Pa., Sept. 24, 1869. 2. *Alice⁹ Prince*, b. in Lehigh Gap, Pa., Jan. 26, 1874. 3. *Persis Lovejoy⁹ Prince*, b. in Millport, Pa., Oct. 2, 1876; d. there Mar. 10, 1886. 4. *Antoinette Matilda⁹ Prince*, b. in Millport, May 5, 1881. 5. *Melinda Crosby⁹ Prince*, b. in Millport, Oct. 29, 1883. 6. *Florence Louise⁹ Prince*, b. in Bethlehem, Nov. 23, 1886. (Data by A. C. P.)
- ii. *Samuel⁷ Lovejoy*, b. in Greenfield, Nov. 3, 1806; d. from a fall in his barn, Sept. 26, 1881; m. Sept. 29, 1859, Nancy, dau. of Oliver and Susannah (Smith) Wright, of Milford; farmer on homestead; had 2 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Milford, N. H.:
- a. *Abbie Elissie⁸ Lovejoy*, b. Mar. 17, 1862; m. in Milford, Jan. 1, 1881, Theron Palmer Fisher, b. in Francestown, N. H., July 5, 1855, son of Moses B. and Persis A. (Varnum) Fisher, of Francestown; grocer; res. in Methuen, Mass. She grad. at Milford High Sch., 1879; has 5 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Bertha Theresa⁹ Fisher*, b. in Norwalk, O., Jan. 1, 1883. 2. *Fred Lovejoy⁹ Fisher*, b. in Milford, Dec. 21, 1884. 3. *Marion Elizabeth⁹ Fisher*, b. in Tyngsboro, Mass., Oct. 29, 1888. 4. *Ruth Persis⁹ Fisher*, b. in Methuen, Aug. 29, 1891. 5. *Evelyn Emma⁹ Fisher*, b. in Methuen, June 16, 1895. (Data by A. E. L.)
- b. *Samuel Abbot⁸ Lovejoy*, b. Nov. 2, 1865; m. in Milford, June 1, 1891, Etta Mary, b. in Temple, N. H., Feb. 12, 186-,* dau. of Edward Eugene and Frances (Upham) Foster, of Milford; farmer, dealer in wood, lumber, and granite; res. on the homestead, Milford; Sec. Stevens Granite Co., Milford; mem. 1st Bapt. Ch. there; has 1 child (9th gen.): 1. *Henry Foster⁹ Lovejoy*, b. in Milford, Dec. 16, 1895.
- iii. *Abiel⁷ Lovejoy*, b. in Greenfield, Dec. 14, 1808; d. Dec. 26, 1822.

* Not completed in original data.

- iv. *Lydia⁷ Lovejoy*, b. in Greenfield, June 18, 1811; d. there Aug. 4, 1811.
- v. *William⁷ Lovejoy*, b. in Greenfield, July 22, 1812; d. May 31, 1830; carried on the homestead with his bro. Samuel, till they divided their real est. abt. a yr. prior to their dec. He m. Sept. 9, 1852, Syrena Holt.
- vi. *Jacob Abbot⁷ Lovejoy*, b. in Greenfield, July 23, 1815; d. Sept. 25, 1815.
- vii. *Persis⁷ Lovejoy*, b. in Milford, May 13, 1817; m. Oct. 15, 1857, Eliphalet Putnam; res. in Milford.
- viii. *Sarah⁷ Lovejoy*, b. in Milford, Oct. 30, 1819; d. June 28, 1852.
- ix. *Abigail⁷ Lovejoy*, b. in Milford, June 13, 1823; d. Jan. 28, 1852.
- x. *Phebe A.⁷ Lovejoy*, b. in Milford, Feb. 4, 1826; res. there.
- 345 *Rhoda⁶ Abbot*, b. Mar. 17, 1784; d. in Peterborough, Mar. 19, 1853. ae. 69 yrs.; m. in Wilton, Nov. 14, 1805, Ephraim,⁶ b. June 17, 1776, son of Ephraim⁵ and Sarah (Hutchinson) Peabody, of Wilton; gr.-son of Thomas⁴ and Ruth (Cole) Peabody, of Lunenburg, Mass.; gr.-gr.-son of Ephraim³ and Hannah (Reddington) Peabody, of Boxford, Mass.; gr.-gr.-gr.-son of William² and Hannah (Hale) Peabody, of Boxford; and gr.-gr.-gr.-gr.-son of Lieut. Francis¹ Peabody, b. 1614, in St. Albans, Hertfordshire Co., Eng., husb., who, when 21 yrs. of age, came to N. E., 1635, in the ship *Planter*, Nicholas Travise, master, and was one of the first settlers of Hampton, Rockingham Co., N. H., 1638. He held various town offices, often served on the gr.-jury for "tryalls," was made freeman 1642, and was much respected. He moved to Topsfield, Mass., 1657, where, and in Boxford and Rowley, Mass., he was a large land owner and prominent citizen. About 1641, he m. Mary Foster, or Forster, dau. of Reginald, whose family is honorably mentioned in the "Lay of the Last Minstrel," and in "Marmion.*" Among their descendants have been those eminent for piety and distinguished for patriotism, literature, and science. George Peabody, the celebrated banker and philanthropist, was a descendant by the eldest of their seven sons and daus. The husband of *Rhoda⁶ Abbot* was a descendant by a younger son. Ephraim⁶ lived on the homestead in Wilton, was a blacksmith, selectman several years, justice of the peace, mem. 1815-16, H. R. of N. H., and d. July 5, 1816, ae. 40 yrs.; had 2 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Wilton, N. H.:
- i. *Ephraim⁷ Peabody*, b. Mar. 22, 1807; d. Nov. 28, 1856; m. 1833, Mary Jane (Coffin) Derby, of Salem, Mass. He stud. at Dummer Acad., Byfield, Mass., and at Phillips Acad., Exeter, N. H., under his uncle, Benjamin Abbot, LL. D.:

* *Hist. of Wilton, N. H.*, p. 461; and *Peabody Gen. Reg.*

grad. Bowd. Coll., 1827; grad. Cambridge Div. Sch., 1830, and recd. the honorary deg. of D. D. from Bowd. Coll., 1848. He was pastor of the Unit. Ch. in Meadville, Pa., abt. a year; of the Unit. Ch. in Cinn., O., 1831, but owing to bronchial difficulty resd. in the South two winters; of the Unit. Ch. in New Bedford, Mass. 1837-1845; and was pastor of King's Chapel, Boston, Mass., but after eleven years, owing to pulmonic disease, he terminated his ministry.



EPHRAIM PEABODY, D. D.,
PASTOR KING'S CHAPEL, BOSTON.

He was of untiring industry, "a man of sound judgment and self-sacrificing benevolence, combining with great practical wisdom the utmost simplicity and purity of character. He was a shrewd judge of men, one whose prosaic common sense was vivified by the most delicate affection and illuminated by an imagination as chaste as it was discriminating and charming in its chambers of imagery. No one who knew him well will ever cease to bless his name and memory."

He published in 1837, *Charges against Unitarianism*, and *Come over and Help us*, a letter addressed to Rev. George Putnam; in 1839, *Address at the Centennial Celebration of his Native Town*, and *Mystery, Reason, and Faith*; he left directions that a volume of sermons should be prepared from

his writings; this was published after his death, under the title of *Christian Days and Thoughts*. During his college life he delivered several poems before college societies, etc., and in 1852, delivered one at the semi-centennial celebration of Bowdoin College, which was received with marked appreciation, "and added essentially to the interest of a signal occasion in its history."* Had 7 chil. (8th gen.):

- a. *Samuel*⁸ *Peabody*, b. in Cinn., O., July 9, 1834; d. in Watertown, Mass., Oct. 1, 1835.
- b. *Ellen Derby*⁸ *Peabody*, b. in Dayton, O., June 22, 1836; d. in Boston, Mar. 13, 1869; m. there Oct. 27, 1858, Charles William Eliot, LL. D., pres. Harv. Univ., b. in Boston, Mar. 20, 1834, only son of Samuel Atkins and Mary (Lyman) Eliot, of Boston, treas. of Harv. Univ., 1842-53. Pres. Eliot studied at the Boston Pub. Latin School and grad. from Harv. Univ., 1853. The honorary deg. of LL. D. was conferred by Williams Coll., and the Coll. of N. J., 1869, and by Yale Coll., 1870. He was a tutor of math. in Harv. Univ., 1854, devoting his spare time to the study of chemistry in Prof. J. P. Cook's laboratory, with whom he had already studied chem. and mineralogy several years, and also delivered a course of lectures on chem. at the Med. School, Boston, 1857. He was asst. prof. of math. and chem. at Harv. Univ., 1858 to 1863; in charge of the chem. dept. of the Lawrence Sci. School, Harv. Univ., 1861; studied chem. 2 yrs. in Europe, and the organization of public institutions in France, Germany, and England, after 1863, and was prof. of analytical chem. at the Mass. Inst. of Tech., Boston, 1865 to 1869. He has been Pres. of Harv. Univ. since 1869; is a member of the Mass. Hist. Soc. and a Fellow of the Am. Acad. of Sci., and the Am. Phil. Soc.; has pub. two manuals on chem. and certain memoirs on chemical subjects, a few essays on educational topics, his annual reports as Pres. of Harv. Univ., etc. Mrs. Eliot studied at a private school in Boston. Had 4 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Cambridge, Mass.: 1. *Charles*⁹ *Eliot*, b. Nov. 1, 1859; d. in Brookline, Mar. 25, 1897; m. at Col. Springs, Col., Nov. 28, 1888, Mary Yale Pitkin, b. in Phila., Pa., Nov. 20, 1865, dau. of Horace Welles and Lucy Tracy (Yale) Pitkin, of Phila., Pa. He grad. Harv. Univ., 1882; landscape architect, Boston; had 3 chil. (10th gen.): i. *Ruth*¹⁰ *Eliot*, b. in Cambridge, Nov. 26, 1890. ii. *Grace*¹⁰ *Eliot*, b. in Milton, Mass., Nov. 17, 1892. iii. *Ellen Peabody*¹⁰ *Eliot*, b. in Brookline, Aug. 11, 1894. (Data by C. E.) 2. *Francis*⁹ *Eliot*, b. May 18, 1861; d. in Cambridge, Oct. 9, 1861. 3. *Samuel Atkins*⁹ *Eliot*, b. Aug. 24, 1862; m. in Cambridge, Oct. 22, 1889, Frances Stone Hopkinson, b. there Mar. 25,

* *Unitarian Review*; *Hist. of Bowd. Coll.*; *of Harv. Univ.*; *of Wilton, N. H.*, etc.

- 1871, dau. of John Prentiss and Mary Elizabeth (Watson) Hopkinson, of Camb., Mass. He grad. from Harv. Univ., 1884, and recd. A. M., 1889; past. Unit. Ch., Denver, Col., 1889-93; past. 1st Unit. Ch., Brooklyn, N. Y., 1893 to —; res. 98 Pierpont St., Brooklyn; has 2 chil. (10th gen.): i. *Samuel Atkins*¹⁰ *Eliot*, b. in Denver, Mar. 14, 1893. ii. *Rosamond*¹⁰ *Eliot*, b. in Brooklyn, Nov. 20, 1895. (Data by S. A. E.) 4. *Robert Peabody*⁹ *Eliot*, b. July 8, 1866; d. in Pau, France, Dec. 14, 1867.
- c. *Anna Huidekoper*⁸ *Peabody*, b. in New Bedford, Mass., Oct. 6, 1838; m. (2d wife) in Brookline, June 30, 1874, Dr. Henry Whitney Bellows, b. in Boston, June 11, 1814; d. in N. Y., Jan. 30, 1882; son of John and Betsey (Eames) Bellows, of Boston. Dr. Bellows grad. from Harv. Univ., 1832; from Cambridge Div. Sch., 1837, and recd. S. T. D., Harv. Univ., 1854. (Data by A. P. B.) He was the illustrious founder and pres. of the U. S. Sanitary Commission during the Civ. War, gratefully remembered by every Union soldier for its timely and unlimited bestowal of all things needful for suffering humanity in times of extreme need, and especially in the hospitals, where there were thousands of sick and maimed soldiers, from its organization to the close of the war. This alone will eternally sanctify and enshrine the memory of Dr. Bellows in the hearts of all who remember his humane work during that distressed period. His life was also eminently useful and illustrious as a Unitarian minister in N. Y. city.* Mrs. Bellows res. at 29 Hereford St., Boston; had 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Henry Whitney*⁹ *Bellows*, b. in Walpole, N. H., Aug. 25, 1875; drowned in Buzzard's Bay, July 15, 1893. 2. *Robert*⁹ *Bellows*, b. in N. Y. city, Nov. 3, 1877; grad. Harv. Univ., 1899. 3. *Ellen Derby*⁹ *Bellows*, b. in N. Y. city, Mar. 6, 1880; m. in King's Chapel, Boston, Apr. 29, 1905, Dr. Samuel Robinson, son of Daniel C., of Boston.
- d. *George Derby*⁸ *Peabody*, b. Nov. 22, 1840; d. June 10, 1842.
- e. *Emily Morrison*⁸ *Peabody*, b. Nov. 21, 1842; d. Apr. 21, 1845.
- f. *Robert Swain*⁸ *Peabody*, b. in New Bedford, Feb. 22, 1845; m. in Boston, June 8, 1871, Annie, b. there Feb. 18, 1847, dau. of John Phelps and Harriette (Day) Putnam, of Boston. He grad. Harv. Univ., 1866, and recd. A. M. 1870; architect, firm of Peabody & Stearns, Boston; res. in Brookline; had 5 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Brookline, Mass.: 1. *Ellen*⁹ *Peabody*, b. June 30, 1872; d. in Boston, Jan. 25, 1877. 2. *Arthur John*⁹ *Peabody*, b. Jan. 5, 1875; d. in Gloucester, Mass., Aug. 30, 1875. 3. *Katherine Putnam*⁹ *Peabody*, b. June 3, 1877. 4. *Mary Derby*⁹ *Peabody*, b. Jan. 28, 1881.

* A very full biographic sketch of Dr. Bellows, written by Rev. R. N. Bellows (his son by first marriage), will be found in the Bellows Gen., pp. 283-320, which also contains his portrait and a view of the family burial lot and monument.

5. *Robert Ephraim*⁹ *Peabody*, b. Feb. 18, 1887. (Data by R. S. P.)

g. *Francis Greenwood*⁶ *Peabody*, b. in Boston, Dec. 4, 1847; m. there June 11, 1872, Cora, b. in Jamaica Plain, Mass., Jan. 4, 1848, dau. of Francis Minot and Elizabeth (Rodman) Weld, of New Bedford, Mass. Dr. Peabody grad. Harv. Univ., 1869, recd. A. M. and S. T. B., 1872, and D. D. Yale Univ., 1887; Overseer Harv. Univ., 1877-82; past. 1st Unit. Ch., Cambridge, Mass., 1874-80; Parkman Prof., Harv. Div. Sch., 1881-6; Plummer Prof. of Christian Morals, Harv. Univ., 1886, to the present time; has 4 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *William Rodman*⁹ *Peabody*, b. in Boston, Mar. 3, 1874. 2. *Gertrude Weld*⁹ *Peabody*, b. in Cambridge, Nov. 4, 1877. 3. *Francis Weld*⁹ *Peabody*, b. in Cambridge, Nov. 24, 1881. 4. *John Derby*⁹ *Peabody*, b. Nov. 19, 1885. (Data by F. G. P.)

ii. *Dorcas*⁷ *Peabody*, b. Apr. 25, 1809; d. unm. at Milford, Apr. 12, 1896, ae. 86 yrs.

346 *Samuel*⁶ *Abbot*, b. Mar. 30, 1786; d. unm., Jan. 2, 1839, ae. 52 yrs.; stud. at the pub. sch. in Andover, Mass., and under his bro. *Abiel*⁶ *Abbot*, D. D.; grad. Harv. Univ., 1808; admitted to bar 1812; prac. law in Wilton, Dunstable (now Nashua), N. H., and 1817 in Ipswich, Mass. Having little taste for law he began the study of chemistry and mechanical arts.

"He was a student from his youth," says his old law preceptor, "to the time of his death, and his literary and scientific acquirements were extensive and various. To his accurate acquaintance with classical literature, he added a respectable fund of information in most of the discoveries of modern science, so that it was difficult to touch on any subject, however abstruse, with which he had not made himself acquainted, and on which he could not throw light and give information. The peculiar characteristics of his mind were accuracy, caution, and clearness. With a quickness almost like intuition, he detected the weakness or fallacy of an argument, and no man saw more clearly its legitimate application, or the point at which its force ceased. So, in experimental philosophy, such was his caution that he was seldom, if ever, misled by his facts to form an erroneous theory. In 1828 when the 'pneumatic paradox,' as it was called, was attracting the attention of scholars, and no satisfactory explanation of it had been found, he first suggested its true theory. This was afterwards experimentally proved by his nephew *Joseph H. Abbot*, in an article published in the *American Journal of Science and Arts*. In 1837-8 he detected the fallacy of the instrument called the 'Geometer,' to which the attention of Congress was then called as a discovery in magnetism by which the latitude, as well as the north pole, was supposed to be indicated." *Hist. of Wilton, N. H.*, pp. 261-2.

He and his bro. Ezra were the first mfrs. of potato starch in the U. S., and together invented machinery, etc., for that purpose. His est. inv. July 2, 1839, for \$10,771.20, his books being valued at \$611.97.*

* Nashua, N. H., Prob. Rec.

347 *Phebe*⁶ *Abbot*, b. June 25, 1788; d. in Jackson, Me., Nov. 25, 1825, æt. 37 yrs.: m. in Andover, Mass., June 25, 1818, *Ezra*,⁶ b. in Wilton, July 3, 1785, son of *William*⁵ and *Phebe* (*Ballard*) *Abbot*, of Wilton, a descendant of *George*¹ *Abbot*, Sr., of Andover. He settled in Jackson, Waldo Co., Me.; farmer; justice of the peace; was studious, domestic in his tastes, and spent much spare time in reading. Before her m. *Mrs. Abbot* was one of the two ladies who were the principal leaders in establishing the first Sunday Sch., in Wilton, 1812. "This school was one of the first, if not the first, in the country to be devoted especially and wholly to *religious* instruction. Seventy children attended the first session. The book used was the Bible and the Bible only."* She was a very gifted, painstaking, thorough, devout, liberal-minded, studious woman, and early in life learned Greek in order that she might read the writings of the Apostles in their original language. She d. about 1825. It is noticeable that she should have been born, married, and died on the 25th of the month. *Mr. Abbot* d. June 7, 1871, æt. 85 yrs.; had 2 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Jackson, Waldo Co., Me.:

- i. *Ezra*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Apr. 28, 1819; d. in Cambridge, Mar. 21, 1884; m. Dec. 7, 1843, *Catherine Meader*, of Jackson, Me., who d. July 25, 1847; m. (2d), Dec. 21, 1854, *Emily*, b. Nov. 1, 1829, at Hallowell, Me., d. at Cambridge, Nov. 5, 1888, dau. of *Rev. Stevens* and *Emily* (*Abbot*) *Everett*, of Cambridge, and gr.-dau. of *Rev. Abiel*, D. D., and *Eunice* (*Wales*) *Abbot*, of Beverly, Mass.; † n. ch. In the *Ezra Abbot Memorial* by the Alumni of the Harvard Divinity School, Cambridge, 1884, *Prof. Joseph Henry Thayer*, D. D., says:

"For his early interest in the sacred Scriptures, he seems to have been mainly indebted to his mother,—a woman of an active mind who followed keenly the discussions of the theological questions which stirred New England throughout in those days, whose little collection of works on controversial divinity is believed to have shaped the doctrinal preferences of her son, and whose personal thirst for knowledge at first hand may be inferred from the fact that in her young maternal life—cut off at the end of seven years—she learned Greek, that she might read for herself the writings of the Apostles in their vernacular. No wonder the son of such a mother used to spend the intermission between the Sunday services in studying his Greek Testament; used to translate from the original, as he conducted the devotional meetings in college; read the same precious book in after years as he sat in his pew awaiting the opening of public worship; travelled with a copy of it in his pocket; could quote it almost at pleasure, and refer on inquiry often to the very chapter and verse where a desired passage was to be found. *Dr. Abbot's* learning in all its vastness centered in, radiated from, was tributary to the Sacred Record.

* *Hist. of Wilton, N. H.*, 1762-1888, pp. 152-3.

† *Not Wilton*, as *Desdts. of Richard Everett*, p. 119, has it.

"The glimpses given us of his childhood disclose in a rudimentary stage many of those qualities which distinguished his mature years, but his precocity seems to have been quite free from the features which generally render youthful prodigies repulsive. At nineteen months, he knew his letters; and, when in church the usual sedative of a book was given him, he broke out in self-forgetful exclamations of joy at some success in deciphering. At five he is promoted to the first class in reading, although, to equalize his diminutiveness with the average stature, he is re-



EZRA ABBOT, S. T. D.

quired to stand upon the bench. At seven, he has finished his arithmetic, and gained the name of being wonderfully fond of books. He is fond of reading Rollin's *Ancient History*, and declares it to be interesting,—a pleasant incident for lovers of Rollin to come upon.

"Upon the primitive regulations of the frontier* school which he attended, the pupils were left to set their own lessons, making them longer or shorter as ability or pleasure dictated. On one occasion, he instigated a bright companion to offer the whole of 'old Murray' at a recitation. Recitations of this sort taxed the power of the teacher more than that of the pupil. The hearing of them was accordingly delegated to some of the older scholars. Once, having asked the miss that sat next him to spell 'mosquito,'

* Jackson, Me., was then the frontier.

and being answered by the nimble witted ignoramus, 'You can spell it a dozen ways,' our infant philosopher sets himself to work and tabulates just twelve different spellings with their vouchers. In those days, too, he gets access to Shakespeare and Scott, and finds them more entertaining than play. But he is not a bit priggish; enters all the childish games with a child's glee; can run faster than any other boy in the school except one; is an expert at trout catching; a capital story teller, and such good company *generally* as to prompt the cousin, at whose father's house he was accustomed to stay when the severity of the winter in Maine forbids him to take his three-mile walk to his home, to pray for rough weather.

"Once, when the two take refuge under a bridge from a thunder shower, he holds forth upon electricity, and concludes his lecture with the consolatory assurance that, if they are struck and not killed, but only stunned, they will revive on falling into the water.

"In the routine of farm-life, he generally reads while he rides his loaded horse to and from the mill; yet he is enterprising in agriculture, fond of experiment, dissatisfied with himself unless he accomplishes as much as his more robust and less studious associates."

In 1828, after his mother's death, his maternal uncle, Rev. *Abiel*⁶ *Abbot*, D. D., visited at Ezra's home, located in a wood a little way from the road in the thinly populated farming town of Jackson, Me., and it was through Dr. Abbot that Ezra's father was induced to surrender his cherished hope of having his son follow his own calling, which was that of a farmer. Dr. Abbot afterwards said: "I found Ezra (then about nine years old) a small, pale-faced boy, but a remarkable scholar. He had read all the useful books he could get, and had a very retentive memory. I do not believe any graduate I was acquainted with could have answered the questions in history and biography which he promptly answered." At Dr. Abbot's solicitation, Ezra was placed under his charge at Peterborough, N. H., and after receiving some excellent private instruction, studied in 1835 and 1836 at Phillips Academy, Exeter, N. H., under his first cousin (once removed), Dr. *Benjamin*⁶ *Abbot*, LL. D.; and in 1840, at twenty-one, graduated from Bowdoin College, Brunswick, Me. He afterwards taught five years, first in the Academy in Foxcroft, Piscataquis Co., Me., and then in Washington Academy, East Machias, Washington Co., Me. In 1847 he moved to Cambridge, Mass., which from that time on became his home. "His services were found very valuable in the libraries of Harvard and the Boston Athenaeum, while at the same time he pursued private studies, chiefly philological and theological," and in 1852 taught in the Cambridge High School.*

* *Hist. of Bowd. Coll.*

“ In 1856 he was appointed Asst. Librarian of Harv. Univ. with the exclusive charge of classifying and cataloguing the books. This office he resigned in 1872 to accept the Bussey Professorship of New Testament Criticism and Interpretation, in the Cambridge Divinity School, having, in 1871, been appointed by the Corporation of the University, Lecturer on the Textual Criticism of the New Testament. It is an evidence of his high reputation that he was a member of the American Committee engaged in co-operation with the English Committee in the revision of the common English version of the Bible.”*

In 1852 he was elected member of the American Oriental Society, and from 1853 was its Recording Secretary; and in 1861, a member of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences, Boston. He was also a member of the Society of Biblical Literature and Exegesis, and of the Harvard Biblical Club. The degree of A. M. was conferred upon him by Bowd. Coll., 1843, and the same (honorary) by Harv. Univ. in 1861; that of LL. D. by Yale Coll., 1869, and by Bowd. Coll., 1878; that of S. T. D. by Harv. Univ., 1872; and though a layman he was tendered the degree of D. D. by the University of Edinburgh at its recent ter-centenary, but passed away to the higher life before the date of the celebration.†

A Memorial of Dr. Abbot was published in 1884, by the Alumni of Harvard Divinity School, Cambridge, containing a most excellent likeness of him; an address by Prof. C. C. Everett, D. D., delivered in Appleton Chapel, Cambridge, at Dr. Abbot's funeral; one by Rev. A. P. Peabody, D. D.; one by Prof. Joseph Henry Thayer, D. D.; “ Memorial Tributes ” from Academic, Literary Bodies, etc., in England, Germany, and America; a list of the public journals paying the most extended tributes to him; a list of his publications, etc. It will be impossible here to undertake to quote what has been so well and sensibly said since Dr. Abbot's death as well as before, by a score or more of the most eminent divines of different sects, by scholars, writers, etc., of his splendid work and scholarly attainments. His life-work was that of seeking to restore to its utmost integrity and purity the original text of the New Testament. Said the editor of the *Christian Register*, July 11, 1889:

“ The average layman will not find much light reading in such pages; but he will find critical discussions and distinctions con-

* *Hist. of Bowd. Coll.*

† *Ezra Abbot Memorial* by the Alumni of Harv. Div. School, 1884.

cerning the nicer points of meaning of the symbols of the most beautiful language that ever expressed the intellectual and spiritual life of man. And the man ignorant of Greek and Latin might well be excused for adding this book to his library, on the ground that he wished to do homage to it as a representative work of American scholarship, etc."

Said the editor of the *Nation*, Mar. 27, 1884:

"By the death of Ezra Abbot, the science of the New Testament criticism has lost one of the foremost scholars of this generation. There is hardly a branch of this department which his studies have not illustrated, and the accuracy and impartiality of his work have given him authority that it has been the lot of but few men to enjoy. He has left a noble example to all students in his habits of patient research, his microscopic knowledge, his candor in weighing arguments, and his power of sober judgment."

"His exact and extensive scholarship and lovely Christian character," says Ex-Chancellor Howard Crosby, D. D., of New York, "endured him to us all, and made all scholars his debtors. In many years of close intercourse with Dr. Abbot, I never saw him other than the most modest of men, while all looked up to him as ultimate authority in the matter of Biblical criticism and research. His loss is a national one, for no scholar ever shed more lustre on the American name."

Rev. William Reid, of Edinburgh, Scotland, refers to him as "a gentleman remarkable for his varied and accurate scholarship," while Dr. Charles Hodge refers to Dr. Abbot's "Literature of the Doctrine of a Future Life" as "a marvel of ability and learning." Of his personal worth and Christian character, Dr. Thayer says: "He regarded himself as constitutionally hasty, but his friends never discovered his infirmity. His amiability and sweetness were equal to his scholarly unselfishness and his modesty; and all, I believe, were unsurpassed."* He was noted for his generosity in freely giving his assistance and time to all who sought his aid. He was a Unitarian.

He left a library of 5,000 vols., containing many choice books, including a rare collection of Greek and Latin New Testaments of various editions. In accordance with his wishes this collection is said to have been added to the library of Harv. University. His other books were given to the Div. Sch. Library of the Univ., on condition that there should be secured as soon as possible "a more adequate and safe place of keeping."† Taking into consideration Dr. Abbot's unusual and remarkably superior natural gifts, his splendid antecedents in both the Abbot tribes, the early associations with and excellent tutorage for several years of

* *Ezra Abbot Memorial* by the Alumni of Harv. Div. School, 1884, pp. 50, 52, 53.

† *Hist. of Bowd. Coll.*

two such remarkable men as Drs. *Abiel* and *Benjamin Abbot*, coupled with the general family trait of consistent, every-day, unostentatious, practical piety, the family characteristic of tireless industry, painstaking, thorough work, all of which traits were evidently inherited by Dr. Abbot to the fullest extent — taking all this into consideration, together with the all important congenial occupation and opportunity — it is not surprising that Dr. Abbot's reputation is great among Biblical critics; but to be acknowledged by those competent to know, as having been the most original, accurate, thorough, and illustrious of American scholars *is* a distinction most remarkable.

The following list of his publications is from the *Ezra Abbot Memorial* by the Alumni of Harv. Div. Sch., 1884:

- 1848 Use of the word "Deus" in Plautus and Terence, in the *Christian Examiner* for November, pp. 389-406.
- 1852 Notice of Tischendorf's Greek Testament (*Editio Lipsiensis Secunda*, 1849), in the *Bibliotheca Sacra* (Andover, Mass.) for July, pp. 623-628.
- 1853 A Classical Catalogue of the Library of the Cambridge High School, etc. pp. xvi, 239. Cambridge: John Bartlett.
- 1854 Note to an article in the *Christian Examiner* for July, discussing a passage in Justin Martyr's Dial. with Trypho, ch. 106.
- 1855 Edited with notes or appendices *A Translation of the Gospels, with Notes*, by Andrews Norton. 2 vols. Boston: Little, Brown & Co.
- 1856 Edited with notes or appendices (especially pp. 432-82) *A Statement of Reasons for not believing the Doctrines of Trinitarians*, etc., by Andrews Norton. Second Edition. Boston: American Unitarian Association.
Three articles on "The Blood of God," Acts x: 28 (in opposition to the Rev. S. W. S. Dutton), in the *Christian Register* for March 29.
- 1857 Articles on MacWhorter's *Yakveh Christ*, in the *Christian Register* for February 14 and March 21.
Article on "God was manifest in the flesh," 1 Tim. iii: 16, in the *Christian Register* for March 29.
- 1858 Strictures on Philip Buttmann's Greek Testament (Teubner, 1856), in the *Bibliotheca Sacra* for October, pp. 877-882.
Three articles on (the Doxology in) Rom. ix: 5, in the *Independent* for October 14, October 28, November 18.
- 1859 Article on "The Doxology in the Lord's Prayer," in the *Daily Advertiser* for March 29.
Article on "Dr. Holmes and the *Independent*," in the *Christian Register* for June 18.
Notice of Alford's Greek Testament, Vol. i (New York: Harper & Brothers), in the *Christian Examiner* for July, pp. 142, 143.
- 1860 Communications to the *Christian Register* from January 21 to March 3, respecting Dr. Huntington's discussion of the Doctrine of the Trinity. Republished as a part of the volume entitled *The New Discussion of the Trinity*. Boston, 1867.

- 1860 Notice of Lamson's *Church of the First Three Centuries*, in the *Christian Examiner* for July, pp. 465-471.
Revised and enlarged the "Pronouncing Tables of Greek and Latin Proper Names" and of "Scripture Proper Names," for Worcester's large Dictionary of the English Language.
- 1861 "A Glimpse of Glory" (extracts from *Meditations*, etc., by Andrew Welwood). An article in the *Christian Register* for July 27.
Article on the reading "Only begotten God," in John i: 18, with practical reference to the statements of Dr. Tregelles, in the *Bibliotheca Sacra* for October, pp. 840-872.
- 1863 "Statement respecting the New Catalogues of the College Library," addressed to the "Gentlemen of the Committee (appointed by Board of Overseers) for the Examination of the Library," and privately printed July 10.
- 1864 "Literature of the Doctrine of a Future Life," etc. (pp. xii, 224), appended to Alger's *Critical History*, etc. New York: W. J. Widdleton.
Jeremy Taylor's *Holy Living*, a revised and corrected edition on the basis of Pickering's, the quotations verified, references filled out, etc. Boston: Little, Brown & Co.
Jeremy Taylor's *Holy Dying* (edited in the same manner as the above). Boston: Little, Brown & Co.
Contributed (from p. 572, line 10 from bottom, to p. 574, 2nd paragraph) to Dr. F. H. Hedge's Review of Shedd's *History of Christian Doctrine*, in the *North American Review* for April, p. 567 *et seq.*
- 1865 Notes to the Revised and Enlarged Edition of Lamson's *Church of the First Three Centuries*. Boston: Reissued with additional notes by Henry Ierson. London, 1875.
- 1866 Edited with notes and an appendix a new edition of Orme's *Memoir of the Controversy respecting the Three Heavenly Witnesses*, 1 John v: 7. New York: James Miller.
- 1867 } Co-operated with Prof. H. B. Hackett in preparing the
-70 } American edition (Hurd & Houghton) of Smith's *Dictionary of the Bible*. 4 vols.
- 1868 Notice of Prof. C. E. Stowe's *Origin and History of the Books of the Bible*, in the *North American Review* for July, pp. 307-314.
- 1869 Assisted in editing and printing Dr. George N. Noyes's (posthumous) *Translation of the New Testament from the Greek Text of Tischendorf*. Boston: American Unitarian Association.
- 1870 Assisted in the preparation of Charles F. Hudson's *Greek and English Concordance of the New Testament*, and added an appendix and supplement (containing a collation of Tischendorf's eighth edition). Assisted also in editing and perfecting the subsequent editions down to that of 1882.
- 1872 Examination of the distinction between *αἰρέω* and *ἐπωράω* as given by Trench in his Synonyms of the New Testament, in the *North American Review* for January, pp. 171-189.
"On the Comparative Antiquity of the Sinaitic and Vatican Manuscripts of the Greek Bible" (in opposition to the view of J. W. Burgon), in the *Journ. of Amer. Orient. Soc.*, Vol. x: pp. 189-200. Cf. p. 602.
- 1874 A Report on the Bucknell Library, Crozer Theological Seminary. Philadelphia: James B. Rodgers & Co.

- 1875 "The Late Professor Tischendorf," an article in the *Unitarian Review*, etc., for March, pp. 217-236.
On the reading "an only begotten God," or "God only begotten," John i: 18. Article (first privately printed for the American Bible Revision Committee) in the *Unitarian Review*, etc., for June, pp. 560-571.
"The Late Dr. Tregelles," an article in the *New York Independent* for July 1, 1875. (Reprinted at Plymouth, Eng.)
- 1876 On the reading "Church of God," Acts xx: 28; Article (first privately printed for the American Bible Revision Committee) in the *Bibliotheca Sacra* for April, pp. 313-352.
- 1877 Article on the American Oriental Society (reviewing the controversy between Messrs. Whitney and Müller) in the *Bibliotheca Sacra* for July, pp. 557-562.
Privately printed (for the American Bible Revision Committee) note on John viii: 44.
A Review of Smith and Wace's *Dictionary of Christian Biography*, etc., Vol. i, in the *Nation* for Dec. 27, p. 399, *et seq.*
- 1878 Article on "Ancient Papyrus and the Mode of Making Paper from it," in the *Library Journal* for November (exposing the current errors respecting the nature of the plant and the preparation of writing material from it).
Article "Septuagint" in Johnson's *Universal Cyclopaedia*, etc., Vol. iv: pp. 181, 181.
Article on the New Testament Text: "The Imperfection of the Greek Text of the New Testament from which our Common English Version was made, and our Present Resources for its Correction," *Sunday School World* (Phil.) for October. Republished in *Anglo-American Bible Revision*, New York, 1879, pp. 86-98.
Reply to Rev. Dr. John A. Todd's Strictures on the Greek Text of the New Revision. Article in the *Christian Intelligencer* for November 11.
- 1879 "Reply to the Letter of Dr. [John A.] Todd." Two articles in the *Christian Intelligencer* for April 17 and April 24. "1 John v: 7, and Luther's German Bible." Article in the *Christian Intelligencer* for May 15.
- 1880 "The Authorship of the Fourth Gospel: External Evidences." Boston: Geo. H. Ellis. pp. 104.
- 1881 "The Gospels in the New Revision." Three articles in the (Phil.) *Sunday School Times* for May 28, June 4, June 11. That of May 28 was reprinted in Dr. Kennedy's *Ely Lectures on the Revision*. Appendix ii. (London, 1882.)
Notice of Westcott's & Hort's edition of the Greek Testament, in the *Sunday School Times*, November 5. Reprinted in large part in the *Ely Lectures* (as above), pp. 161-165.
Article on Dr. Gregory's Prolegomena to Tischendorf's last critical edition of the Greek Testament, in the final issue (April-July) of the *Harvard Register*, pp. 322, 323.
- 1882 "On the Construction of Titus ii: 13," in the *Journal of the Society of Biblical Lit. and Exegesis* for June and December, pp. 3-19. Also "On the Construction of Romans ix: 5," *Ibid.*, pp. 88-154. (Cf. *Journal*, etc., for June and December, 1882, p. 160 *et seq.*)

- 1882 Article "Bible Text: The New Testament" (by Tischendorf and Gebhardt) in the *Schaff-Herzog Cyclopaedia*, revised and supplemented.
- 1883 "A New Authority on Demonology." Article in the *Independent* for March 1.
"An Exegetical Note" (on Matt. xxii: 14). In the *Christian Register* for February 22.
- 1884 "Recent Discussions of Romans ix: 5," in *Journal of the Society of Biblical Lit. and Exegesis* for June and December, 1883. pp. 90-112.
- "Prolegomena, Pars prior," to the eighth larger edition of Tischendorf's Greek Testament, his name being associated with that of the author, Dr. C. R. Gregory, upon the title page.
- (Posthumous) Extract from a private letter to Dr. Isaac H. Hall: Gerhard *von Mastricht* (not *von Maestricht*) the proper spelling of the name of the Greek Testament editor designated by the letters "G. D. T. M. D." In the *Unitarian Review* for August, pp. 169-173.

His aid in the preparation of many other publications is acknowledged by their authors. Among them may be mentioned:

- Barrows, S. J., *The Doom of the Majority*. Boston, 1883.
- Bissell, Dr. E. C., *The Apocrypha*, etc. (in Large).
- Cary, Prof. Geo. L., *Introduction to the Greek of the New Testament*. Andover, 1878.
- Huidekoper, F., *Judaism at Rome*. New York, 1877.
- Huidekoper, F., *Indirect Testimony to the Genuineness of the Gospels*. New York, 1879.
- Mitchell, Dr. Edward C., *Critical Handbook*, etc. London Religious Tract Society (also Andover, Mass.).
- Schaff, Dr. Ph., *History of the Christian Church*. Revised Edition, Vol. i, 1882.
- Schaff, Dr. Ph., *Companion to the Greek Testament, and the English Version*. 1883.
- Schodde, George H., *The Book of Enoch*, etc. 1882.

348 *Phebe Dorcas Abigail*⁶ *Abbot*, b. Oct. 28, 1822; d. in Jackson, Me., Dec. 17, 1892, ae. 70 yrs.; m. there 1840, William Grout, of Monroe, Me., a farmer. He d. in Jackson, 1845. She m. there (2d), 1855, Nathaniel Emmons Carpenter, a widr., b. in N. H., son of Susanna (Daniels) Carpenter, of N. H. He d. May 16, 1884; farmer. She kept house for her father till her m.; mem. Congl. Ch., Jackson;* had 6 chil. (7th gen.) b. in Jackson, Me.:

- i. *Abby Ann* Grout, b. Apr. 17, 1842; d. in Jackson, May, 1872; m. there Sept., 1865, Thomas Warren, a widr., b. in Jackson, Dec. 31, 1823, son of Uriah, of Jackson. He d. in Monroe, Aug. 11, 1892; stone cutter and farmer. She was mem. Congl. Ch., Jackson;* had 3 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Jackson, Me.:

* Data by a descendant.

- a. *Abbot⁶ Warren*, b. July 3, 1866; m. in Lowell, Mass., Feb. 11, 1888, Myra A., b. in No. Lawrence, N. Y., Oct. 30, 1865, dau. of Peter and Alma (Hoxie) "San Jule," of No. Lawrence; machinist; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. *Dorothy Alma⁹ Warren*, b. in Boston, Mass., Oct. 4, 1894. (Data by A. W.)
- b. *Catherine⁸ Warren*, b. June 2, 1870; m. in Monroe, Feb., 1889, Adrian W. Trundy; res. in Searsport, Me.*
- c. *Thomas⁸ Warren*, b. Apr. 17, 1871; adopted by Stephen Grant; known as Warren S. Grant; farmer; res. in Monroe.*
- ii. *William⁷ Grout*, b. 1844; d. in Jackson, 1846.*
- iii. *Ruth White⁷ Carpenter*, b. May 17, 1856; m. in Brooks, Me., June 21, 1884, Frederick William, b. in Jackson, May 14, 1854, son of Jonathan Henry and Dorothy Jane (White) Wright, of Jackson. He is a farmer; res. in Jackson. She has supplied data; n. ch.
- iv. *Susanna⁷ Carpenter*, b. Dec. 2, 1858; m. in Brooks, Mar. 14, 1880, Fred Henry Brown, b. in Jackson, Aug. 9, 1860, son of Josiah and Julia (Gilman) Brown, of Jackson. He is a farmer. She taught dist. sch. seven terms before m.; mem. Congl. Ch., Jackson; has supplied data; has 4 chil. (8th gen.): 1. *Emily Abbot⁸ Brown*, b. Sept. 9, 1882. 2. *Julia Abby⁸ Brown*, b. Nov. 11, 1886. 3. *Myra Evelyn⁸ Brown*, b. Oct. 14, 1889. 4. *Everett Ezra⁸ Brown*, b. May 29, 1893.
- v. *Ezra Abbot⁷ Carpenter*, b. Nov. 20, 1861; m. in Thorndike, Me., Apr. 4, 1885, Medora Bagley Twitchell, b. there May 23, 1866, dau. of Benjamin and Julia (Twitchell) Bagley, of Jackson; travelling salesman for Standard Fertilizer Co., Boston; collector of taxes, Jackson, 1884-5; selectman; assessor; overseer of the poor, 1887-8-9-90-1-2-3-4; chairman Board of Selectmen, 1890-1-2, 1894; Repub., Cand. H. R., 1892, Me.; mem. Congl. Ch., Jackson; has supplied data; had 3 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Jackson, Me.: 1. *Chloe Bernice⁸ Carpenter*, b. Mar. 31, 1886; d. in Jackson, Mar. 1, 1893. 2. *Elizabeth Abigail⁸ Carpenter*, b. July 18, 1887. 3. *Medora Lena⁸ Carpenter*, b. Mar. 28, 1890.
- vi. *William⁷ Carpenter*, b. June 17, 1865; d. Sept. 17, 1865.

135

LIEUT. JOHN⁵ ABBOTT (Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ George,² George¹) was b. in East Sudbury, now Wayland, Middlesex Co., Mass., June 5, 1738, and was m. there Sept. 25, 1760, by Ebenezer Roby, justice of the

* Data by a descendant.

peace, to Mary, b. in Weston, Middlesex Co., Mass., Oct. 25, 1734, dau. and third child of Isaac⁴ and Elizabeth (Gleason, of Sudbury) Allen, of Weston; gr.-dau. of Joseph³ and Elizabeth (Robbins, of Cambridge, Mass.) Allen, of Weston; gr.-gr.-dau. of Joseph² and Anna (Brazier) Allen, of Watertown Farms (incorporated 1712 as Weston), who probably lived in the N. W. part of the town, near Concord and Sudbury; and gr.-gr.-gr.-dau. of Walter¹ and Rebecca Allen, who were in Newbury, Mass., 1640, then moved to Watertown Farms, where he was a proprietor, and finally was of Charlestown, Mass., where he d. July 8, 1681, ae. 80 yrs.

Walter Allen is mentioned in old records as "farmour," planter, haberdasher, shop keeper, and once, in 1673, as a "Haberdasher of Hatts." The inventory of his estate amounted to £3,015, which was large for that day.* His will, dated Feb. 19, 1679/80, was probated 1681. His estate consisted of the Mayhew farm near Sudbury, containing 200 acs., another farm of 750 acs., 6 acs. of meadow, 2 acs., of "divided land," mansion house, land and orchard in Charlestown, and a farm of 100 acs. in Haverhill, Mass.†

Lieut. Abbott is mentioned in old records as blacksmith, yeoman, lieutenant, and, latterly for many years, as "gent." He started in life as a blacksmith, living in Sudbury till 23 yrs. of age, where he was a member of Rev. Mr. Loring's ch. before the division, which Abbott was active in opposing, having signed a petition against it.‡ He probably moved to Holden, Worcester Co., Mass., about 1761, as on Apr. 15 of that year he bought of Joseph Davis, in Holden, for £17: 6s.: 8d., about 9 acs. of land near the ch., south of the county road,§ on which, in 1763, he built the celebrated and now historic old Abbott Tavern which, although 134 yrs. old, is still in a good state of preservation. He added to his landed estate from time to time as circumstances admitted, as follows: He bought of John Matthews, of Holden, June 3, 1769, for £4, about 6 acs. of meadow; of Israel Davis, July 5, 1770, about 25 acs. "in the 5th. Div., No. 27," and about 25 acs., south of the church in Holden; of Eleazer Davis, May 2, 1773, for £6, about 2 acs. of meadow in Holden; of Edmund Hall, of Holden, yeo., Oct. 6, 1789, for £105, "One Moiety or half part or Tenant in common of a certain tract or parcel of land," containing about 43 acs., together with another piece of land in Holden, of 4½ acs., and 36 rods; of Nathaniel Clark, yeo., and Edmund Hall, yeo., June 8, 1781, for £44: 15s., about 44 acs. and 120 rods in

* Bent's *Gen. Reg. of Walter Allen, of Newbury, Mass.*

† Bond's *Genealogies of Watertown, Mass., and Gen. Reg. of Walter Allen, of Newbury.*

‡ Sudbury, Mass., t. r.

§ Worcester, Mass., Deeds.

Holden.* He also owned other land of which there is no purchase record. On Apr. 19, 1787, he sold to his son Capt. Lemuel⁶ Abbott, of Holden, for £50, half of all his land in Holden, about 3 miles southwest of the ch., also half of all his buildings in the centre of Holden, together with half of his cattle, farming, and blacksmith's tools, the entire estate then being valued at about £4,000, or more.* Much interest centres about the tavern built by him in 1763. If the history of this quaint old relic of the Colonial and Revolutionary period were fully known it would make an interesting volume. Rev.



"THE OLD ABBOTT TAVERN," HOLDEN, MASS. 1763—1900.

David Foster Estes, the historian of Holden (1684—1894), in connection with other public houses there, says:

"The most famous hostelry in Holden was, however, 'the old Abbott Tavern.' This famous building was erected in 1763, and was occupied as a tavern more than a hundred years. The house was kept by Abbotts of three successive generations and was all the time in the hands of the family, except for two years, when it was leased to Samuel Davis. It has been said, 'It is no exaggeration to state that Abbott's Hotel was known from the Pacific to the Atlantic Ocean. The house was first kept by (Lieut.) John Abbott, from whom it passed to his son Captain Lemuel Abbott. His son Major Chenery Abbott, in turn succeeding him in the management of the hotel. Though a score of years have passed since the aged landlord closed his doors on the last departing guest, there are still many who remember . . . the abounding humor of Holden's last great landlord.'"

Holden, although at present a sleepy but typical New England country village over two centuries old, was, about 1822, relatively one of the most important of those thriving business centres which sur-

* Worcester, Mass., Deeds.

rounded Worcester, and was not far behind the shire town in enterprise and progress. The stately and beautiful old shade trees which now so pleasantly embower the village, making one of the principal features of the charming old place, were planted many years ago by Col. Jervis, gr.-son of Lieut. John Abbott. In the illustration, showing a part of the Common and the old hotel, only a part of the main buildings can be seen. Formerly, before they were torn down, the main structure was flanked by double ells on each end, a central projection in the rear, containing the hall, together with three large barns, two blacksmith's shops, sheds, etc., on the south, and it is said to have been in its day one of the most important hotels in the State outside of Boston. At an early day it was on the direct overland stage route from Boston to the frontier, and the public Common was daily crowded with emigrants and freight trains, it being difficult to accommodate the travelling public. It was here, in 1824, in the hall in the second story of the rear part of the hotel, that the Worcester County Encampment of Knights Templar first began to hold its meetings, and continued to do so until 1831, when it moved to Worcester.

"On the 24th of June, 1875," says Estes, "the Commandery celebrated the Fiftieth Anniversary of its organization by a visit to the old Asylum at Holden, a public parade in Worcester, and a banquet at the Hall. . . . The original chandelier from which light was shed upon the work in ancient days, still held its place, and a committee was appointed to negotiate with Brother Cheney Abbott, the owner, for its transfer to the apartments in Worcester, whose duty was successfully carried out. The chandelier was conveyed to Worcester by the committee, which added to the trophies of the occasion one of the benches in use full fifty years before, and a pair of well-used 'logger-heads.' A substantial repast was provided by Brother Cheney Abbott, who catered for the Sir Knights at the banquet of the organization fifty years before."

The wife of Corporal John⁶ Abbott, Jr., Continental Army, eldest son of Lieut. John⁵ Abbott, of the Mass. Militia during the Revolution, was a daughter of that distinguished soldier, Capt. George Webb (see sketch of Corp. John Abbott), the only officer from Holden in the Continental Army in the Revolution. Her great-gr.-daughter Maria Albina Bicknell, the wife of Rev. Joseph St. John, writes in effect that in 1845, when her gr.-mother was very aged, she informed her that winters, during the Rev. War, when the men were all absent in the army, the women and children in the neighborhood, for mutual protection, convenience, economy, etc., used to get together at "the old Abbott Tavern," where they remained until spring, pooling their provisions, preparing their own fuel, etc., the children, of whom there were many, being too small to render much assistance. When the fire went out by accident, some one either had to walk a mile and a

half through the snow for live coals, or strike the flint lock of a gun to rekindle it. As a substitute for what is commonly known as sale-ratus, they made "pearlash" by burning corn-cobs in one corner of the spacious old-fashioned fireplace.

It was at this old Tavern, and with Lieut. John^s Abbott, that the covenant entered into by the loyal citizens of Holden to sustain the committee chosen by them to watch for the public safety, etc., was left, for a month, during the early days of the Revolution, for the inhabitants of Holden to sign, Lieut. Abbott being one of the six forming the committee of safety. A very aged member of the family who well recollects her gr.-father, the combined ages of whom extend back 133 yrs., states emphatically that Lieut. John^s Abbott helped to throw the packages of tea overboard into the waters of Boston Harbor on that memorable and historic occasion on the eve of the Rev. War, Dec. 16, 1773.

According to Mass. Archives, xxviii: p. 52, John^s Abbott was commissioned, during the Rev. War, as 2d Lieut., Mar. 5, 1779, in Capt. Samuel Hubbard's (3d) Co. of the 1st Worcester Co. Regt., commanded by Col. Samuel Denny. His resignation was accepted by the Council, Mar. 13, 1780, according to clxxvi: p. 225. The ancient records of Holden show that he held the following local public offices: Highway surveyor, 1769, 1774, 1782-3-4-5-6, 1791-2-3-4, 1796; fence-viewer, 1770, 1772-3; warden, 1771; juror, 1770, 1774; field-driver, 1775; constable, 1777, and sealer of weights and measures, 1777, 1781, 1797-8-9.

His will, dated Oct. 22, 1796, was probated Nov. 5, 1799, and wife Mary, and son Lemuel, are mentioned as executors. The estate was valued at about \$12,000, having depreciated rapidly in value after the "boom" struck Worcester, then a rival town. The widow was given the use of one half of the estate during life, excepting such of it as had been deeded to Lemuel, and he was given the other half and, in fact, the entire estate after his mother's death, provided he paid certain unimportant legacies. Sons John, Cyrus, Isaac, Elisha, Jason, Abijah, and Samuel, received \$100 each, and their father's wearing apparel, the amount each had previously received from the estate to be deducted in each case, Abijah and Samuel, the youngest two sons, who settled in Vermont and were afterwards most prosperous of the sons, being the only ones who had not previously received help from the estate. "Molly," the only surviving daughter, having already been given her allowance, was to have such of her mother's wearing

apparel at her decease as should not otherwise be disposed of. Isaac was also given the "large Bible."*

Lt. Abbott was probably a member of the Bapt. Ch., in Holden, as he was assigned a seat there in 1790. He died suddenly in Holden, probably of apoplexy, and his remains were interred in the quiet, peaceful, and shady old cemetery just north of and across the street from the old hotel of which he was the respected, able, and popular proprietor so many years. The following inscription and epitaph is on the neat and perfectly preserved old-fashioned gravestone which



GRAVE OF LT. JOHN ABBOTT, HOLDEN, MASS.

marks his last resting place, and which was originally and is now one of the best in the old cemetery, no interments having been made there for many years :

"Erected | in memory of Lieut. | John Abbott, | who departed this life |
May 23^d 1799, in the | 61st year of his age."

Epitaph.

" Friends nor phyicians could not fave,
My mortal body from the grave :
Nor can the grave confine me here
When Chrif t hcall me to appear."

His widow died in Holden, Aug. 9, 1814, æ. 80 yrs. His children were all born in Holden except Sarah, who was born in Sudbury.

* Worcester, Mass., Prob. Rec. The injustice of the English custom of entailment in this country at an early day is better illustrated in the disposition of this estate than of any known to the Compiler, among the descendants of George¹ Abbott, of Rowley. About twelve years after the testator's death his principal legatee died. The estate was then settled for about \$11,000, and all went to Capt. Abbott's children, all his brothers outliving him many years, and one or more of them being in straitened circumstances.

Had 11 chil. (6th gen.):

- 349 Sarah⁶ Abbott, b. Dec. 16, 1761;* d. unm. in Holden, May 27, 1782, ae. 20 yrs.
- 350 John⁶ Abbott, b. 1762; † was the gr.-father of Hon. L. F.⁸ Abbott, Bennington, Vt., State Senator, etc., and gr.-gr.-father of Hon. F. E.⁹ Warren, present U. S. Senator from and three times Gov. of Wyoming, etc.
- 351 Lemuel⁶ Abbott, b. Nov. 3, 1763; was the father of Col. Jarvis⁷ and Maj. Chenery⁷ Abbott, of Holden, and the gr.-father of Maj. E. F.⁸ Abbott, of Covington, Ky., a grad. of West Point Mil. Acad., N. Y.
- 352 Cyrus⁶ Abbott, b. Jan. 16, 1765; d. unm. in Holden, Oct. 21, 1839, ae. 74 yrs.; blacksmith in early life, merchant, etc.; resd. for some years with his bros. in Vt.; mem. M. E. Ch.; was very conscientious and honorable in all his dealings, and much respected.
- 353 Isaac⁶ Abbott, b. Oct. 2, 1766; d. in Holden, Feb. 8, 1846, ae. 79 yrs.; m. in Framingham, Mass., Feb. 19, 1801, Rebecca Stone, of Framingham; she d. Jan. 21, 1843, ae. 72 yrs.; resd. in various places in Mass., Peacham, Vt., but finally returned to Holden, where he was sick several years before his decease. He served in the Rev. War as priv. 1 mo., 12 dys., at Claverack, in Capt. Joseph Richardson's Co., Col. Samuel Denny's Worcester Co. Regt.; enl. for 3 mos., Oct. 19, 1779; dis. Nov. 23, 1779; had one child, but there is no record of its name or what became of it.
- 354 Mary⁶ Abbott, b. Apr. 9, 1768; d. in Holden of apoplexy, July 16, 1815, ae. 46 yrs.; m. there Jan. 15, 1789, Lt. Asa Wheeler, of Holden, who d. in Leicester, Mass. He was selectman in Holden, 1804-5-6-7-8-9; aptd. Quartermaster Mass. Militia, Apr. 8, 1806; resd. on Ashnabumskit Hill, Holden. Only a few of the descendants of their six daus. were living in 1805; had 11 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Holden, Mass.:
- i. Amos⁷ Wheeler, b. Dec. 1, 1789; d. in Holden, Feb. 10, 1790.
 - ii. Sarah⁷ Wheeler, b. Dec. 10, 1790; d. in Leominster, Mass., Jan. 23, 1874, ae. 83 yrs.; m. in Holden, Sept. 10, 1805, Jonas, b. there May 29, 1782, son of Peter and Phebe (Brigham) Hubbard. He d. in Holden, May 18, 1851; had 8 chil. (8th gen.):
 - a. Mary Wheeler⁸ Hubbard, b. in Hubbardston, Mass., Apr. 8, 1807; d. there unm. Aug. 25, 1872.
 - b. Clarissa⁸ Hubbard, b. in Holden, Sept. 24, 1809; d. there Sept. 15, 1815.
 - c. Russell⁸ Hubbard, b. in Holden, Sept. 5, 1812; d. there Oct. 5, 1813.

* Weston t. r.

† The month and day (May 30) given in the family and town recs. is incorrect.

- d. Caroline⁸ Hubbard, b. in Holden, Aug. 13, 1814; d. in Oakland, Cal., June 10, 1894; m. in Holden, Nov. 28, 1836, Edward, b. there Feb. 24, 1814, son of James ("a small farmer," b. in N. J., Oct. 10, 1780) and Elizabeth (Gleason, b. in Marlborough, Mass., 1785) Bailey, of —. Caroline sailed with her husband as a missionary in the *Mary Frazer*, Dec. 14, 1836, for the Hawaiian Islands, under the A. B. C. F. M.

"Mr. Bailey," says Estes in his *History of Holden, Mass.* (1894), "was stationed first for two years in Kohala, on the Island of Hawaii, then for one year at the high school in Lahainaluna, on the Island of Maui, and then at Wailuku, where he remained until he left the Islands in 1888. At Wailuku, he had a boys' school for one year, and then took charge of the Female Seminary at that place for eight years, or till 1858, when, as the American Board wished to finish up their [its] work at the Islands, he with others consented to a separation from their service. Thereafter they sought as citizens to help forward the work of civilizing and christianizing the people as best they might while seeking a self-support. In this line of life he practiced surveying, and was also a sugar boiler and planter. Scientific studies also engaged his attention as opportunity allowed. He has now returned to the United States, and for the past four years has made his home in Oakland, Cal."

He was educated at the common and "select schools," and attended for a part of two terms, academies at Amherst and Andover, Mass.; had 5 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Edward Hubbard⁹ Bailey, b. Feb. 28, 1838. 2. Horatio Bardwell⁹ Bailey, b. Dec. 27, 1839. 3. William Hervey⁹ Bailey, b. Jan. 24, 1843. 4. James Clark⁹ Bailey, b. July 4, 1846. 5. Charles Alden⁹ Bailey, b. Apr. 17, 1850.

- e. Sarah⁸ Hubbard, b. in Holden, Mar. 18, 1817; d. in Leicester, July 5, 1869; m. in Holden, Feb. 24, 1860, Wallace Clark; d. —.
- f. Eli⁸ Hubbard, b. in Holden, Apr. 27, 1819; d. there Mar., 1882; m. there 1853, Susan Fales.
- g. Martha Maria⁸ Hubbard, b. in Holden, Oct. 28, 1821; m. there May 4, 1842, Thomas Beckford Wilder, widr., b. in Leominster, Mar. 1, 1815, son of Elisha and Lavina (Carter) Wilder, of Leominster; mechanic and provision dealer; being unable to enlist in the Civil War because of disability, he was employed, 1862, in the P. O. at the Navy Yard, Annapolis, Md.; had 5 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Leominster, Mass.: 1. Charles Thomas⁹ Wilder, b. Oct. 20, 1843; m. in Leominster, July 4, 1867, Mary Jane Pierce, who d. Apr. 14, 1869. He m. (2d) there, Dec. 24, 1873, Fannie M. Holland, who d. Aug. 3, 1888; m. (3d), in Onset, Mass., Sept. 27, 1890, Clara Newton, of —; res. in Onset. His only child d. 2. Louise Maria⁹ Wilder, b. Aug. 20, 1851; m. in Leominster, Dec. 9, 1881, Mendall Esterbrook, of —; res. in Sterling, Mass.; have 4 chil. 3. Mary Caro-

- line⁹ Wilder, b. Sept. 21, 1853; d. in Leominster, Aug. 6, 1856. 4. George Bailey⁹ Wilder, b. Dec. 10, 1857; m. in Leominster, Dec. 25, 1890, Aggie Maria Holland; res. in Leominster; n. ch. 5. John Bartlett⁹ Wilder, b. Apr. 27, 1862; d. in Leominster, Sept. 3, 1864. (Data by Mrs. M. H. Wilder.)
- h. Abram Wheeler⁸ Hubbard, b. in Holden, Apr. 19, 1824; m. in Princeton, Mass., Apr. 19, 1853, A. P. B. Keyes, b. there Oct. 18, 1831, dau. of Ezra B. and Abbie (Nelson) Keyes, of Princeton; farmer; had 10 chil. (9th gen.): 1. George Wheeler⁹ Hubbard b. in Leominster, Dec. 14, 1853; m. in Concord, N. H., Apr. 29, 1876, Lavinia Keniston; res. in Worcester, Mass. 2. Abbie Louise⁹ Hubbard, b. in Holden, May 8, 1856; m. in West Boylston, Mass., May 17, 1887, Uriel H. Tuttle; res. in Sterling. 3. Martha Caroline⁹ Hubbard, b. in Holden, Apr. 2, 1860. 4. Ida Sarah⁹ Hubbard, b. in Holden, Apr. 4, 1862; m. in Gardner, Mass., Oct. 10, 1883, Everett Eugene, b. in Hubbardston, May 7, 1860, son of George S. and Alice Jane (Coleman) Bates; chair mfr.; res. in So. Gardner; has 2 chil. (10th gen.), b. in So. Gardner, Mass.: i. Ralph Ashton¹⁰ Bates, b. Mar. 28, 1886. ii. Inez May¹⁰ Bates, b. Dec. 26, 1888. 5. Charles Upham⁹ Hubbard, b. in Holden, Jan. 23, 1864. 6. William Bailey⁹ Hubbard, b. in Princeton, Feb. 9, 1866. 7. Edgar Ezra⁹ Hubbard, b. in Princeton, Oct. 2, 1868. 8. Elmer Abram⁹ Hubbard, b. in Princeton, Mar. 4, 1871. 9. Emma Augusta⁹ Hubbard, b. Feb. 2, 1873. 10. Edward Jones⁹ Hubbard, b. Apr. 14, 1875. (Data by A. W. H.)
- iii. Asa⁷ Wheeler, b. Apr. 23, 1792; m. in Holden, May 8, 1816, Sarah Green; physician; settled in N. Y.; had 1 child (8th gen.), b. in Holden, Mass.: 1. Abigail Stone⁸ Wheeler, b. Aug. 5, 1817. There were probably other children b. in N. Y.
- iv. Daniel⁷ Wheeler, b. Jan. 8, 1794; m. —; was of a roving nature; resd. in So. America several years; returned home and afterwards started to return to So. America, but the ship in which he sailed was taken by pirates; n. ch.
- v. Betsey⁷ Wheeler, b. Jan. 23, 1796; m. in Leicester, John Potter Earle; both d.; had 4 or more chil.; all d.
- vi. Mary⁷ [called Polly*] Wheeler, b. Dec. 14, 1797; d. in Leominster, Nov., 1853; m. there Charles Hale; d. —; had 4 or more chil.; all d.
- vii. Sibyl⁷ Wheeler, b. Jan. 3, 1800; d. in Leominster, June, 1842; m. in Holden, Sept. 12, 1820, David Chaffin; d. —; had

* The Holden, Mass., t. r. gives the sixth child as Polly. A niece mentions her in an old letter as Mary, which was probably her correct name.

3 chil.; all d. She m. (2d), Henry Burdett; had 3 chil.: only one living; name unknown.

viii. Samuel Abbott⁷ Wheeler, b. Nov. 19, 1801; settled in N. Y.

ix. Louisa⁷ Wheeler, b. Apr. 14, 1804; d. in Fitchburg, Mass.; m. in Leominster, John P. Whitney, widr. with 9 chil.; she had n. ch.

x. Clarissa⁷ Wheeler, b. Dec. 18, 1805; d. in Holden, Feb. 9, 1806.

xi. Lydia⁷ Wheeler, b. Jan. 3, 1807; d. in Worcester; m. Joel Upham; d. —; had 2 chil. (8th gen.); one d.; a dau. res. in Worcester; names unknown.

355 Elisha⁶ Abbott, b. June 6, 1770.

356 Jason⁶ Abbott, b. June 28, 1772.

357 Abijah⁶ Abbott, b. Oct. 3, 1773; gr.-gr.-father of Rev. C. L.⁹ Adams, of Mich.; Rev. A. M.⁹ Smith, of Williamstown, Vt.; gr.-father of Maj. L. A.⁸ Abbott, U. S. A., Compiler of this work, etc.

358 Samuel⁶ Abbott, b. July 25, 1776.

359 Betsey⁶ Abbott, b. Sept. 7, 1778; d. in Holden, Sept. 27, 1782, ae. 4 yrs. (Data from family rec.)

136

EPHRAIM⁵ ABBOTT (Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ George,² George¹) was b. in East Sudbury, now Wayland, Middlesex Co., Mass., May 27, 1740, and m. there Oct. 12, 1769, Sarah, b. in Sudbury, Oct. 15, 1745 (?), dau. of Joseph and Abigail Curtis, of Sudbury.

Joseph "Curtiss" was without doubt a descendant of Henry and Mary (? prob. Mercy Gray, dau. of Nicholas) Cuttris (Curtis) "gent," who was a prop. in Water-town, Mass., 1636, and afterwards in Sudbury, 1641, where he d. May 8, 1678. His sons were Ephraim, b. 1642, John, b. 1644, and Joseph, b. 1647. Capt. Ephraim was in Sudbury, 1716, as he was then and for two yrs. subsequent, town clerk, town treas., selectman 10 yrs., assessor 13 yrs., mod. at town meetings 3 yrs., town clerk 6 yrs., etc. (Savage's, Farmer's, and Bond's *Genealogies*.) He had a son Joseph. The Curtis homestead "was on the old North or East Street, a little easterly of the Abel Gleason est."*

Mr. Abbott was a blacksmith and yeo., and lived on the homestead on the road from Wayland to Concord, Mass. His shop was opposite his house, both of which were torn down 1815. The Mass. Archives credit him with the following Colonial War service: priv. on list dated Apr. 25, 1757, Capt. Moses Maynard's 1st Sudbury Co.; priv. 11 dys., Capt. Samuel Curtis's Co., Col. Joseph Buckminster's Regt., Ft. William Henry alarm, Aug., 1757; marched from Framingham, Aug. 16, to Springfield, 120 mls. He served in the Rev.

* *Hist. of Middlesex Co., Mass.*, ii: p. 421.

War in Capt. Nathaniel Maynard's Co., of Sudbury, from which place he received, 1778, for his services, £30.* He was highway surveyor in Sudbury, 1775, and constable, 1781. Adm. of his est. was granted Luther Goodnow, June 30, 1817. Its value was \$1,577.52.† They both d. in E. Sudbury, he June 3, 1815, and she June 17, 1805.

Had 10 chil. (6th gen.), b. in E. Sudbury, now Wayland, Middlesex Co., Mass. :

360 Abner⁶ Abbott, b. Aug. 25, 1770.

361 Alpheus⁶ Abbott, b. Oct. 29 (10?), 1771.

362 Joseph⁶ Abbott, b. Mar. 17, 1783; d. unm. in E. Sudbury, Dec. 20, 1853; was very prosperous for his day; resd. with Henry Goodnow, a nephew, for abt. 18 yrs., being lame from a fall and confined to the house for sev. yrs. prior to his d. His will is dated June 13, 1849. Henry Goodnow is mentioned as exr. The inv. of his est. is dated Jan. 13, 1854. It amounted to \$12,964.85. His bequests were as follows: To sister Mary (wid. of Alexander H. Whitelaw) \$300; to neph. Joseph Goodnow \$50; to sons and daus. (names not given) of bro. Alpheus, dec., \$100 each; to sons and daus. (names not given) of bro. Abner, \$20 each. The balance of his estate was equally divided between his sister Sally (wid. of Luther Goodnow), and the following of his nieces and nephews: Jane Stuart (wid. of William), Sally French (wife of Cyril), Marion Davis (wife of William), Margaret Brock (wife of Walter), Alexander H. and Mary Whitelaw, Mary W. Sawyer (wife of Abraham), Sarah C. Bent (wife of Newell), Almira G. Hunt (wife of Jonas), Mary Jones (wife of Isaac M.), William, Luther, Joseph, Henry, and George Goodnow.‡

363 Joel⁶ Abbott, b. Oct. 20, 1774.

364 Jane⁶ Abbott, b. 1776; d. unm. in Sudbury, of apoplexy, Mar. 28, 1849, ae. 73 yrs.; lived at one place in Wayland for several years; for a few yrs. prior to her d. she lived around, taking care of the sick; always in good health till stricken; lived but a few days after.

365 Mary⁶ Abbott, b. 1777; d. in W. Barnet, Vt., Dec. 24, 1857 (?), ae. 79 yrs.; m. in E. Sudbury, abt. 1799, Alexander Hamilton Whitelaw, b. in Paisley, Scotland, 1773; resd. in Newton Lower Falls, Mass.; d. there of hemorrhage of the lungs, 1810, ae. 37 yrs.; paper mfr. Her husband's premature death left Mrs. Whitelaw in destitute circumstances, with six small children. An elder bro., James Whitelaw, Surveyor General of Vt., on learning of his bro.'s death, went on horseback to the relief of his family, most of the way through the forest over a blind trail about 200 miles, blazing

* Holden's *Hist. of Sudbury, Mass.*, 1894.

† E. Cambridge, Mass., Prob. Rec.

‡ E. Camb., Mass., Prob. Rec.

the trees as he went, that he might return by the same trail. He adopted two of his nieces — Jane and Mary, aged respectively 8 and 6 yrs. — whom he took to his home in Ryegate, Vt., all riding the same horse, the girls on a pillion. They lived with Gen. White-law till they grew to womanhood; had 6 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Newton Lower Falls, Mass.:

- i. Sally⁷ Whitelaw, b. Dec. 2, 1800; d. in Lowell, Mass., Jan. 30 (?),* 1880; m. in Waltham, Mass., Dec. 2, 1824, Cyril French, widr., b. in Seekonk, Mass., Mar. 31, 1790, son of John and Lydia, of Seekonk; machinist. He made, at Waltham, the machinery originally used in the first cotton mills in Lowell (the Merrimack mills), and worked in the Lowell machine shops till about 1840; mem. St. Anne's P. E. Ch., Lowell, but later joined the Appleton St. Congl. Ch.; had 4 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Lowell, Mass.:
- a. Warren⁸ French, b. Dec. 2, 1825; d. in Lowell, Aug. 19, 1827.
- b. Louisa⁸ French, b. Apr. 5, 1829; d. in Lowell, Aug. 31, 1878; m. there Nov. 26, 1850, James Monroe Peabody. He d. —. She m. (2d), in Lowell, Nov. 7, 1861, John J. Bartu (?); d. —.
- c. Adelaide⁸ French, b. Dec. 22, 1831; m. in Lowell, Aug. 11, 1853, Andrew Edward, b. in Boston, Mass., Aug. 11, 1827, son of John and Mary (French) Bates, of Boston; book-keeper; served in the Civ. War in the Navy as Capt.'s clerk; d. in Cataumet, Mass., Sept. 14, 1894. She res. in Lowell; n. ch.
- d. Helen⁸ French, b. June 19, 1838; d. Sept. 12, 1882; m. in Lowell, Jan. (?) 22, 1858, Isaac C. Eastman; had 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Lowell, Mass., and perhaps others: 1. Alice⁹ Eastman, b. June 23, 1859; m. in Lowell, June 30, 1884, James Ernest, b. there Jan. 27, 1856, son of John and Harriet (Mansar?) Nesmith, of Lowell. He grad. Harv. Univ. Law Sch.; lawyer; res. in Lowell; has 3 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Lowell, Mass.: i. Harriet French¹⁰ Nesmith, b. June 20, 1885. ii. Isabel Whitelaw¹⁰ Nesmith, b. June 28, 1887. iii. Helen¹⁰ Nesmith, b. Aug. 29, 1889. 2. Henry French⁹ Eastman, b. Nov. 5, 1860; m. in Lowell, June 11, 1891, Mary Frances, b. there Dec. 19, 1863, dau. of Charles R. and Sarah F. (Paul) Kimball, of Lowell. He grad. Mass. Inst. Tech., Boston, 1888; mechanical engr.; res. in Lowell; has 2 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Lowell, Mass.: i. Roger (?) Kimball¹⁰ French, b. Aug. 16, 1892. ii. Elizabeth Adelaide¹⁰ French, b. Feb. 6, 1894.
- ii. Marion⁷ Whitelaw, b. Apr. 6, 1802; d. in Milton, Mass., Oct. 24 (?), 1882; † m. in Waltham, Mass., June 20, 1826, William

* Another has this date Jan. 27, 1880.

† Another has this date Oct. 30.

Davis, b. in Boston, Mass, Mar. 17, 1793, and was his 3d wife. His mother's maiden name was Davenport, of Boston. He dealt in wood; sergt. of militia, War 1812; was very honorable; a staunch advocate of temperance and anti-slavery; had 8 chil. (8th gen.):

- a. George Warren⁸ Davis, b. in Watertown, Mass, Aug. 10, 1827; d. unm. in Milton, Aug. 3, 1887.
- b. Franklin Arthur⁸ Davis, b. Apr. 29, 1829; m. in Quincy, Mass., Apr., 1856, Sarah Stevenson; res. in San Francisco, Cal.
- c. Georgianna Susan⁸ Davis, b. May 25, 1832; m. in Milton, Mar., 1855,* Franklin B. White, b. in Quincy, 1831. He is mem. firm Potter, White & Bailey, stove dealers, Boston; res. in Milton; has 3 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Milton, Mass.: 1. Nellie Abbott⁹ White, b. Jan., 1857; d. in Milton, Jan. 7, 1883; m. there Nov., 1881, Thomas Fessenden Lee; had 1 child (10th gen.): i. Frank White¹⁰ Lee, b. —; student in Boston. 2. Frank Davis⁹ White, b. Mar. 31, 1859; m. in N. Y., 1884, Mary Vezir; has 1 child (10th gen.): i. Lawrence¹⁰ White, b. —; student in Milton. 3. Elizabeth⁹ White, b. —; d. y.
- d. Marion Whitelaw⁸ Davis, b. Nov. 22, 1834; m. in Milton, Sept. 4, 1862, Amor Leander, b. there June 7, 1837, son of Amor and Jane M. (Robinson) Hollingsworth, of Milton, Mass., and Easton, N. Y. He grad. A. B. Harv. Univ., 1859; mem. firm Tileston & Hollingsworth, paper mfrs.; had 3 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Milton, Mass.: 1. Louise⁹ Hollingsworth, b. Sept. 26, 1864; d. in Milton, Mar. 23, 1874. 2. Marion Davis⁹ Hollingsworth, b. June 30, 1868; d. in Boston, Mar. 24, 1874. 3. Amor⁹ Hollingsworth, b. Jan. 24, 1870; d. in Milton, Mar. 16, 1874.
- e. Walter Scott⁸ Davis, b. July 15, 1837; m. in Milton, Jan. 5, 1871, Ellen Susan Rich Larkin, b. in Winthrop Place, Boston, Nov. 17, 1852, dau. of Charles and Susan Heath (Rich) Larkin, of Milton and Boston. He grad. Chauncy Hall Sch., 1854; was aptd. in Civ. War, 2d Lieut. Co. F, 22d Regt. Mass. Vol. Inf.; pro. 1st Lieut., June 28, 1862; Capt., Oct. 18, 1862; Bvt. Maj. U. S. Vols., July 6, 1864, "for gallant services at the battle of Jerichs Ford, Va.;" and Bvt. Lt. Col. U. S. Vols., Sept. 10, 1864, "for gallant service at the battle of Preble's Farm, Va.;" was aptd. aide-de-camp to Gen. J. H. Martindale, and to Gen. Barnes, 1862; A. A. A. G. 1st Brig., 1st Div., 5th Corps A. of P., 1862-3; A. A. A. G. on the staff of Gen. Charles Griffin, 1st Div., 5th Corps A. of P., 1864; participated in 33 battles of the Civ. War; and was dis. Oct. 17, 1864; was in wholesale leather bus., 1855 to 1861; in wool bus. 1864 to 1874; growing

* Another has this date 1857, doubtless an error.

- oranges at Anaheim, Los Angeles Co., Cal., 1875-1879; gold-mining 1879 to —; mem. Congl. Ch.; res. in Auburn, Placer Co., Cal. Although a stranger to the Compiler, Col. Davis has the distinction of being the only descendant of George^t Abbott, of Rowley, Mass., who has voluntarily offered pecuniary assistance to help erect a monument over his unmarked grave; has 3 chil. (9th gen.):
1. Charles Larkin⁹ Davis, b. in Milton, Oct. 6, 1872.
 2. Howard Walter⁹ Davis, b. in Boston, May 1, 1875.
 3. Elizabeth Mary⁹ Davis, b. in Anaheim, Aug. 6, 1878.
- f. Henry Harrison⁸ Davis, b. May, 1840; d. in Boston, Feb. 22, 1884; was a mute from childhood but not b. so; attended deaf and dumb Asylum at Hartford, Ct.; n. m.
- g. Josephine Brock⁸ Davis, b. Dec., 1843; d. in Milton, May 13, 1846.
- h. William Eugene⁸ Davis, b. Dec., 1847; m. in Roxbury, Mass., June 30, 1876, Helen Larned.
- iii. Jane⁷ Whitelaw, b. Dec. 26, 1803; d. in W. Barnet, Caledonia Co., Vt., May 15, 1875; m. in Ryegate, Jan. 4, 1822, William, b. in W. Barnet, Aug. 22, 18—, son of Alexander and Sarah (Abbott) Stuart, of W. Barnet. He was Capt. in the Vt. Militia many yrs.; was known as "Capt. Stuart"; mem. H. R., Vt. Legis., 18—; was a man of excellent sense, good judgment, unassuming, straight-forward, plain-spoken, and a true friend; d. in W. Barnet, Apr. 1, 1879; had 8 chil. (9th gen.), b. in W. Barnet, Vt.:
- a. Sally Whitelaw⁸ Stuart, b. Oct. 3, 1822; d. in Wayland, May 8, 1894 (?); m. in W. Barnet, Mar. 7, 1854, Ira S., a farmer, b. in Wayland, Oct. 11, 1827, son of — and Eliza (Taylor) Dickey, of Wayland; had 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Watertown, Mass.: 1. William Stuart⁹ Dickey, b. Aug. 22, 1855; d. in Watertown, Oct. 30, 1858. 2. Eliza Jane⁹ Dickey, b. Apr. 22, 1863; d. in Watertown, Feb. 29, 1864.
 - b. Charles⁸ Stuart, b. June 7, 1826; d. in Osceola, Ill., June 9, 1889; m. in Ryegate, Dec. 23, 1852, Lois, b. there Dec. 22, 1829, dau. of William and Isabel (Robin) Gray, of Ryegate. Capt. Stuart was of English-Scotch-Irish descent, lived on the homestead farm till 22 yrs. of age, was proprietor of a country store in Barnet 4 yrs., and was agt. and travelling salesman for Fairbanks Scale Co., Chicago, Ill., several yrs. He bought a large tract of land in Stark Co., Ia., about 1858, and fitted out one of the largest stock farms in the State. He also bought another large tract, 1868, in Adair and Guthrie Cos., Ia., established thereon the town of Stuart and secured for it the division station and machine shops of the Rock Island R. R. Co. He recruited and was Capt. of Co. B, 19th Regt., Ill. Vol. Inf., from 1861 till near

the close of the Civil War, when he resigned on account of disability. He gave financial aid, arms, and equipments to Camp Charles Stuart, named for him; was a mem. of the Presb. Ch.; was liberal in the support of schools, churches, the fire dept., both cornet bands, to the various charities and public institutions, and gave liberally to the deserving poor. A local paper mentions him thus:

“His mind, manner, and nervous, energetic life was moulded and fitted for a public and general work and en-



CAPT. CHARLES STUART.

terprise, rather than for a limited and private one. He neglected not the small deeds and duties, but performed them promptly and quickly, used them as stepping-stones and essential helps by which to acquire and effectually accomplish the greater works and wonders in a more extensive business life; and thus he rose step by step from small beginnings and a meager income, through varied trials and reverses, encouragements and advances, to reach the climax of an extensive, successful and magnificent career.”

His remains were intd. on the crest of a slightly hill in Maple Grove, Audubon, Ia.; had 3 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Osceola, Ill.: 1. William Gray⁹ Stuart, b. Oct. 4, 1856; d. in Audubon, July 4, 1890; m. in Gilman, Ia., Mar. 23, 1882,

- Annis L. Randolph; resd. in Audubon. She m. (2d), John —; had 2 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Audubon, Ia.: i. Lois Alma¹⁰ Stuart, b. Apr. 13, 1883. ii. Charles Randolph¹⁰ Stuart, b. Sept. 5, 1888. 2. Isabel Gray⁹ Stuart, b. July 21, 1859; m. in Chicago, June 11, 1882, Harry Arnold; res. in Audubon; had 2 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Omaha, Neb.: i. Blanche¹⁰ Arnold, b. May 7, 1887. ii. Clarke¹⁰ Arnold, b. Jan. 14, 1890. 3. Elizabeth Cameron⁹ Stuart, b. Dec. 17, 1864; m. in Osceola, Dec. 30, 1885, John J. Beattie, who d. Sept., 1894; wid. res. in Stuart; had 2 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Stuart, Ia.: i. Grace¹⁰ Beattie, b. Apr. 9, 1887. ii. Charles Stuart¹⁰ Beattie, b. Oct. 9, 1889.
- c. Hamilton⁸ Stuart, b. Dec. 17, 1829; d. in W. Barnet, Feb. 11, 1843.
- d. William Arthur⁸ Stuart, b. May 29, 1833; m. in Paxton, Mass., Mar. 29, 1864, Mrs. E. Parker, b. in Phillipston, Mass., June 16, 1833, who d. June 20, 1880; farmer; res. in W. Barnet; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Jane Amelia⁹ Stuart, b. in Barre, Mass., July 16, 1866. 2. Abby Hamilton⁹ Stuart, b. in Ware, Mass., Dec. 16, 1868; m. in Peacham, Vt., Feb. 22, 1887, Henry T. Badger; res. in W. Danville, Vt.; had 3 chil. (10th gen.): i. Mertie¹⁰ Badger, b. Apr. 12, 1887; d. July 20, 1889. ii. Emily Stuart¹⁰ Badger, b. July 30, 1890. iii. Infant, b. May 1, 1896.
- e. Mary Jane⁸ Stuart, b. Oct. 8, 1836; d. in W. Barnet, May 27, 1873.
- f. Marion Davis⁸ Stuart, b. Mar. 17, 1838; has voluntarily supplied all data for compilation of the descendants of Mary (Abbott) Whitelaw; teacher; res. in N. Y. City.
- g. Abby Henderson⁸ Stuart, b. Sept. 7, 1843; m. in W. Barnet, Apr. 8, 1891, John, b. in W. Newbury, Vt., June 21, 1832, son of Charles and Jane Hoag (Wallace) Smith, of W. Newbury; farmer, dealer in grain and farm implements; res. in W. Newbury; n. ch.
- h. George Hamilton⁸ Stuart, b. May 7, 1847; m. in Greensboro, Vt., Jan. 12, 1871, Sarah Jane Ritchie, b. there Dec. 21, 1852, dau. of James, of Greensboro; res. in W. Barnet; farmer; had 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in W. Barnet, Vt.: 1. James Hamilton⁹ Stuart, b. Dec. 26, 1871; m. in Lyndon, Vt., Jan. 1, 1896, Lillian Staples. 2. May⁹ Stuart, b. Apr. 17, 1873; d. in W. Barnet, May 27, 1875.
- iv. Mary⁷ Whitelaw, b. Apr. 6, 1805; d. in Green Mountain, Ia., July 10, 1876; m. in Iowa City, Ia., Mar. 3, 1859, Joel, b. in Barnet, Feb. 1, 1807, son of Walter and Sarah (Nutter) Brock, of Barnet, and was his 2d wife. He d. in Green Mountain, Mar. 10, 1895. Probably a lover's quarrel separated them in early life. He drifted away, married, settled in Green Mountain, raised a family, and after the death of his first wife, married his first love who, in the meantime had

remained steadfast, probably burying her disappointment in the great, busy factories in Lowell, Mass., where she was employed till she m. at the age of 54; n. ch.

- v. Margaret⁷ Whitelaw, b. June 30, 1807; d. in W. Barnet, Apr. 2, 1886; m. there Dec. 11, 1828, Walter, b. there Apr. 29, 1804, son of Walter and Sarah (Nutter) Brock, of W. Barnet. He d. there Dec. 17, 1885; carp. in Boston 2 yrs.; helped build the old market, and the stand from which Lafayette was to speak at the laying of the corner-stone of Bunker Hill Monument; was a mem. and treas. of the Reformed Presby. Ch. in W. Barnet; farmer; resd. there; had 12 chil. (8th gen.), b. in W. Barnet, Vt.:
- a. Joel⁸ Brock, b. July 17, 1830; d. in W. Barnet, Mar. 9, 1832.
 - b. Henry⁸ Brock, b. Sept. 18, 1831; d. in Rockford, Ill., Apr. 9, 1870; m. there Carrie Blondin.
 - c. Mary Whitelaw⁸ Brock, b. Feb. 12, 1833; m. in Springfield, Mass., Sept. 3, 1853, Joseph C., b. in Lynn, Mass., Jan. 24, 1832, son of John and Martha (Abby?) Scott, of Lynn; res. at Niagara Falls, N. Y.; had 6 chil. (9th gen.): 1. George Whitelaw⁹ Scott, b. in Rochester, N. Y., Jan. 18, 1859; m. at Niagara Falls, Apr. 26, 1882, Hattie Ella Brown or Brour; res. there; had 4 chil. (10th gen.): i. Rachel Marion¹⁰ Scott, b. Nov. 30, 1894. 3 chil. b. and d. y. 2. Frederick (?)⁹ Scott, b. at Niagara Falls, May 18, 1861; d. there Aug. 30, 1865. 3. Walter Brock⁹ Scott, b. at Niagara Falls, Dec. 19, 1863; m. there June 27, 1881, Minnie Frederica Brewster; res. there; had 4 chil. (10th gen.): i. Charles Walter¹⁰ Scott, b. May 25, 1882. ii. Hattie May¹⁰ Scott, b. Feb. 26, 1885. iii. Albert Joseph¹⁰ Scott, b. June 20, 1887. iv. Infant,¹⁰ b. and d. y. 4. Winfield⁹ Scott, b. at Niagara Falls, Apr. 17, 1869; d. there Nov. 27, 1884. 5. G. M.⁹ Scott, b. at Niagara Falls, Mar. 17, 1873; m. there Mar. 1, 1893, Alexander Cardwell; res. there. 6. Clara⁹ Scott, b. at Niagara Falls, Aug. 11, 1878; d. there June (?) 10, 1879.
 - d. Joel⁸ Brock, b. Nov. 22, 1833 (?); m. in Legrand, Ia., Sept. 6, 1859, Hannah, b. in Cambridge, O., Aug. 16, 1842, dau. of James and Margaret (Foulton?) Reed, of Cambridge; farmer; res. in Legrand; had 5 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Legrand, Ia.: 1. James Walter⁹ Brock, b. Jan. 20, 1861; res. unm. in Sheldon, Ia. 2. Henry L.⁹ Brock, b. Aug. 26, 1862; m. in Legrand, Mar. 10, 1892, Edith Keen; res. in Legrand. 3. Clara B.⁹ Brock, b. Aug. 5, 1866. 4. Fred⁹ Brock, b. Sept. 5, 1872. 5. Arthur⁹ Brock, b. Nov. 15, 1874.
 - e. William W.⁸ Brock, b. Feb. 10, 1836; m. Matilda Coy; res. in W. Barnet.
 - f. Sarah Nutter⁸ Brock, b. Sept. 19, 1838; res. unm. in Lowell.
 - g. Hamilton⁸ Brock, b. Aug. 30, 1839; m. in W. Barnet, Nov. 6, 1882, Kate Della, b. there Nov. 8, 1859, dau. of Caleb

- Q. (?) and Abby H. (Quimby) Gilman, of Barnet, horse trainer; res. in St. Johnsbury, Vt.; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Elsinore A.⁹ Brock, b. in W. Barnet, June 8, 1884.
- h. Caroline⁸ Brock, b. Nov. 22, 1841; m. in Littleton, N. H., Nov. 23, 1863, John, b. in Eng., Oct. 30, 1842, son of Joshua and Caroline (Chadwick) Ward, of Green Spring, O.; mechanic; res. in Lacon, Ill.; had 8 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Josephine Eleanor⁹ Ward, b. in Barnet, June 9, 1865; m. in Lacon, Jan. 28, 1896, Charles Hansberger; res. in Tiffin, O. 2. Florence Beatrice⁹ Ward, b. in Ludlow, Vt., Nov. 5, 1866; m. in Lacon, June 26, 1895, William Henry Hagarty; res. in Evanston, Ill. 3. Clara Brock⁹ Ward, b. in Ludlow, Mar. 27, 1868; m. in Lacon, Jan. 21, 1895, William Sherman Goodrich; res. in Henry, Ill. 4. Jennie Caroline⁹ Ward, b. in Proctorsville, Vt., Apr. 28, 1870; d. there Apr. 12, 1872. 5. Hamilton Brock⁹ Ward, b. in Proctorsville, June 19, 1873; res. in Chicago. 6. Jewett Caroline (?)⁹ Ward, b. in Proctorsville, June 14, 1875; res. in La Prairie Centre, Ill. 7. Samuel Edwin⁹ Ward, b. in N. Tryon, Pr. Edward Is., Mar. 9, 1879. 8. John Allen⁹ Ward, b. in Tiffin, Nov. 23, 1880.
- i. Walter Davis⁸ Brock, b. Mar. 12, 1844; m. in Tonawanda, N. Y., Oct. 7, 1879, Elizabeth, b. there June 19, 1849, dau. of Christopher and Sarah S. (Hoff) Swinger, of Tonawanda; locomotive engr., N. Y. C. & H. R. Ry. Co. since 1869; has never had an accident in 27 yrs. service; enl. in Civ. War, priv. Co. K, 3d Regt. Vt. Vol. Inf., Aug. 12, 1862, 6th Corps, A. of P.; dis. June 20, 1865, the war being over; was in the following battles: First and second battle of Fredericksburg, Chancellorsville, the Wilderness, Cold Harbor, Winchester, Spottsylvania, Gettysburg, Cedar Creek, Fisherville, Charleston, W. Va., etc. It is worthy of note that Mr. Brock should have served through almost the entire Civil War in the celebrated historic fighting Vermont Brigade in the 6th Corps, A. of P. and then 27 yrs. as a locomotive engineer without an accident; it shows unusual judgment, caution, and sagacity. Sir Isaac Brock was an antecedent, and was killed at Queenstown Heights, Oct. 13, 1812. Mr. Brock res. at 119 Front Av., Buffalo, N. Y.; has 1 child (9th gen.): 1. May S.⁹ Brock, b. in Buffalo, Dec. 4, 1881.
- j. Elizabeth Marble⁸ Brock, b. Dec. 22, 1845; m. in W. Barnet, Dec. 17, 1868, William Oran Soule, b. in Troy, Me., Oct. 29, 1845, son of Reuben and Mary (Beard?) Soule, of Troy; carpenter; res. in Lowell; had 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Lowell, Mass.: 1. Sarah Brock⁹ Soule, b. Feb. 13, 1874; m. in Lowell, Aug. 18, 1893, Wilbert Huntly; res. in Boston. 2. Della Helen⁹ Soule, b. Jan. (?) 10, 1877.
- k. Clara Griggs⁸ Brock, b. Apr. 2, 1848; m. in Lowell, Mar. 12, 1871, Robert Elden Gammon, b. in Gilead, Me., Apr. 10,

1845, son of Andrew Craige and Louise (Peabody) Gammon, of Yarmouth, Me. He was a carriage and ornamental painter; served in Civ. War 3 yrs., priv. 30th Regt. Me. Vol. Inf.; d. in W. Barnet, Oct., 1884; wid. res. in Lynn, Mass.; had 4 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Margaret Louise⁹ Gammon, b. in Lowell, Oct. 5, 1872; m. in W. Barnet, June 16, 1892, John Edwin Pierse; res. in Lynn; had 1 child (10th gen.): i. John Arthur¹⁰ Pierse, b. Nov. 28, 1893. 2. Blanche Josephine⁹ Gammon, b. in W. Barnet, May 31, 1877. 3. Olive Clara⁹ Gammon, b. in W. Barnet, June 11, 1882; d. there Mar. 26, 1883. 4. Robert Elder⁹ Gammon, b. in W. Barnet, Oct. 21, 1884.

i. Josephine⁸ Brock, b. June 21, 1851; res. unm. in Lynn.

vi. Alexander Hamilton⁷ Whitelaw, b. July 30, 1809; d. in Laurel, Ind., Jan. 22, 1853; m. there 1844, Phebe, b. in Antwerp, Franklin Co., N. Y., 1828, dau. of Roland and Mary (Palmer) Hall, of Laurel; stone-cutter and farmer. She m. (2d), Mr. Maddux; res. in Aledo, Ill.; had 1 child (8th gen.):

a. Arvilla⁸ Whitelaw, b. in Laurel, 1850; m. in Aledo, 1871, Henry Wharton; res. in Chicago; had 1 child (9th gen.):

1. Charles Stuart⁹ Wharton, b. in Aledo, 1876.

366 Sarah⁶ Abbott, b. Oct. 20, 1781; d. in Sudbury, Sept. 26, 1855, ae. 73 yrs.; m. there May 18, 1803, Luther, b. in Sudbury, Oct. 12, 1766, son of Daniel and Catherine (Moore) Goodnow, of Sudbury. He d. there Jan. 8, 1848, ae. 71 yrs. Mrs. Goodnow lived with her son Henry in her old age; was a woman of much energy, decision, and sound judgment. Mr. Goodnow was the son of a Rev. War soldier; owned the farm known in the early history of Sudbury as the "Walter Haynes place." The old red house upon it — afterwards known as the "Haynes Garrison" — was probably the first house erected on the west side of the river. During its early history the Indians tried to set the buildings on fire by filling a cart with flax, igniting, and starting it down the hill at the foot of which the garrison-house stood. Mr. Goodnow was a successful farmer and a shrewd business man; owned real est. in several adjoining towns at time of his d. They were both mems. of First Bapt. Ch., and he was frequently mem. of Ch. Com.; selectman, 1805, 1820; had 9 chil. (7th gen.) b. in Sudbury, Mass.:

i. Catherine⁷ Goodnow, b. Feb. 10, 1804; d. in Sudbury, Mar. 6, 1804.

ii. Sarah Curtis⁷ Goodnow, b. May 2, 1805; d. in Sudbury, Sept. 26, 1865; m. there Jan. 5, 1837, Newell, b. in Sudbury, Nov. 15, 1807, son of Thomas and Sarah (Patch) Bent, of Sudbury. He was a farmer; largely engaged carting wood with

- oxen to Boston; d. in Sudbury, Dec. 10, 1859; had 2 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Sudbury, Mass.:
- a. William Henry⁸ Bent, b. Aug. 10, 1838; d. in Waltham, Mass., June 8, 1893; m. in Sudbury, Dec. 27, 1865, Caroline Matilda, b. there Feb. 21, 1844, dau. of John and Caroline (Jones) Taylor, of Sudbury; farmer; remained on homestead and cared for parents till their d.; was heir to homestead which he sold; afterwards brewed and dealt in beer; was police officer in Waltham; had 3 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Waltham, Mass.: 1. Frederick Henry⁹ Bent, b. Apr. 6, 1867; m. in Waltham, Sept. 7, 1892, Florence May Fowers, b. there, dau. of Levi, of Waltham; employe of Natl. Exch. Bank, Boston; res. in Waltham; n. ch. 2. William Edward⁹ Bent, b. Aug. 20, 1873; m. in Waltham, Oct. 9, 1895, Blanche Arletta Jackson; n. ch. 3. Harold Leslie⁹ Bent, b. Sept. 1, 1885.
- b. Mary Jane⁸ Bent, b. Apr. 13, 1841; m. in Sudbury, Apr. 13, 1862, George W., b. there Nov. 3, 1827, son of Reuben and Lucinda (Brigham) Moore, of Sudbury. He was a farmer and marketman; selectman, 1858-9; mem. F. and A. M.; d. in Sudbury, Oct. 2, 1862; wid. resd there 1895; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Georgietta Bent⁹ Moore, b. in Sudbury, June 22, 1863; d. there Mar. 3, 1869.
- iii. Almira⁷ Goodnow, b. Aug. 2, 1807; d. in Sudbury, Oct. 9, 1878; m. there Apr. 24, 1833, Jonas, b. in Sudbury, July 18, 1802, son of Jonas and Sally (Hemenway) Hunt, of Sudbury, and gr.-son of Isaac Hunt, a soldier of the Rev. War; resd. in north part of Sudbury. He was a farmer; mem. Union Evangelical Ch.; declined all proffered offices of both town and ch.; lived a very conscientious, upright life; was a strong temperance man; Republican; had 3 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Sudbury, Mass.:
- a. Luther Goodnow⁸ Hunt, b. Sept. 28, 1835; d. in Sudbury, Sept. 22, 1881; m. there Sept. 22, 1859, Mary Lucretia, b. there Sept. 22, 1838, dau. of Thomas and Jane (Rogers) Dakin, of Sudbury; d. there June 30, 1874; farmer; overseer of the poor sev. yrs.; selectman, 1872-3-4-5, 1880; chairman of selectmen, 1881; Republican; had 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Sudbury: 1. Effie Josephine⁹ Hunt, b. Aug. 22, 1860; m. in Sudbury, Apr. 17, 1884, Lester Daniel, b. in Woodstock, Me., Mar. 10, 1860, son of Cornelius P. and Mary (Burr) Fuller, of Derby, Vt.; farmer; res. in Derby; had 3 chil. (10th gen.): i. Murray Luther¹⁰ Fuller, b. in Sudbury, June 22, 1885. ii. Raymond Perkins¹⁰ Fuller, b. in Derby, June 22, 1887. iii. A. Heman¹⁰ Fuller, b. in Derby, June 23, 1894. 2. Annie French⁹ Hunt, b. May 28, 1866; m. in Somerville, Mass., Apr. 19, 1893, Walter Franklin Hayden, b. in Sudbury, Sept. 1, 1869, son of Hamlet

- Clinton and Amanda Francena (Parmenter) Hayden, of Sudbury. He was permanently injured in early life when a brakeman on the Mass. Cen. Ry.; afterwards ret'd. to a small farm in Norfolk, Mass., where he raises fruit and poultry; has 2 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Norfolk, Mass.: i. Parker Franklin¹⁰ Hayden, b. May 2, 1894. ii. Gladys Evelyn¹⁰ Hayden, b. Nov. 28, 1895.
- b. Almira Frances⁸ Hunt, b. Jan. 15, 1840; m. (2d wife), in Sudbury, Apr. 10, 1884, James Jenery Puffer, b. there Dec. 16, 1829, son of Josiah and Patience (Russell) Puffer, of Sudbury. They res. in Sudbury. He is a carp. and builder. She has supplied data of her gr.-mother's descendants, and has given much valuable information in regard to other descendants of Samuel³ Abbott, of Sudbury; n. ch.
- c. Clara Josephine⁸ Hunt, b. Feb. 3, 1845; res. in Sudbury, unm., 1895.
- iv. William⁷ Goodnow, b. July 4, 1809; d. in Waltham, Sept. 25, 1877; m. there Oct. 17, 1839, Anna Louisa, b. in Framingham, Mass., July 24, 1816, dau. of Rufus and Mary (Hallowell) Lee, of Waltham; furniture dealer, upholsterer, and undertaker; had 3 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Waltham, Mass.:
- a. Frederick William⁸ Goodnow, b. Mar. 7, 1844; m. in Union, Me., Sept. 5, 1889, Sarah Jane, b. in Thomaston, Me., June 17, 1861, dau. of Thomas Edward and Adelaide (Jewett) Thornton, of Thomaston. After his father d. he continued his business as furniture dealer; res. in Waltham; n. ch.
- b. Charles Clarence⁸ Goodnow, b. Oct. 20, 1847; d. in Waltham, Oct. 14, 1848.
- c. Anna Frances⁸ Goodnow, b. Oct. 7, 1849; m. (2d wife), in Waltham, Jan. 11, 1883, Nathan Brooks⁸ Goodnow, b. in Sudbury, Dec. 3, 1843, son of Henry and Sarah (Brooks) Goodnow, of Nahant, Mass., who was bro. of William⁷ Goodnow, of Waltham. He was a farmer, afterwards a grocer's clerk, and now a banker in Post Office Square, Boston; has a fine residence in Nahant; was chairman of selectmen there, 1896; n. ch. (See vii. Lt. Henry Goodnow.)
- v. Luther⁷ Goodnow, b. June 9, 1811; d. in Cambridge, Mass., Feb. 19, 1852; m. in Boston, Oct. 26, 1837, Nancy, b. in Townsend, Mass., May 27, 1816, dau. of Putnam and Melinda (Warren) Hayward, of Townsend. She d. in Cambridge, Mar. 3, 1889. He was a cabinet-maker and lumber dealer, in Charlestown and Boston; had 3 chil. (8th gen.):
1. Clara Josephine⁸ Goodnow, b. July 8, 1841; d. Jan. 7, 1845(?).
 2. Luther⁸ Goodnow, b. Dec. 19, 1845; d. unm. in Denver, Col., Jan. 29, 1875; wholesale leather dealer, High St., Boston; burned out and lost heavily in great fire,

1872; contracted a cold and d. of consumption, *ae.* 29 yrs.; was a sagacious business man. 3. Emma Adelia⁸ Goodnow, b. Mar. 1, 1849; resd. unm. in Cambridge, 1895.

- vi. Joseph⁷ Goodnow, b. June 16, 1813; d. in Cambridge, Jan. 29, 1882; m. in Boston, Nov. 30, 1843, Lucia Maynard Rice, b. there June 10, 1822, dau. of Nathaniel and Hannah (Maynard) Rice, of Boston and Concord, Mass. He was raised on a farm, but later engaged in the lumber business with his bro. Luther, in Charlestown, after whose d., 1852, he took charge of the business and lived in Cambridge. The following is from a local paper of that city:

“Dea. Joseph Goodnow of the First Baptist Church was taken suddenly ill at the close of the Sunday School Service with apoplexy and died before medical assistance could be obtained. He was well known to the lumber trade which always recognized him as a gentleman of the highest probity of character; one whose word was as good as his bond. Following his removal to Cambridge he joined the Baptist Church. He was chairman of the building committee of the new church, and gave largely of his time and means. He was in every way a just man, his devotion to Christianity and his firm belief in a glorious hereafter making him such. His retiring disposition led him on many occasions to decline public positions which his fellow citizens desired him to accept. His death has caused a gloom to pervade the denomination of which he was so prominent a member.”

Had 1 child (8th gen.), b. in Charlestown, Mass.:

- a. Ellen Josephine⁸ Goodnow, b. Aug. 8, 1847; m. in Cambridge, Jan. 10, 1875, Edwin Palmer Boggs, b. in Phila., Pa., May 23, 1847, son of Francis Moore and Almira (Lincoln) Boggs, of Falmouth and Cambridge; wholesale grocer in Boston; res. in Cambridge; has 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Cambridge, Mass.: 1. Lucia Lincoln⁹ Boggs, b. Nov. 15, 1875. 2. Francis Goodnow⁹ Boggs, b. Jan. 3, 1883.

- vii. Henry⁷ Goodnow, b. Nov. 3, 1815; d. in Natick, Mass., June 23, 1881; m. in Stow, Mass., Jan. 26, 1843, Sarah, b. there Sept. 26, 1818, dau. of Nathan and Mary (Jewell) Brooks, of Stow. She d. in Natick, Apr. 12, 1885. He remained on the homestead and cared for his parents till their death; inherited the homestead but sold it, 1859, and engaged in the coal business in Natick till his d.; selectman in Sudbury, 1855, 1857-8; Lieut. Sudbury Rifle Guards; Democrat; had 4 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Sudbury, Mass.:

- a. Nathan Brooks⁸ Goodnow, b. Dec. 3, 1843; m. in Watertown, Mass., Apr. 29, 1868, Susan Ann, b. there Oct. 3, 1844, dau. of Francis A. and Elizabeth (Bent) Brown, of Watertown. She d. in Waltham, Jan. 30, 1879. He m. (2d), in Waltham, Jan. 11, 1883, Anna Frances⁸, b. there Oct. 7, 1849, dau. of William⁷ and Anna Louisa (Lee)

- Goodnow, of Waltham, bro. of Henry⁷; banker in Boston; res. in Natick; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Mabel Louise⁹ Goodnow, b. in Watertown, Mass., Jan. 25, 1873; m. in Natick, June 25, 1896, Josiah Holmes Goddard, b. in Orange, Mass., Feb. 16, 1871, son of Edward and Ella, of Orange; salesman. 2. Edward Brooks⁹ Goodnow, b. in Dorchester, Mass., Mar. 11, 1878.
- b. Eugene Henry⁸ Goodnow, b. Feb. 1, 1845; d. unm. in Hutchinson, Minn., June 9, 1892; served in Civ. War, Corp. Sig. Corps, U. S. Vols.
- c. Charles Albert⁸ Goodnow, b. June 19, 1846; m. in Natick, Dec. 20, 1875, Fannie B., b. in Lyndeboro, N. H., Oct. 14, 1853, dau. of Nathaniel and Anna P. (Perkins) Jones, of Lyndeboro; was raised on a farm, worked in the ice and grain business in Natick, now an employe in the banking house of his bro. in Boston; res. in Natick; had 4 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Natick, Mass.: 1. Henry Frank⁹ Goodnow, b. Oct. 8, 1876. 2. Ann Grace⁹ Goodnow, b. June 7, 1878. 3. Ernest Nathan⁹ Goodnow, b. Feb. 3, 1881; d. in Natick, May 24, 1885. 4. Sarah Brooks⁹ Goodnow, b. Mar. 1, 1884.
- d. John Augustus⁸ Goodnow, b. Aug. 4, 1847; d. in Sudbury, Sept. 14, 1847.
- viii. George⁷ Goodnow, b. Nov. 5, 1818; d. in Sudbury, Sept. 13, 1881; m. there Apr. 25, 1844, Ann, b. there Jan. 4, 1823, dau. of Noah and Ruth Smith, of Sudbury. His farm was what was formerly known as the "Bigelow parsonage," near the centre of the town of Sudbury, and still belongs to the family. Both he and his wife were prominent mems. of the U. E. Ch. and were among the earliest pioneers in the temperance cause in Sudbury; Republican; selectman, 1863, 1867-8-9; overseer of poor, etc.; had 7 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Sudbury, Mass.:
- a. George Henry⁸ Goodnow, b. July 21, 1845; d. in Sudbury, Aug. 8, 1845.
- b. Georgianna⁸ Goodnow, b. Nov. 22, 1846; stud. at Wilbraham Acad., Mass.; res. 1895, unm., in Sudbury.
- c. Henrietta⁸ Goodnow, b. July 21, 1849; d. in Sudbury, Nov. 21, 1852.
- d. Josephine⁸ Goodnow, b. Aug. 4, 1851; d. in Sudbury, Nov. 4, 1852.
- e. Luella Adelaide⁸ Goodnow, b. Dec. 17, 1854; d. in Sudbury, Mar. 12, 1856.
- f. William Henry⁸ Goodnow, b. Mar. 3, 1859; m. in Weston, Mass., Oct. 17, 1888, Mary Lois, b. in Sudbury, Dec. 12, 1858, dau. of Nelson and Susan (Hunt) Fairbanks, of Sudbury; farmer; res. in Sudbury; n. ch., 1895.
- g. Charles Warren⁸ Goodnow, b. May 1, 1863; d. in Sudbury, July 14, 1864.

ix. Mary⁷ Goodnow, b. Dec. 26, 1820; d. in Sudbury, July 29, 1879; m. there Sept. 22, 1842, Isaac Maynard Jones, b. there Feb. 24, 1817, son of John and Nancy (Maynard) Jones, of Sudbury. He was a farmer. About 1842, he bought a farm in Wayland near Heard's Pond, on what is known as "The Island," where he remained about 10 yrs. when he bought a large farm near the centre of Sudbury; selectman there, 1860, 1874-5, 1879; overseer of poor sev. times; trustee 1st Par. Unit. Ch., some time; Democrat; d. in Sudbury, Feb. 18, 1887; had 5 chil. (8th gen.):

- a. George Dexter⁸ Jones, b. in Wayland, Dec. 28, 1844; m. in Beverly, Mass., Apr. 29, 1875, Isabelle M., b. there June 6, 1856, dau. of William H. and Delia A. (Browning) Howard, of Beverly; employe of Buck & Co., lumber dealers, Charlestown, Mass.; res. in Everett, Mass.; has 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Herbert M.⁹ Jones, b. in Chelsea, Mass., Nov. 17, 1876.
- b. Marion Alfaretta⁸ Jones, b. in Wayland, July 13, 1847; resd. at the U. S. Hotel, Boston, unm., 1895.
- c. Henry Maynard⁸ Jones, b. in Wayland, July 11, 1851; d. unm. in Sudbury, Feb. 20, 1894.
- d. Mary Lucia⁸ Jones, b. in Sudbury, Feb. 15, 1858; resd. at the U. S. Hotel, Boston, unm., 1895.
- e. Luther Goodnow⁸ Jones, b. in Sudbury, June 6, 1860; m. in W. Somerville, Mass., June 10, 1891, Georgie Estelle, b. in Gardiner, Me., Oct. 15, 1869, dau. of Wesley and Frances (Coburn) Webber, of N. Y. city; farm-reared; lumber employe in Chelsea, E. Boston, and Neponset, Mass.; grocer in Roxbury, Mass., since abt. 1892; has 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Marion Frances⁹ Jones, b. in Neponset, Mass., May 8, 1892. 2. May Bell⁹ Jones, b. Oct. 14, 1895.

367 Ephraim⁶ Abbott, b. —; d. in Wayland, Aug. 1, 1833; n. m.

368 Jason⁶ Abbott, b. 1788; d. in Wayland, Oct. 10, 1827, ae. 39 yrs.; n. m.

369 Abigail⁶ Abbott, b. —; d. about a year old.

138

SAMUEL⁵ ABBOTT (Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ George,² George¹) was b. in East Sudbury, now Wayland, Middlesex Co., Mass., Sept. 27, 1743, and m. 1770-1 (?), Martha, b. in Framingham, Mass., Dec. 14, 1752, dau. of Joseph and Rachel (Drury) Jennings, of Framingham. Mr. Abbott was a yeoman and blacksmith, and lived in E. Sudbury and Framingham. He sold to his bro. Ephraim, June 14, 1770, for £133: 6s.: 18*d.*, about 55 acs. of land in Sudbury.* On May 11,

* E. Camb., Mass., Deeds, lxiv: p. 356.

1772, he bought of Daniel Eames the "Dea. John Adams place" in Framingham, which he made his home. He served in the Rev. War 8 dys. as private in Capt. Simeon Edgell's Co., which marched on the alarm of Apr. 19, 1775, to Concord and Cambridge, Mass.; also 14 dys. as private in Capt. Nathan Drury's (6th) Co., Col. Abner Perry's Regt., in the Rhode Island alarm, enlisting July 28, 1780, and was discharged Aug. 7, 1780.* He d. of small-pox in Sherborn, Mass., 1791, æ. 48 yrs. His wid. m. (2d), in Framingham, June 12, 1804, Noah Eaton, of Framingham. She d. Nov., 1834, æ. 82 yrs. His estate settled for about £281. His wid. was granted a dower equal to one-third of the estate. He served as constable in Sudbury, 1763, and fence-viewer, 1764.

Had 6 chil. (6th gen.):

370 Betsey⁶ Abbott, b. prob. in Sudbury, 1771; bapt. in Framingham, May 15, 1774; m. Nov. 13, 1791, William, b. in Waltham, Mass., Sept. 12, 1769, son of Eliphalet and Susan (Fiske) Hastings, of Waltham; and maternal gr.-son of Dea. Samuel Fiske, of Watertown, Mass.† The following is from *The Hastings Memorial*, 1866:

"The name Hastings is of an illustrious family in history; and the race to which it applies is of Danish origin. In the early days of the British kingdom, the Danes made frequent incursions upon that part of England and Scotland bordering upon the North Sea. It was in one of these incursions that Hastings, a Danish Chief, made himself formidable to Alfred the Great, by landing a large body of men upon the coast. He took possession of a portion of Sussex; and the Castle and seaport were held by his family when William the Conqueror landed in England; and they held it from the Crown for many generations.

"The first of the family who enjoyed the peerage was Henry, Lord Hastings, son of William de Hastings, Steward of Henry II. They were allied by marriage to the royal family of Scotland and England. George, the third Lord Hastings, was, in 1529, created Earl of Huntingdon. Sir Henry and George Hastings, grandsons of the Earl of Huntingdon, had sons who became Puritans, and were obliged by persecution to leave their native land and find homes in the New World. As early as 1634, we find Thomas Hastings and wife had arrived on this shore; and in 1638, John and family had followed. That they were brothers was a tradition in the family; but it has not been clearly shown, and it is more probable they were cousins, Thomas being descended from a younger brother of the Earl of Huntingdon."

According to Herbert Baxter Adams, in his brief history of the Adams and Hastings families (1880), Dea. Thomas Hastings, of Watertown, Mass., "Embarked at the age of 29 with his wife, Susanna, aged 24 (?) from Ipswich, England, April 10, 1634, in the 'Elizabeth,' William Andrews, master, for New England, and settled in Watertown, Mass., where he was admitted freeman, May 6, 1635. He 'laid down' a lot in Ded-

* *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

† The data supplied of Betsey Abbott's descendants has been very incomplete: many of the dates and names were conflicting or illegible, and the compiler cannot vouch for its correctness.

ham, but never lived there. He was selectman of Watertown from 1638 to 1643, and again from 1650 to 1671; town clerk, 1671, '77, '80; representative, 1673; and he long held the office of deacon. His wife Susanna died childless, Feb. 2, 1650, and he married (2), April, 1651, Margaret Cheney, of Roxbury, who bore her husband eight children. He died in 1685, aged eighty years. According to an inventory, dated Sept. 9, 1685, his real estate amounted to £421. He owned two farms and as many as fifteen other lots. He was grantee for seven, the remainder he purchased. The west side of School Street, then called Hill Street, was always his residence. The homestead passed to his son Samuel. To his oldest son Thomas, who received a professional education, he gave only £5, in his will saying: 'I have been at great expense to bring him up a scholar, and I have given him afore three score pounds to begin the world with.'

William, the subject of this sketch, was a farmer; resd. in Framingham; had 8 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Framingham, Middlesex Co., Mass.:

- i. Patty⁷ Hastings, b. Apr. 21, 1792; d. in Framingham, Oct. 24, 1801.
- ii. Charles⁷ Hastings, b. Oct. 19, 1797; d. in Framingham, Jan. 5, 1800.
- iii. Sewell⁷ Hastings, b. Nov. 5, 1799; d. in Waltham, Mass., Apr., 1848; m. there Mary Cox; m. there (2d), Caroline Miller, who d. Feb. 4, 1842, ae. 32 yrs.; m. there (3d), 1842, Margaret Miller (sister of his 2d wife), b. in Westboro, Mass., who d. in Lynn, Mass., Feb. 11, 1893; machinist; resd. in Waltham; had 2 chil. (8th gen.), by his 2d m., b. in Waltham, Mass.:
 - a. Caroline Eliza⁸ Hastings, b. Feb. 22, 1835; d. in Lynn, Nov. 18, 1892; m. in Waltham, 1832, Lewis Bradley Russell, who d. in Lynn, Sept. 29, 1891; resd. in Lynn; mfr.; had 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Waldo (?) Bradley⁹ Russell, b. in Needham, Mass., Dec., 1855. 2. William Hastings⁹ Russell, b. in Lynn; res. there. 3. Lewis⁹ Russell, b. —.
 - b. William Judson⁸ Hastings, b. Apr. 1, 1838; d. 1851.
- iv. Martha⁷ Hastings, b. June 17, 1803; d. in Framingham, Dec. 13, 1867; m. there Oct., 1828, Truman, b. there Mar. 28, 1801, son of Ephraim and Lucy (Fairbanks) Hagar, of Framingham. He was a farmer in Framingham; d. there Apr. 24, 1871; had 7 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Framingham, Mass.:
 - a. Truman Watson⁸ Hagar, b. June 1, 1832; m. in So. Paris, Me., Nov. 25, 1856, Mary Elizabeth, b. there July, 1837, dau. of Preston and Mary Stickney (Odell) Robinson, of So. Paris; farmer; had 5 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Mira Elizabeth⁹ Hagar, b. in Natick, Mass., July 11, 1858; m. in Framingham, Apr. 9, 1884, Albert Franklin Nourse, b. in Fayville, Mass., July 20, 1857, son of Rufus and Ellen (Bullard) Nourse, of Westboro; res. in Fitchburg, Mass.; carpenter; had 1 child (10th gen.): i. Helen Esther¹⁰ Nourse, b.

- in Marlborough, Mass., Aug. 24, 1885. 2. Emma Estella⁹ Hagar, b. in Framingham, Aug. 10, 1860; m. there June 15, 1881, Wilbur Addison Parmenter, b. in Sudbury, May 1, 1860, son of Addison and Mary Matilda (Page) Parmenter, of Sudbury. He is a farmer; res. in Marlborough; had 8 chil. (10th gen.): i. Clarence Elmer¹⁰ Parmenter, b. in Sudbury, Sept. 4, 1882. ii. Florence Matilda¹⁰ Parmenter, b. in Sudbury, July 22, 1883. iii. Bertha Marion¹⁰ Parmenter, b. in Sudbury, Sept. 26, 1884. iv. Edward Emerson¹⁰ Parmenter, b. in Sudbury, Sept. 3, 1886. v. Wallace Addison¹⁰ Parmenter, b. in Sudbury, Mar. 24, 1888. vi. Minnie (?) Ellen¹⁰ Parmenter, b. in Framingham, Mar. 25, 1890. vii. Charles Edgar¹⁰ Parmenter, b. in Marlborough, Jan. 1, 1893. viii. Jennie Alice¹⁰ Parmenter, b. in Marlborough, April 15, 1895; d. there May 15, 1895. 3. Minnie Lenora⁹ Hagar, b. in Framingham, May 12, 1862; res. in So. Framingham; has supplied for this work the data of the descendants of Betsey⁶ Abbott. 4. Nettie M.⁹ Hagar, b. in Framingham, July 11, 1864; d. there Feb. 25, 1866. 5. Waldo Winfield⁹ Hagar, b. in Framingham, Nov. 7, 1871.
- b. Charles Edward⁸ Hagar, b. Feb. 18, 1834; d. in Framingham, Jan. 18, 1840.
- c. Lucy Sophia⁸ Hagar, b. Sept. 1, 1835; d. in Framingham, Dec. 4, 1867; m. there William H. Flagg, of Newton, Mass.; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Charles Osgood⁹ Flagg, b. in Framingham, July 8, 1865; m. there Sept. 19, 1892, Sally (?) Belle Gibbs, b. there, dau. of Paul and Phebe A., of Framingham; has 2 chil. (10th gen.): i. Theodore Gibbs¹⁰ Flagg, b. in Southborough, Mass., Aug. 12, 1894. ii. Osgood Raymond¹⁰ Flagg, b. in Framingham, 1895.
- d. Henry Otis⁸ Hagar, b. Mar. 15, 1837; d. in Framingham, Jan. 3, 1861.
- e. William Harrison⁸ Hagar, b. Oct. 3, 1840.
- f. Mary Jane⁸ Hagar, b. Oct. 3, 1842; m. in Framingham, Nov. 6, 1862, Joseph Eli, b. in Canada, Oct. 31, 1838, son of Benjamin and Sophia (Palin) Tebo, of Can.; stone mason; res. in Marlborough; has 5 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Framingham, Mass.: 1. Nellie Jane⁹ Tebo, b. Oct. 29, 1864. 2. Lucy Lena⁹ Tebo, b. Oct. 2, 1871; m. in So. Framingham, Sept. 14, 1893, David, b. in Framingham, Nov. 29, 1872, son of David and Elizabeth (Hayden) Green, of Framingham; carpenter; has 1 child (10th gen.): i. Henry Clifton¹⁰ Green, b. in Framingham, Aug. 9, 1894. 3. Charles Nelson⁹ Tebo, b. Apr. 4, 1874; m. in Leominster, Mass., Dec. 24, 1894, Bertha A., b. in Lowell, Mass., Feb. 12, 1872, dau. of Leander and Mary (West) Robinson, of Leominster; res. in Franklin, Mass.; n. ch. 4. Wilbur Francis⁹ Tebo, b. June 18, 1876. 5. Hattie Alice⁹ Tebo, b. Oct. 19, 1880.
- g. George Frederick⁸ Hagar, b. Dec. 13, 1844; farmer; served 9 mos. in the Civ. War, 1861, priv. 45th Regt., Mass. Vol. Inf.; res. in Framingham.

- v. Lucy⁷ Hastings, b. Aug. 12, 1805; d. in Framingham, Feb. 11, 1833.
- vi. Charles⁷ Hastings, b. Nov. 18, 1807; m. Ann, dau. of Abijah and Polly (Whitney) Parks, of Stow; she d. Feb. 14, 1837; res. in Southborough; had 4 chil. (8th gen.):
- a. Martha Ann⁸ Hastings, b. in Lowell, Mass., Aug. 14, 1831; m. in Southborough, Sept. 24, 1848, Henry Dexter Green, b. in Shrewsbury, Mass., Dec. 2, 1827, son of Luther and Susan Ball (Goddard) Green of Shrewsbury and Boylston, Mass., respectively; farmer; res. in Shrewsbury; had 2 chil. (9th gen.) b. there: 1. Ella Amelia⁹ Green, b. —; d. —; m. there, —,* Walter Johnson Newton; has 2 chil. (10th gen.): i. Edward Waldo¹⁰ Newton, b. Sept. 30, 1875. ii. Oscar Johnson¹⁰ Newton, b. Mar. 3, 1877. 2. Charles Luther⁹ Green, b. Apr. 24, 1863; m. in Worcester, Mass., Apr. 15, 1885, Nellie Whiting; has 2 chil. (10th gen.): i. Myron Dexter¹⁰ Green, b. Mar. 24, 1886. ii. Harold Whiting¹⁰ Green, b. Aug. 7, 1891.
 - b. Henry W.⁸ Hastings, b. in Lowell, June 10, 1837 (?); m. in Worcester, Mar. 27, 1859 (?), Harriet Newell Albee, b. in Hopkinton, Mass., June 26, 1840, dau. of Amos P. and Susan E., of Hopkinton; shoe business; res. in Worcester; had 4 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Worcester, Mass.: 1. Jennie Louise⁹ Hastings, b. July 17, 1860; d. in Worcester, Feb. 5, 1862. 2. Harry Albee⁹ Hastings, b. May 28, 1864; d. in Worcester, Nov. 26, 1864. 3. George Walker⁹ Hastings, b. Mar. 1, 1867; grad. Ph. G., Mass. Coll. of Pharmacy, 1888; apothecary; unm. 1895. 4. Charles Henry⁹ Hastings, b. May 29, 1871; m. in Worcester, Sept. 14, 1893, Mary Frances Knapp; shoe cutter; res. in Worcester; had 1 child (10th gen.): i. Harriet Elizabeth¹⁰ Hastings, b. Aug. 15, 1894.
 - c. Nellie Augusta⁸ Hastings, b. in Southborough, Aug. 3, 1840; m. in Hudson, Mass., Apr. 28, 1858, George Pope Fairbanks, b. there Aug. 28, 1835, son of Col. Silas Bailey and Mary (Pope) Fairbanks, of Hudson; clerk; res. in Hudson; had 3 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Hudson, Mass.: 1. Jessie Louise⁹ Fairbanks, b. Mar. 21, 1862; m. in Hudson, July 2, 1894, Fred William Ruggles; res. in Hudson; has 1 child (10th gen.): i. Ralph H.¹⁰ Ruggles, b. Apr. 27, 1896. 2. Albert Silas⁹ Fairbanks, b. May 23, 1864; d. in Hudson, July 29, 1865. 3. Fred Silas⁹ Fairbanks, b. Oct. 25, 1866; d. in Hudson, Sept. 19, 1867.
 - d. Leander Augustus⁸ Hastings, b. in Southborough, Mar. 26, 1843; m. in Worcester, Oct. 7, 1872, Lucy Maria Lowe, b. in Peterborough, N. H., Mar. 11, 1845, dau. of Nehemiah and Eliza, of Lowell; in harness and saddlery business; res. in Worcester; has 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Worcester, Mass.: 1. Harry Leander⁹ Hastings, b. Apr. 19, 1875; unm. 1895. 2. Bertha May⁹ Hastings, b. May 12, 1881.

* Data received are conflicting.

- vii. Theodore Lyman⁷ Hastings, b. Oct. 31, 1810; d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Oct., 1891; m. in Francestown, N. H., Mary Fuller; merchant; res. in Manchester, N. H., and Lowell; had 3 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Lowell, Mass.: 1. Mary Helen⁸ Hastings, b. —; d. in Brooklyn. 2. Josephine⁸ Hastings, b. 1842; d. y. in Lowell. 3. Isabella⁸ Hastings, b. July 8, 1846; m. 1863, Warren Abbott, of Manchester.
- viii. Edwin⁷ Hastings, b. Sept. 12, 1812; d. in Framingham, Jan. 24, 1894; m. in Waltham, Mass., June 5, 1834, Phebe, dau. of Phineas and Phebe (Chenery) Sanderson, of Waltham; had 4 chil. (8th gen.):
- a. Lucy M.⁸ Hastings, b. in Waltham, July 9, 1835; d. June 26, 1842.
 - b. Lucy M.⁸ Hastings, 2d, b. in Framingham, Jan. 20, 1843; d. there Oct. 4, 1847.
 - c. William Sewell⁸ Hastings, b. in Framingham, June 17, 1845; m. in Wis., Josephine (?) A. Thompson, who d. in Framingham, Sept. 7, 1872; m. there (2d), Oct. 28, 1873, Mary E. Holden, b. in Middlebury, Vt., Aug. 27, 1851, dau. of E. and Eliza, of Middlebury; farmer; res. in Framingham; mem. Plymouth Congl. Ch. there; has 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Jessie May⁹ Hastings, b. in Wis., Dec. 12, 1870.
 - d. Josephine⁸ Hastings, b. in Framingham, Jan. 30, 1856 (?); d. Apr. 26, 1890; m. there Sept. 11, 1884, John Washington Hammond, b. in Hill, N. H., Mar., 1830, son of John and Eliza (Willard) Hammond, of Hill. He is a machinist; has 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Cordaville, Mass.: 1. Milton Hastings⁹ Hammond, b. May 31, 1887. 2. Alice Willard⁹ Hammond, b. Feb. 19, 1889.

371 Polly⁶ Abbott, bapt. in Framingham, Aug. 15, 1774; d. y.

372 Josiah⁶ Abbott, b. in Framingham, Sept. 26, 1775.

373 Patty⁶ Abbott, bapt. in Framingham, June 14, 1778; d. y.

374 Sally⁶ Abbott, b. in Framingham, Dec. 13, 1780; d. there Aug. 4, 1859, ae. 78 yrs.; m. there July 23 (t. r. 25), 1804, Amariah Forrister, b. Sept. 6, 1779, of Framingham. He d. there Aug. 1, 1826, ae. 46 yrs.; farmer; resd. in Framingham. A descendant states he served as priv. in Capt. John Temple's Co., of Framingham Arty., Col. William Edwards's Regt., Sept. 10 to Oct. 30, 1814; had 8 chil. (7th gen.). b. in Framingham, Mass.:

- i. Charles⁷ Forrister, b. Jan. 22, 1806; d. in Framingham, Apr. 18, 1806.
- ii. Abby Hersey⁷ Forrister, b. Apr. 2, 1807; d. in Framingham, Jan. 9, 1890, ae. 82 yrs.; m. there Apr. 23, 1838, Rufus, b. in Rindge, N. H., Apr. 4, 1809, son of Eliakim and Sarah (Converse) Russell, of Rindge, N. H., and Ashburnham, Mass. He was a farmer; d. in Framingham, Oct. 23, 1887,

- ae. 78 yrs.; had 4 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Marlborough, Mass. :
 1. Sarah Jane^s Russell, b. Aug. 12, 1841; res. in Framingham; unm. 1895. 2. Theodore Frelinghuysen^s Russell, b. Mar. 11, 1844; d. unm. in the army in the Civil War, in Newberne, N. C., May 25, 1863; enl. Sept. 26, 1862, priv. Co. F, 45th Regt. Mass. Vol. Inf. 3. Martha Maria^s Russell, b. June 25, 1847; d. in Framingham, June 1, 1852. 4. Abby Forrister^s Russell, b. Aug. 14, 1849; res. in Framingham; unm. 1895.
- iii. Samuel Abbott⁷ Forrister, b. June 5, 1809; d. in Natick, Sept., 1892; m. in Waltham, Sept., 1834, Sarah Russell; n. ch.
- iv. Martha⁷ Forrister, b. Aug. 17, 1811; m. in Framingham, Oct. 17, 1832, William Hagar. He d. in Marlborough, Mar., 1890; farmer; had 3 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Marlborough, Mass. : 1. Sarah Ann^s Hagar, b. and d. there. 2. William Otis^s Hagar, b. —; m. Harriet Moore; res. in Marlborough. 3. Josiah Abbott^s Hagar, b. July 21, 1840; m. Harriet Flagg; res. in Marlborough.
- v. Joshua Trowbridge⁷ Forrister, b. Aug. 20, 1813; m. in Waltham, Aug. 20, 1838, Hepzibah Flagg; res. in Framingham; n. ch.
- vi. John⁷ Forrister, b. Mar. 6, 1816; d. in Framingham, Oct. 23, 1882; m. in Fitchburg, Aug. 1, 1837, Lydia Emeline, b. in Lunenburg, Mass., Mar. 18, 1818, dau. of Jonathan and Lydia (Boynton) Cogswell, of New Salem, Mass.; carpenter. She res. in Framingham; had 7 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Framingham, Mass. :
- a. Maria Elizabeth^s Forrister, b. June 27, 1838; d. in Framingham, Oct. 2, 1839.
- b. Abby Augusta^s Forrister, b. Feb. 18, 1841; m. in Framingham, Apr. 13, 1859, Sylvester Graham Hosmer (?); res. in Southborough.
- c. Amariah^s Forrister, b. Mar. 3, 1844; d. in Framingham, Mar. 18, 1844.
- d. John Howard^s Forrister, b. Apr. 5, 1847; m. in Ill., Mar. 16, 1876, Anna Amelia Arnold; res. in Bushnell, Ill.
- e. Granville Cogswell^s Forrister, b. Mar. 1, 1852; m. in Athol, Mass., Sept. 26, 1878, Carrie Viola, b. in Petersham, Mass., Sept. 26, 1854, dau. of Ebenezer Amsden and Caroline Marsh (Stone) Chamberlin, of Athol; farmer; res. in Framingham; has 4 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Framingham, Mass. : 1. Walter Eugene⁹ Chamberlin, b. June 2, 1881. 2. Edith Marion⁹ Chamberlin, b. Mar. 18, 1885. 3. Grace Caroline⁹ Chamberlin, b. Mar. 10, 1892. 4. Lora Granville⁹ Chamberlin, b. May 28, 1893.
- f. C.^s Forrister, b. May 9, 1856; m. in Orange, Mass., Nov. 16, 1893, James Edgar Holden; res. in Orange.

George Abbott and His Descendants.

- g. Lydia Boynton⁸ Forrister, b. Aug. 16, 1857; d. in Framingham, Sept. 24, 1857.
- vii. Elizabeth Stone⁷ Forrister, b. Nov., 1818; m. in Framingham, Nov. 28, 1839, Joseph Partridge; resd. in Holliston, Mass.
- viii. Anna Maria⁷ Forrister, b. Apr. 29, 1821; m. in Framingham, Jan. 24, 1844 (?), Ralsemon, b. in Enfield, Ct., Sept. 23, 1816, son of Rufus and Rebecca (Nims) Parsons, of Enfield. He d. in Worcester, Apr. 1, 1853; harness maker. She res. in Framingham; had 2 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Worcester, Mass.:
- a. George Ralsemon⁸ Parsons, b. Aug. 23, 1848; d. in Holliston, May, 1853.
 - b. Charles Forrister⁸ Parsons, b. May 21, 1851; m. in Framingham, Feb. 26, 1878, Lena Maria, b. there Feb. 5, 1858, dau. of Reuben and Arvilla (Perry) Winch; farmer; res. in Framingham; has 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Marion Russell⁹ Parsons, b. in Framingham, Nov. 10, 1881.
- 375 Nabby⁶ Abbott, bapt. in Framingham, June 3, 1783; d. there Dec. 28, 1864, ae. 81 yrs.; m. there Apr. 4,* 1803 (?), Thomas, b. in Waltham, June 19, 1780, son of Capt. Eliphalet and Susan (Fiske) Hastings, of Waltham; and bro. of William who m. Nabby's sister Betsey.

A descendant writes in effect that Capt. Hastings was taken prisoner in the French and Indian War, at Ft. William Henry, Aug., 1757, sent to Canada, thence to France and confined in the "Rochelle prison," where he remained about a year, when he was exchanged and sent to England. "The expedition to Canada, under Gen. Wolfe, was nearly ready to start at this time and he joined it. He was at the taking of Quebec, 1759, and assisted in carrying Gen. Wolfe to the rear when the latter was mortally wounded." He served as Capt. in the Rev. War, was afterwards a pensioner, and d. at the house of his son Thomas, in Framingham, ae. 90 yrs.

Thomas was a wheelwright and lived in that part of Framingham now called Hastingsville. All of his nine children were sons; and several of them, being mechanics, settled there and carried on quite an extensive business at one time, hence the place was called Hastingsville. He d. in Framingham, Aug. 22, 1864, ae. 84 yrs., his wife dying about four months later; had 9 sons (7th gen.), b. in Framingham, Mass.:

- i. Samuel Abbott⁷ Hastings, b. 1803 (?); d. in Boston, Oct. 19, 1881; m. in Leominster, Olive Nourse, of Leominster. She d. in Boston, 1877 or '78; resd. in Lancaster, Framingham, and Boston; had 2 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Lancaster, Mass.: 1. Sarah Abby⁸ Hastings, b. May 14, 1832; d. in Lancaster, Mar. 13, 1840. 2. Laura Lincoln⁸ Hastings, b. Oct. 14, 1838; m. in Boston, Henry B. Greene, merchant, in

* Another has this date Apr. 3.

- Boston; m. (2d), Oct. 14, 1865, Jonathan N. Hatch, Jr.; m. (3d), Mr. Rudolphson (?).
- ii. William⁷ Hastings, b. June 15, 1805; d. in Framingham, Oct. 21, 1871; m. there Sept. 27, 1827, Hannah, b. there Jan. 1, 1806, dau. of Joseph and Elizabeth (Bacon) Buckminster, of Framingham. She d. there Apr. 17, 1846. He m. (2d), in So. Framingham, Apr. 14, 1847, Ann Eliza, b. there Mar. 24, 1813, dau. of Sylvanus and Anna (Winch) Phipps, of So. Framingham, who now (1895) res. at 715 St. Mark's Ave., Brooklyn, N. Y. Col. Hastings resd. in Framingham; lumber dealer; mem. Congl. Ch.; chairman board of assessors; overseer of the poor; collector of taxes; Col. Mass. Militia, 1840, etc.; had 4 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Framingham, Mass.:
- a. William Harrison⁸ Hastings, b. Oct. 15, 1840; m. in Hopkinton, Mass., Apr. 10, 1862, Adelaide, b. there Apr. 3, 1840, dau. of Avery and Adaline (Bates) Wheeler, of Hopkinton. She d. in Framingham, Oct. 10, 1864. He m. there (2d), Aug. 20, 1872, Julia Irene, b. June 17, 1848, dau. of John George and Mary Miller (MacGregor) Morneburg, of Saxtonville, Mass.; contractor; selectman, 1883-4-5-6; road comr., 1884-5-6; mem. H. R. Mass. Legis., 1887-8; overseer of the poor, 1895-6-7, etc.; had 4 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Framingham, Mass.:
 1. Hannah Eugenia⁹ Hastings, b. Feb. 12, 1864; d. in Framingham, Aug. 22, 1864.
 2. Harrison Morneburg⁹ Hastings, b. 1873; d. in Framingham, Aug. 26, 1873.
 3. Ada Louise⁹ Hastings, b. July 6, 1876.
 4. Ralph William⁹ Hastings, b. Aug. 8, 1886.
 - b. Anna Louise⁸ Hastings, b. (by 2d m.) Nov. 24, 1848; m. in Framingham, Mar. 21, 1872, John, b. in Brookline, Mass., Jan. 8, 1846, son of Samuel and Clarissa (Dunn) Hills, of Brookline and Framingham. He recd. an academic education; fruit inspector; d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Jan. 12, 1902. She grad. from the State Normal School, Framingham, 1867; joined Congl. Ch. there 1861. Both mems. Marcy Ave. Ch., Brooklyn; res. there, 715 St. Mark's Ave.; had 4 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Brooklyn, N. Y.:
 1. Eva Louise⁹ Hastings, b. July 3, 1874; grad. Smith Coll., Northampton, Mass., 1896; A. M. Radcliffe Coll. (Harv. Annex for women), 1900; and is now (1902) studying for Ph. D.
 2. John Stuart⁹ Hastings, b. May 14, 1877; grad. Cornell Univ., 1897; studied a year at Trinity Coll.
 3. Gertrude⁹ Hastings, b. Oct. 4, 1881; d. in Brooklyn, Dec. 23, 1891.
 4. Helen Margaret⁹ Hastings, b. Apr. 2, 1886.
 - c. Elizabeth Buckminster⁸ Hastings, b. Apr. 9, 1851; m. in Brooklyn, June 3, 1878, Albert Church Vogdes, a book-keeper, b. there Oct. 24, 1849, son of Gen. Israel and Georgianna Walsh (Beard) Vogdes, U. S. A., of West Point, N. Y.; m. (2d), in Brooklyn, Mar. 21, 1883, Maurice (?).

- Richard Travilla, a merchant, b. in Chester Co., Pa., Apr. 18, 1843, son of Thomas and Hannah White (Smith) Travilla; res. in W. Chester, Pa.; mems. Presb. Ch. there; has 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Anna Louise⁹ Vogdes, b. in Brooklyn, June 6, 1879. 2. Florence⁹ Travilla (by 2d m.), b. in W. Chester, Apr. 12, 1884. 3. Thomas Hastings⁹ Travilla, b. in W. Chester, Jan. 15, 1890.
- d. Gardner Phipps⁸ Hastings, b. July 13, 1857; m. in Atlanta, Ill., Sept. 20, 1894, Mattie Helen, b. in Farmer City, Ill., Jan. 29, 1868, dau. of Jesse Milton and Annie Hester (Gessford) Burford, of Atlanta.
- iii. Hollis⁷ Hastings, b. May 18, 1807; d. in Framingham, Feb. 13, 1892; m. May 2, 1832, Abigail W. Norton, b. Feb. 5, 1808, dau. of John and Rachel Dean; carriage and harness maker. She d. in Framingham, Mar. 8, 1880; had 9 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Framingham, Mass.:
- a. George⁸ Hastings, b. Jan. 31, 1833; d. in Framingham, Apr. 20, 1887.
- b. Horatio Carter⁸ Hastings, b. Mar. 11, 1834; m. (2d), Jennie M. Edgerton (?); res. on Wabash ave., Chicago, Ill.; painter and decorator; n. ch.
- c. Dexter⁸ Hastings, b. Nov. 24, 1835; d. in Medfield, Mass., Nov. 23, 1860; m. in N. Y. City, 1858, Elizabeth Merritt, who d. in Framingham, 1859; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Fannie Maria⁹ Hastings, b. in Milwaukee, Wis., Aug. 25, 1859; m. in Framingham, Aug. 10, 1880, Charles W., b. in So. Sudbury, Mass., Feb. 15, 1859, son of John B. and Mary (Hunt) Goodnow, of Sudbury. He grad. from the Lowell Com. Coll., 1875; res. in Kennebunk, Me.; has 1 child (10th gen.); i. Mary Elizabeth¹⁰ Goodnow, b. in Kennebunk, Dec. 18, 1889.
- d. Emily Carter⁸ Hastings, b. Dec. 31, 1836; d. in Framingham, June 25, 1838.
- e. Nancy Dean⁸ Hastings, b. Aug. 10, 1839; d. Aug. 15, 1839.
- f. Samuel Dean⁸ Hastings, b. Mar. 15, 1841; d. Mar. 15, 1850.
- g. Josiah⁸ Hastings, b. July 2, 1844; d. Sept. 6, 1844.
- h. Richard Briggs⁸ Hastings, b. Jan. 12, 1846; d. Sept. 13, 1846.
- i. Jane Elizabeth⁸ Hastings, b. Jan. 29, 1848; m. in Boston, Aug. 1, 1867, Frank H. Sanger, b. Apr. 26, 1847, son of Henry and Elizabeth, of Framingham; res. there; had 9 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Framingham, Mass.: 1. Lillian Norton⁹ Sanger, b. June 12, 1869. 2. Frederick Dean⁹ Sanger, b. Nov. 14, 1871; m. in So. Framingham, Nov. 25, 1894, Lewella Fallansbee; res. in Framingham. 3. Howard Irving⁹ Sanger, b. Feb. 16, 1876. 4. Ethel Franklin⁹ Sanger, b. Sept. 28, 1879. 5. Arthur Clifton⁹ Sanger, b. twin, June 9, 1882. 6. Bertha Hastings⁹ Sanger, b. twin, June 9, 1882. 7. Florence Gertrude⁹ Sanger, b. May 15, 1884. 8. Eva Arvilla⁹ Sanger, b. Feb. 7, 1888. 9. Karl E.⁹ Sanger, b. Apr. 1, 1894.

- iv. Thomas⁷ Hastings, b. Apr. 18, 1809; d. in Framingham, June 6, 1886; m. there Nov. 11, 1835, Eliza Ann, b. there July 17, 1810, dau. of Josiah and Olive (Stone) Parker, of Framingham. She d. in Cambridgeport, Mass., Apr. 6, 1894; had 3 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Framingham, Mass.:
- a. Courtland Evarts⁸ Hastings, b. Mar. 21, 1843; m. in Chelsea, Mass., 1868, Florence Hubbard; jeweller; res. in N. Y. City; has 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Lillian⁹ Hastings, b. 1872.
 2. Alice⁹ Hastings, b. 1873.
 - b. Frederick Ashburton⁸ Hastings, b. Sept. 17, 1845; m. Lizzie D. Ladd; dry-goods mer.; res. in Brighton, Mass.; has 3 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Faneuil, Mass.: 1. Ella May⁹ Hastings, b. June 18, 1873. 2. Clarence Frederick⁹ Hastings, b. and d. 1877. 3. Fred Parker⁹ Hastings, b. Aug., 1878.
 - c. Ella Webster⁸ Hastings, b. Oct. 11, 1849; m. in Framingham, Nov. 25, 1875, John Leonard Chapman, b. in York, Me., Nov. 24, 1844, son of Eben and Eliza (Yeaton) Chapman, of York. He is an organ-maker; res. in Cambridge, Mass.; n. ch.
- v. Eliphalet⁷ Hastings, b. July 31, 1811; d. in Framingham, Dec. 16, 1878; m. there Apr. 2, 1834, Mehitable, b. there Nov. 7, 1815, dau. of Elijah and Asenath (Morse) Cloyes (?). She d. Apr. 20, 1841. He m. (2d), Nov. 10, 1842, Eveline Cloyes, sister of Mehitable, b. in Framingham, Mar. 15, 1820. She d. June 29, 1886. Had 8 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Framingham, Mass.:
- a. John Cloyes⁸ Hastings, b. Sept. 15, 1839; m. in W. Dedham, Mass., Apr. 24, 1862, Lucy A. Morgan, of W. Dedham; livery stable keeper; res. in Framingham; has 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Framingham, Mass.: 1. Florence⁹ Hastings, b. Feb. 2, 1863; m. in E. Cambridge, Mass., Nov. 24, 1892, Prof. Frank Stuart Hotaling; res. in N. Y. City; has 1 child (10th gen.), b. in Framingham, Mass.: i. Stuart Nellis¹⁰ Hotaling, b. Oct. 6, 1893. 2. Edgar Allen⁹ Hastings, b. Mar. 4, 1866; d. Aug. 18, 1866.
 - b. Eliphalet⁸ Hastings, b. Apr. 20, 1841; d. y.
 - c. Susan⁸ Hastings, b. Nov. 7, 1843; d. Nov. 15, 1843.
 - d. Emma Eveline⁸ Hastings, b. Nov. 5, 1847; m. in Framingham, Nov. 5, 1868, Thomas Paine; has 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Charlestown, Mass.: 1. Jessie⁹ Paine, b. May 26, 1869. 2. Elsie⁹ Paine, b. Jan. 12, 1882.
 - e. Arthur⁸ Hastings, b. Apr. 2, 1850; d. in Framingham, Mass., Aug. 31, 1851.
 - f. Albert R.⁸ Hastings, b. Sept. 21, 1855; m. 1880, Stella P. Bailey, b. Nov. 1, 1863; blacksmith; res. in Hastingsville; has 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Pauline⁹ Hastings, b. in Framingham, Mass., June 24, 1881.
 - g. Robert⁸ Hastings, b. June 30, 1856; d. Sept. 4, 1856.

- h. Gilbert O.⁸ Hastings, b. Nov. 29, 1859; m. July 13, 1881, Kate A. Anderson; res. in Minneapolis, Minn.; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Bessie⁹ Hastings, b. and d. 1886.
- vi. Josiah⁷ Hastings, b. July 25, 1813; d. in Waltham, Mass., Nov. 20, 1876; m. in Weston, Mass., Apr. 23, 1835, Sarah Ann, b. Nov. 19, 1811, dau. of Joshua and Sarah (Warren) Jones, of Warren, Mass. She d. in Waltham, July 26, 1895, ae. 84 yrs. He resd. in Waltham; printer; office, Hastings block, Main st.; had 4 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Waltham, Mass.:
- a. William⁸ Hastings, b. Apr. 8, 1837; d. in Waltham, Dec. 5, 1876; m. there Apr. 8, 1868, Ella, b. Jan. 21, 1852, dau. of Otis Fisher, of So. Framingham; had 3 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Waltham, Mass.: 1. Arthur Thurston⁹ Hastings, b. Mar. 19, 1869; d. in Waltham, Nov. 27, 1876. 2. Celia Amanda⁹ Hastings, b. Sept., 1871; d. in Waltham, Nov. 21, 1876. 3. Cora Willietta⁹ Hastings, b. Apr. 13, 1875; d. Nov. 27, 1876.
 - b. Amanda⁸ Hastings, b. Nov. 27, 1839; d. y.
 - c. Elizabeth⁸ Hastings, b. Jan. 24, 1850; m. in Waltham, Mar. 10, 1870, Theodore Frelinghuysen Jackson, b. in Lowell, Mass., Apr. 2, 1847, son of William and Hannah Ann (Harris) Jackson, of Newton, Mass., and was his 2d wife. He enl. in the Civ. War, priv. Co. I, 56th Regt. Mass. Vol. Inf., Jan. 29, 1864; dis. July 12, 1865, the War being over; "case-maker;" res. in Waltham; has 5 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Waltham, Mass.: 1. Walter Delmont⁹ Jackson, b. Mar. 24, 1871. 2. Charles Josiah⁹ Jackson, b. June 10, 1872. 3. George Alfred⁹ Jackson, b. Feb. 9, 1876. 4. Bertha Elizabeth⁹ Jackson, b. Oct. 13, 1885. 5. Theodore Herbert Edwin⁹ Jackson, b. Mar. 23, 1888.
 - d. Ellen⁸ Hastings, b. Jan. 18, 1855.
- vii. John Kittredge⁷ Hastings, b. Mar. 17, 1816; d. in Framingham, Aug. 27, 1857; m. in Framingham, Oct. 11, 1838, Mary, b. there Apr. 15, 1821, dau. of Peter and Sarah Tapley (Monroe) Coolidge, of Framingham; has 2 chil. (8th gen.):
- a. Susan Monroe⁸ Hastings, b. in Bolton, Mass., July 22, 1840; unm., 1895.
 - b. Frank Coolidge⁸ Hastings, b. in Framingham, May 22, 1846; d. in So. Framingham, Oct. 26, 1894; m. in Rockport, Me., Jan. 26, 1869, Fidelia Coburn Payson, b. there Apr. 24, 1846, dau. of Erastus and Caroline, of Rockport; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Harry Payson⁹ Hastings, b. in Boston, Mar. 17, 1871. 2. Frank Coolidge⁹ Hastings, b. in Auburndale, Mass., Oct. 10, 1874.
- viii. Otis Fiske⁷ Hastings, b. Mar. 18, 1818; d. in Framingham, Apr. 23, 1884; m. there Sept. 22, 1842, Susan Briggs Brewer, b. 1818, dau. of David and Olive Nourse (?) Brewer, of Fram-

ingham; she res. on the homestead where Nabby (Abbott) Hastings lived; had 6 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Framingham, Mass.:

- a. Abby N.⁸ Hastings, b. June 22, 1844; d. in Framingham, 1853.
- b. Ellen B.⁸ Hastings, b. Nov. 8, 1846; d. in Framingham, 1850.
- c. Hannah B.⁸ Hastings, b. Dec. 28, 1848; d. in Framingham, 1850.
- d. Thomas Fiske⁸ Hastings, b. July 15, 1852; m. in Grafton, Mass., Aug. 5, 1880, Ella M., b. in Grafton, Nov. 13, 1853, dau. of Henry F. and Mary E. (Mason) Wing, of Grafton; res. in So. Framingham; n. ch., 1895.
- e. Josiah⁸ Hastings, b. Aug. 15, 1855; d. in Des Moines, Ia., Nov. 4, 1894 (?); m. Feb. 2 (?), 1884, Eliza Berwand (?). She d. in Des Moines, Mar. 16, 1886. He m. (2d), Feb. 14, 1888, Hannah J. Nicholson; resd. in Des Moines; had 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Des Moines, Ia.: 1. Raymond⁹ Hastings, b. Jan., 1886. 2. Alice⁹ Hastings, b. Dec. 7, 1888.
- f. Alice⁸ Hastings, b. Aug. 5, 1860; d. in Framingham, Oct. 22, 1890.

ix. Dexter⁷ Hastings, b. Aug. 4, 1822; d. in Framingham, May 13, 1834.

142

ABRAHAM⁵ ABBOTT (Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ George,² George¹) was b. in East Sudbury, now Wayland, Middlesex Co., Mass., Jan. 11, 1754, and m. there, in 1783-4, "Betty Ormsbe," of Wayland. He enlisted during the Rev. War, Apr. 28, 1775, as private in Capt. Thomas Drury's Co., Col. Nixon's regiment, and served 3 mos. and 11 dys. His name also appears on Co. return, dated at Winter Hill, Sept. 30, 1775.* He was a yeoman and housewright in Sudbury till 1779, then in Warwick, Franklin Co., Mass., till about 1833, when he moved to Londonderry, Windham Co., Vt., where he died. He bought of Caleb Chase, yeo., of Sudbury, May 11, 1779, for £300, about 50 acs. of land in lot No. 17 in the 1st division of land in Warwick.† He sold to "Bezaleel" Frost, yeo., of Framingham, Mass., Mar. 24, 1783, for £60, about 50 acs. in Warwick, abutting on lot No. 15, 5th div. of land there;‡ also to Augustus A. and George W. Jones, of Templeton, Mass., Feb. 9, 1833, for \$431.19, about 50 acs., being the home farm on which he then lived;§ also to Ashbel Ward, of Warwick, Mar. 19, 1839, for \$700, about 50 acs.||

* *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

† Springfield, Mass., Deeds, xxii: p. 134.

§ Greenfield, Mass., Deeds.

‡ *Ibid.*, xxii: p. 718.

|| *Ibid.*, Deeds.

Had 3 chil. (6th gen.):

- 376** Abraham⁶ Abbott, b. in Warwick, Aug. 2, 1784.
 377 Samuel⁶ Abbott, b. —; d. —; pub. to Abigail Jones, dau. of Aaron (?), of Templeton, Oct. 3, 1823. His farm of 90 acs. was situated in the southeastern part of Warwick, and at the time he d. was heavily encumbered. His estate inv. May 9, 1832, after he d., for \$1,677.23. He had two sons, both of whom d. y. Gd-ship of son Charles A.⁷ was granted Charles W. Jones, Oct. 10, 1833. His wid., Abigail, m. (2d), Cummings Feshure (?), 1834.*
 378 — The wife of Rev. A. H. Post, of Tolland, Ct., is a gr.-gr.-dau. of Abraham⁵ Abbott, her gr.-mother having been Mr. Abbott's⁵ dau. Descendants, although repeatedly requested to do so, have not supplied data, not even the name of their gr.-mother.

143

ABIJAH⁵ ABBOTT (Samuel⁴, Samuel,³ George,² George¹) was b. in East Sudbury (now Wayland), Middlesex Co., Mass., July 11, 1756, and m. Rachel Jennings. He was a blacksmith and farmer, and lived in Paxton, Worcester Co., Mass., where they both d.; he, Apr. 11, 1810, ae. 54, and she, Aug. 9, 1833, ae. 75 yrs. He sold to William Moore, of Rutland, shop-keeper, Apr. 12, 1784, for £21: 2s., about 5 acres of land in Paxton; to John Howe, June 10, 1786, for £22, about 7 acres and 40 rods of land in Paxton; to John Howe, of Paxton, yeo., Sept. 2, 1803, for \$28, about 1½ acres of land in Paxton; and to his son, Aaron Abbott, of Paxton, laborer, Aug. 29, 1804, for \$1,500, the homestead in Paxton, of about 60 acres.†

There is a petition among the Mass. Archives, dated during the Rev. War, Camp at Cambridge, Mass., June 5, 1775, signed by Abijah, and others in Capt. Drury's Co., of Col. Nixon's Regt., who were transferred to Col. Gardner's Regt., asking to be returned to Col. Nixon's Regt. Abbott served 3 mos. and 11 dys. as private in Capt. Drury's Co., Col. Nixon's Regt. He enl. Apr. 28, 1775, and was mustered (prob. for pay), Aug. 1, 1775. His name also appears on a Co. return, dated Winter Hill, Sept. 30, 1775; also in a list of men, dated June 1, 1776, in Capt. Jesse Eames's 5th Middlesex Co., Col. Samuel Bullard's Regt. He was also a private, 1776, in Capt. Gardner's Co., Col. Brooks's Regt.‡

Had 11 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Paxton, Worcester Co., Mass.

- 379 Susan⁶ Abbott, b. Nov. 26, 1776; d. in Worcester, Mass., Dec. 6, 1861, ae. 51 yrs.; m. there Otis David Lane, of Holden, Mass. He

* Greenfield, Mass., Co. Rec.

† Worcester Mass., Deeds.

‡ *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

was a stone cutter, and for many years was overseer of the stone work at the Worcester Co. Jail, a responsible position; d. in Worcester, Dec. 12, 1836, *ae.* 56 yrs. Mrs. Lane was a woman of much decision in her family and a great reader; was for many years a mem. of the Old So. Ch., Worcester, where her chil. were all bapt. She was intellectually a strong, capable, good woman; resd. in Worcester; had 7 chil. (7th gen.):

- i. Halliburton⁷ Lane, b. Nov. 16 (?), 1805; m. in Shrewsbury, Mass., Harriet Lyon; baker.
- ii. Joseph Jennings⁷ Lane, b. July 13, 1807; m. in Barre, Mass., June 1, 1830, Eunice Putnam Robinson, b. in Barre, Jan. 23, 1803, dau. of Dennison and Dorcas (Allen) Robinson, of Barre; resd. in Northampton, Mass., Hartford, Ct., and Barre; baker; last known of him he was aboard a man-of-war. She d. in New Braintree, Mass., Nov. 17, 1868, *ae.* 65 yrs.; had 4 chil. (8th gen.):
 - a. Harriet Robinson⁸ Lane, b. in Northampton, Mar. 29, 1831; m. in Barre, Apr. 10, 1867, Mitchell Cota, b. in St. Hyacinthe, Canada, Apr. 8, 1831, son of Joseph and Saphronia, of St. Hyacinthe. He was a farmer; was engaged in the Civ. War transporting ammunition from the mfrs. to the U. S. arsenals, magazines, and armories in Mass., R. I., and Ct.; d. in New Braintree, Feb. 1, 1891. Mrs. Cota res. there; has rendered much assistance in locating descendants and furnishing data of Susan⁶ Abbott's family for this work; has 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Florence Lane⁹ Cota, b. Apr. 25, 1868; grad. from the Normal School at Worcester; teacher in Worcester. 2. George Frederick⁹ Cota, b. Aug. 2, 1873.
 - b. Sarah Elizabeth⁸ Lane, b. in Hartford, Ct., Feb. 11, 1833; d. there May 29, 1836.
 - c. Frederick⁸ Lane, b. in Hartford, Jan. 20, 1835; d. in New Braintree, Jan. 26, 1895; m. in Worcester, Sept. 8, 1870 (?), Sophronia Clough. He was for many years supt. of the Worcester Insane Asylum farm; mem. F. and A. M., Worcester; wid. res. in New Braintree; had 4 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Worcester, Mass.: 1. Frederick⁹ Lane, b. Jan. 29, 1872. 2. Ruth Harriet⁹ Lane, b. May 12, 1875. 3. Grace Martha⁹ Lane, b. Mar. 31, 1879. 4. Bertha Viola⁹ Lane, b. Feb., 1882.
 - d. George Henry⁸ Lane, b. in Barre, Nov. 10, 1838; m. there Dec. 24, 1864, Mary Elizabeth Robinson; m. there (2d), Jan. 14, 1886, Sarah Niles Robinson Gosseyn (?); served in Civ. War in Co. K, 42d Regt. Mass. Vol. Inf., 9 mos.; was much of the time sick in Hospt. at N. O., La.; had 5 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Mary Elizabeth⁹ Lane, b. Nov. 26, 1867. 2. Sarah⁹ Lane, b. Jan. 11, 1869. 3. William Robinson⁹ Lane, b. Feb. 13, 1871. 4. Frances⁹ Lane, b. Mar., 1874. 5. John Bemis⁹ Lane, b. May, 1876.

- iii. Abigail Alice⁷ Lane, b. Apr. 7, 1809; d. in Worcester, Dec. 28, 1871; m. there May 10, 1842, Moses Tyler Breck, b. in Plymouth, Mass., Jan. 22, 1802, son of Moses and Sarah (Tyler) Breck, of Boston. His first wife was Abigail's sister Lucy. He d. in Worcester, Mar. 19, 1863; was one of the largest carriage and omnibus mfrs. in Mass.; had 3 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Worcester, Mass.:
- a. Lucy D.⁸ Breck, b. Aug. 15, 1843; d. Sept. 22, 1843.
 - b. Sarah Josephine⁸ Breck, b. Dec. 19, 1844; unm., 1895; has been financial clerk 12 yrs. of, and connected 17 yrs. with the largest sanitarium for the insane in Mass., at Worcester; Unitarian.
 - c. Susan Rebecca⁸ Breck, b. Jan. 14, 1848; m. in Paxton, June 10, 1875, Arthur Francis, b. in Paxton, May 6, 1848, son of Dwight and Mary B. (Rogers) Estabrook, of Paxton; Unit.; res. in Leicester; has 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Leicester, Mass.: 1. Osgood Breck⁹ Estabrook, b. Mar. 9, 1883. 2. Arthur Howard⁹ Estabrook, b. May 8, 1885.
- iv. Lucy Davis⁷ Lane, b. Aug. 2, 1811; d. in Worcester, Mar. 18, 1841; m. there Nov. 19, 1833, Moses Tyler Breck, who, after Lucy, m. her sister, Abigail; had 2 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Worcester, Mass.: 1. Osgood Bradley⁸ Breck, b. Sept. 9, 1834; d. unm., Nov. 16, 1895. 2. Jane Maria⁸ Breck, b. Aug. 15, 1836; m. in Methuen, Mass., Dec. 18, 1873, Charles Swan Whittier, b. there Apr. 25, 1828, son of Richard and Harriet (Swan) Whittier, of Methuen, and was his 2d wife. He d. at River Point, R. I., Feb. 16, 1883; wid. res. in Providence, R. I.; n. ch.
- v. Sarah Waldo⁷ Lane, b. June 22, 1813; d. Apr. 8, 1873; m. in Worcester, Capt. Henry William Conklin, of Worcester. He was Capt. of the Worcester Light Inf. Co.; painter and ornamenter. His son, Capt. G. H. Conklin, of Worcester, was also Capt. of the Worcester Light Inf. Co., and served in the 6th Regt., Mass. Vol. Inf. in Civ. War; descendants have failed to supply data.
- vi. Susan⁷ Lane, b. Apr. 14, 1816; d. in Worcester, June 5, 1855; m. there George Carpenter Taft. William H. Taft, supt. of repairs, B. & A. R. R., is a descendant but has failed to supply data.
- vii. John Abbott⁷ Lane, b. Apr. 7, 1819; d. in Springfield, Mass., Mar. 29, 1889; m. in Worcester, Ellen Frances Howe. She d. in Marlborough, Mass., 1894. He was a wealthy banker. His only child, Walter Conkling,^s a student of med., d. in Paris, France, 1876.

380 Daniel⁶ Abbott, b. Dec. 21, 1778.

381 Aaron⁶ Abbott, b. Sept. 30, 1780.

- 382 Betsey⁶ Abbott, b. Feb. 11, 1783; m. 1802, Joel Crossman.*
 383 Patty⁶ Abbott, b. Feb. 11, 1785; m. Maj. Lamb, of Oxford, Mass.*
 384 Jason⁶ Abbott, b. July 11, 1787; d. in Enfield, Mass.; m. 1812, Cynthia Howe. His descendants have failed to supply data from which any definite compilation can be made. His descent in the male line is extinct. He had a dau. Sarah,⁷ who had 3 daus.; res. in W. Brookfield, Mass. His son, Frederick A.,⁷ d. s. *p.*
 385 Abijah⁶ Abbott, b. Jan. 9, 1790.
 386 Nabby⁶ Abbott, b. Sept. 25, 1792; d. y.
 387 Alice⁶ Abbott, b. Aug. 16, 1796; d. y.
 388 Lois⁶ Abbott, b. Apr. 8, 1798; m. 1822, Nathan Clarke, of Paris, N. Y.
 389 Hannah⁶ Abbott, b. —; mentioned as a minor in her father's deed of his farm to his son, Aaron, in 1808.*

144

AMOS⁵ ABBOTT (Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ George,² George¹) was b. in East Sudbury, now Wayland, Middlesex Co., Mass., 1759/60, and m. May 8, 1787, Abigail Hayden. He m. (2d), Mar. 10, 1795, Lydia Moore. In 1850 he built a brick house at the corner of the roads on the road leading from Wayland to Concord, Mass. This was on the "house lot" of John Rutter in 1639. Mr. Abbott served during the Rev. War, one month and ten days, as private in Capt. Moses Barnes's Co., Lt.-Col. Pierce's Regt., during an alarm in Rhode Island. He enlisted May 29, 1779, and was discharged July 1, 1779, the enlistment being for two months. His name also appears in a list of men in Col. C. Howe's Regt., which was raised to serve at Tiverton, R. I., until July 1, 1779.† He received for his services in the Rev. War from the town of Sudbury £20.‡

He d. in Sudbury, Apr. 18, 1839, æt. 79 yrs. His remains were interred in the cemetery in Wayland. The following inscription is on his gravestone:

"He manifested his reverence and respect for the Gospel of Christ by a legacy of more than five hundred dollars, given by his last will to the first parish for the support of the public worship of God."

His will is dated Nov. (?) 1837, and was probated June 25, 1839. He made the following bequests: To son Lewis⁶ \$200; to gr.-son, George⁷ Abbott, \$100; to gr.-son, Onesimus⁷ Abbott, who is mentioned in the original register of the Abbot family, 1847, as a son of

* Worcester, Mass., Deeds, clxx: p. 30.

† *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

‡ Hudson's *Hist. of Sudbury*.

Amos,⁵ \$5 ; to the First Parish in Wayland — now the Unitarian — the balance of his estate “for the support of the publick worship and the ordinances of the Gospel therein enjoyed, the annual income thereof to be applied, under the direction of the trustees of the other fund belonging to the same religious society, to the same uses and purposes, so that no part of the principal shall ever be expended.” His executor was William Bridge, of Wayland. There is no record showing that Onesimus ever claimed his gr.-father’s legacy, which indicates that he d. before the will was probated.

Had 3 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Wayland, Middlesex Co., Mass. :

390 Jonas⁶ Abbott, b. May 13, 1788 ; d. unm., Oct. 24, 1828, ae. 40 yrs. : served in the War of 1812.

391 Lewis⁶ Abbott, b. (2d m.) Dec. 18, 1795. His birth is erroneously recorded in the Sudbury town rec., Dec. 14, 1794.

392 Abigail⁶ Abbott, b. Sept. 9, 1796 ; d. Feb. 18, 1819, ae. 22 yrs.

146

DEA. JOHN⁵ ABBOTT (John,⁴ Nehemiah,³ Nehemiah,² George¹) was b. in Ipswich, Essex Co., Mass., Oct. 26, 1717, and m. July 11, 1751, wid. Susannah Neland. They lived in Ipswich, where they both d., she Dec. 14, 1759, and he four days later, Dec. 18, 1759, ae. 52 yrs.*

Had 3 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Ipswich, Essex Co., Mass. :

393 Mehitable⁶ Abbott, b. —†

394 Sarah⁶ Abbott, b. —.

395 Bertha⁶ Abbott, b. — ; m. Nov. 25, 1795, Josiah Parsons, of Gloucester, Mass.†

150

CORP. NEHEMIAH⁵ ABBOTT (John,⁴ Nehemiah,³ Nehemiah,² George¹) was bapt. in Topsfield, Essex Co., Mass., Mar. “ 2 (9) ”, 1724/5, and probably m. in Salisbury, Mass., Feb. 15, 1749/50, Mehitable Collins. The Mass. Archives credit him with the following Colonial War service: Corp. 13 wks., 3 dys., Crown Point Exp., Sept. 15 to Dec. 17, 1755, Capt. Isaac Smith’s Co.; allowed 15 dys. billeting from Albany to Ipswich. Guardianship of his chil. Nathaniel, ae. 16 yrs., and Abigail, ae. 18 yrs., was granted Joseph Fiske and John Abbott, respectively, Jan. 31, 1775.‡ His estate settled for about £220.§ Only three chil. are mentioned in the Salem Prob. Rec., and no record of them

* Felt’s *Hist. of Ipswich, Mass.* (1834), p. 180.
‡ Salem Prob. Rec., cccli : p. 99.

† *Abbot Fam. Reg.* (1847).
§ *Ibid.*, ccclvii : p. 69.

or others can be found elsewhere. From the fact that his dau. Abigail's estate consisted of one-eighth of his estate and a sixth of her decd. sister Elizabeth's estate, it is probable there were seven children living at his decease. There is no record of the settlement of his estate in the Salem Records. He lived in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, Mass.

Had 3 chil. (6th gen.), and probably others:

396 Abigail⁶ Abbott, bapt. in Linebrook Parish, Mar. 23, 1756; d. unm., in Ipswich, July 1, 1781; sch. teacher: resd. in Rowley and Ipswich; adms. of est. granted bro. Nathaniel; consisted of one-eighth of father's and one-sixth of sister Elizabeth's est., amounting in all to £34: 17s. 2½d.; inv. dated Ipswich, July 5, 1784; gd.-ship granted John Abbott. of Rowley, Jan. 31, 1775.*

397 Nathaniel⁶ Abbott, b. —.

398 Elizabeth⁶ Abbott, b. —; d. —.

155

JOHN⁵ ABBOTT (Nehemiah,⁴ Nehemiah,³ Nehemiah,² George¹) was b. in Ipswich, Essex Co., Mass., Sept. 15, 1749, and m. Oct. 1, 1772, Elizabeth, bapt. Mar. 25, 1750, dau. of Mark and Lydia (Smith) Fiske, of Ipswich, Mass., Wells and Kennebunk, Me., and gr.-dau. of Joseph and Susan (Warner) Fiske, of Ipswich, who was a descendant of Lord Simon Fiske, of the Manor of Stadhaugh, Parish of Laxfield, Co. Suffolk, Eng., in the reigns of Henry IV and V (1399-1422).† She d. in Ipswich, May 16, 1774, ae. 24 yrs. He m. (2d), in Ipswich, Oct. 11, 1774, Sarah, b. Aug. 13, 1755, dau. of Thomas and Martha (Williams) Perkins, of Topsfield, Mass. Guardianship of his niece Abigail Abbott, was granted Jan. 31, 1775. He d. of consumption, in Ipswich, Sept. 17, 1776, ae. 27 yrs. His wid. m. (2d), June 19, 1777, John, 3d, b. in Ipswich, Oct. 10, 1750, son of John and Mercy (Howe) Fowler, of Ipswich. She moved to Brighton, Me., where she d. Apr. 14, 1851,‡ ae. 96 yrs.

Administration of Mr. Abbott's estate was granted Isaac Clark, Jr., and an inventory rendered Aug. 3, 1778, which, after the debts were paid, amounted to £65: 6d. The estate was given to "John Fowler 3d, and Sarah Fowler," to which, said they, "We are by law entitled to since the Death of the said deceased's only child."§

Had 2 chil. (6th gen.), b. in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, Mass.:

399 Elizabeth⁴ Abbott, bapt. July 18, 1773; d. in Ipswich, Jan. 28, 1774.

400 Martha⁶ Abbott, bapt. May 5, 1776; d. in Ipswich, Sept. 26, 1776.

* Salem, Mass., Prob. Rec.

† *Fowler Gen. Reg.*

‡ *Fiske Fam. Gen. Reg.*

§ Salem Prob. Rec., cccliii: p. 157; cccliii: p. 183.

158

GEORGE⁵ ABBOTT (Nehemiah,⁴ Nehemiah,³ Nehemiah,² George¹) was b. in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, Essex Co., Mass., Jan. 29, 1754, and m. Aug. 14, 1777, Mehitable Jewett, of Rowley, Mass., where they lived. He enlisted during the Rev. War, May 2, 1775, when 22 yrs. old, as private in Capt. John Baker's Co., Col. Moses Little's Regt., and served 2 mos. and 26 days, as per Co. pay-roll, dated Aug. 1, 1775. He also served 2 days as private in Capt. Abraham Howe's Co., which marched on the "alarm of Apr. 19, 1775." His name appears on a Co. return dated Oct. (?), 1775; and again in Coat Order dated Dec. 11, 1775.* He was a blacksmith; he d. May 23, 1778, ae. 24 yrs. Administration of his estate which inventoried for £87: 8s.: 8d.,† was granted his widow Mehitable, Aug. 3, 1778. His wid. m. (2), John Burpe. He probably d. 1789. His will was probated Feb. 3, 1789. The only child mentioned is George Jewett Abbott, "son of his beloved wife," to whom the testator gave \$150 to be paid when of age. The estate settled for £733: 10s.: 10d., most of which went to the widow. The executor was Nehemiah Jewett.

Had 1 child (6th gen.):

401 George Jewett⁶ Abbott, b. in Rowley, June 10, 1778; d. there Mar. 26, 1796, ae. 18 yrs.

* *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

† Salem Prob. Rec., cccliii: pp. 183, 197, 373.

SIXTH AND SEVENTH GENERATIONS.

160

DANIEL⁶ ABBOTT (Jacob,⁵ George,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Amherst, Hampshire Co., Mass., July 25, 1764, and m. Feb. 25, 1790, Naomi Graves, b. Nov. 4, 1769. She d. Sept. 18, 1804, ae. 34 yrs. He m. (2d), Mar. 27, 1807, Mrs. Hannah (Wiggins) Porter, wid. of Pierpont Porter, of Hadley, Mass.; she was b. in Suffield, Ct., of English parents. Mr. Abbott was a yeoman and lived in Amherst, Hadley, and Leverett, Mass. Prior to going to Leverett, he sold his "home farm" of about 50 acs. in Hadley, Mar. 7, 1803, for \$233.33.* He enlisted, during the Rev. War, for 3 yrs., Apr. 17, 1781, when 16 yrs. old; was 5 ft. 3 in. tall, with light complexion and light hair.† He d. prematurely from taking cold when ill with the mumps, at Leverett, Nov. 11, 1809, ae. 45 yrs. Erastus Field was appointed admr. of the estate, Dec. 6, 1809. It consisted of about 65 acs. of land and the buildings thereon, and inventoried Dec. 19, 1809, for \$1,541.47, but was insolvent. His widow Hannah was allowed as dower about 22 acs. of land, the S. E. room on the lower floor of the dwelling house and the S. W. chamber, a third of the kitchen, cellar and barn, half the door-yard and a third of a pew in the Leverett Ch.‡ Thomas Field was appointed guardian of Moses, George, Roswell Itheram, and Daniel Abbott, and Enos Graves of Philena, Achsah, Lucy Willard, Asahel Wolcott, and Julia Maria Abbott, Dec. 6, 1809.§ After her husband's death, Mrs. Abbott cared for her children about 7 yrs. when, being yet young and ambitious, she took up the occupation of nursing the sick in the best private families, residing in Hadley. She visited her son Asahel, in Lapeer, Mich., twice, and finally d. in Hadley, Aug. 30, 1846, ae. 69 yrs. His first seven children were born in Hadley, and the others in Leverett, Mass.

* Northampton, Mass., Deeds, xxii. † *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.
‡ Northampton, Mass., Prob. Rec., xxvii: fol. 90. § *Ibid.*, xxvi: p. 155.

Had 9 chil. (7th gen.):

- 402 Philena^{7*} Abbott, b. Apr. 16, 1791; d. in Hatfield, Mass., June 7, 1827; m. in Leverett, Apr. 8, 1812. Jeremy Morton, b. in Hatfield, Dec. 12, 1788, son of Percy and Dorothy. He was a farmer; d. in Hatfield, July 29, 1855; intd. in Hatfield; had 3 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Hatfield, Mass.:
- i. Naomi Graves⁸ Morton, b. June 21, 1814; d. in Ill., Dec. 10, 1837; m. in Hatfield, Aug. 1, 1833, Otis Conkey.
 - ii. Susan Maria⁸ Morton, b. Sept. 21, 1821; d. Apr. 3, 1847; m. in Hatfield, Apr. 22, 1846, Artemas Scott.
 - iii. Phila Eliza⁸ Morton, b. May 21, 1827; m. in Hatfield, Apr. 6, 1852, Jonathan Dwight Porter, b. there July 3, 1826, son of Jonathan and Electa (Allis) Porter, of Hatfield. He was a farmer; d. in Hatfield, May 2, 1890. She res. in Hatfield; had 3 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Hatfield, Mass.: 1. Charles Abbott⁹ Porter, b. July 27, 1853; d. in Hatfield, Mar. 19, 1855. 2. Franklin Knight⁹ Porter, b. ——. 3. Maria Louise⁹ Porter, b. ——. (Data by Mrs. Phila E. Porter.)
- 403 Achsa⁷ Abbott, b. May 15, 1793; d. in Amherst, Sept. 15, 1856; intd. in Leverett; resd. there and in Amherst; m. in Leverett, Herman, b. there Apr. 19, 1790, son of William and E. (Frary) Field, of Leverett. He was a farmer; d. in Leverett, May 7, 1842; m. there (2d), Aug., 1849, Aaron Belden; had 4 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Leverett, Mass.:
- i. Frederick William⁸ Field, b. Jan. 20, 1819; m. in Leverett, May 11, 1843, Caroline, b. there Oct., 1819, dau. of Ransom (?) and Dolly (Keet?) Adams, of Leverett. She d. there Mar. 3, 1860. He m. (2d), in Auburn, Mass., Nov. 20, 1861, Sarah M., b. there Aug. 20, 1839, dau. of Comfort and Lucinda (Wood) Rice, of Auburn; farmer; had 6 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Leverett, Mass.: 1. William Frederick⁹ Field, b. Apr. 11, 1855; res. in Leverett. 2. Heman Humphrey⁹ Field, b. May 17, 1857; m. in Milwaukee, Wis., Mar., 1883, Mintie Josephine Stearns; res. in Chicago, Ill. 3. Fannie Josephine⁹ Field, b. May 3, 1864; m. in Leverett, July, 1883, Brainard C. Field; res. in Worcester, Mass. 4. Lucia (?) Malindy⁹ Field, b. Jan. 26, 1869; res. in Leverett. 5. Henry John⁹ Field, b. May 11, 1870, m. in Waltham, Mass., Oct. 5, 1898, Myrtle Brown; res. in Greenfield, Mass. 6. Judson Leon⁹ Field, b. Oct. 8, 1871; m. in Leverett, Sept. 24, 1898, Elizabeth Field; res. in Chicago.

* Name so recorded in Northampton Deeds; family nickname "Phila."

- ii. Rosella^s (?) Field, b. twin, Nov. 23, 1821; m. in Leverett, Jan. 27, 1841, Appleton Field Rowe; res. at Athol Centre, Mass.
- iii. Pamela^s Field, b. twin, Nov. 23, 1821; d. in Amherst, Aug. —, 18—; m. in Leverett, July 24, 1844, Elijah B. Fitts, who d. July 29, 1869; had 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Herman^o Fitts, b. —; res. in Saratoga, N. Y. 2. Robert^o Fitts, b. —; res. in Milwaukee. 3. Elijah^o Fitts, b. —; res. in Chicago.
- iv. Edwin Graves^s Field, b. Mar. 21, 1823; m. in Sunderland, Mass., Sept. 11, 1844, Nancy Clarke (?). (Data by F. W. Field.)

- 404** Moses George⁷ Abbott, b. twin, Aug. 31, 1795.
- 405 Lucy Willard⁷ Abbott, b. twin, Aug. 31, 1795; d. Feb. 20, 1849; m. Roswell Hubbard, of Leverett, where she lived and d.; no descendants living.
- 406 Roswell Itheram⁷ Abbott, b. Oct. 1797; res. in Wis.; had two daus.; one lived in Oshkosh and the other at one time in Ripon, Wis. (Letter of Miss J. M. Bell, of Hadley, Mass.)
- 407 Daniel S.⁷ Abbott, b. Apr. 22, 1800; was blind from early manhood; d. in Leverett, Apr. 9, 1878; n. m.
- 408 Eli⁷ Abbott, b. July 14, 1802; d. Oct. 17, 1802.

Children by 2d marriage :

- 409** Asahel Wolcott⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 13, 1808.
- 410 Julia Maria⁷ Abbott, b. in Leverett, July 22, 1809; d. in Hadley, Oct. 22, 1875; m. there Jan. 10, 1833, John Bell, b. there May 26, 1807, son of Reuben and Alethea (Smith) Bell, of Hadley. He was a farmer; resd. in Hadley; d. there Jan. 7, 1889; had 6 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Hadley, Mass. :
 - i. Frederick^s Bell, b. June 26, 1834; m. in So. Williamstown, Mass., Dec. 12, 1860, Caroline H., b. there Sept. 18, 1836, dau. of William E. and Mary W. (Dickinson) Johnson, of So. Williamstown; farmer. She grad. 1856, from Westfield, Mass., Normal Sch.; res. in Hadley; had 5 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Hadley, Mass. :
 - a. Mary Eaton^o Bell, b. Mar. 31, 1862; m. in Hadley, Apr. 16, 1884, Charles Woodbridge Hastings; res. in Amherst.
 - b. Carrie Maria^o Bell, b. at So. Hadley Falls, Mass., July 24, 1864; m. in Hadley, Mar. 13, 1888, Joseph William Salisbury; res. in Broken Bow, Nev.
 - c. Lizzie Johnson^o Bell, b. Nov. 1, 1866; d. in Hadley, May 27, 1868.
 - d. Louise Johnson^o Bell, b. July 31, 1868; m. in Hadley, Oct. 7, 1895, William A. Hyde; res. in Amherst.
 - e. L. Eaton^o Bell, b. Aug. 8, 1877; unm.

- ii. Mary Porter⁸ Bell, b. Nov. 11, 1836; d. in Hadley, Aug. 10, 1846.
- iii. Charles Henry⁸ Bell, b. Nov. 22, 1838; m. in Tolono, Champaign Co., Ill., Dec. 24, 1878, Alice Viola, b. in Buckley, Ill., Apr. 7, 1856, dau. of Ira Addison and Amanda Frances (Fraleigh?) Manley, of Tolono; resd. in Hadley till 1860, then in Tolono: merchant: township treas. from 1870 to 1881; town clk. from 1871 to 1883; has 2 chil. (9th gen.). b. in Tolono, Ill.: 1. Mary Ella⁹ Bell, b. Jan. 5, 1880. 2. Charles Manley⁹ Bell, b. Apr. 12, 1887. (Data by C. H. Bell.)
- iv. Reuben⁸ Bell, b. Feb. 3, 1841; m. in Hadley, Nov. 7, 1878, Nellie Sophia, b. in Holyoke, Mass., Sept. 12, 1858, dau. of Asa Dickinson and Roxanna (Moody) Clapp, of Westfield; deputy sheriff, Hampshire Co., Mass., and auctioneer, Dewey Bldg., Northampton, Mass.; chairman Repub. Town Com. since 1889; res. in Hadley; has 5 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Hadley, Mass.:
 - a. Stella Clapp⁹ Bell, b. June 11, 1879; dry-goods clerk, Bell's store, Northampton; mem. 1st Congl. Ch., Hadley; sec. and treas. Y. P. S. C. E.
 - b. Emma Abbott⁹ Bell, b. Nov. 4, 1880; stenographer, Northampton; mem. 1st Congl. Ch., Hadley.
 - c. Herbert Clarence⁹ Bell, b. June 30, 1885; d. in Hadley, July 31, 1885.
 - d. Julia R.⁹ Bell, b. Sept. 3, 1887; d. in Hadley, July 29, 1888.
 - e. Ada Moody⁹ Bell, b. Dec. 3, 1889; d. in Hadley, Aug. 23, 1890. (Data by Reuben Bell.)
- v. Julia Maria⁸ Bell, b. Apr. 22, 1843; res. in Hadley; has supplied data of her mother's family and much other of Daniel Abbott's descendants; unm.
- vi. John Abbott⁸ Bell, b. Apr. 23, 1850.

162

AMOS⁶ ABBOTT (Jacob,⁵ George,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Amherst, Hampshire Co., Mass., Apr. 28, 1769, and m. Pittsfield, Mass., Feb., 1794 (ch. rec.), Candace Sackett, b. in Amherst, Aug. 5, 1774, dau. of Erastus, of Pittsfield.* Mr. Abbott probably moved from Hadley to Pittsfield, about 1801; to Lenox, Mass., about 1804, and to Pompey, Onondaga Co., N. Y., where he res. the remainder of his life, a carpenter and farmer, and where both he and his wife d.; he, Aug. 5, 1839, ae. 70, and she, Oct. 29, 1820, ae. 46 yrs.

* Pittsfield Prob. Rec.

Had 10 chil. (7th gen.):

- 411 Sackett⁷ Abbott, b. in Amherst, Oct. 13, 1795; d. in Pompey, May 29, 1807.
- 412 Ozem⁷ Abbott, b. in Hadley, Oct. 13, 1797.
- 413 Amos⁷ Abbott, b. in Hadley, July 2, 1799; d. Feb. 13, 1877, ae. 77 yrs.; m. Jan. 19, 1823, Betsey White, b. Apr. 10, 1802, who d. Nov. 30, 1823, ae. 21 yrs.; m. (2d), Hannah Whitehall (?), of Ct.; n. ch.
- 414 Hiram⁷ Abbott, b. in Hadley, Nov. 30, 1801.
- 415 Leonard⁷ Abbott, b. in Lenox, June 17, 1804.
- 416 Candace⁷ Abbott, b. in Lenox, Oct. 19, 1805; d. at the home of her dau., Anna R. Burgess, in Phoenix, N. Y., Mar. 12, 1898, ae. 92 yrs.; m. 1825 (?) Henry Bonesteel Welch, of Lysander, N. Y., b. in E. Chatham, Columbia Co., N. Y., 1802, who d. 1847, son of Elizabeth (Mixer) Welch, of Chatham and Lysander. He was a spinning and flax wheel mfr., and farmer; resd. 6 yrs. after m. in Lysander, and bought 50 ac. farm in Granby, N. Y., which he cleared, moving into his house before the doors and windows were in. Mrs. Welch did her cooking over an out-door fire, and wove the cloth for the use of the family from flax and wool raised on the farm. Their family was "strictly and well raised." About 1867 they sold their place and lived with his youngest sister, Betsey, in Jacksonville, Onondaga Co., N. Y., who soon d., leaving them on the place with their son Clarence H. and his wife till his d. when Candace made her home with her dau., Mrs. Burgess; had 9 chil. (8th gen.):
- i. Marion⁸ Welch, b. in Lysander, Jan. 19, 1827; m. Mr. Beals; has a son, Robert, said to res. in Grand Rapids, Mich.
 - ii. Harriet⁸ Welch, b. in Lysander, Feb. 4, 1829; m. John Newton.
 - iii. Jane⁸ Welch, b. Jan. 28, 1832; m. Philo Palmer, of Kalamazoo, Mich.; resd. there 1869; has a son, Charles.⁹
 - iv. Emeline⁸ Welch, b. in Granby, Dec. 5, 1834; d. in Hamilton, Van Buren Co., Mich., Aug. 6, 1869; m. in Granby, Oct. 20, 1853, James Edward, b. there Oct. 8, 1832, son of Asahel B. and Phebe (Finch) Fuller, of Granby. H. d. there Aug. 25, 1856; farmer. She m. (2d), in Dowagiac, Mich., Aug. 25, 1860, John Housel, b. in Cuba, Allegany Co., N. Y., May 27, 1825, son of Israel and Clarissa. He was killed by the cars in Hamilton, Mar. 21, 1877; farmer; member M. E. Ch., Decatur, Mich.; Republican; has 6 chil. (9th gen.):
- a. Charles Francis E.⁹ Fuller, b. in Granby, Apr. 18, 1855; d. there May 12, 1857.
 - b. Cora Estella E.⁹ Fuller, b. in Granby, Apr. 14, 1857; m. there Feb. 22, 1882, Charles Erwin Crandall, b. in Palermo, Oswego Co., N. Y., July 6, 1852, son of C. E. and Wealthy (Seely) Crandall, of Phoenix; carpenter; n. ch.

- c. Clarissa Ellen⁹ Housel, b. May 15, 1861; m. in Hamilton, Dec. 21, 1884, Sanford Gustavus Phillips, son of John C., of New York. He is a farmer; res. in Sturgis, Mead Co., S. D.; mem. M. E. Ch., Decatur. She has supplied data; has 4 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Hamilton, Mich.: 1. Ethel Leona¹⁰ Phillips, b. Oct. 8, 1885. 2. Bert Dalton¹⁰ Phillips, b. Jan. 7, 1888. 3. Edna M.¹⁰ Phillips, b. Nov. 22, 1889. 4. Flora Elmora¹⁰ Phillips, b. June 17, 1892.
- d. Hiram Henry⁹ Housel, b. Feb. 10, 1864; d. in Denver, Col. May 21, 1887.
- e. Francis Edward⁹ Housel, b. Dec. 18, 1866; d. in Hamilton, Jan. 24, 1870.
- f. Ira Asa⁹ Housel, b. June 7, 1869; d. in Hamilton, Jan. 24, 1870.
- v. Anna Rexford⁸ Welch, b. in Granby, Aug. 16, 1836; m. there Mar. 15, 1857, Asa Moshier Burgess, b. in Chatham, Nov. 12, 1832, son of John and Delia (Moshier) Burgess, of Germany. He served in the Civ. War, priv. 184th Regt., N. Y. Vol. Inf.; carpenter and farmer. She is mem. Bapt. Ch.; res. in Phoenix; has supplied data; n. ch.
- vi. Ellen⁸ Welch, b. July 7, 1840; m. Mr. Keith; res. in Knoxville, Tenn.
- vii. Florence James⁸ Welch, b. twin, Nov. 20, 1844; wife, Mary, and chil. res. in Phoenix; served in Civ. War.
- viii. Clarence Henry⁸ Welch, b. twin, Nov. 20, 1844; d. 1874 (?); m. —; served in Civ. War; n. ch.
- ix. Ozem Amos⁸ Welch, b. Dec. 5, 1847; d. y.
- 417 Sackett⁷ Abbott, 2d, b. in Pompey, Apr. 10, 1808.
- 418 Solomon S.⁷ Abbott, b. in Pompey, Jan. 23, 1810.
- 419 Harriet⁷ Abbott, b. in Pompey, Apr. 12, 1811; d. in Rushford, Allegany Co., N. Y., 1876, ae. 65 yrs.; m. 1845, Charles —, who d.: m. (2d), 1865 (?), in Rushford, Edward Baker; had 1 child by first m. which d. y.
- 420 Royal B.⁷ Abbott, b. in Pompey, Mar. 21, 1816; d. in Belvidere, N. Y., July 9, 1842, ae. 26 yrs.; m. Jan. 27, 1842, Julia Ann Tomlinson, b. Mar. 16, 1816.

172

LIEUT. COL. JONAS⁶ ABBOTT, M. D. (Timothy,⁵ George,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹), was b. in Bennington, Bennington Co., Vt., July 21, 1765, and m. there Apr. 27, 1786, Cynthia Preston, who was b. in Suffield, Ct., Oct. 13, 1768. He d. at Abbott's Corner, in the East Parish of St. Armand, P. Q., Canada, Aug. 21, 1830, ae. 66 yrs. After his m. he remained in Bennington until about 1788. He then moved to Benson, Vt., where three of his children were b., when about

1795, he settled at Abbott's Corner, a place named for him, just across the International boundary line from Vermont in the town of St. Armand, he having been one of the first settlers, if not the first, in the parish of East St. Armand. During the War of 1812, he was a trader at the large and important military post at Kingston, Can., where he accumulated a snug fortune, but afterwards returned to Abbott's Corner, and there built what was considered for that period a fine stone residence at his country seat, where, and at Montreal, he spent many years and the remainder of his life. He was Lt. Col. in the Medical Dept. in the militia of Canada, in the service of Queen Victoria, but never saw active service. In 1832, about two years after the d. of his wife, before there was a railroad in the entire Dominion of Canada, and only two years after the first 23 mls. had been built in the U. S., being in poor health, Dr. Abbott visited Saratoga Springs in order to receive the benefit of its waters. Even at that early day, he states in a letter now in the hands of a descendant, there were 500 transient guests at that famous watering-place.

Dr. Abbott was a man of much ability, a very influential citizen, and both he and his wife were much respected for their Christian and moral worth. A descendant thus writes of them:—

Side by side, under the wide spreading arms of an umbrageous tree whose branches almost graze one of the windows of the Episcopal Church at Frelighsburg, repose the remains of Dr. Abbott and wife, who invariably worshipped in the old wooden church, built in the opening years of this century by the late Bishop Stewart on the site of which now stands the Stewart Memorial Church. The spot is a pretty one; a high, dry knoll surrounded by encircling high avenue, verdant and beautiful as any in the Green Mountain State of his birth. His stone bears the inscription: "Sacred to the memory of Lieut. Col. Jonas Abbott, for many years a distinguished magistrate of this Seigniori, who died April 23rd, 1834, in the 69th year of his age."

He died while on a visit to his daughter, Lucy, in St. Athanase, Lower Canada.

Had 8 chil. (7th gen.):

421 Jonas⁷ Abbott, b. in Bennington, Vt., Jan. 5, 1787.

422 Cynthia⁷ Abbott, b. in Benson, Vt., June 30, 1789; d. in Sutton, P. Q., Can., Feb. 21, 1848, ae. 58 yrs.; m. prob. at Abbott's Corner, James, b. in Hillsborough, N. H., Apr. 15, 1786, son of Levi and Sarah (Stewart) Kemp; resd. at St. Armand. He d. in Sutton, Feb. 8, 1860, ae. 73 yrs.; mechanic and carpenter; had 3 chil. (8th gen.), b. in St. Armand, P. Q., Canada:

- i. Lucinda Angeline⁸ Kemp, b. Jan. 26, 1811; d. in Sutton, Aug. 6, 1878; m. Dec., 1834, in Frelighsburg, E. Parish, St. Armand, Josiah Wheelock Hale, b. in Brandon, Vt., Apr. 20,

1801 (?), son of Oliver and Mary (Gowing) Hale. He was a farmer; d. in Sutton, Apr. 14, 1879; had 4 chil. (9th gen.):

- a. Cynthia Ann⁹ Hale, b. in Dunham, P. Q., Can., Aug. 13, 1838; m. in Sutton, Jan. 1, 1863 (?), John Lee, of Sutton.
- b. Julia⁹ Hale, b. in Dunham, Jan. 15, 1840; m. in Frelighsburg, Mar. 6, 1866 (2d wife), George Curtis Chadburn, b. in Franklin, Vt., Dec. 20, 1827, son of Thomas and Urania (Whitney) Chadburn, of St. Armand, who is bailiff of the Superior Court of Lower Can.; had 3 chil. (10th gen.), b. in E. Parish, St. Armand, P. Q., Can.: 1. George Eugene¹⁰ Chadburn, b. Nov. 17, 1867; d. —; bur. in St. Armand, Jan. 16, 1868. 2. Homer Ernest¹⁰ Chadburn, b. May 21, 1869; d. in St. Armand, Feb. 4, 1879. 3. Effie Cordelia¹⁰ Chadburn, b. Feb. 17, 1874; unm., 1895.
- c. Lucinda Angeline⁹ Hale, b. in Sutton, June 12, 1843; m. there May 31, 1870, John Calvin Reid; res. in Sutton.
- d. Maria Patience⁹ Hale, b. in Sutton, May 28, 1845; m. there Oct. 14, 1874, Albert Alonzo Breese; res. in Sutton.

ii. Julia Ann⁸ Kemp, b. July 14, 1814; m. Lewis Wilson; resd. in Whiting, Vt.; d. —.

iii. Charles Edwin⁸ Kemp, b. June 25, 1817; m. Sarah Leathard. A dau., Mrs. Edward Hurlburt, resd. in 1895 at Richford, Vt.; has failed to supply data.

- 423 Lucy⁷ Abbott, b. in Benson, Feb. 7, 1791; m. Edward Henderson; had 2 chil. (8th gen.): 1. Anne⁸ Henderson, b. —; d. unm., ae. abt. 22 yrs. 2. Kate⁸ Henderson, b. —; resd. in St. Johnsbury, Vt.; m. twice.
- 424 Mary⁷ Abbott, b. in Benson, Aug. 5, 1794; d. in Windsor, P. Q., abt. 1864; m. in Kingston, P. Q., Mr. Whitaker, of N. Y. City; had 5 chil. (8th gen.): 1. George⁸ Whitaker, b. —; Lt. C. S. Navy; m. South; taken pris. of war; escaped to Can.; resd. in N. Y. City, last known of him.
- 425 Cornelia⁷ Abbott, b. in St. Armand, Feb. 18, 1799; m. and resd. in N. Y.; n. ch.
- 426 Infant,⁷ b. and d. in St. Armand, May 12, 1801.
- 427 Fitz (?) Mason⁷ Abbott, b. in St. Armand, Sept. 19, 1803; studied med. awhile in Montreal, but ran away because he did not want to be a physician; wrote once from Eng.; no trace of descendants.
- 428 George Murray⁷ Abbott, b. in Frelighsburg, Feb. 10, 1808.

174

SETH⁶ ABBOTT (Timothy⁵, George,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Bennington, Bennington Co., Vt., Sept. 30, 1769, and m. Sophia Starkweather. He lived for a time in Orwell, Addison Co., Vt., where his children were b., but finally settled in East Hamburg, Erie

Co., N. Y., where both he and his wife d.; he, June 8, 1831, ae. 61, and she, Dec. 30, 1842.

Chrisfield Johnson's *Hist. of Eric Co., N. Y.* (1876), has the following: "Seth and Samuel Abbott, bros., located two or three miles southeast of Potter's Corners in the fall of 1807, both being influential citizens, and the former afterwards giving his name to the village of Abbott's Corners." Apparently this same place was also at one time known as Wright's Corners, as Johnson says in effect that about 1821, Seth Abbott built "a large public house" there, and that for half a century "the little village" was known as "Abbott's Corners." The name of the place is now Arnor. The two bros. were both, says Johnson, "conspicuous and influential" as members of committees during the War of 1812.

He bought for \$325, 150 acs. of land in township No. 9, in the Willink strip, seventh range of sd. township (lot No. 62), Dec. 13, 1809, of the Willinks of the city of Amsterdam, Republic of Batavia.* He also, with George W. and Chauncy Abbott, bought about 38 acs. of land in Hamburg in township No. 9, seventh range, of the Holland Co., on Mar. 7, 1828, for \$1,008.†

His will, dated May 14, 1831, was probated Sept. 26, 1835, and wid., Sophia, and bro., Samuel, are named as exrs. His bequests were as follows: To wid. Sophia, the house in which he lived, 25 acs. of land in Hamburg, etc., the same or what remained after her decease to go to Huldah Addington, dau., in trust for her heirs; to eldest son, Henry, 175 acs. of land in Hamburg, he paying all debts of the estate, etc.; to dau., Huldah Addington, in trust for her heirs, about 150 acs. of land in Hamburg; to sons, George W. and Chauncy, \$1 each.‡ His living descendants, genealogically, are the most unenterprising, as a whole, of any found in the family. It has been difficult to get the data of his descendants.

Had 4 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Orwell, Vt.:

429 Henry⁷ Abbott, b. 1796.

430 Huldah M.⁷ Abbott, b. abt. 1798; d. in E. Hamburg, 1885; m. there abt. 1817, Hawkshurst Addington. Miss Florence Smith, of Orchard Park, N. Y., has supplied the data of this family, and writes that some of the dates are approximately given. Had 5 chil. (8th gen.): 1. Caroline S.⁸ Addington, b. in E. Hamburg, 1820; d. in Orchard Park, 1884; m. in E. Hamburg, 1850. 2. Emeline H.⁸

* Buffalo, N. Y., Deeds, ii: p. 30.

† Buffalo, N. Y., Wills, i: p. 183.

‡ *Ibid.*, x: p. 507.

Addington, b. in Aurora, N. Y., 1822; d. at White Water, Wis., 1821; m. in E. Hamburg, ——. 3. George H.⁸ Addington, b. in Aurora, 1825; d. there 1885; m. at E. Hamburg, 1851. 4. D. C.⁸ Addington, M. D., b. in Wales, Erie Co., N. Y., 1827; m. in Eagle, N. Y., 1851; res. at Battle Cr., Mich. 5. Francis M.⁸ Addington, b. in E. Hamburg, 1833; d. in Buffalo, N. Y., 1866; m. in E. Hamburg, 1864.

431 George W.⁷ Abbott, b. abt. 1800.

432 Chauncy⁷ Abbott, b. May 6, 1802.

175

TIMOTHY⁶ ABBOTT (Timothy,⁵ George,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Bennington, Bennington Co., Vt., Mar. 19, 1772, and m. 1802, Ruth Smith, b. Jan. 21, 1787. She d. Apr. 13, 1813, ae. 26 yrs. He m. (2d), 1813, Silence Fay, b. Jan. 12, 1786. She d. Aug. 3, 1824, ae. 38 yrs. He m. (3d), in Jericho, Chittenden Co., Vt., 1825, Joanna Fay, b. in N. H., July 14, 1800. She d. in Richmond, Vt., Aug. 14, 1882, ae. 82 yrs. He was a farmer, and lived in Jericho, where he d. Aug. 14, 1865, in his 94th year.

Had 22 chil. (7th gen.), b. prob. in Jericho, Vt.:

433 Anson⁷ Abbott, b. July 28, 1803; d. Oct. 15, 1803.

434 Hannah⁷ Abbott, b. Oct. 30, 1804; d. July, 1872; m. Augustus Dow; resd. and d. in Underhill, Vt.; had 2 chil. (8th gen.):

i. Jane⁸ Dow, b. —; m. Mr. Prouty, of Jericho.

ii. Ella⁸ Dow, b. —; m. Mr. Fish, atty.-at-law; had 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Bertha⁹ Fish, b. —. 2. Addie⁹ Fish, b. —. 3. Grace⁹ Fish, b. —.

435 Ira Smith⁷ Abbott, b. June 1, 1806.

436 Alfred⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 8, 1808; d. Sept. 20, 1815.

437 Martin⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 19, 1810; d. Sept. 23, 1815.

438 Infant,⁷ b. Sept. 13, 1812; d. Sept. 18, 1813.

Chil. by 2d marriage:

439 Infant,⁷ b. and d. July 3, 1814.

440 Sarah Mahala⁷ Abbott, b. Oct. 26, 1815; d. in Hebron, Jefferson Co., Wis., Mar. 17, 1852; m. in Underhill, Feb. 10, 1842, Edward Paran Fay, b. Nov. 1, 1807, son of Edward and — (Day) Fay, of Underhill. They moved to Hebron, Dec., 1845; made a farm from the forest, and lived there 7 yrs. till Mrs. Fay's d. The next winter he visited Vt., where he buried two of his chil., m. again, and, in the spring, returned to Union, Rock Co., Wis., where, Apr. 19, 1854, his 2d wife d. In the spring of 1856, he bought and located on

So acs. of Govt. land in the forest, in Richmond Co., Wis., built a log cabin, and in June moved his family there. About this time a colony from N. Y., located a mile away from Mr. Fay's, started the village of Viola, and built a large school-house, where his chil. attended. He d. on his place, of cancer, May, 1871; had 5 chil. (8th gen.):

i. George Paran⁸ Fay, b. in Vt., Dec. 16, 1842; d. in Vt., Mar. 23, 1845.

ii. Electa Ann⁸ Fay, b. in Vt., Dec. 7, 1844; m. in Viola. Aug. 9, 1868, Louis Hebert, b. in L'Acadie, Can., son of Peter. Louis was a mechanic; enl. in the Civ. War, priv. Co. H, 46th Regt., Wis. Vol. Inf., Feb. 8, 1865; dis. at Nashville, Tenn., Sept. 27, 1865. Mrs. Hebert stud. in the dist. sch. and taught several terms before m. They resd. on the homestead in Wis. till Oct., 1879, when they moved to Ferris, Mich., where they lived 8 yrs., and then went to Fountain Head, Tenn., where they now res. They did all their moving in a wagon; had 9 chil. (9th gen.):

a. Elva⁹ Hebert, b. in Viola, June 11, 1869.

b. Elmer⁹ Hebert, b. in Viola, Jan. 13, 1871; d. at Red Boiling Springs, Tenn., Mar. 26, 1893.

c. Frona⁹ Hebert, b. in Viola, Oct. 31, 1872; m. at Fountain Head, Nov. 9, 1890, George Norman Gill, of Pa.; had 2 chil. (10th gen.), b. at Cotton Town, Tenn.: 1. Norman Fay¹⁰ Gill, b. Aug. 21, 1891. 2. Grace Clara¹⁰ Gill, b. Sept. 2, 1893.

d. Ella Adelaide⁹ Hebert, b. in Viola, Aug. 14, 1874.

e. Edward Peter⁹ Hebert, b. in Viola, Aug. 24, 1876.

f. Lucy Elista⁹ Hebert, b. Oct. 18, 1878.

g. Son,⁹ b. in Ferris, July 18, 1881; d. there Sept. 29, 1881.

h. Claron Columbus⁹ Hebert, b. in Ferris, July 25, 1884; d. at Fountain Head, Aug. 18, 1893.

i. Earle Clyde⁹ Hebert, b. at Fountain Head, Sept. 28, 1889.

iii. Columbia Augusta⁸ Fay, b. twin, in Hebron, Oct. 19, 1847; d. in Vt., Feb. 24, 1853.

iv. Columbus Augustus⁸ Fay, b. twin, in Hebron, Oct. 19, 1847; m. in Cal., Dec., 1884, Nannie Kelly; res. in Visalia, Cal.

v. Edwin Timothy⁸ Fay, b. in Hebron, Mar. 25, 1850; d. in Vt., Mar. 1, 1853.

441 Timothy⁷ Abbott, b. Nov. 23, 1817; d. unm., in Grafton, Mass., Aug. 19, 1854; was a cripple.

442 Electa Azuba⁷ Abbott, b. in Jericho, Jan. 19, 1820; m. there May 26, 1845, Otis Dean White, b. in Stowe, Vt., July 7, 1814, son of John C. and Dolly (Russell) White, of Stowe; moved to Colchester, 1857, and to Burlington, Vt., 1888. He was a farmer; d. in Bur-

lington, Aug. 23, 1889; wid. res. there: mem. M. E. Ch.; had 2 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Jericho, Vt.:

- i. Theresa Emilia⁸ White, b. Mar. 3, 1846; res. in Burlington; mem. M. E. Ch.; unm., 1895.
- ii. Byron Olin⁸ White, b. July 17, 1848; grad. Ph. B. from Univ. of Vt., 1873; Prof. Nat. Sc. at Dickinson Sem., Williamsport, Pa., 1873 to 1876, and in Western Coll., Ia., 1876 to 1879; farming at Colchester, Vt., 1879 to 1887; asst. chemist at Vt. State Experiment Station, Univ. of Vt., 1887 to —; res. 1895 at Burlington; unm., 1895.

443 Charlotte Sophronia⁷ (?) Abbott, b. Jan. 14, 1822; m. in Wis., La Fayette Fox; resd. in Plainfield, Wis.; went West with her sister's (Mrs. Fay) family in Dec., 1845; had six or more chil.: have failed to supply data.

444 George Washington⁷ Abbott, b. June 25, 1824.

Chil. by 3d marriage:

445 Infant,⁷ twin, b. and d. July 14, 1826.

446 Infant,⁷ twin, b. and d. July 14, 1826.

447 Infant,⁷ b. and d. Mar. 18, 1828.

448 Harriet Sophia⁷ Abbott, b. in Jericho, Apr. 2, 1829; m. there Mar. 3, 1861, Timothy Kennedy, a tailor, whose parents lived in Eng. He served in the Civ. War, priv. Co. K, 5th Regt., Vt. Vol. Inf., 1st Vt. Brig., A. of P.; d. in the army, 1862. She m. (2d), in Jericho, Dec. 17, 1873, Edwin, b. in Meredith, N. H., Nov. 22, 1819, son of Edward and Betsey (Steele) Hall, of Richmond, Vt. He is a mason by trade and prominent in town business. She is a Free-Will Bapt. They res. in Bolton, Vt.; had 1 child (8th gen.), b. in Jericho, Vt.: 1. Timothy⁸ Abbott, b. Dec. 25, 1861; d. in Bolton, Mar. 17, 1875.

449 Martha Jane⁷ Abbott, b. July 21, 1831; d. Aug. 15, 1891; m. Orin Crane, of Jericho, about 1860. He d. of consumption, fall of 1867. Mrs. Crane went to Mo. with her 3 chil., where two d., unm. She m. there (2d), Clark Wright; had 4 chil. (8th gen.):

i. Child,⁸ b. in Vt., —; d. in Mo., —.

ii. Child,⁸ b. in Vt., —; d. in Mo., —.

iii. Frank⁸ Crane, b. in Vt., —; d. —; m. —, who d. —; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Bert⁹ Crane; res. in the West.
2. Ada⁹ Crane, b. —; res. with her great-aunt, Mrs. E. A. White, Burlington.

iv. Charles⁸ Wright, b. —; res. in the West; descendants have failed to supply data.

450 Chauncy Fay⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 29, 1833; m. in Jericho, Mar. 31, 1872, Sarah A. Tillotson, b. in Underhill, Vt., 1850. She d. in Jericho, Sept., 1872; res. in Richmond; farmer; n. ch.

- 451 Delia Ann⁷ Abbott, b. in Jericho, Feb. 4, 1836; m. in Bolton, Mar. 19, 1855, Samuel Swett Jackman, b. in Hyde Park, Vt., June 22, 1834, son of Samuel Swett and Abigail (Streeter) Jackman, of Hyde Park. He enl. in the Civ. War, priv. Co. K, 5th Regt., Vt. Vol. Inf., 1st Vt. Brig., A. of P., Aug. 19, 1861; was dis. for dis., owing to typhoid fever, June, 1862; re-enl. Aug., 1864; dis. June, 1865, the War being over; R. R. cond. and carp.; worked in saw-mill in Bolton. While once making repairs underneath the machinery, someone started the mill and he narrowly escaped with his life; he also had his skull fractured, coupling cars at Essex Junc., Vt., 1870; Repub.; res. in St. Albans, Vt. Both are mems. M. E. Ch.; have 5 chil. (8th gen.):
- i. Edrick Fay⁸ Jackman, b. in Jericho, July 29, 1856; m. in St. Albans, June 6, 1891, Thora E. Rollins; res. in Farnham, P. Q., Can.; has 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Bernice Maria⁹ Jackman, b. in Farnham, Jan. 25, 1893.
 - ii. Aledora Betsey Joanna⁸ Jackman, b. in Bolton, July 5, 1858; m. in St. Albans, Sept. 6, 1888, John William Tate; res. in St. Albans, 1895; no ch.
 - iii. Lettie Florilla⁸ Jackman, b. in Bolton, Aug. 6, 1861; m. in St. Albans, Feb. 7, 1878, Amos Gould Boynton; res. in St. Albans; had 7 chil. (9th gen.), b. in St. Albans, Vt.:
 - a. Gussie May⁹ Boynton, b. May 20, 1880.
 - b. Fred Summers⁹ Boynton, b. Feb. 19, 1882.
 - c. Anna Lovilla⁹ Boynton, b. July 28, 1883; d. in St. Albans, Apr. 28, 1884.
 - d. Fannie Irene⁹ Boynton, b. July 10, 1885.
 - e. Earl⁹ Boynton, b. Jan. 14, 1887; d. in St. Albans, June 13, 1888.
 - f. Hattie Elizabeth⁹ Boynton, b. Mar. 12, 1889; d. in St. Albans, Oct. 5, 1890.
 - g. Dora Adella⁹ Boynton, b. May 31, 1891.
 - iv. Hattie Elizabeth⁸ Jackson, b. in Bolton, Oct. 27, 1864; m. in Highgate, Vt., Aug. 21, 1882, John Charles White; res. in St. Albans; had 5 chil. (9th gen.):
 - a. Sarah Anna⁹ White, b. in St. Albans, Mar. 18, 1883.
 - b. William Samuel⁹ White, b. in St. Albans, Jan. 20, 1885; d. in Windsor, Vt., Sept. 10, 1890.
 - c. John Edrick⁹ White, b. in St. Albans, Nov. 8, 1886.
 - d. Howard⁹ White, b. in Windsor, Vt., Apr. 25, 1891.
 - e. William⁹ White, b. in St. Albans, July 6, 1893.
 - v. Anna Adella⁸ Jackman, b. in St. Albans, June 26, 1871; m. there Sept. 1, 1890, Henry Albert Staples; has 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Anna May⁹ Staples, b. in Windsor, May 25, 1891.

452 Betsey Joanna⁷ Abbott, b. Apr. 8, 1839; d. unm., July 6, 1859, ae. 20 yrs.

453 Infant,⁷ b. and d. twin, Aug. 7, 1842.

454 Infant,⁷ b. and d. twin, Aug. 7, 1842.

178

SAMUEL⁶ ABBOTT (Timothy,⁵ George,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Bennington, Bennington Co., Vt., Jan. 14, 1779; m. Sophia Brown, and settled in what was early known as Willink (now E. Hamburg), Erie Co., N. Y., which was three miles from the Indian reservation, located on what was then known as the "Holland Land Purchase." It was at that time a dense forest all the way from Buffalo, and he went there by trail in 1807, following marked trees. He and his bro. Seth were instrumental in founding the First Presbyterian Church, on a tract of land deeded by the Holland Land Co. for that purpose in E. Hamburg. He remained an active member of the society during life, together with his whole family, with the exception of Samuel Murray Abbott, who was a member of the Baptist Ch. Mr. Abbott surveyed all the principal early roads in Erie Co.; was highly respected, says Johnson in his *Hist. of Erie Co., N. Y.* (1876), was "conspicuous and influential" as a member of committees during the War of 1812, as well as at other times.

The Buffalo, N. Y., Deeds show that he bought of the Willinks of "Amsterdam, Republic of Batavia," Feb. 4, 1813, for \$482, about 140 acs. of land in Township No. 9, in the 7th range of townships, being the east part of lot No. 62, of sd. township; * also, Aug. 20, 1817, for \$600, about eighty-eight hundredths of an acre and "appertenances" in Eden, being lot No. 2 in Township No. 8, in the 7th range of townships; † also, Nov. 1819, of the Willinks of Amsterdam, Republic of Batavia, in Township No. 9, in the 7th range of townships, about 240 acs., being the east part of lot No. 68 of sd. township. ‡ He was much in local office, saw active service in the War of 1812, and d. in 1846, ae. 67 yrs.

Had 5 chil. (7th gen.), b. in E. Hamburg, Erie Co., N. Y.:

455 Harriet⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 3, 1807; d. in E. Hamburg, Aug. 28, 1817.

456 Sarah⁷ Abbott, b. Jan. 14, 1810; m. in Orchard Park, Erie Co., N. Y., Dec. 25, 1828, Archibald Kane Hewson, b. in Canajoharie, Montgomery Co., N. Y., Apr. 22, 1802, son of George and Ann

* Deeds, ii : p. 166.

† *Ibid.*, iv : p. 296.

‡ *Ibid.*, v : p. 175.

(Wemple) Hewson, of Albany, N. Y. He d. in Orchard Park, June 3, 1891, in his 90th year.

The gr.-father of Ann Wemple was an officer in the army during the Revolution, says a descendant, and while a prisoner of war made his escape under the following circumstances: He was mounted, and as two Tories — one on either side of him, conducting his horse by the bridle — were taking him to the rear through the woods, while in conversation and leisurely smoking his pipe, he suddenly slipped his horse's bridle, vigorously used his spurs, and dashed away to a place of safety. As he sped away from his guard, it fired at him, one bullet piercing his hat and another his coat. On arriving at a place of safety, the tobacco in the silver pipe he had been smoking was still burning.

Mr. Hewson first went to Buffalo from Albany, N. Y., with mds., in 1820, was present at the opening of the Erie Canal, and at one time ran a line of packet-boats between Albany and Buffalo. He afterwards retired from business and lived at Orchard Park, where his wid. still (1895) res. Had 2 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Orchard Park, Erie Co., N. Y.: 1. Charles^s Hewson, b. Sept. 15, 1830; m. in E. Hamburg, June 24, 1856, Mary Ann, b. there —, dau. of Lewis and Phebe (Griffin) Bullis; employed, at 16 yrs. of age, by Pratt & Co., hardware mer., Buffalo, and afterwards engaged in the same bus. there with F. M. Pratt, but sold out and again engaged in the same bus. in Cincinnati, O. He afterwards prosperously carried on the dry goods bus. in E. Hamburg, with Elisha Johnson, and 1858 with A. C. Johnson, as 3d partner, opening a branch store at Hamburg, where they built the first brick store of any considerable size in the place. He was an employe, 1870, of Breed, Lent & Co., book mers., of Buffalo, N. Y., where he now (1895) res.; has held various town offices; n. ch. 2. Harriet Sophia^s Hewson, b. Aug. 12, 1834; m. in Orchard Park, Oct. 20, 1858, Elihu Johnson, b. Jan. 12, 1831, son of John, of E. Hamburg. He was a merchant; d. in Orchard Park, Jan. 15, 1892; wid. res. there.

457 Franklin Brown⁷ Abbott, b. Nov. 28, 1811; d. Aug. 20, 1840, ae. 28 yrs.; m. Anna Dow, dau. of Joseph; she d. in Iowa, 1846. He was a farmer; probably n. c.

458 Samuel Murray⁸ Abbott, b. Aug. 5, 1813.

459 Chauncey⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 22, 1816.

181

NEHEMIAH⁶ ABBOTT (John,⁵ Uriah,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Jan. 18, 1756, and m. 1778, Susanna Emery. He was an inn-keeper and lived in Andover, where he d. Jan. 1, 1784, ae. 27 yrs. His will, dated Dec. 10, 1783, was probated Feb. 3, 1784, and Benjamin Stevens was named as exr. His estate inventoried Feb. 9, 1784, for £655: 14s.: 5d., of which the

wid. received one-third, and his sons the balance, to be equally divided between them.* He owned a pew in the North Ch.

Had 2 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass.:

460 John⁷ Abbott, b. July 29, 1779.

461 Butler⁷ Abbott, b. 1761.

190

BENJAMIN⁶ ABBOTT (Uriah,⁵ Uriah,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. Dec. 22, 1780, and m. probably in Andover, Mass., 1810, Polly Wood, b. Apr. 13, 1790, dau. of John and Lucinda, of the West Parish, Andover. They moved, about 1820, from Andover to Windham, N. H., where they remained until about 1830, when they returned to Andover, where they both d.; he July 9, 1846, ae. 65, and she Aug. 20, 1860, ae. 70 yrs. He was a day-laborer. His preference was the Ortho. Cong. Ch., but he was not a member of any.

Had 8 ch. (7th gen.):

- 462 Herman⁷ Abbott, b. in Andover, Dec. 3, 1810; d. in Windham, Oct. 16, 1826.
- 463 Mary⁷ Abbott, b. in Andover, Nov. 4, 1813; d. there Aug. 5, 1838; m. there 1834, Levi Holt, of Andover.
- 464** Charles Benjamin⁷ Abbott, b. in Andover, Aug. 29, 1815.
- 465 Rhoda Ann⁷ Abbott, b. in Andover, Apr. 16, 1818; m. there Nov. 29, 1834, John, b. there July 13, 1814, son of Thomas C. and Phoebe (Wardwell) Mason, of Andover. He lived in Andover till Aug. 25, 1855, when he moved to Groton, Mass., where he d. Apr. 22, 1890, ae. 75 yrs; was a cordwainer and carp.; Universalist. Mrs. Mason res. in Groton; n. ch. They adopted Ellen Augusta, 2d dau. of his bro. Willard and Emeline Mason, of Andover, whose dau., Mrs. John Hart Manning, of Groton, with whom Mrs. Mason lives, has supplied the data of Benjamin Abbott's family and descendants.
- 466 Sarah Woods⁷ Abbott, b. in Windham, Oct. 8, 1820; m. in Andover, Mar. 21, 1844, Charles Jenkins.
- 467 Esther Jane Davidson⁷ Abbott, b. in Windham, Sept. 18, 1824; d. in Andover, May 14, 1875; n. m.
- 468 Louise Marshall⁷ Abbott, b. in Windham, Mar. 5, 1827; m. in Andover, Dec. 23, 1845, Warren, b. there May 15, 1824, son of Thomas C. and Phoebe (Wardwell) Mason, of Andover. He enl. in the Civ. War, priv. Co. F, 26th Regt., Mass. Vol. Inf., Sept. 10, 1861; dis. on Surg.'s cer. of dis., being accidentally injured, 1862; res. at 16 Nashua St., Lowell, Mass. Had 8 chil. (8th gen.), b. at Andover, Mass., except the youngest:

* Salem, Essex Co., Mass., Prob. Rec., cccli: p. 197.

- i. Walter Balfour⁸ Mason, b. June 1, 1846; m. Feb. 8, 1867, Lemira Frances Kenison, Hazardville, R. I. She d. Dec. 4, 1872. He m. (2d), June 2, 1875, Clara Eva Tewksbury, of Portland, Me.; divorced. He m. (3d), Nov. 24, 1896, wid. Isabelle (Frazier) Whitney, of Salem, Mass.; priv. Civ. War, Co. H, 1st Regt., R. I. Heavy Arty., Nov. 7, 1863; trans. to V. R. C. May 1, 1865.
 - ii. Gustavus S.⁸ Mason, b. Oct. 30, 1847; m. 1866, Harriet Wright, of Nashua, N. H. She d. 1881 (?). He m. (2d), wid. Georgianna Robins.
 - iii. Victor Lawrence⁸ Mason, b. May 22, 1849; d. in Lowell, Dec. 20, 1892; intd. at Andover; m. Josie Aiken, of Andover.
 - iv. John Albert⁸ Mason, b. Dec. 28, 1853; d. in Boston, Jan. 2, 1879; m. (?) in Nashua, Myra Jones, of Nashua.*
 - v. Louisa Angelia⁸ Mason, b. Feb. 6, 1855; m. William Town.
 - vi. Mary Ella⁸ Mason, b. May 6, 1858; d. in Boston, Jan. 12, 1884; m. in Cambridge, Mass., Feb. 3, 1875, Orlin E., b. in Nashua, son of Samuel and Mary E. Huntington, who d. 1877.
 - vii. Lilla Frances⁸ Mason, b. May 4, 1861; d. y.
 - viii. Lizzie Alice⁸ Mason, b. in Nashua, Apr. 19, 1863; d. in Cambridge, Mass., Apr. 2, 1893; m. in Boston, May 6, 1878, Luther A., b. in Chelsea, Mass., son of Edward H. and Matilda Jackson, of Somerville, Mass.; m. (2d), George Montgomery, of Cambridge, Mass., whom she survived.
- 469 George Alfred⁷ Abbott, b. in Andover, Aug. 11, 1831.

191

JOSEPH⁶ ABBOTT (Uriah,⁵ Uriah,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Pelham, Hillsborough Co., N. H., Feb. 6, 1785, and m. in Methuen, Essex Co., Mass., 1805, Nancy (or Anna), b. there Mar. 11, 1783, dau. of David and Elizabeth (Tyler) Cross, of Newburyport and Lowell, Mass. He was a blacksmith and miller, owned his own mill, and lived in Newburyport. He served as an artificer in the War of 1812, was a Methodist, and d. in Dracut, Mass., while visiting a daughter, June 7, 1857, ae. 72 yrs. Mrs. Abbott d. in Waltham, Mass., Sept., 1856, ae. 73 yrs. (Data by Mrs. E. A. Butts.)

Had 10 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Newburyport, Essex Co., Mass.:

470 John Tyler⁷ Abbott, b. June 30, 1806; d. Oct. 4, 1807.

471 Eliza Ann⁷ Abbott, still-born Sept. 21, 1809.

472 Elizabeth Ann⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 20, 1810; m. in Newburyport, 1834, Moses, b. in Newfoundland, Sept. 13, 1806, son of Thomas and

* In the Mass. State Archives, from which most of the data of Mrs. Mason's children were obtained, John A. is called "single" in the record of his death.

- Susan Pike (?) Butts, of Newburyport; sailor 46 yrs.; made many foreign voyages; drowned off Cape Cod, Mass., Nov. 28, 1861; family always lived in Newburyport, where wid. now res.; had 6 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Newburyport, Mass.: 1. Charles Thomas^s Butts, b. Sept. 13, 1834; d. at the Soldiers' Home, Togus, Me., Feb. 27, 1897; served in the Navy in the Civ. War. 2. Moses Pike^s Butts, b. Dec. 29, 1836; served in the Civ. War in a Phila., Pa., regt.; whereabouts unknown. 3. Susan Elizabeth^s Butts, b. Dec. 3, 1839; d. in Newburyport, Jan. 8, 1849. 4. John Gleason^s Butts, b. Oct. 3, 1841; d. in Newburyport, Aug. 3, 1887. 5. Sarah Abbie^s Butts, b. July 4, 1843; d. in Lynn, Mass., Dec. 30, 1885. 6. Mary Ann^s Butts, b. Aug. 26, 1847; d. in Newburyport, Apr. 1, 1895.
- 473 Abigail Bailey⁷ Abbott, b. Nov., 1811; d. y.
- 474 Abigail Bailey⁷ Abbott, 2d, b. Nov. 21, 1812; d. in Waltham, 1892; m. in Newburyport, Oct. 2, 1836, Charles T. Parker; res. in Lowell.
- 475 Joseph⁷ Abbott, b. Aug. 19, 1814; d. Aug. 28, 1814.
- 476 Sarah Perry⁷ Abbott, b. May 15, 1816; d. in Newburyport, June 14, 1842; m. there Nov. 12, 1840, Francis, b. there June 29, 1816, son of Philip and Eunice (Noyes) Cheever, of Newburyport; n. ch. He m. (2d), in Ipswich, Mass., June 8, 1845, Harriett Cleaves Smith, b. there May 29, 1821, dau. of Daniel and Charlotte (Perkins) Smith, of Ipswich. After his first wife's d. he was in the ice bus. in the West Indies, went to Cal., 1849, and was afterwards in the employ of John Currier, ship-builder, for abt. 30 yrs. He d. at Newburyport, June 28, 1893, ae. abt. 77 yrs. (Data by Eliza H. Cheever.)
- 477 Hannah Perkins⁷ Abbott, b. Feb. 28, 1818; d. Aug. 7, 1820.
- 478 Hannah Perkins⁷ Abbott, 2d, b. July 1, 1821; m. in Newburyport, Nov. 25, 1841, John Gleason, b. in Thompson, Ct., Dec. 10, 1817, son of John and Clarissa "Comins" of Thompson. He stud. at Wilbraham Acad.; supt. of a cotton factory; d. in Lewiston, Me., Jan. 15, 1879, ae. 61 yrs. She res. with her dau., Mrs. Goodnow, 1029 Glove St., Evanston, Ill.; had 3 chil. (8th gen.): 1. Hale Comins^s Gleason, b. in Lowell, Sept. 8, 1842; d. in Lunenburg, Mass., Jan. 17, 1876; m. in Boston, June 19, 1866, Sarah Adelaide, b. 1844, in Greenfield, N. H., dau. of Willard and Elizabeth Stiles. 2. Anna Augusta^s Gleason, b. in Lowell, July 13, 1849; res. in Waterville, Me. 3. Josephine Abbott Beecher^s Gleason, b. in Dracut, Dec. 23, 1853; m. in Boston, Oct. 3, 1876, Charles Allen Goodnow, b. in Baldwinsville, Worcester Co., Mass., Dec. 22, 1853, son of Josiah Briton and Abigail Richardson (Wheeler) Goodnow, of Baldwinsville; and maternal gr.-son of Jonathan Wheeler who, as a "minute man," went to Concord during the Lexington alarm, Apr. 19, 1775. His name is on the monument erected in Templeton, Mass., to the

memory of the "minute men" of the Rev. War. Mr. and Mrs. Goodnow stud. at the High Sch. in Templeton and Fitchburg, respectively; he is a Republican. Caroline Josephine⁹ Goodnow, b. Jan. 6, 1884, is their only child.

479 Mary Marshall⁷ Abbott, b. Jan. 15, 1825.

192

DUDLEY⁶ ABBOTT (Uriah,⁵ Uriah,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. probably in Pelham, Hillsborough Co., N. H., and was m. by Mr. M. Cutler of "Ipswich Hamlet," — now Hamilton, Essex Co., Mass., — June 2, 1791, to Anna (Mary in Ipswich Rec.) Poland, b. about 1770 at "Ipswich Hamlet," dau. of Nathan and Sarah, of "Ipswich Hamlet." He was a cordwainer and lived in Beverly, Mass., where both he and his wife were members, and he, janitor of the Dane St. Congl. Ch. They both d. in Beverly, she, Jan. 4, 1854, ae. 84 yrs., and he, about 1817.

Had 9 chil. (7th gen.): *

480 Anna⁷ (Nancy?) Abott, b. Dec. 5, 1792; d. in Beverly, Sept., 1848; m. there Nov. 10, 1811, Isaac Lakeman; m. (2d), Joseph Cole; had 2 chil. (8th gen.), by 1st m.: 1. Isaac Henry⁸ Lakeman, b. —; d. —.

— 2. Lydia Ann⁸ Lakeman, b. —; d. —.

481 Stephen⁷ Abbott, b. Feb. 22, 1794.

482 Dudley⁷ Abbott, b. Dec. 30, 1796.

483 John⁷ Abbott, b. Oct. 14, 1800.

484 Sally⁷ Abbott, b. Feb. 5, 1803; d. in Beverly, Sept. 26, 1805.

485 Nathan⁷ Abbott, b. July 15, 1805; d. in Beverly, Dec. 25, 1828.

486 Sally⁷ Abbott, 2d, b. July 26, 1808; d. in Beverly, 1809 (?).

487 Joseph⁷ Abbott, b. Jan. 6, 1811.

488 Elizabeth Lakeman⁷ Abbott, b. Jan. 2, 1814; d. in Beverly, Aug. 24, 1881; m. there Larkin T. Lee, d. —. She m. (2d), John Kittredge; had 2 chil. (8th gen.): 1. Katie Fay⁸ Lee, b. —. 2. Larkin Thorndike⁸ Lee, b. —.

193

SERGT. WILLIAM⁶ ABBOTT (Uriah,⁵ Uriah,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was probably b. in Pelham, Hillsborough Co., N. H., Feb. 14, 1789, and m. Mary Stone, by whom he had one child. He m. (2d), in Beverly, Mass., Sept. 21, 1821, Elizabeth Ray. It is stated by a son-in-law that Mr. Abbott at an early day was First Sergt. of a Militia Co. in Pelham, N. H., and that he had only two children. He lived in Beverly.

* Beverly town records.

Had 2 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Beverly, Essex Co., Mass.:

489 Mary Stone⁷ Abbott, b. Aug. 30, 1820; prob. d. y.

Child by 2d m.:

490 Mary Elizabeth⁷ Abbott, b. June 11, 1822; m. in Beverly, Dec. 12, 1841, Samuel Dinsmore Herrick, b. in Mount Vernon, N. H., Sept. 22, 1815, son of Joseph and Mary (Cox) Herrick, of Antrim, N. H. He was a farmer in Mount Vernon till 1821, in Antrim till about 1835, and a successful grocer and hardware merchant in Beverly till 1870, since which he has lived a retired life in Amherst, N. H. He served as juror three times and as gr. juror once at the Essex Co. Ct., Mass.; mem. M. E. Ch. since 1833, and often a ch. officer. Mrs. Herrick d. in Amherst, Sept. 22, 1889; had 4 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Beverly, Mass.:

- i. Samuel A.⁸ Herrick, b. Mar. 27, 1847; m. in Amherst, Jan. 11, 1871, Ellen W. Palfrey; res. in New Boston, N. H.; had 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. George Palfrey⁹ Herrick, b. Aug. 27, 1872; d. Oct. 4, 1873. 2. Frank P.⁹ Herrick, b. Sept. 12, 1874. 3. Anna French⁹ Herrick, b. Mar. 19, 1891.
- ii. Frank P.⁸ Herrick, b. June 5, 1852; m. in Lowell, Mass., Feb. 13, 1878, Ella A. Bishop; m. (2d), in N. Y. City, Effie Poole; res. on W. 63d St., N. Y. City; n. ch.
- iii. George W.⁸ Herrick, b. Aug. 3, 1855; m. in Beverly, 1880, Bessie Plastead; res. at 44 Bartlett St., Beverly; has 1 child (9th gen.): 1. William D.⁹ Herrick, b. June, 1881.
- iv. Albert E.⁸ Herrick, b. Sept. 24, 1862; m. in Amherst, Oct. 10, 1886, Josie M. Lamson; res. at 678 Elm St., Manchester, N. H.; has 2 chil. (9th gen.) 1. Ray Samson⁹ Herrick, b. Nov. 29, 1890. 2. Mary Elizabeth⁹ Herrick, b. Nov. 5, 1893.

199

JOHN⁶ ABBOTT (Jonathan,⁵ Obed,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in West Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass., Aug. 23, 1762, and m. there Sept. 17, 1789, Anna Nichols, b. there Aug. 27, 1760, dau. of James, of W. Brookfield. Mr. Abbott was a yeoman and lived on the homestead, the last farm in Brookfield on the main highway from the village of W. Brookfield to New Braintree, Mass., a part of the homestead lying in the latter place. Here Mrs. Abbott d. Jan. 18, 1816, *ae.* 55 yrs. He served during the Rev. War 5 mos. 17 days in Capt. Joseph Boynton's Co., Col. Wood's Regt. The rolls show him to have been in R. I., in No. Kingston, and twice in E. Greenwich, Mass., where he was mustered out of service, Jan. 1, 1779, having

been mustered in, July 25, 1778.* He d. in Ohio, Nov. 20, 1818 (?), ae. 56 yrs. He was collector of taxes in Brookfield, 1789. The following is largely from the Brookfield town records.

Had 8 chil. (7th gen.), b. in W. Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass. :

- 491 James⁷ Abbott, b. July 29, 1790.
 492 Elizabeth⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 21, 1792; d. in Whitby, Prov. of Ontario, Can., Apr. 29, 1868; rems. intd. there; m. Dr. Alva Annis; n. ch.
 493 Sophia⁷ Abbott, b. Feb. 22, 1794; d. in Amherst, Mass.; m. in W. Brookfield, May 17, 1818, Calvin Stowe; no living descendants.
 494 Jonathan Eddy⁷ Abbott, b. Dec. 17, 1795; d. in W. Brookfield, Oct. 14, 1796.
 495 Martha⁷ (called Patty) Abbott, b. Dec. 7, 1797; d. in St. Catherines, Prov. of Ontario, Can.; m. Feb. 23, 1824, Ridley Bannister, of Boston, b. in Brookfield, Mar. 25, 1797, son of Jesse and Mary, of Brookfield; had 3 chil. (8th gen.): 1. Martha,⁸ d. y. 2. George,⁸ d. y. 3. Charles,⁸ d. y.
 496 Pamela⁷ Abbott, b. Oct. 20, 1779; d. in No. Brookfield, Mass., Feb. 5, 1866; m. in W. Brookfield, June 1 (t. r. May 14), 1820, Hon. Bonum, b. in No. Brookfield, Sept. 18, 1795, son of Ebenezer and Lucy (Woods) Nye, of No. Brookfield; mem. 1st Congl. Ch., W. Brookfield; united later, by letter, with the 1st Congl. Ch., No. Brookfield, Jan. 7, 1822. He d. there Nov. 12, 1891; civ. eng. and bank cashier; resd. in No. Brookfield; had 4 chil. (8th gen.), b. in No. Brookfield, Mass. :

- i. John Abbott⁸ Nye, b. Apr. 20, 1821; d. in Cedar Rapids, Ia., Nov. 4, 1880; m. in N. Y. City, Feb. 27, 1849, Rose Maria Burns; res. in Cedar Rapids; had 3 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Boston, Mass.: 1. Ella Maria⁹ Nye, b. Apr. 30, 1854; m. in Cedar Rapids, Oct. 28, 1873, Henry Grant Higley; res. in Cedar Rapids. Four of their seven chil. are living unm. 2. Laura D.⁹ Nye, b. Aug. 20, 1855; d. in Cedar Rapids, Jan. 13, 1884; m. there Sept. 18, 1871, Benjamin F. Mills; d. ——. Their five chil. res. in Cedar Rapids. 3. Frank Abbott⁹ Nye, b. Dec. 27, 1856; d. in Boston, May 30, 1859.
- ii. Elizabeth Nichols⁸ Nye, b. Nov. 18, 1824; d. in Manville, R. I., Mar. 16, 1875; m. in No. Brookfield, Sept. 8, 1852, Jonathan Chase, Jr.; d. ——; had 6 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Herbert⁹ Chase, b. in Valley Falls, R. I., Aug. 16, 1853; d. there Oct. 14, 1853. 2. Anna Pamela⁹ Chase, b. Nov. 4, 1854; m. in Manville, Aug. 16, 1881, Theodore T. Mensy(?) who d. 1884; res. in Manville, and has two unm. sons. 3. Waldo Edward⁹ Chase, b. Nov. 5, 1856; d. in No. Brook-

* *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

- field, Oct. 8, 1857. 4. Mary Ethel⁹ Chase, b. in Manville, Aug. 8, 1858; d. there Oct. 4, 1877. 5. Bertha Elizabeth⁹ Chase, b. in Manville, May 29, 1861; m. in Minneapolis, Minn., June 25, 1884, George E. Graves; res. in No. Brookfield. 6. Wendell Nye⁹ Chase, b. in Manville, Apr. 6, 1863; m. in Seattle, Wash., June 25, 1891, Ella Ryther; res. in Seattle; have 3 chil.
- iii. Mary Baker⁸ Nye, b. Mar. 5, 1835; d. in No. Brookfield, Nov. 2, 1867; m. there Apr. 20, 1859, Ezra D. Batchelder; res. in No. Brookfield; had 3 chil. (9th gen.), b. there: 1. Charles E.⁹ Batchelder, b. Jan. 25, 1860; res. in No. Brookfield; unm. 2. George Bonum⁹ Batchelder, b. Jan. 1, 1862; d. in No. Brookfield, Jan. 2, 1874. 3. Alfred Levi⁹(?) Batchelder, b. Dec. 31, 1864; d. in No. Brookfield, Apr. 14, 1866.
- iv. Martha Bannister⁸ Nye, b. June 14, 1837; m. in No. Brookfield, Apr. 24, 1878, Homer, b. in Bristol, Ct., May 11, 1809, son of Austin and Anna (Stockes) Bishop, of Bristol, and was his 3d wife. He d. in No. Brookfield, Apr. 12, 1884; was a teamster in early life, but later an employe of the Gas Co. Wid. always resd. in No. Brookfield; mem. 1st Congl. Ch. there since Nov. 7, 1858; sch. teacher before m.; has supplied data of Pamela Abbott's des.; n. ch.

497 George⁷ Abbott, b. Oct. 19, 1802.

498 Mary⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 30, 1806; d. in Ottawa, Prov. of Ont., Can., July 28, 1842; m. in Whitby, Prov. of Ont., Can., Norman Baker; had 2 chil. (8th gen.): 1. James⁸ Baker, d. y. 2. George⁸ Baker, d. y. The remains of mems. of this family are intd. in Whitby.

201

HON. DAVID⁶ ABBOTT (Jonathan,⁵ Obed,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in W. Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass., Jan. 14, 1766, and m. in Rome, Oneida Co., N. Y., June, 1796, Mary, b. in Brookfield, June 24, 1770, dau. of Lt. Matthew and Mary (Blair) Brown, of Brookfield, Mass., and Rochester, N. Y. Mr. Abbott practiced law a few years in Rome, was the first settler in Chagrin, now Willoughby, Lake Co., O., and finally settled 1810, in Milan, Erie Co., O., where both he and his wife d., he July 12, 1822, ae. 56, and she Jan. 12, 1874, ae. 76 yrs. He was sheriff of Trumbull Co., when it included the whole Western Reserve, presiding officer of electors at Painesville on State organization 1801, magistrate, member of the Constitutional Convention of Ohio 1802, collector and P. M. repeatedly, Presidential Elector 1812, Clerk of the Supreme Court of the County, and was a member of either one branch or the other of the State legislature for

many years, holding the position almost continuously from 1803 to 1810, inclusive, and afterwards.

His history is most interesting. He was farm-bred. When about 20 years of age he learned shoemaking, and after working for a while in Brookfield, went to Lynn, Mass., as a journeyman, meantime fitting himself so that he entered Yale College 1791, as a sophomore, and was a student there till the first part of his senior year, when, considering his time worth more than a diploma, he left to study law in Brookfield, completed his course at Whitesborough, N. Y., was admitted to the bar, practicing as an attorney several years in Rome. Not liking his profession and having concluded to prospect on the frontier, leaving his family behind, he went in 1797, in a boat built by himself, *via* Wood and Oneida Creeks and Oswego river, Lake Ontario, Niagara—carrying his boat and cargo around the falls—and Lake Erie, to the mouth of the Chagrin river, Lake Co., O., where he traded with Indians, and thence to Detroit where he exchanged his goods for furs, etc., valued, with what money he had, at about \$4,000.

Returning home again he stopped a month at Chagrin, more fully to study the location, intending it for his headquarters for fur trading and possibly his future frontier home. Here he was taken ill, but with the assistance of his help, built a log cabin which would be more commodious than his small tent. Becoming much worse, he concluded to send home most of his money and effects with his boat, in charge of some surveyors, and make the journey himself by land, as soon as he got able, in case he recovered. This was imperative, as he had no supplies to last through the winter. Thus he was left alone in the wilderness, surrounded by Indians, and about 600 miles from home. He had forebodings that he would never again see his effects, as the party to whom, from necessity, he had entrusted his all, were inexperienced sailors; but if they should arrive safely, the property sent would liquidate all his debts, and in case he did not recover, leave a goodly sum for his family. During the second night a sudden squall capsized the boat, and it and all aboard but one were lost, including his effects. In due time Abbott got better and returned home *via* Pittsburg, Pa., undaunted. Having been offered employment as Surveyor of the Reserve, he bought a boat as soon as navigation opened, disregarding the earnest protests of friends, and reached Chagrin in safety, where he found his cabin had been burned and most of his things left there stolen. He built another cabin and

began surveying, but soon located further from the lake, at what is now Willoughby, and thus became the first settler there, and his life and adventures are a part of the history of the Reserve.

He returned home that winter, in company with two others, under many vicissitudes, in order to obtain supplies, but after buying a team, etc., again went to Chagrin, reaching Buffalo about the first of March; from there, travelling mostly on the ice, with a cow tied behind the sled, they arrived at Chagrin, March 22, 1799. He raised a small crop and spent the year building a house, etc., intending to take his family there the following winter; in 1800, he was appointed Sheriff, the settlement meantime thriving. None of the settlers were rich, and if any were poorer than the others, it created no difference of feeling, for all met together as though they belonged to one family, and if one had two measures of meal, and his neighbor none, he divided. There existed that friendly feeling and mutual interest in each other's prosperity that made the old pioneers' retrospect, years afterwards, one of delight, and caused them to regret the change that had taken place. Their meats were principally fish and wild game. Abbott's family joined him in the spring of 1801, in company with others, but came near being lost the day before arriving, when coming into Grand River.

Mrs. Abbott was the first white female inhabitant at Chagrin, and as she was often left alone was quite disconsolate, frequently visiting the Indian squaws in their camps across the river, for recreation and change. The Indians have a very impressive ceremony when naming children. On one of her visits, her daughter, Lucy, was given an Indian name. The Indian took her in his arms, placed his right hand upon the lower part of her body, and at the same time commenced his invocation of the blessings of the Great Spirit. As he proceeded, he moved his hand upward, at the same time increasing its pressure, when, placing his hand heavily on her breast, he pronounced her name. This ceremony was performed by a very dignified, elderly Indian, with as much grace as ever a clergyman conducted a christening. Indeed, with some elderly Indians of fine presence, they occasionally excel, in grace and dignity, even the Anglo-Saxon; seemingly, it is innate.

As collector, he frequently had to take large sums of money in his saddle-bags on horseback alone, through the wilderness, to Cincinnati. On one occasion he fell in with two well-armed suspicious characters, whom he could not shake, and was constrained to camp with them,

using his saddle and bags as a pillow through a wakeful night; but adroitly got away from them the next day, while passing through a jungle, they having fallen slightly behind. On returning home he went by the way of the head waters of the Scioto and Sandusky; endeavoring to strike across to the Lake, he got lost and suffered extremely from hunger and thirst. At length, falling in with friendly Indians, they supplied him with food and put him on his course. Always kindly disposed towards everyone, the Indians were very friendly with him.

In the fall of 1801, Abbott's family were thrown into great affliction, as it was supposed that he had been drowned in a gale on Lake Erie. He had gone with his boat and two men to Detroit for fruit trees, etc. It was a small, open, cedar boat, easily borne by two men, and capable of carrying about two tons. Returning with the trees, some fruit, a pair of geese and ducks, etc., a squall struck them when near home, which soon became a gale, and as the only alternative for life they were driven in a fierce tempest before the wind, in their frail craft, 100 miles diagonally across the raging lake, and thrown upon the Canadian shore. There was now but one person with him, and he was employed most of the time *en route* in bailing water from the boat with his hat, the only thing aboard for such a purpose. When the wind changed after the storm, they recrossed the lake, taking about 20 hours; having been given up as lost, after an absence of three weeks, they were hailed in the settlement with great satisfaction.

In 1802 he was a member of the Ohio Constitutional Convention, and soon after was elected to the Legislature. In 1802-3 he built a saw and grist mill, high water sweeping away the dam which was rebuilt, before the mills were completed, the saw-mill being chained to a stump during the freshet, to keep it from floating away. The iron for the mills was taken on pack animals from Pittsburg, Pa. The millstones were made from boulders in the neighborhood, and the mill when completed became widely patronized, even by residents of Cleveland, Hudson, etc. In 1803 a mail route was established by the government, and Abbott was mail contractor several years.

The following account is in substance compiled from a statement of his son:

"In 1804 Mr. Abbott built a small vessel near the mouth of the Chagrin, on what is called the Cove. He was his own master builder. The rigging was made and a part of the sails spun and woven at home, and although of but 30 or 35 tons burthen, it was probably the largest on Lake Erie owned by any citizen of

Ohio, and was considered quite respectable both for size and workmanship, — though it is probable that it would have appeared rather rough compared with the vessels of its class at the present day, and perhaps excite some remarks from our shipbuilders. After sailing it a few months, his health becoming poor, he let a man by the name of Blinn have it to take a trip to Buffalo, who ran it ashore a few miles above that place, and there abandoned it without taking the least care of the rigging or anything on board, although several citizens of Buffalo offered to go and assist him to get it off and bring it into Buffalo creek. It was stripped of everything that could be taken away, and even the masts were hacked down and nothing left but the hull. In the spring he sold what remained of it to a Mr. Chapin, who repaired and sailed it until 1812, when it was chartered by Gen. Hull to transport the baggage of the army from Maumee to Detroit; in passing Malden . . . it was taken by the British, which was the first intimation to those on board that war was declared."

In 1809, Abbott sold his farm and mills, and bought 1800 acres for the purpose of a settlement, in the township of Avery (originally an Indian Mission named Pequotting, established 1804 by Canadian missionaries), now Milan, Erie Co., O., and noted as being the birth-place of Thomas A. Edison: he moved there with his family in 1810, one of the first settlers, having sold several farms to actual settlers the year previous. Here he built a hewed log-house 20 feet square, and in 1811 constructed, with lumber from Chagrin, a frame barn 40 x 70 feet, the first on the "Fire Lands," or what is now Erie and Huron Counties. The following year he offered this site for the Co. Seat, and being at the head of navigation on Huron River, it was accepted; the place had a promising future until the War of 1812, when its growth was slow for a time.

At about noon the day Gen. Hull surrendered, says Abbott's son in effect, in his unpublished memoir of his father from which this sketch is largely condensed, news came that the British and Indians were landing at Sandusky Bay; the settlers in some places were fleeing to the woods, some who had been remarkably tongue-brave going with their families without anything to eat or even a blanket, while others who had been thoughtfully quiet, acted with discretion. In the Abbott settlement all repaired to the garrison house (Hosmer Murray's), the largest and best situated for defence, to await the return of the scouts sent out for information. The day had been wet and lowering; towards night the clouds began to break away, and the moon shone out among white fleecy clouds upon the banks of fog that lay along the low grounds and swail. Scarcely a breath of air was stirring, and every little sound echoed far and wide. Such a night at any other time would have been thought delightful, but not so that night. The inhabitants having collected to the number of thirty or forty men, women and children, with all the arms and ammunition

they could muster, were waiting in anxiety for the return of their scouts or spies, in order to know how to act, for it was thought by some that if the British and Indians were in the neighborhood, flight would be out of the question, and it would be the safest to surrender, but if attacked by Indians alone, they could flee; which to an old army officer with much frontier experience, seems somewhat doubtful, if they waited for the attack before fleeing.

While they were thus waiting and endeavoring to keep as still as possible, not knowing whether to expect the Indians or scouts first, all the dogs in the settlement becoming alarmed began barking and dolefully howling; cowbells jingled on restless stock; cattle and calves bellowed warningly as though scenting calamity; frightened children piteously cried; all of which, with many other noises, ominously echoed and re-echoed on the still night air, when more than at any other time silence was desired. When all this and many other things are taken into consideration, especially by those with frontier Indian experiences, one can have some idea of the sensations that thrilled those who composed that watchful and terror-stricken little company of honest, hardy pioneers in the midst of a great wilderness at night, so common in frontier life.

Finally, about 10 P. M., some of the scouts returned with information that the British and Indians had landed at the mouth of the river, and were massacring all before them. Time was now precious, and was not to be spent in halting between fleeing or preparing for defence. The former was soon decided upon. But the settlers were not long in consternation. They were soon again anxiously in their old homes, until once more greatly alarmed about a year later, on hearing the cannonading of Perry's victory, twelve miles away at Put-in Bay, when they feared they might have trouble again; but on learning of the victory they were greatly relieved, and vigorously went to baking bread for the soldiers and sailors—for then, but unfortunately as not always the case with thoughtless people at all times, they were appreciated—and sent it to them with other supplies, in barrels, etc.

But this sketch would be incomplete without knowing a woman's view of frontier life, which the Compiler has before him from the pen of Mrs. Lucy A. Stevens, one of Mr. Abbott's daughters, who moved with the family from Chagrin to Milan in 1810. In an article contributed in May, 1859, to the *Fire Lands Pioneer*, the magazine of the Fire Lands Historical Society, speaking of her father, she says:

"We left the mouth of Chagrin river in an open boat, the crew consisting of two men, who knew nothing of the management of a boat, my mother and myself about six years old, and sister four years old, making up the passengers. My father intended to join us at Euclid, having to assist in driving his cattle as far as that; but the boat was not destined to reach there. A thunderstorm arose, after being out a few hours, and the boat being in inexperienced hands, soon became unmanageable in the gale and lay at the mercy of the storm. But by dint of bailing we at last went ashore just below Euclid, losing most of our provisions, with the exception of a few that came ashore. My mother and the men worked all night, saving what they could from the wreck, and we children spent the night upon the beach, wet, cold and hungry. When morning dawned, we cooked some breakfast, and my father having arrived in the night, went to Cleveland and obtained assistance, and took the boat there to repair it, taking about a week. My mother remained on the beach with us during this time, drying clothes, etc., etc. We then went to Cleveland and remained in Judge Walworth's family about a week, when we again set sail, and arrived at Huron without further adventure. But the strong prevailing winds raised a bar at the mouth of the river, so we could not enter,—it being closed entirely across with a bar of sand which had to be dug through to admit of our passage. We arrived at our destination the next day, at the place now known as the Old County Seat. We camped out most of the summer. In the fall we moved into a house.

"The first school was taught in an old Indian house, and the teacher's future husband was also our first physician, his office being in the garret of our log house, where I have often assisted him in the manufacture of pills and other compounds, all being great pill-takers in those days. The wooden mortar that he used is still among us. . . . The first religious meeting was held at a neighbor's house; it was an old-fashioned Methodist shouting and clapping of hands. . . . My father was one of the first magistrates. . . . Cotton goods sold for about 3s., and calico for about 4s. per yard, tea 10s. per pound, money and all kinds of produce, flour, etc., being the usual tenders. Milliners were unknown, everyone dressing as they might fancy. Houses were scantily furnished. Cooking was done in old-fashioned fireplaces, in pots suspended on wooden poles and hooks. Baking was done in bake-kettles, generally, but some had out-door ovens. Bedsteads were differently constructed, some consisting of rough, unvarnished, upright poles and rails, while others were made by driving poles in the walls of the cabin and laying bark across them. All furniture was of plain, home manufacture, and most cabins contained but one room.

"As a matter of course, the incidents of such a life were many, but are so entangled with each other that I can remember but few, and those that from some cause or other were stamped upon my mind. I have often heard my father laugh heartily over the following: At the time he was sheriff it devolved upon him to collect the taxes, and pay them over in Cincinnati. The journey thither was through the wood, most of the way. He became entangled and lost his way. After being in this predicament two or three days he at length came across an Indian cabin, and demanded hospitality. The squaw, deeming it a visit of great importance, determined to do the honors of the house in style. So in lieu of a tablecloth—they not being in common use in the family—she obtained her husband's shirt, and spreading the meal upon it, invited my father to partake. He was very much amused by seeing it covered with those animals which generally infest a person of slothful habits. But hunger knows no king, so he ate his meal in silence, and probably was as thankful as if it had been spread without the company of others.

"Dancing was a common amusement in those days, and all participated. It was not looked upon as it is now, as one of the amusements upon which the ban of all Christian communities should be laid, but as one in which all could partake. In 1810 the first ball was held at Major Russell's, three miles this side of Huron. Invitations were sent all over the country two weeks before the occasion, and dancers were in attendance far and near. They came in couples on horseback. The old man and his wife, the young gallant and his lady love, one behind the other. . . . The dancing commenced in the afternoon, and lasted until the next day. The

next large ball was held in a log schoolhouse at Milan, on the 4th of July, 1812, and the dinner was given in Squire Abbott's barn about a quarter of a mile away. There were about forty couple in attendance. They formed in procession and marched to the barn for dinner."*

The first County Court was held in Abbott's house and he was Clerk.† He was known as Squire Abbott, and is very generally mentioned in the memoirs of many towns in early Huron County. He was licensed as tavern keeper, 1816; was Justice of the Peace, 1816-17-18, and was again elected to the Legislature in 1817 to see about moving the Co. seat and establishing a bank.‡ He was probably continuously Justice of the Peace for about 20 years or more, after going to Ohio, and until his death; but the early records were very imperfectly kept and no authentic data can be obtained. He was afflicted with gout, it being hereditary. It was common in the family, according to old records, as far back as Archbishop Abbott's time in the 16th century, who suffered from it. Squire Abbott gave most of his estate to his son, including the homestead farm.

Had 4 chil. (7th gen.):

499 Benjamin Wright⁷ Abbott, b. in Rome, N. Y., Apr. 2, 1797.

500 Mary Olmstead⁷ Abbott, b. in Chagrin, Jan. 27, 1802; d. in Sandusky, O., Sept. 29, 1838; m. in Milan, Sept. 12, 1831, Judge Francis Drake Parish, b. in Naples, Ontario Co., N. Y., Dec. 20, 1796, son of Elisha, and was his 2d wife. He studied at Hamilton Coll., Clinton, N. Y., and she in Rochester, where a maternal uncle lived; lawyer; Republican; trustee Oberlin Coll.; d. in Oberlin, O., Mar. 28, 1886; had 1 child (8th gen.):

i. Frank Elisha⁸ Parish, b. in Sandusky, June 5, 1835; m. in So. Bristol, Ky., Aug. 10, 1858, Mary Angeline Brown, b. Jan. 19, 1832, dau. of Allen, of So. Bristol; studied at Oberlin Coll.; Republican; Cong'l'st.; ret'd. lumber mer.; res. 5530 Wash. Av., Chicago, Ill.; had 3 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Chicago: 1. Mary Abbott⁹ Parish, b. Sept. 19, 1865; d. in Chicago, Apr. 28, 1868. 2. Alice Florence⁹ Parish, b. twin, Apr. 16, 1872. 3. Grace⁹ Parish, b. twin, Apr. 16, 1872; d. Apr. 30, 1872.

501 Lucy⁷ Abbott, b. in Chagrin, Oct. 7, 1803; d. in Toledo, O., May 30, 1876; m. in Milan, Dec. 30, 1826, Guy, b. in Sheffield, Mass., son of Col. Thomas Jefferson and Rhoda (Eggleston) Stevens, of Sheffield. He d. in Tiffin, Seneca Co., O. Sept. 12, 1842; cattle mer., distiller of high wines, and foundryman for mfr. machinery. She spent the last years of her life with her children in Toledo, where

* *Fire Lands Pioneer Magazine*, May, 1859, p. 48. † *Ibid.*, p. 17. ‡ *Ibid.*, p. 19.

she became a faithful member of the Westminster Communion; she was untiring in pleading the cause of the poor and needy, a woman of great energy, good judgment, zealous in well-doing and highly respected; had 8 chil. (8th gen.):

- i. David Abbott^s Stevens, b. in Milan, Oct. 28, 1827; d. in Toledo, Feb. 26, 1901; intd at Milan; m. in Chicago, Nov., 1862, Mrs. Sarah Benedict, of Vt.(?) She d. in New London, O., 1894; intd. there. He resd. alternately in Toledo and Chicago; inventor of things pertaining to cold storage, refrigerators, cars, machinery, hotel fixtures and appliances, etc.
- ii. Mary^s Stevens, b. in Milan, Feb. 12, 1830; d. there Oct. 12, 1831.
- iii. Mary^s Stevens, 2d, b. twin, in Tiffin, Jan. 10, 1832; d. in Milan, Sept. 10, 1835.
- iv. Sarah^s Stevens, b. twin, in Tiffin, Jan. 10, 1832; d. in Milan, Sept. 20, 1835.
- v. Benjamin Abbott^s Stevens, b. in Tiffin, Jan. 13, 1835; d. in Toledo, May 14, 1905; m. in Chicago, Dec. 31, 1873, Mrs. Emma Squires, whose parents resd. in N. H. His boyhood was spent in Milan. When the Civ. War broke out, having lost fingers from his right hand, he could not enlist, but served as a civil employe (carpenter) in the Ord. Dept., in Nashville, Tenn. After the war he settled in Toledo, where he became eminently successful in business, a man of integrity, charitable instincts, and a useful and progressive citizen. He was a director of the Union Savings Bank of Toledo. The directors of the bank adopted appropriate memorial resolutions after his death, which were placed on the bank's record book, and a copy sent to the family. He is mentioned in the leading local paper, in part, as follows:

"Benjamin Abbott Stevens, manufacturer and philanthropist, died at 10 o'clock this morning at the family residence, 2005 Parkwood avenue. He had been slowly failing in health for more than a year, but not to such an extent that it incapacitated him for business, and his death this morning was the result of an apoplectic stroke last night.

"He was a man possessed of great strength of purpose and energy, and during the time of illness his interest in his business never ceased, and he planned largely for the future, not only for his individual interest, but for any movement that concerned the public good. For years he has been an active member and director of the Toledo Humane Society, and gave it his hearty encouragement and support. He was also interested in the Toledo Boys' Home, and was one of its staunchest friends.

"Mr. Stevens came to Toledo in 1869, and ever since has been engaged in manufacturing, and the firm of B. A. Stevens, makers of billiard and store furniture and supplies, was for a long time one of the largest in the country controlled by an individual. . . .

"The host of friends of Mr. Stevens in the city will miss him sadly. His broad charity and liberal support of any philanthropic scheme was only known to those with whom he was associated in the work. He never gave up hope and courage, and was planning for future work up to the last."

This is a worthy example of another of Abp. Abbott's kinsmen, a poor boy to start in life, who by energy, perseverance, splendid judgment and great executive ability, not only attained a brilliant business career, but gained great influence and local popularity in a large city. His wid. res. at 2005 Parkwood Av.; n. ch.

- vi. Lucy Abbott⁸ Stevens, b. in Tiffin, June 13, 1837; resd. in Milan with her mother after her father's death; sch. teacher and librarian several years in Chicago and Toledo; kept house a while for bro. David; has supplied data of her mother's family and is remarkably active and well preserved. The Compiler is greatly indebted to her for her tireless, gracious help in obtaining data of both David and Moses Abbott's descendants; res. Latimer, 21st St., Toledo.
 - vii. Emma Clem⁸ Stevens, b. in Tiffin, Jan. 9, 1840; m. in Milan, Oct. 26, 1862, Maj. Francis David Ingersol, her maternal 2d cousin, b. in Albion, Orleans Co., O., son of Nehemiah and Elizabeth. He served through the Civil War, enlisting first in Co. I, 26th Regt., N. Y. Vol. Inf.; recd. medal of honor; lived at Arlington Hotel, Rome, N. Y., for many years, winters, and on Taberg Road farm, near Lee P. O., summers. He d. Oct., 1896, ae. 63 yrs. She m. 2d, Jan., 1902, James Gamble; res. in Rome.
 - viii. George Washington⁸ Stevens, b. in Milan, Nov. 20, 1842; m. in Utica, N. Y., Jan. 23, 1864, Elizabeth Garripy, of Can. His sister Lucy gave him money (for which she was soundly scolded by her mother) to go to Columbus and enlist 1861, for the Civil War, but he was too young; newsdealer; res. 1806 Monroe St., Toledo; has 1 child (9th gen.): 1. George Washington⁹ Stevens, Jr., b. in Utica, Mar. 24, 1865; m. in Port Huron, Mich., June 2, 1902, Nina DeGarms Spaulding; journalist and author; has pub. two books of poems; director Art Museum; res. Toledo.
- 502 Sarah⁷ Abbott, b. in Chagrin, Mar. 27, 1808; d. in Milan, Oct. 6, 1887; m. there Sept. 12, 1831, John B. Demund. He d. July 20, 1840; n. ch.

203

MOSES⁶ ABBOTT (Jonathan,⁵ Obed,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in W. Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass., Nov. 2, 1770, and m. there May 25, 1797, Saraphina P. Snow, of Brookfield. He was a

party to various real estate transactions in Mass., to include Sept. 23, 1814, at about which time he probably moved to Oneida Co., N. Y., but to what town none of his descendants know; about 1823 he settled in Ft. Seneca, Seneca Co., O., where he d. about 1830, and Mrs. Abbott d. Feb., 1852. Their remains are interred in Null's Cemetery.

Had 6 chil. (7th gen.):

- 503 Lorenzo⁷ Abbott, b. in W. Brookfield, Jan. 12, 1802.
 504 Jonathan⁷ Abbott, b. in W. Brookfield, Mar. 9, 1807.
 505 Henry⁷ Abbott, b. in W. Brookfield, June 17, 1812.
 506 Francis⁷ Abbott, b. in Oneida Co., N. Y., May 29, 1816.
 507 Theodocia⁷ Abbott, b. Oct. 11, 1798(?);* d. in Sandusky, O., June 1, 1825; m. in Huron, O., Apr. 1, 1818, Lyman Farwell; resd. in Watertown, N. Y.; he d. there, blind, Apr. 17, 1869; data supplied unsatisfactory. Names of only 2 chil. (8th gen.), known to Compiler; there may have been others:
- i. Addison M.⁸ Farwell, b. in Sandusky, Jan. 25, 1819; d. in Watertown, Dec. 28, 1895; m. 1842, Mary, dau. of Tyrannus and Mary (Fitch) Wright; Rwy. and Genl. Contractor 20 yrs.; built pub. water works Brooklyn, N. Y.; leather mer. Watertown; she d. there Feb., 1898(?); had 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Lucius⁹ Farwell, b. at Cape Vincent, N. Y., Dec. 12, 1843; d. in Watertown, Nov. 9, 1863. 2. Maria M.⁹ Farwell, b. at Cape Vincent, 1848(?); m. 1879, Edward Brayton Sterling; res. 8 Clinton St., Watertown; has supplied data of Theodocia⁷ Abbott's descendants. 3. Ella Theodocia⁹ Farwell, b. in Canada, May 3, 1852; m. 1875, Nathaniel P. Wardwell; res. there.
 - ii. Lyman Eli⁸ Farwell, b. Aug. 28, 1820; d. 1852.
- 508 Eliza⁷ Abbott, b. —; d. —; m. John Michaels, of Pa.; resd. near Tiffin, O.; d. —; had 4 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Liberty Tp., Seneca Co., O.:
- i. George Francis⁸ Michaels, b. Aug. 22, 1834; d. near Peoria, Ill., Feb. 19, 1902; resd. near Tiffin; intd. in Green Lawn Cem., Tiffin; m. in Liberty Tp., Margaret, b. there Aug. 7, 1837, dau. of Daniel and — (Anderson) Lynch, of —; had 9 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Eva May⁹ Michaels, m. Adolphus Blue; res. in Tiffin. 2. Ellsworth⁹ Michaels, d. y. 3. William⁹ Michaels, m. Norah Shannon; res. in Tiffin. 4. Lorenzo⁹ Michaels, m., res. in Tiffin. 5. Flora⁹ Michaels, m. Eli Rosenberger; res. in Tiffin. 6. O.⁹ Michaels, m. Frank

* She was prob. the eldest child, but data received too late to place her in proper order.

- Rosenberger; res. in Tiffin. 7. Arthur⁹ Michaels, d. —. 8. Minnie⁹ Michaels. 9. Burton⁹(?) Michaels.
- ii. Leroy John⁸ Michaels, b. Sept. 9, 1845; m. in Clinton Tp., O., Oct. 8, 1867, Mary L., b. near Tiffin, Sept. 23, 1846, dau. of William and Margaret (Derr) Baker, of that place; priv. Co. A, 164th Regt., O. Vol. Inf., in Civil War, from May 7 to Aug. 27, 1864; mem. M. E. Ch. 40 yrs.; res. on paternal homestead half mile north of Tiffin; oil and gas discovered there 1894; family has used natural gas since; had 7 chil. (9th gen.), b. near Tiffin, O.: 1. Ola B.⁹ Michaels, b. Aug. 18, 1868; mem. and Deaconess M. E. Ch.; res. in Tiffin. 2. Courtland L.⁹ Michaels, b. Apr. 17, 1870; m. in Tiffin, Oct. 9, 1897, Minnie Christina Steckle; mem. M. E. Ch.; res. in Tiffin. 3. Hal William⁹ Michaels, b. Aug. 16, 1872; mem. M. E. Ch.; prob. Probate Judge (data indefinite as to which son, C. L. or H. W.); res. in Tiffin. 4. Margaret Eliza⁹ Michaels, b. Aug. 7, 1878; m. in Tiffin, Apr. 30, 1902, Robert M. Smythe; mem. Ch. of Christ. He is mem. Presby. Ch.; res. in Tiffin. 5. John⁹ Michaels, b. Nov. 3, 1881; m. in Tiffin, Aug., 1903, Louisa Zimmerman; farmer; mem. M. E. Ch.; res. in Tiffin. 6. Bessie Baker⁹ Michaels, b. Aug. 23, 1884; d. near Tiffin, Aug. 26, 1885. 7. C. Derr⁹ Michaels, b. May 9, 1889; mem. M. E. Ch.
- iii. Elmina⁸ Michaels, b. June 13, 1843; m. near Tiffin, Sept. 29, 1863, John W., b. near Tiffin, Sept. 20, 1840, son of William and Margaret (Derr) Baker, of that place; farmer; resd. in Hopewell Tp. 6 yrs., and since, 36 yrs. in Clinton Tp., near Tiffin; mems. M. E. Ch. Tiffin; Republican; had 5 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Tiffin, O.: 1. Annie L.⁹(?) Baker, b. Feb. 25, 1865; d. in Tiffin, Nov. 2(?), 1881. 2. Olive E.⁹ Baker, b. Nov. 3, 1868; d. in Tiffin, Apr. 23, 1888. 3. Herbert M.⁹ Baker, b. Dec. 23, 1877; d. Dec. 21, 1879. 4. Edith W.⁹ Baker, b. twin, Dec. 24, 1882; m. in Tiffin, Apr. 23, 1893, William Kitchner; res. in Tiffin. 5. Ethel C.⁹ Baker, b. twin, Dec. 24, 1882; m. in Tiffin, Mar. 25, 1893, Hovey Glick; res. at Old Fort, O.
- iv. Anna⁸ Michaels, b. —; m. Thomas E. Umstead; res. near Tiffin; has chil.; n. d. s.

205

ENS. JOHN⁶ ABBOTT (Moses,⁵ Obed,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Bedford, Middlesex Co., Mass., May 29, 1759, and m. Nov. 28, 1782, Martha, b. in Billerica, Mass., July 3, 1762, dau. of Samuel and Sarah (Stevens) Whiting, of Billerica. Mr. Abbott settled on a

farm in the northeastern part of Ashburnham, Mass., and, in 1792, was the leader in securing the annexation of that part of the town to Ashby, Mass. He was Ensign, 1787, in the Ashburnham L't Inf., assessor, 1788, and is frequently mentioned in the town records. He traded in land quite extensively, as appears by Worcester, Mass., Deeds. His wid. Martha, sold as admrx. of his est., Nov. 25, 1806, to "Pairpoint" Kendall, the homestead in Ashby, for \$1,550.*

He served as private, 2 mos. and 7 days in Capt. John Minot's Co., Col. Josiah Whitney's Regt., from May 10, 1777, to July 9, 1777, in R. I., his pay roll being dated at Warwick Neck; 41 dys. as priv. in Capt. Edward Farmer's Co., Col. Reed's Regt., from Sept. 29, 1777, to Nov. 8, 1777, having marched to reinforce the Northern Army; 3 mos. as priv. with the guards at Bunker Hill, in Capt. Farnum's Co., Col. Jacob Gerrich's Regt., from Feb. 20, 1778, to May 20, 1778; 5 mos. and 23 dys. as priv. in Capt. William Tucker's Co., Col. Jacob Gerrich's Regt., from July 10, 1778, to Jan. 1, 1779.† He d. in Ashby, Aug. 16, 1805, ae. 46 yrs. His wid. m. (2), Sept. 6, 1808, Jonas Lee, of Concord, Mass., and was his 3d wife. She d. May 27, 1813, ae. 50 yrs.

Had 8 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Ashby, Mass.:

- 509 Patty⁷ Abbott, b. Aug. 30, 1783; d. in Ashby, Nov. 10, 1805.
- 510 Mary⁷ Abbott, b. Apr. 23, 1785; d. 1793.
- 511 Sally⁷ Abbott, b. May 27, 1787; d. in Concord, Nov. 5, 1820; n. m.
- 512 Betsey⁷ (Elizabeth?) Abbott, b. Mar. 22, 1789; d. in Concord, Dec. 8, 1812; n. m.
- 513 Nancy⁷ Abbott, b. Jan. 7, 1791; d. in Concord, Oct. 21, 1811; n. m.
- 514 John⁷ Abbott, b. Dec. 5, 1792; no other trace of him.
- 515 Mary⁷ Abbott, 2d, b. June 29, 1795; m. in Concord, Dec. 1, 1814, Lemuel Curtis, of Concord; had 2 chil. (8th gen.):‡ 1. Charles Lee⁸ Curtis, b. Nov. 6, 1815. 2. Lemuel Abbott⁸ Curtis, b. Sept. 9, 1817; family prob. moved; unable to trace.
- 516 Charles⁷ Abbott, b. —; d. in Ashby, Nov. 7, 1805.

206

CAPT. MOSES⁶ ABBOTT (Moses,⁵ Obed,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Bedford, Middlesex Co., Mass., Sept. 21, 1761, and m. there Dec. 7, 1785, Alice, b. in Bedford, Aug. 12, 1764, dau. of Capt. Edward and Lucy (Wyman) Stearns, of Billerica and Bedford. Capt.

* Worcester, Mass., Deeds, clxxxvii: p. 108.

† *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

‡ Concord Recs.

Abbott d. in Bedford, Feb. 19, 1802, *ae.* 40 yrs. The following epitaph is on his gravestone in Bedford village cemetery:

“Alas, Alas my husband’s dead,
Early cut down and slain;
But Christ is the believers head,
And he shall rise again.”

His wid. m. (2d), May 1, 1806, Stephen Lane, of Bedford, who d. May 7, 1827.

Capt. Abbott was a farmer. He enl. during the Rev. War, Aug. 18, 1781, for 3 mos., as priv. in Capt. Samuel Tay’s Co., Lt. Col.



ALICE (STEARNS) ABBOTT.

Webb’s Regt., raised in Suffolk and Middlesex Cos., to reinforce the Contl. Army; served 3 mos. and 22 dys.; dis. Nov. 29, 1781. He is prob. the Moses Abbott who served at West Point, N. Y., and received from the town of Bedford £19: 6*s.* for his services.* He also enl. for frontier Indian service 1794, receiving 8*s.* bounty and \$8 per month, including the State pay. He was tithingman, 1788, 1791; constable, 1788, 1800; fence-viewer, 1783, 1794; highway surveyor, 1784; deer-reeve, 1784, 1786; field-driver, 1787, 1799; hog-reeve, 1787; warden, 1791, 1794, 1795; mem. com. to build four sch. houses,

* *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

1792, etc. The assessed value of his est., which was in union with his father's, and was divided by order of the probate judge, was \$2,295.50.* He was prob. a Capt. of Mass. mili., although there is no rec. of it in the office of the Adjutant General of the State.

During the Rev. War, Alice Stearns, when 10 yrs. old, won lasting fame by carrying bullets which her mother and sisters Rachel and Susanna—the two latter aged 16 and 13 respectively—moulded from melted pewter spoons, etc., to Lieut. Abbott's (afterwards her father-in-law) command during the alarm of Apr. 19, 1775. She also carried the men water.

The Stearns home was on the border of the Gov. Winthrop and Dudley farms. The estate was included in that part of Billerica set off to Bedford in 1766. This historic homestead was the birthplace of Rev. Samuel H. Stearns, one of the pastors of the Old So. Church, Boston; of Rev. William A. Stearns, D. D., LL. D., late pres. of Amherst College; of Rev. Jonathan F. Stearns, D. D., of Newark, N. J.; of Josiah A. Stearns, A. M., Ph. D., teacher, of Boston; of Rev. Eben S. Stearns, D. D., LL. D., "chancellor State Missionary" of Nashville, Tenn., etc. The family name has been variously spelled, but the same coat of arms is claimed by the different branches of the descendants of Isaac who came to this country in 1630, probably with Gov. John Winthrop.†

Had 9 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Bedford, Middlesex Co., Mass.:‡

517 Harvey⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 24, 1787; d. Mar. 28, 1789 (g. s. r.)§

518 Alice⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 22, 1788; d. in Boston, May 7, 1837; m. in Bedford, June 2, 1806, Simon Davis, of N. H.; resd. there. He d. there, leaving chil. and gr.-chil.

519 Betsey⁷ Abbott, b. Feb. 25, 1790; d. Nov. 26, 1792 (g. s. r.)§

520 Lucy Stearns⁷ Abbott, b. Feb. 11, 1792; d. in Boston, May 15, 1868, ae. 76 yrs.; m. in Bedford, Mar. 17, 1808, Timothy, b. in Landaff, N. H., Aug. 17, 1783, son of Nathan and Elizabeth (Shattuck) Kinsman, of Concord, N. H. Nathan was for many years a hatter there and afterwards a physician and farmer in Landaff, at the foot of Mt. Kinsman, which was named for him. He was taken prisoner in the French and Indian War, 1756, and was probably the Nathan Kinsman who served at Annapolis, N. S., Nov. 2, 1759, to June 7, 1760, in Capt. Daniel Fletcher's Co., Col. Frye's Regt. Timothy d. in Bedford, Feb. 26, 1826, ae. 42 yrs.;|| had 5 chil. (8th gen.):

* Cambridge, Mass., Prob. Recs.

† *N. E. Magazine*, May, 1892.

‡ From the Bedford Town Recs.

§ Epitaph:

"Two lovely babes here sleeping lie,
Which God did lend us for a while
Then took them back our faith to try,
And we resigned them to his will."

|| *Kinsman and Mudge Family Registers.*

- i. George Shattuck⁸ Kinsman, b. in Bedford, Aug. 5, 1809; d. in Galveston, Tex., Feb. 10, 1843; m. Mar. 15, 1832, Nancy S. Holden, b. Oct. 20, 1813, dau. of Thomas and Sophia; Capt. of a steamboat, running between Mobile and Montgomery, Ala.; had 4 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Georgianna⁹ Kinsman, b. ——. 2. George Greenville⁹ Kinsman, b. ——. 3. Thomas⁹ Kinsman, b. ——; d. y. 4. Hanney⁹ Kinsman, b. ——; d. y.
- ii. Lucy Angeline⁸ Kinsman, b. in So. Reading, Mass., Sept. 8, 1811; d. in Boston, Dec. 12, 1894; m. Dec. 22, 1831, Alfred, b. in Portsmouth, N. H., Apr. 25, 1809, son of Capt. Samuel and Anna (Breed) Mudge, the latter of whom was a master mariner and also Capt. of a Co. called the "Sea Fencibles," composed of retired capt. and mates of vessels of Portsmouth. Alfred was the compiler of the *Genealogy of the Mudge Family* (1868); senior part. firm of Alfred Mudge & Son, 34 School St., Boston, opposite the City Hall, later on Franklin St., in its day one of the largest book and job printing establishments in N. E.; Alfred Mudge, his son Alfred A., his son-in-law William Parker Jones, and his grandsons Franklin H. and Alfred, with Peter C. Jones, father of William P., and George N. Green, father of Mrs. F. H. Mudge, were all members of Columbian Lodge, A. F. and A. M., Boston; mem. Anc. and Hon. Arty. Co., Boston. Both he and his wife were Univ., but attended the Unit. Ch. He d. Aug. 14, 1882; had 2 chil. (9th gen.):
- a. Lucy Angelina⁹ Mudge, b. Oct. 13, 1832; m. Jan. 1, 1856, William Parker Jones, b. in Boston, Aug. 21, 1832, son of Peter C. and Jane M. He was for some years mem. firm Peter C. Jones & Son, paper dealers, 26 Water St., Boston; Lieut. Anc. and Hon. Arty. Co., Boston; Unit.; res. Bedford, 1904; has 1 child (10th gen.): 1. Frederick Kinsman Mudge¹⁰ Jones, b. Nov. 11, 1856; m. Jan. 1, 1883, Helen May, b. in Melrose, Mass., May 3, 1862, dau. of Joseph Dudley and Helen (Marr) Wilde: has 1 child (11th gen.): Alfred Wilde Mudge¹¹ Jones, b. in Melrose, Nov. 3, 1883.
- b. Alfred Augustus⁹ Mudge, b. Nov. 10, 1833; d. in Boston, Apr. 8, 1885; m. Mar. 25, 1856, Abbie Clinton King, b. Dec. 6, 1831, dau. of Col. Benjamin and Elizabeth; sailed when 19 yrs. old on voyage from Boston to San Francisco, thence to the Sandwich Islands, and to Calcutta; mem. firm, Alfred Mudge & Son, book and job printers, Boston; mem. Anct. and Hon. Art'y Co., Boston; mem. Mass. Mech. Charitable Assn.; Unit.; had 5 chil. (10th gen.): 1. Carrie King¹⁰ Mudge, b. in Boston, June 4, 1857; m. there Oct. 14, 1880, Carl Gustave, b. in Cambridge, Mass., Oct. 3, 1855, son of Carl and Charlotte Louise (Evers) Zerrahn, of Boston. He grad. from Eng. High Sch., Boston, 1872;

- newspaper advertiser; res. in Milton, Mass.; has 2 chil. (11th gen.): i. Carl Otto¹¹ Zerrahn, b. in Winthrop, Mass., Aug. 21, 1881. ii. Paul¹¹ Zerrahn, b. in Boston, Nov. 27, 1892. 2. Franklin Herbert¹⁰ Mudge, b. Feb. 10, 1859; m. Oct. 26, 1882, Agnes, dau. of George N. and Jane (Rodden) Green; printer; Adj. Anct. and Hon. Arty. Co. 3. Clarence¹⁰ Mudge, b. Dec. 30, 1863; m. — in England. 4. Angelina Kinsman¹⁰ Mudge, b. May 25, 1868. 5. Alfred¹⁰ Mudge, b. May 3, 1870; m. Belle Start Ricker; divorced; m. (2d), Mrs. Little; res. in the West.
- iii. Alice Eliza⁸ Kinsman, b. in Bedford, July 24, 1813; d. in Boston, Apr. 7, 1843; m. Nov., 1832, Benjamin Bradley, who m. (2d), Alice's sister Martha; had 2 chil. (8th gen.):
- a. Eliza Abbott⁹ Bradley, b. July 27, 1833; d. Nov. 28, 1873; m. Oct. 17, 1855, George Ansley Mudge, b. Mar. 16, 1833, son of Aaron Breed and Louisa (Jones) Mudge, of Portsmouth, N. H. He had a large jewelry store in Boston; res. Portsmouth; Episcopalian; has 2 chil. (10th gen.): 1. George¹⁰ Mudge, b. Aug. 9, 1859. 2. Florence Eliza¹⁰ Mudge, b. in Boston, June 4, 1864; m. in Portsmouth, Dec. 28, 1887, Daniel Buchanan Cook, b. in Kittery, Me., Oct. 7, 1856, son of Leonard and Rowena (Spinney) Cook, of Kittery. He is a farmer; Dem.; justice of the peace since Oct. 30, 1893. She grad. from High Sch., Portsmouth, 1883; mem. 2d Christian Ch., Kittery, since June, 1893; res. there.
- b. Benjamin Kinsman⁹ Bradley, b. Dec., 1837; d. Apr. 24, 1840.
- iv. Martha Maria⁸ Kinsman, b. in Bedford, Apr. 20, 1815; m. Nov. 15, 1844, Benjamin Bradley, b. Jan. 20, 1802, who d. Jan. 16, 1862. His first wife was Martha's sister Alice; had 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Angelina Maria⁹ Bradley, b. Apr. 6, 1848; d. Mar. 13, 1850. 2. Alice Maria⁹ Bradley, b. Dec. 18, 1854. 3. Benjamin Abbott⁹ Bradley, b. Dec. 21, 1856.
- v. Moses Abbott⁸ Kinsman, b. Mar. 5, 1817; d. Oct. 24, 1842; artist; spent some time abroad, studying; being a consumptive, ret'd. to his sister's — Mrs. Bradley — in Boston, where he d. about three weeks after; was a most estimable and promising young man.

521 Benjamin⁷ Abbott, b. Jan. 11, 1794; d. Apr. 29, 1795 (g. s. r.).*

522 Moses⁷ Abbott, b. Aug. 16, 1795.

523 Edward Stearns⁷ Abbott, b. Feb. 5, 1797; d. Dec. 18, 1798 (g. s. r.).*

524 Oliver Reed⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 26, 1800.

525 Eliza⁷ Abbott, b. Dec. 10, 1801; d. in Boston, June 4, 1802 (g. s. r.).*

* Epitaph

"Thrise of this cup we drank our fill.
Wormwood and gall we taste it still;
O who can tell that never felt
What parents feel for childrens death."

526 There is also a g. s. r. of a "full born babe" who d. Dec. 5, 1798, discovered after this compilation was made.

207

JEREMIAH⁸ ABBOTT (Moses,⁵ Obed,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Bedford, Middlesex Co., Mass., Nov. 23, 1763, and m. Nov. 26, 1789, Patty Jaquith, of Wilmington, Mass. He lived many years on a farm in the northeastern part of Ashburnham, Mass., and was influential in having that part of the town set off to Ashby, Mass., in 1792.* He bought and sold land quite extensively in Ashby and Ashburnham, together with his bro. John, who lived a near neighbor. They also sold to Josiah Whiting, of Ashby, yeo., May 31, 1805, for \$135, about 40 acs. in N. W. Ashburnham. At this time the deed locates him in Groton, Mass. He sold to Corshena Wood, May 15, 1804, for \$300, about 15 acs. in N. W. Ashby†; also to Moses Abbott, of Bedford, Oct. 2, 1805, for \$300, about 100 acs. in Ashby.‡ His first child was b. in Ashburnham and the others in Ashby, Mass.

Had 6 chil. (7th gen.):

- 527 Patty⁷ Abbott, b. Aug. 29, 1790.
- 528 Jeremiah⁷ Abbott, b. Feb. 15, 1792; not able to trace.
- 529 Benjamin⁷ Abbott, b. July 10, 1793; not able to trace.
- 530 Dolly⁷ Abbott, b. Apr. 15, 1795; d. in Ashby, Feb. 18, 1801.
- 531 Betsey⁷ Abbott, b. Feb. 17, 1797.
- 532 Obed⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 3, 1799; cannot trace.

211

CORP. ELI⁶ ABBOTT (Obed,⁵ Moses,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass., Mar. 25, 1758, and m. in Shelburne, Franklin Co., Mass., Feb. 28, 1788, Eunice, bapt. Sept. 6, 1761, dau. of Abner and Mary (Smead) Hawks, of Shelburne. She d. there May 20, 1788, ae. 27 yrs. He m. (2d), Sept. 17, 1789, Mary Allen, of Gill, Mass. He served during the Rev. War as Corporal in Capt. Sylvanus Rice's Co., Col. Israel Chapin's Regt., from Oct. 27, 1779, to Nov. 22, 1779, at Claverack.§ At the time of his first m. he lived in Deerfield, Mass., then in Shelburne, and Greenfield, Mass. In 1796, he was in Chittenden Co., Vt. On Oct. 24, 1801, he and his wife Mary, while residents of Waitsfield, Washington Co., Vt., gave up all their right and title in the estate of her father in Gill.

* Stearns's *Hist. of Ashburnham, Mass.* † Worcester, Mass., Deeds, clix: p. 372.

‡ *Ibid.*, clxv: p. 170.

§ *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

He lived in Waitsfield till about 1807. While here he was highway surveyor, 1795; selectman and highway surveyor, 1798; mod. of the dist. sch. meeting, Mar. 20, 1798; clerk of the S. W. sch. dist., 1802, 1805-6. He sold 50 acs. of land for \$200, to Abram Marsh, of Hartford, Vt., Sept. 14, 1803, being from the south side of lot No. 140, drawn to the original right of Edward Whittemore;* also on Nov. 3, 1804, to Vespasian Hosington, of Roxbury, Vt., for \$40, a part of lot No. 145, known as the College lot in Waitsfield, on which was a nursery of apple trees.† Mr. Abbott was chosen by the town of Waitsfield, one of a committee of four to go with the selectmen to "view the proposed place for a Bridge over the River near Doc. Stoddard's," Mar. 27, 1799.‡ There is nothing in the Waitsfield records to indicate what became of his descendants.

Had 10 chil. (7th gen.):

- 533 Obed⁷ Abbott, b. in Shelburne, Sept. 14, 1790; d. in Waitsfield, Feb. 24, 1797.
- 534 Eunice⁷ Abbott, b. in Greenfield, Apr. 5, 1792.
- 535 Emily⁷ Abbott, b. in Waitsfield, Mar. 22, 1794.
- 536 David⁷ Abbott, b. in Waitsfield, June 4, 1796.
- 537 Eli⁷ Abbott, b. in Waitsfield, Mar. 4, 1798.
- 538 Obed⁷ Abbott, 2d, b. Feb. 15, 1800.
- 539 Anson⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 21, 1802.
- 540 Sally⁷ Abbott, b. in Waitsfield, Mar. 24, 1804; d. there Mar. 29, 1804.
- 541 Ambrose⁷ Abbott, b. in Waitsfield, June 20, 1805.
- 542 Samantha⁷ Abbott, b. in Waitsfield, Dec. 11, 1807.

218

SEWELL⁶ ABBOTT (Aaron,⁵ Moses,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was probably b. in New Braintree, Worcester Co., Mass., Nov. 5, 1768; m. Dorothy House, and d. in 1810. His children probably drifted to the West, and with one exception their living descendants' whereabouts are unknown to the Compiler.

Had 9 chil. (7th gen.):

- 543 Anna⁷ Abbott, b. —.
- 544 Mary⁷ Abbott, b. —.
- 545 Dolly⁷ Abbott, b. —.
- 546 Catherine⁷ Abbott, b. —.
- 547 Orey⁷ Abbott, b. —.

* Waitsfield town rec., ii: p. 33.

† *Ibid.*, ii: p. 84.

‡ Compilation made from town rec. of Shelburne Falls, Mass., and Waitsfield, Vt.; also from Franklin Co., Mass., Prob. Rec.

- 548 John⁷ Abbott, b. ——.

549 Calvin⁷ Abbott, b. ——.

550 Aaron⁷ Abbott, b. July 15, 1796.

551 Eliza⁷ Abbott, b. ——.

219

DANFORD⁶ ABBOTT (Aaron,⁵ Moses,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in New Braintree, Worcester Co., Mass.,* May 25, 1770, and m. Mary Allen, who d. there May 16, 1811, ae. 32 yrs. (g. s. r.). He m. (2d), Mary, b. about 1787, dau. of Col. John and Mary (Harris) Derthick, of Richfield Springs, N. Y. She d. July 12, 1815, ae. 28 yrs. (g. s. r.). He m. (3d), Mary Frazier, who d. Apr. 9, 1854, ae. 78 yrs. (g. s. r.). He is frequently mentioned in the town records of Warren, and must have been a man of standing. He d. there Feb. 8, 1854, ae. 83 yrs. (g. s. r.). His will, dated Jan. 25, 1854, was probated June 1, 1854, and sons Amasa and James C. Abbott, are named as exrs. His estate was a goodly one, his youngest son, James C., inheriting the home-stead farm, etc., in Warren, being charged with the support of the wid. in lieu of dower, and the payment of \$2,000 to dau. Mary Starr. His wid. was given the use of the household effects, the same to go to son James C. at her decease. The balance of the personal estate was given to sons Amasa and John, and daus. Hannah Bloomfield, Mary Starr, and Dennis Huntington, to be equally divided.† His descent is good.

Had 8 chil. (7th gen.) :

- 552 Martin⁷ Abbott, b. 1797; killed by a log rolling over him at Warren, 1805.

553 Amasa⁷ Abbott, b. 1799; d. in Warren, Jan. 2, 1868, ae. 68 yrs. His will, dated Sycamore Village, DeKalb Co., Ill., Dec. 9, 1867, he being then 67 yrs. old, was prob. Mar. 30, 1868, and Allen Bloomfield and Dean Burgess are mentioned as exrs. His est. prob. amounted to abt. \$25,000, or more, and he distributed it as follows: To sister, Mrs. Mary Starr, of Richfield, Otsego Co., N. Y., the farm and premises on which she and her family then lived, and \$2,000; to Allen Bloomfield, of Warren, house and lot owned jointly by them at Richfield Springs; to Mrs. Philetus Allen, \$500; to the chil. of his uncle Timothy Wilson, \$1,000, to be equally divided between them; to Mrs. Joshua Whitney,

* The children of Corp. Aaron⁵ Abbott (No. 87), were probably all b. in New Braintree, Worcester Co., Mass., instead of Warren, N. Y., as given on p. 196, *supra*. See errata, etc.

† Herkimer Wills, N. Y., xcvi : p. 484.

\$250; to Mrs. E. C. Frost, \$250; to the sisters of John Thorp, of Ohio, \$100 to be equally divided; to Mrs. Herman Paine, of Sycamore, \$100; to the Presby. Ch. of Richfield Springs, \$1,500 for building a "Session House" for sd. Ch.; to Norman C. Warren, of Sycamore, \$500; to nephew G. Cleland Abbott, \$5,000, to be paid 10 yrs. after testator's d., the legatee to receive annual interest on the same meantime; to Mrs. Rosa Dutton, wife of E. F., of Sycamore, \$100; to the trustees of the Ch. at Richfield Sprs., \$5,000 in trust for the poor of Warren and Richfield Sprs.; for funeral expenses, monument, etc., \$1,200; and the balance of the est. to be equally divided between sisters, Mrs. Hannah Bloomfield, wid. of Joseph, of Warren, and Mrs. Dennis Huntington, wife of Edward, of Otsego, N. Y.;* n. m.

554 Hannah⁷ Abbott, b. in Warren, May 3, 1801; d. at Richfield Sprs., Dec. 17, 1887, ae. 86 yrs.; m. in Warren, Feb. 23, 1820, Joseph, b. in N. J., July 10, 1790, son of Jonathan and Eunice (Bloomfield?) Bloomfield, of Warren. A son writes that Hannah was "educated in the district school and the school of necessity, and made a very sweet woman." Joseph was a farmer, a Repub., attended the Presby. Ch., was a man of modesty and integrity, and d. in Warren, July 26, 1862, ae. 72 yrs.; had 2 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Warren, N. Y.:

- i. Allen⁸ Bloomfield, b. Apr. 24, 1821; m. in Jordanville, Herkimer Co., N. Y., Jan. 1, 1846, Rosalinda Ellen, b. there Mar. 4, 1827, dau. of Henry and Elizabeth (Warren) Bell, of Jordanville. She d. at Richfield Sprs., Sept. 6, 1881. He m. there (2d), 1883, Annetta Ford; was a sch. teacher in early life, a farmer, and then a merchant. He is now vice-pres. of a bank; director of two banks; pres. of a knitting co.; director in two other mfg. cos.; pres. of the Electric Light and Power Co.; pres. of the Board of Water Comsrs; is a Repub.; a mem., trustee, and treas. of the Univ. Ch.; has settled several ests., etc.; res. at Richfield Sprs.; had 6 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Warren, N. Y.: 1. Mary Elizabeth⁹ Bloomfield, b. May 14, 1849; d. in Warren, May 30, 1852. 2. Harriet A.⁹ Bloomfield, b. Sept. 17, 1850; d. in Warren, May 10, 1851. 3. Son,⁹ b. Mar. 3, 1852; d. in Warren, Mar. 17, 1852. 4. Charles Warren⁹ Bloomfield, b. Dec. 27, 1854; m. at Richfield Sprs., Oct. 12, 1876, Elizabeth McCredy; has 2 sons. Chil., by 2d m.: 5. Allen John⁹ Bloomfield, b. 1883. 6. Russell Warren⁹ Bloomfield, b. Feb. 11, 1889.

*Herkimer Co., N. Y., Prob. Rec., Vol. O: p. 106.

- ii. David Cunningham^s Bloomfield, b. July 23, 1826; d. in Warren, Aug. 17, 1854; n. m.
- 555 Mary⁷ Abbott, b. in Warren, Feb. 16, 1809; d. at Richfield Sprs., June 16, 1880, *ae.* 71 yrs.; m. in Warren, 1827, Roswell, b. May 6, 1804, son of Roswell and Lois (Hawks) Starr, of Richfield Sprs. He left his family in the East, 1849, and went to Cal. after gold, and was murdered for his money, Dec. 1, 1849, a fate which also befell his oldest son, some years later, in So. America. His wid. lived with her bro. Amasa, on a farm near Richfield Sprs., about 10 yrs., and m. James Starr, bro. of her first husb. Amasa willed her the homestead on which her youngest son now lives. Her first husb. was a woolen mfr. in Medina, Orleans Co., N. Y. The Albion Co., N. Y., deeds show that Mrs. Starr's bro. Amasa Abbott first bought a place in Medina village for \$1,500, at the corner of Center(?) and Ch. Sts. (lot No. 56), Aug. 6, 1836, the same being sold to Roswell Starr, Feb. 22, 1838, for \$1,500 (xxxiv: p. 168). They prob. lived there from about 1836 till 1848 or '9, the last sale of real est. there by Mr. Starr being the "Eagel tavern barn" 1847; had 8 chil. (8th gen.):
- i. Jane Louise^s Starr, b. Nov. 8, 1830; d. in Chicago, Ill., July 14, 1888; m. at Richfield Sprs., 1860, Dr. Elan Bodman, of Northampton, Mass. She grad. from the Phila., Pa., Med. Coll. for women; *prac. med.* in Ill. He res. at Grand Island, Neb.
 - ii. John Hawks^s Starr, b. Jan. 30, 1833; was murdered somewhere between Buenos Ayres and the Chilean coast, 1864; had been in S. A. a number of yrs. and had accumulated a good deal of wealth; started overland with his money, etc., in a belt around his body, to take a steamer for the U. S.; was met by some one—afterwards supposed to have been his former partner, who knew the circumstances—was thrown to the ground, tied to a stake and his throat cut. He was a Mason, and through that soc. his partner was found living in affluence on the other side of the mountains; n. m.
 - iii. Mary Eliza^s Starr, b. Nov. 4, 1834; d. in Medina, Dec. 15, 1838.
 - iv. Abbott^s Starr, b. Dec. 12, 1836; d. in Medina, May 1, 1838.
 - v. George C.^s Starr, b. Oct. 15, 1839; *enl. priv.* 4th Regt., Ill. Cav., July, 1861; *aptd.* 1st Sergt.; served with Gen. U. S. Grant's body-guard in the West till Oct., 1863, when *pro.* Capt. 3d U. S. C. Cav.; killed at Benton, near Vicksburg, Miss., May 15, 1864, in a skirmish with the enemy while *comdg.* his regt., during the Civ. War; was unselfish, patriotic, brave, popular with his regt., about to have been *pro.*

- moted Maj. when killed, and had a promising future; rems. intd. in Warren; n. m.
- vi. Abbott Lawrence⁸ Starr, b. Dec. 29, 1844; m. in Ladoga, Ind., Mar. 24, 1869, Isabella, b. in Owensville, Ky., Mar. 19, 1847, dau. of Thomas and Garnar(?) (Cassity) Linn, of Danville, Ill.; attends M. E. Ch.; Supt. schs. Cerro Gordo, Piatt Co., Ill., where he res.; Princ. of a boys' sch. there; has 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Harry Linn⁹ Starr, b. in Bement, Ill., Aug. 10, 1871; grad. Wabash Coll., Crawfordsville, Ind., where he earned a fellowship in the Eng. dept., which gave him a grad. course, and where he is now Prof. of Engineering. 2. Mary Bertha⁹ Starr, b. in Bement, Aug. 10, 1874; student at Radcliffe Coll. (Harv. Univ. Annex), 1895. 3. Edith Belle⁹ Starr, b. in Sidney, Ill., Jan. 9, 1882; student at the High Sch., Cerro Gordo.
- vii. James⁸ Starr, b. Mar. 20, 1846; m. in Cambridge, Mass., Sept. 18, 1893, Lizzie C., b. in Groton, Mass., Jan. 13, 1857, dau. of Valancourt and Ellen A. (Mason) Stone, of Groton; farmer, Richfield Sprs. till 1890, since which he has been a contractor for water supplies, artesian and driven wells, all kinds of pumps, tanks, wind-mills, hot-air and gas engines, etc.; res. in Groton; n. ch.
- viii. Wallace⁸ Starr, b. Oct. 28, 1848; m. at Richfield Sprs., Sept. 24, 1884, Alma L., b. there July 8, 1856, dau. of Norman R. and Julia L. (Stewart) Baker, of Richfield Sprs.; farmer on the homestead; has rendered much assistance in furnishing information of his mother's and other descendants; has 5 chil. (9th gen.), b. at Richfield Sprs., N. Y.: 1. Roswell Baker⁹ Starr, b. June 20, 1885. 2. Anita(?) Ethel⁹ Starr, b. Mar. 29, 1887; d. at Richfield Sprs., July 1, 1893. 3. Edna Mae⁹ Starr, b. Apr. 24, 1889. 4. Howard Leon⁹ Starr, b. July 17, 1891. 5. Mildred Louise⁹ Starr, b. Mar. 1, 1893.
- 556** John⁷ Abbott, b. in Warren, 1811.
- 557 Eliza⁷ Abbott, b. in Warren, 1813; m. M. Thompson; had a dau. who. d. y.
- 558 Demmis⁷ Abbott, b. —, in Warren; m. Mr. Rathbun; m. (2d), Edward Huntington; resd. in Otsego, N. Y.; was prob. fourth child b.; so recorded in Bible; no date of b.
- 559 James Clinton Norman⁷ Abbott, b. in Warren, 1816; m. —, M. R. Billings; inherited the Abbott homestead, Warren; sold out; went to Iowa, 1850; is frequently mentioned in Warren town recs., 1840 to 1857; was prominent organizer "Patrons of Husbandry"; traveled sev. yrs. in the U. S., lecturing and organizing the Order; was a delegate to first meeting Natl. Grange, Georgetown, D. C., Jan. 8, 1873. Both he and his wife were mems. of the Order many yrs.; n. ch.

220

AARON⁶ ABBOTT (Aaron,⁵ Moses,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in New Braintree, Worcester Co., Mass., Mar. 19, 1773, and m. Martha Bush. He went to Vienna, Oneida Co., N. Y., and made a farm from the forest on the Bailey Hill road between McConnellsville and North Bay, N. Y., but afterwards moved to Dover, Mich., where he d. 1837 (?), ae. about 64 yrs.

Had 9 chil. (7th gen.):

560 Ezra⁷ Abbott, b. in Warren, Nov. 3, 1799.

561 Electa⁷ Abbott, b. in Vienna, Jan. 9, 1802; d. in Warrensville, O., Mar. 13, 1863; m. Jan. 23, 1822, Ashel Lewis, b. in Ct., Aug. 29, 1795, son of Basil, of Ct.; Ashel d. Feb. 5, 1881; farmer; resd. in Warrensville; early pioneer when Cleveland was mostly a forest; cleared his farm, living in a log house some years; built a frame-house later, now standing; held town offices; mem. and worker Congl. Ch.; had 6 chil. (8th gen.):

- i. Delesca⁸ Lewis, b. in N. Y., Dec. 14, 1823; d. in Defiance Co., O., 1882; m. in Warrensville, Enos Palmer; d. —.
- ii. Demalia⁸ Lewis, b. in N. Y., May 18, 1826; d. there 1828.
- iii. Abba Ann⁸ Lewis, b. in N. Y., July 12, 1828; d. in Mayfield, O., 1865; m. Solomon Hale; res. unknown.
- iv. Mark⁸ Lewis, b. in N. Y., Feb. 8, 1833; m. Catherine Leppert; res. in Montana.
- v. Amy⁸ Lewis, b. in Warrensville, Feb. 11, 1835; d. in Defiance, 1895; m. William Gaylard, b. —.
- vi. Omar⁸ Lewis, b. in Warrensville, Jan. 2, 1838; d. in Cleveland, Mar. 25, 1892; m. in Warrensville, July 2, 1865, Mary Ellen, b. in Newbury, Cuyahoga Co., O., Apr. 28, 1843, dau. of Seneca and Melinda (Rapel?) Thomas, of Warrensville; and gr.-dau. of Samuel and Eunice (McVeigh) Rapel, of Euclid, O. Omar was a farmer and carp.; was very industrious and much beloved; remained on his farm till 1891, and then moved to Cleveland; d. a year later of consumption; Repub.; held several town offices; drafted in the Civ. War, 1864; furnished sub. and remained with aged father; mem. M. E. Ch. 35 yrs.; held some office most of the time; steward of ch. 1892; gave M. E. Soc. half acre of land from farm, on which a ch. was built; wid. res. 873 Stark St., Cleveland; has supplied data of Electa Abbott's descendants; had 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Warrensville, O.: 1. Birdie May⁹ Lewis, b. Mar. 11, 1870; m. in Cleveland, Oct. 14, 1896, Joseph Orwell Baster (?); res. 1873 Stark St., Cleveland; n. ch. 2. Loella Malinda⁹ Lewis, b. Feb. 17, 1881; d. in Warrensville, July 18, 1887.

- 562 George⁷ Abbott, b. in Vienna, Dec. 8, 1805.
 563 Plina⁷ Abbott, b. in Vienna, June 28, 1809.
 564 Darius⁷ Abbott, b. in Vienna, 18—.
 565 James⁷ Abbott, b. in Vienna, 18—; d. on the plains, 1852, while *en route* to Cal., with his nephew Aaron⁸ Abbott, of Ann Arbor, Mich.; n. m.
 566 Polly⁷ Abbott, b. in Vienna, 18—; d. in McConnellsville, 1855 (?); m. there, James Rosa; had 2 or more chil. (8th gen.): 1. Polly Electa⁸ Rosa, b. —; was brought up in Mich. by her Aunt Roxana; res. in Lansing, Mich. 2. Artemas⁸ Rosa, b. —.
 567 Roxana⁷ Abbott, b. in Vienna, 18—; d. in Mich., 1898 (?); m. Mr. Burch; resd. near Grand Ledge, Eaton Co. (another says Mount Pleasant, Isabella Co.), Mich.; had 1 child (8th gen.): 1. Danforth⁸ Burch, b. —; res. "in the far west."
 568 Sarah⁷ Abbott, b. in Vienna, —; d. from burns recd. soon after m.; m. Mr. Thompson; resd. in Hillsdale Co., Mich.; intd. there; n. ch.

222

CALVIN⁶ ABBOTT (Aaron,⁵ Moses,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in New Braintree, Worcester Co., Mass., Nov. 29, 1777, and m. Sibyl Fox. He m. (2d), Charlotte Brooks. He lived in Western N. Y., and possibly in Rome, Ind., as a son was drowned there in youth. None of his living descendants can give any information of him.

Had 7 chil. (7th gen.):

- 569 Lewis Maurice⁷ Abbott, b. Dec. 6, 1805.
 570 Homer Sawyer⁷ Abbott, b. in Herkimer Co., N. Y., Apr. 12, 1808.
 571 Aaron⁷ Abbott, b. —; d. *s. p.*
 572 Danford⁷ Abbott, b. —; d. *s. p.*
 573 Orvell⁷ Abbott, b. —; d. *s. p.*
 574 Orlando Brooks⁷ Abbott, b. in Genesee Co., N. Y., Sept. 29, 1827.
 575 Marietta⁷ Abbott, b. —; d. —; m. Cyrus Van Guilder, of N. Y.; had 3 daus. One m. John Greek, another Amos Smith, who d. in the Civ. War, and another Levi Page. All three reside in Mich.; have failed to supply data.

225

CAPT. PLINY⁶ ABBOTT (Aaron,⁵ Moses,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in New Braintree, Worcester Co., Mass., Dec. 29, 1787, and m. in Welshfield, Gauga Co., O., Mar. 1, 1837, Sarah Corless, b. May 11, 1804, probably in N. H. She d. in Hiram, O., June 22, 1842, and was buried at Rapids, Portage Co., O. He m. (2d), in Hiram, July 21, 1842, Anna (Fletcher) Gillette, b. in Rutland, Vt., May 7, 1810,

dau. of Zachariah and Constance Burt (Cobb) Fletcher, of Rutland, who d. in Hiram, Jan. 2, 1878, and was buried at Rapids. He moved with his parents, when two yrs. old from New Braintree, Mass., to Warren, 1789, and about 1825 to Hiram, where he cleared a farm of about 100 acs. from the forest, on which he d. Sept. 19, 1858, ae. 70 yrs. He was drafted in the War of 1812, and served as private abt. two months in the fall of 1813, at Brownville, near Sacketts Harbor, N. Y. He was afterwards 1st Lieut. of Ohio Militia from July 29, 1823, to Sept. 25, 1824, and then Capt. till Sept. 16, 1828, when he was honorably discharged. He was a member of the Congl. Ch. from about 1837 to 1846, but after that was a Spiritualist. He was for a time constable.

Had 2 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Hiram, Geauga Co., O. :

576 Arvine⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 10, 1839; d. in Hiram, Sept. 10, 1843.

577 Homer Fletcher⁷ Abbott, b. Oct. 22, 1843.

226

GIDEON⁶ ABBOTT (Joel,⁵ Peter,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass., Oct. 13, 1763, and m. Dec. 28, 1790, Mary, only dau. of Sylvanus Walker, of Palmer, Mass. Abbott was a yeoman and carpenter, and lived in Palmer. His father-in-law gave him, Oct. 10, 1796, for "love," etc., 1 ac. and 40 rds. of land in Palmer, being "in full of my real estate that I shall ever give him."* He sold certain land in Palmer and Munson, Mass., Apr. 20, 1799, to Joseph —, for \$300.† He d. in Palmer, Sept. 8, 1801, insolvent, ae. 37 yrs. Daniel Shearer was appointed admr. of his estate, Feb. 2, 1802. Abbott's wid. Mary, tailoress, of Palmer, sold to her bro. Benjamin A. Walker, of Palmer, May 22, 1810, for \$50, about 2 acs. of land there.‡

Had 1 child (7th gen.) :

578 Sally Appleton⁷ Abbott, b. in Brookfield, Mar. 15, 1793; house-keeper; resd. in Palmer; d. there of heart disease, Mar. 29, 1860, ae. 67 yrs.

229

ZEPHANIAH⁶ ABBOTT (Joel,⁵ Peter,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass., June 29, 1769, and m. there Dec. 27, 1792, Eunice, b. Dec. 28, 1770, dau. of Jonathan and Anna

* Springfield, Mass., Deeds, xxxiv: p. 193.

† *Ibid.*, xxxviii: p. 56.

‡ *Ibid.*, xlix: p. 379.

(Shepent) Marble. Mr. Abbott was a farmer and cabinet maker. He lived in Rutland, Mass., till about 1800, when he moved to Prescott, Hampshire Co., Mass., where he d. Mar. 10, 1802, ae. 32 yrs. His wid. m. (2d), Dec. 20, 1804, John Atkinson, b. Apr. 17, 1776, who d. Aug. 16, 1854. She d. Jan. 4, 1844, ae. 73 yrs.

Had 4 chil. (7th gen.) :

579 Sophia⁷ Abbott, b. in Brookfield, Oct. 27, 1793; d. at the home of her son Charles, Dec. 27, 1880 (another says Jan. 3, 1881), ae. 87 yrs.; m. in Prescott, Nov. 1, 1818, Caleb Peirce, b. Apr. 14, 1771, who d. May 11, 1829, ae. 58 yrs.; had 6 chil. (8th gen.):

- i. Cheney D.⁸ Peirce, b. 1819; d. Oct. 2, 1840.
- ii. Henry Dwight⁸ Peirce, b. Sept. 23, 1820.
- iii. Joel Foster⁸ Peirce, b. June 14, 1822.
- iv. Charles Abbott⁸ Peirce, b. July 27, 1824.
- v. George Leroy⁸ Peirce, b. in Prescott, May 15, 1826; m. in Barre, Mass., May 4, 1869, Elizabeth, b. in Manchester, Eng., Oct. 14, 1846, dau. of John and Elizabeth (Heathcote) Lees, of Barre; res. there; had 4 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Barre, Mass.: 1. George Smith⁹ Peirce, b. Aug. 2, 1872; d. in Barre, Feb. 10, 1873. 2. Carrie Lizzie⁹ Peirce, b. Aug. 9, 1874; d. in Barre, June 25, 1876. 3. Edward LeRoy⁹ Peirce, b. Jan. 10, 1878. 4. Henry L.⁹ Peirce, b. Sept. 19, 1880.
- vi. John Atkinson⁸ Peirce, b. Apr. (?) 21, 1828.

580 Danforth⁷ (?) Abbott, b. in Brookfield, July 14, 1796.

581 Cheney⁷ Abbott, b. in Brookfield, Nov. 5, 1798.

582 Judith⁷ Abbott, b. in Prescott, Apr. 22, 1802; d. there Aug. 17, 1803.

234

JAIRUS⁶ ABBOTT (Joel,⁵ Peter,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass., Mar. 5, 1780, and m. there Apr. 4, 1805, Elizabeth* Hastings, of Brookfield. He was for several years a clothier and mfr. in E. Brimfield, Mass., then moved to Belchertown, Mass., and Pompey, N. Y., but returned to Brookfield where, in 1831, he was a member of the Prudential Committee, fence-viewer, 1843, and d. there Mar. 15, 1850, ae. 70 yrs. He was associated in business with his bro. Joel, in E. Brimfield, where they sold, Apr. 6, 1816, for \$900, to the Brimfield Cotton and Woolen Mfg. Co., all their rights and title in the "Clothier works, fulling, dressing-shop,

* Her name was so signed to an old Worcester, Mass., deed.

appurtenances, utensils," etc., together with a certain island, etc.* While living in Belchertown, he also sold to Israel Trask, July 30, 1819, for \$500, about 20 acs. of meadow land in Brimfield, excepting a saw-mill, logway, etc., thereon.* His will, dated Aug. 22, 1849, was probated May 14, 1850. He gave his dau. Maria (?) A. Gilbert, one cow, half of his household effects, and half of his wearing apparel; to gr.-dau. Eunice Gilbert, a cow; to gr.-chil. Lucy A., Francis H., Harlan P., Maria E., Curtis, Herman J., Zebina A., and Annie M. Gilbert, \$2 each. The balance of his estate he gave to his gr.-son Calvin E. Gilbert, who is named as exr.†

Had 2 chil. (7th gen.):

583 Zebina⁷ Abbott, b. —; d. y.

584 Marcia (?) Ann⁷ Abbott, b. Aug. 3, 1807; d. in W. Brookfield, Aug. 27, 1883, ae. 76 yrs.; m. there Mar. 21, 1826, George Huntington Gilbert, b. there July 27, 1802, son of Calvin and Theodocia (Barrett) Gilbert, of W. Brookfield. George d. there Aug. 9, 1873 (?), ae. 70 yrs.; miller; had 10 chil. (8th gen.), b. in W. Brookfield, Mass.:

- i. Emeline Augusta⁸ Gilbert, b. Jan. 15, 1827 (?); d. in W. Brookfield, Nov. 24, 1851.
- ii. Calvin Edward⁸ Gilbert, b. Mar. 22, 1828; m. in New Braintree, Mass., May 22, 1855, Mary, b. in W. Brookfield, Apr., 1834, dau. of Eliel (?) and Sarah (Harvey) Snow, of New Braintree. She d. in W. Brookfield, Oct. 14, 1867. He m. (2d), Nov. 2, 1869, Elizabeth Brigham, of Richford, N. Y.; dea. Congl. Ch. 28 yrs.; Repub.; res. in W. Brookfield; had 4 chil. (9th gen.), b. in W. Brookfield, Mass.: 1. Emma Augusta⁹ Gilbert, b. twin, May 2, 1856; m. in Ware, Mass., Aug. 16, 1881, Austin P. Barrett; res. in Springfield, Mass. 2. Ella Amelia⁹ Gilbert, b. twin, May 2, 1856; m. in Warren, Mass., Jan. 1, 1878, William Henry Bruce; res. in W. Brookfield. 3. Lewis Abbott⁹ Gilbert, b. Jan. 8, 1860; m. in Ware, Aug. 16, 1881, Louisa Collins Brigham; res. in W. Brookfield. 4. Sarah Maria⁹ Gilbert, b. Sept. 10, 1866; d. in W. Brookfield, Oct. 17, 1871.
- iii. Zebina Abbott⁸ Gilbert, b. Oct. 24, 1830; d. in W. Brookfield, Aug. 18, 1896.
- iv. Lucy Amelia⁸ Gilbert, b. July 16, 1832.
- v. Francis Harlan⁸ Gilbert, b. Oct. 6, 1834.
- vi. Harlan Page⁸ Gilbert, b. Feb. 21, 1837.
- vii. Lizzie Marcia⁸ Gilbert, b. Jan. 2, 1839.

* Worcester, Mass.. Deeds.

† Worcester, Mass., Wills.

- viii. Curtis⁸ Gilbert, b. Mar. 4, 1841.
- ix. Herman Jairus⁸ Gilbert, b. —; d. in the Civil War in Army, Sept. 23, 1864(?).
- x. Annie Maria⁸ Gilbert, b. Dec. 3, 1847.

237

JOEL⁶ ABBOTT (Joel,⁵ Peter,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass., Oct. 18, 1786, and m. Nov. 22, 1808,* Capernaum Rice, b. in Brookfield, Aug. 14,† 1789, dau. of Peter and Azuba, of Brookfield. She was a descendant of Edmund Rice, who came from Barkhamstead, Hertfordshire, Eng., and settled in Sudbury, Mass., 1638/9. Mr. Abbott was a yeo. and mfr., and lived in Brookfield and E. Brimfield, Mass. He bought of John Day, of Killingly, Ct., Mar. 12, 1813, about 20 acs. of land, including a certain island with a fulling mill thereon, in E. Brimfield, Hampden Co., Mass., for \$2,000, together with certain parts of the carding machine building, the dye house, a third of the machines, wheels, water power, etc.‡ One half of this property he sold to his bro. Jairus, May 14, 1814, for \$750, and the other half, "on which I now live," to the Brimfield Cotton and Woolen Mfg. Co., excepting the saw-mill, yard, etc., for \$600, Aug. 16, 1820.§ He d. 1856, ae. abt. 70 yrs.

Had 1 child (7th gen.):

585 Capernaum⁷ Abbott, b. —.||

238

ELIJAH⁶ ABBOTT (Joel,⁵ Peter,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass., Sept. 25, 1788, and m. in Charlestown, Mass., June 13, 1819, Lois Belknap, b. there May 11, 1800, probably dau. of Lewis, of Charlestown, who d. there May 12, 18—, ae. 90 yrs. Mr. Abbott was for a time engaged in mfg. cloth in Brimfield, Mass., but afterwards moved to Northampton, Mass., where he became a dealer in paints, oils, doors, windows, and blinds. He lived on Union St., where both he and his wife d., much respected, he, Mar. 6, 1861, ae. 72, and she, May 17, 1868, ae. 68 yrs. They were both mems. of the Congl. Ch. there. She was a woman of ex-

* Brookfield t. r. The *Ricc Fam. Reg.* has this date Mar. 30, 1808.

† *Ibid.*, Aug. 3, 1789.

‡ Springfield, Mass., Deeds, lxxxviii : p. 316.

§ *Ibid.*, lxxviii : p. 402.

|| Mentioned in her gr.-father's will. The *Ricc Fam. Register* does not contain a list of the children's names.

cellent disposition, good management, and much beloved. A daughter-in-law — a good woman, too — writes of her with much tenderness and affection. His will, dated Aug. 3, 1857, was probated Apr. 1, 1861, and his wid. Lois, and Francis Ranney, of Ashfield, Mass., are named as exrs. His estate inventoried, Apr. 30, 1861, for \$6,966.57. He gave his wid. the use of the homestead during her life, together with the furniture, books, two dwelling houses, barn, etc.; to sons Cyrus and Joel Fiske, \$5 each, having previously provided for them so far as his circumstances would admit; to dau. Augusta C., \$800; to gr.-son Albert Elijah, son of George A. Abbott, \$50; to Mary F., wife of son Cyrus, half of the homestead on which he lived, independent of her husband, etc.; to Rosanna, wife of his son Joel Fiske, the other half of his homestead, subject to the use of his wid. during her life, she receiving the balance of the estate.* All their chil. excepting the first, were b. in Northampton.

Had 6 chil. (7th gen.):

586 Cyrus⁷ Abbott, b. in Brimfield, Mar. 28, 1820.

587 George Andrew⁷ Abbott, b. May 6, 1822.

588 Joel Fiske⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 19, 1827.

589 Augusta Clementina⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 3, 1831; d. in Ashfield, Mar. 11, 1864; m. in Northampton, Apr. 20, 1858, Francis Lyman Ranney, b. Nov. 16, 1832, son of Francis and Anna (Howes) Ranney, of Ashfield. She stud. at the High Sch., Northampton, and at the Normal Sch., Westfield, Mass.; correspondent for local paper; taught pub. sch. a few terms; had a still-born son, Jan. 13, 1864. He m. (2d), in Northampton, Jan. 24, 1867, Julia Elizabeth, b. there Mar. 13, 1837, dau. of James and Elizabeth (Parsons) Clark, of Northampton. They both d. there, he, May 2, 1868, and she, Mar. 30, 1893; n. ch.; both wives were mems. 1st Congl. Ch., Northampton.

590 Elijah⁷ Abbott, b. June, 1833; d. in Northampton, Oct. 27, 1835.

591 Anne Jean⁷ Abbott, b. Oct. 6, 1836; d. in Northampton, Oct. 3, 1856; m. there Sept. 3, 1855 (?), Henry M. Castle, of Hastings, N. Y.; n. ch. He m. (2d), Miss ——— Cutler, of Warren, Mass.; d. ———; wid. res. at 36 Sergeant St., Springfield, Mass.

246

CAPT. LEWIS⁶ ABBOTT (Jesse,⁵ Peter,⁴ George,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass., July 23, 1782, and m. in Sturbridge, Mass., Nov. 28, 1805, Polly, b. there Apr. 1, 1785, dau.

* Northampton, Mass., Prob. Rec.

of Edmund and Elizabeth (Damon) Nichols, of that place. He was a farmer, and resided in Brookfield where they both d., he, Sept. 8, 1862, *ae.* 80, and she, Jan. 25, 1871, *ae.* 85 yrs. He was selectman, 1820-1-2-3-4, 1833-4-5; *mem. sch. com.*, 1821; of *Congl. Ch. com.*, 1824; of *Prudential Com.*, 1831; was tithingman, 1823; *mem. H. R. Mass. Legis.*, 1834-5-6; overseer of the poor, First Parish, Brookfield, 1836, 1839, 1840-1, 1851; surveyor of highways and bridges, 1839, 1843; *mem. of com. to report on the division of Brookfield, W. Parish*, 1841; and collector of taxes, *So. Par.*, Brookfield, 1843.* He was Capt. of and commanded the Brookfield Light Inf. Co., when it marched to the defence of Boston in the War of 1812, and was in camp at the "Rope Walk," *So. Boston*, Sept. 8 to Oct. 30, 1814.† He was often admr. of estates, and a man of character and influence. His will, dated June 20, 1850, was probated Dec. 2, 1862. His wife Polly, is mentioned as *exrx.*, to whom he gave his entire estate except one dollar each to his chil., Mrs. Mary Stowell, Mrs. Lucy Jenks (*wid. of Alfred H., dec.*), Mrs. Cynthia Goss, Mrs. Jane L. Hamilton, James L. Abbott, and Charles Hanson Abbott.‡ He has a fine descent.

Had 12 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Brookfield, Worcester Co., Mass.:

592 Mary⁷ Abbott, b. Feb. 24, 1807; d. in Chicago, Ill., Apr. 28, 1885; m. in Brookfield, May 29, 1828, Ephraim Child Stowell, b. in Sturbridge, Jan. 17, 1802, son of Luther and Lucy (Tarbell) Stowell, of Sturbridge and Brookfield. Ephraim d. in Brookfield, Mar. 1, 1855, *ae.* 53 yrs.; lumber dealer; had 8 chil. (8th gen.):

- i. Charles Abbott⁸ Stowell, b. in Brookfield, Mar. 15, 1830; d. in Shasta, Cal., Jan. 1, 1855.
- ii. Jane⁸ Stowell, b. in Worcester, Mass., Mar. 13, 1832; m. in Chicago, Oct. 4, 1854, Dr. Samuel Rush Haven. He was a surg. in the army in the Civ. War; d. ——. She res. at Clear Water, Fla.; n. ch.
- iii. Mary Ellen⁸ Stowell, b. in Worcester, June, 1834; d. 1838.
- iv. Mary Ellen⁸ Stowell, 2d, b. in Malden, Mass., Aug. 23, 1838; m. in Brookfield, Feb. 24, 1857, George William, b. in Boston, Dec. 28, 1827, son of Samuel and Charlotte Abigail (Howe) Johnson, of Boston. He is a lawyer; res. in Brookfield, where they have a delightful home; has 7 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Brookfield, Mass.:

a. Clara Stowell⁹ Johnson, b. June 7, 1861; m. in Brookfield, June 7, 1882, Loammi Chamberlain Thompson, b. in Hol-

* Brookfield, Mass., town recs.

† Temple's *Hist. of No. Brookfield, Mass.*

‡ Worcester, Mass., Prob. Rec.

- yoke, Mass., Mar. 5, 1852, son of James M. and Aurelia (Goodman) Thompson, of Waltham, Mass. He is a merchant; has 3 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Brookfield, Mass.: 1. Philip Stowell¹⁰ Thompson, b. Sept. 14, 1883; d. there Aug. 27, 1884. 2. Abbott Howe¹⁰ Thompson, b. July 5, 1885. 3. George William¹⁰ Thompson, b. Dec. 6, 1886.
- b. Mary Abbott⁹ Stowell, b. Oct. 22, 1862; d. in Brookfield, Aug. 1, 1864.



MRS. MARY (ABBOTT) STOWELL. (No. 592.)

- c. George Haven⁹ Stowell, b. Sept. 15, 1864.
 d. Alice Robbins⁹ Stowell, b. Mar. 9, 1867.
 e. Ethel⁹ Stowell, b. Mar. 14, 1869.
 f. Harold Abbott⁹ Stowell, b. Sept. 15, 1873.
 g. Marion Phillips⁹ Stowell, b. Aug. 26, 1875.
- v. Clara⁸ Stowell, b. in Chicago, Mar. 13, 1845; d. in Brookfield, Oct. 29, 1880; m. there Oct. 20, 1863, Samuel G. Wheeler Benjamin, b. in Argos, Greece, Feb. 13, 1837, son of Rev. Nathan and Mary G. (Wheeler) Benjamin. Samuel was a student at Williams Coll., from which he received A. B. in 1883, as of the Class of 1859, and A. M., hon'y, 1869; he has been American Minister to Persia; is an artist and author; mem. Amer. Geog. Soc., etc.; res. N. Y. City; had a dau. only, name not known.

- vi. Edward Leroy⁸ Stowell, b. in Chicago, Mar. 29, 1847; m. in Brookfield, Mar. 31, 1870, Jennie, b. in Sturbridge, Mass., Sept. 19, 1851, dau. of William and Emily (Green) Cook, of Brookfield; resd. in Chicago till 1855; in Brookfield till 1863; in Milwaukee till 1864; in Chicago till 1868; in Germany till 1872; in England till 1873; in Phila. till 1876; in Chicago till 1882, since which he has been a fruit grower in Anona, Fla. He is the author of numerous short stories published in the Chicago press, a translator of German tales, and is a dramatic author; mem. Congl. Ch.; served in the Civ. War, priv. Co. A, 38th Regt., Wis. Vol. Inf., Sept. 9, 1864 to June 2, 1865; has 7 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Faith Haven⁹ Stowell, b. in Tuebingen, Ger., Feb. 9, 1871; unm. 2. Hanson Abbott⁹ Stowell, b. in Tuebingen, Dec. 20, 1871; unm. 3. Jennie Cook⁹ Stowell, b. in London, Eng., Jan. 28, 1873; unm. 4. Mary Emily⁹ Stowell, b. in Phila., Pa., May 6, 1874; m. in Anona, Jan. 1, 1896, Asa Milton Lowe; res. there; n. ch. 5. Edward⁹ Stowell, b. in Phila., Pa., Sept. 28, 1875; d. in Chicago, July 20, 1876. 6. Charles Edward⁹ Stowell, b. in Maywood, Ill., Oct. 14, 1882. 7. Katherine⁹ Stowell, b. in Anona, Dec 26, 1886.
- vii. Adelyn⁸ Stowell, b. in Chicago, Dec. 12, 1849; m. in Brookfield, Feb. 24, 1871, John Roper.
- viii. Frederick Billings⁸ Stowell, b. in Chicago, June 27, 1852; m. in Brookfield, Jan. 1, 1874, Ellen J. Collar.
- 593 Lucy⁷ Abbott, b. Feb. 12, 1808; d. in Denver, Col., Mar. 19 (?), 1891; m. Mar. 7, 1830, Alfred H. Jenks, of Brookfield; had 6 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Brookfield, Mass.: 1. Julia Adelaide⁸ Jenks, b. Jan. 3, 1831. 2. Mary Amelia⁸ Jenks, b. Oct. 8, 1832. 3. Sarah Jane⁸ Jenks, b. Nov. 3, 1834. 4. Helen Maria⁸ Jenks, b. May 3, 1836. 5. Alfred Leroy⁸ Jenks, b. Nov. 13, 1837. 6. Abby C.⁸ Jenks, b. July 9, 1839.
- 594 Martha Adelaide⁷* Abbott, b. Nov. 10, 1809 (t. r.); d. in Chicago, 1847; m. in Brookfield, Mar. 13, 1833, William T. Jenks; n. ch.
- 595 Louisa⁷ Abbott, b. Feb. 23, 1811; d. Jan. 29, 1816 (t. r.).
- 596 Charles Frederick⁷ Abbott, b. Apr. 23, 1812; d. in Brookfield, Aug. 16, 1813 (t. r.).
- 597 Cynthia⁷ Abbott, b. Aug. 24, 1813; d. in Lancaster, Mass., Apr. 9, 1894, ae. 80 yrs.; m. in Brookfield, Nov. 29, † 1835, Daniel Goss, b. in Lancaster. He was a mfr. of doors, window-sash, and blinds; d. in Evanston, Ill., Mar. 4, 1879. She was a lady of much refinement, but in delicate health for many yrs. before her d. Both were highly respected mems. of M. E. Ch., Chicago, contributing liber-

* Another has this name Adaline.

† Another has this date Dec. 2, 1835.

ally to its support. They gave the Methodist soc. in Clinton, Mass., a parsonage; had 3 chil. (8th gen.):

i. Marion⁸ Goss, b. —, in Springfield, Mass.; m. in Chicago, Oct. 11, 1856, William Butterworth Phillips, b. in Monson, Mass., Aug. 20, 1830, son of Eldridge and Betsey (Butterworth) Phillips, of Monson; res. in Evanston; had 5 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Chicago, Ill.:

a. Jessie⁹ Phillips, b. July 26, 1857.

b. Daniel Eldridge⁹ Phillips, b. Aug. 18, 1859; d. in Chicago, Mar. 25, 1860.

c. William Abbott⁹ Phillips, b. Jan. 18, 1861; m. in Evanston, Jan. 21, 1891, Josephine Virginia Patterson; res. in Evanston; has 4 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Evanston, Ill.: 1. Isabel Patterson¹⁰ Phillips, b. Dec. 11, 1891. 2. Marion¹⁰ Phillips, b. Aug. 23, 1893. 3. Julian¹⁰ Phillips, b. Dec. 1, 1894. 4. William Butterworth¹⁰ Phillips, b. Nov. 3, 1896.

d. George B.⁹ Phillips, b. Dec. 25, 1863; d. in Chicago, Jan. 29, 1864.

e. Charles Abbott⁹ Phillips, b. Aug. 31, 1870.

ii. Ella⁸ Goss, b. —, in Springfield; m. in Chicago, Henry French Eldred. She is touring Europe.

iii. Frank William⁸ Goss, b. in Chicago, Jan. 16, 1856; m. in Oxford, Mass., Apr. 2, 1891, Mary Jane, b. in Shirley, Mass., Nov. 15, 1866, dau. of Daniel and Maria (Cunningham) McCabe, of Worcester. He stud. at the Mass. State Agri. Coll.; real est. dealer; res. in Worcester. She is mem. Rom. Cath. Ch.; has 4 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Mary Anna⁹ Goss, b. in Worcester, Feb. 14, 1892. 2. Julia⁹ Goss, b. in Lancaster, Mass., July 20, 1893. 3. Francis⁹ Goss, b. in Worcester, Jan. 15, 1895. 4. Daniel⁹ Goss, b. in Worcester, Sept. 13, 1896.

598 Amanda⁷ Abbott, b. Dec. 9, 1814 (t. r.); d. y.

599 Hopestill Jane⁷ Abbott, b. May 27, 1816; d. Sept. 25, 1817 (t. r.).

600 Effie⁷ Abbott, b. —; d. a day or so after birth.

601 James Lewis⁷ Abbott, b. Nov. 10, 1821* (t. r.).

602 Charles Hanson⁷ Abbott, b. Jan. 10, 1823; was lost on board the *Sea Bird*, which burnt while *en route* from Chicago to Milwaukee, Apr. 9, 1868; m. in Brimfield, Mass., May 7, 1845, Susan Bond Homer, b. there Aug. 3, 1820, dau. of Linus and Betsey (Bond) Homer, of Watertown, Mass., and 2d cousin to Dr. Bond, author of the *Hist. and Genealogies of Watertown, Mass.* Mrs. Abbott stud. at Gates Acad., Marlborough, Mass.; res. in Milwaukee, Wis. He was a farmer and trader in early life; in Chicago, a mfr. of

* Another has this date 1815.

lumber, sash, doors, and blinds; and in Milwaukee was connected with a car-wheel m'fry; mem. Wabash M. E. Ch., Chicago, 1855 to 1861; sev. yrs. S. S. Supt.; alderman, Chicago, 1859-1860; n. ch.

603 Jane Louise⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 19, 1824; d. in Saratoga, N. Y., Dec. 8,* 1881, ae. 57 yrs.; m. in Chicago, July 19, 1846, Dr. Robert Perry Hamilton, b. in Wales, N. Y., Sept. 3, 1819, son of David and Jerusha (Hewlet) Hamilton, of Chicago. Dr. Hamilton went from Wales, to Chicago, when 18, where, 1844, when 25 yrs. old, he was the first man elected an alderman in that city on the Abolition ticket. During his term of office he was selected by the council to act as Mayor, during his absence. While here he studied medicine, grad. M. D. from the Med. Coll. of Penn. Univ., Phila., and from the Eclectic Med. Sch., Phila., 1857. He remained in Chicago 10 yrs.; in 1852, he went to Rochester, N. Y., where he was associated in the practice of his prof. with his uncle Dr. Thomas Hamilton, till 1854, when he located at Saratoga Springs, N. Y., and was till he d., the prop. of a celebrated med. inst. there for many years, treating his patients with great success. He was a mem. and one of the censors of the State Eclectic Med. Soc., of which he was also pres.; was one of the State Board of Med. Examiners, and on Oct. 1, 1874, delivered the annual address before the State Med. Soc. in Cooper Inst., N. Y. City; was lecturer on physiology at the Fort Plain Female Coll.; treas. of the Saratoga Med. Soc.; and was prof. of Med. Jurisprudence in the Eclectic Med. Coll. of Phila., 1866. He was mem. of Masonic fraternity; of the Woman's Christian Temp. Union, and formed the first organization in Saratoga of the Sons of Temp. For nearly half a century he served as class leader in the M. E. Ch.; was for 25 yrs. a trustee, and was pres. of the board of trustees. Mrs. Hamilton was also a mem. of the same ch., and was prominently connected with ch. work. He d. in Saratoga, Oct. 4, 1894, ae. 75 yrs.; had 4 chil. (8th gen.):

- i. William Abbott⁸ Hamilton, b. in Chicago, Aug. 31, 1847; d. in Minneapolis, Minn., Oct. 21, 1881; grad. 1868, Yale Coll.; M. D. Coll. of Phys. and Surgs., N. Y. City, 1876; prac. med. in Minneapolis.
- ii. Ada Jane⁸ Hamilton, b. in Chicago, Nov. 4, 1848; m. in Saratoga, June 19, 1872, Edward Sylvanus Davenport, b. in Northfield (?), N. Y., Oct. 9, 1844, son of Joshua, of N. Y. He grad. from Pa. Coll. of Dental Surgery, 1866; dentist. She stud. at the Acad., Greenwich, R. I.; res. in Pittsfield, Mass.; has 3 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Pittsfield, Mass.: 1. Don Abbott⁹ Davenport, b. July 11, 1873. 2. Robert Hamilton⁹

* Another has this date Dec. 6, 1881.

- Davenport, b. Sept. 27, 1875. 3. Gladys Louise⁹ Davenport, b. Mar. 23, 1884.
- iii. Jessie Louise⁸ Hamilton, b. in Chicago, Nov. 19, 1850; m. in Saratoga, June 6, 1878, Francis Alfred, b. there Mar. 22, 1851, son of William Beyar and Emily (Thomas) White, of Saratoga. She stud. at Ripley Female Coll., Poultney, Vt., and at Lasell Sem., Auburndale, Mass. He stud. at St. Paul's Sch., Concord, N. H.; ins. agt.; res. in Saratoga. His father at one time owned the famous Cong. Spring, at Saratoga, and was a son of Charles, White, Jr., of the law firm "Earnest, White, and Earnest," N. Y. City, who m. Eliza, dau. of William Beyar, of Ulster Co., Ireland, and Rosanna Taylor, of Belfast, Ireland, who m. in N. Y. City; had 3 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Saratoga, N. Y.: 1. Emilie Elise⁹ White, b. Sept. 29, 1879; d. there Mar. 25, 1881. 2. William Beyar⁹ White, b. Sept. 8, 1883. 3. Dorothy Louise⁹ White, b. May 22, 1890.
- iv. Carrie Abbott⁸ Hamilton, b. at Saratoga Springs, Dec. 2, 1854; m. there Oct. 3, 1889, Frank Giles Howland, b. in Schuylerville, N. Y., Dec. 28, 1854, son of Jonathan and Catherine D. Howland, of Saratoga Springs, a des. of Henry Howland, of the Plymouth Colony, who joined the Quakers about 1657. She stud. at Ripley Female Coll., Poultney, Vt., and Lasell Sem., Auburndale. He is receiving teller, 1st Nat. Bank, Saratoga Springs, where they res.; mem. Board St. Comsrs., 1894-5-6-7-8; n. ch.

253

CAPT. JOHN⁶ ABBOTT (John,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Colchester, New London Co., Ct., July 17, 1748;* m. in Cambridge, N. Y., in 1770, Susannah Meacham, b. in Weston,* Middlesex Co., Mass., Nov. 23, 1756, settled in Pawlet, Rutland Co., Vt., moved to Cherry Valley, Richfield, N. Y., to Milton, near Geneva, Cayuga Co., N. Y., and finally settled in Sempronius, now Niles, Cayuga Co., N. Y., where they both d., he, Mar. 30, 1835, ae. 86, and she, May 12, 1833, ae. 76 yrs. Mrs. Abbott was a sister of Capt. Asa Meacham who, according to Hollister's *Hist. of Pawlet, Vt.*, settled in that place in 1781, and then, in 1804, went to Richland, N. Y. His son Col. Thomas Meacham, says Mrs. Beegle, in effect, was a nephew of Susannah (Meacham) Abbott, was a wealthy farmer, owned 150 cows, and made a cheese weighing 1400† pounds, and sent it to

* Statement of his son Daniel,⁷ made to O. L.⁸ Abbott, Esq., in 1867.

† Hollister, in his *Hist. of Pawlet*, says 1800.

Pres. Andrew Jackson, and another weighing 800 pounds, and sent it to the Vice-President of the U. S. at Washington, D. C.

Capt. Abbott was a Lieut. of Militia at an early day;* it is not known from whence he received the title of Captain, but probably from the militia. Twice his life was almost miraculously preserved. The first time was during the Rev. War, when he escaped an attack by Indians and Tories, and the other time was in Ohio, when 71 yrs. old. Rather than ride a horse he walked all the way from Niles, in central N. Y., to visit his daughter, Mrs. Stewart, in Royalton, and his sons, Levi and Daniel, at Brickville, O., an adjoining town, stopping *en route* both ways to visit his bro. Daniel, and nephews and nieces in Hamburg and Buffalo, Erie Co., N. Y. While on this visit in Ohio, about 1819, when hunting for turkeys one day, says Col. George^s Abbott, M. D., in effect, an old bear with cubs surprised him, while he stood by a fallen tree, by suddenly appearing from the tree-top with viciously hostile intent in defence of her young. The powder in his old-fashioned flint-lock gun-pan, having become damp, missed fire, and there being no time to reprime, a combat at close range followed, Capt. Abbott trying to protect himself by clubbing the bear with his gun, etc., while she savagely warded off his thrusts until, finally, tiring of the combat, her cubs having run away, she gave up the fight and joined them.

The Rev. War rolls of Vt. show that a John Abbott, who was prob. identical with the subject of this sketch, served as private in Capt. John Stark's Co., Col. Ira Allen's Regt., 3 dys. in two alarms, at Skenesboro' and Ticonderoga, about Apr. 1, 1780, and recd. 11s. : 4d. ; also as private in the same Co. 3 dys. in Oct., 1780, in the defence of the northern frontier of Vt., and recd. £1 : 12s. ; also as Corporal 9 dys. in an alarm in Oct., 1781, in Capt. Zadock Everest's Co., Col. Ira Allen's Regt., and recd. £1 : 1s. : 9d. ; and also in the same Co., 1 day in an alarm in May, 1782, for which he recd. 4s. He was a merchant in 1790 in Pawlet, Vt., selectman, 1781, owned landed property there, including an interest in half of 350 acs. which he and his bro. Samuel, bought from their father in 1778. From the fact that there were only nine families in Pawlet in 1770, the progress of settlement was slow till after Burgoyne's surrender, Oct. 17, 1777, and there being no complete town records even later, it is difficult to find much of the early history either of Col. or Capt. John Abbott, or

* Statement of Clarissa⁷ Abbott.

their descendants while in Vermont. Capt. Abbott probably lived in Pawlet about 26 yrs., as his last conveyance of real estate of which any record can be found is dated Feb. 26, 1796, when he probably moved to Cherry Valley (Richfield), Otsego Co., N. Y., where it is known his youngest son was b. 1801. From here he went to Sempronius, where it is said he owned a section of land. As soon as he could build and make himself comfortable, after going there, he sent for his aged parents, and this homestead remained in the family for many years, the old cemetery at Niles containing the remains of six or more generations. Capt. Abbott was a Baptist, a temperance man, and in his old age was badly palsied. His children were probably all b. in Pawlet, Vt., excepting the youngest, Isaac, who was b. in Richfield, N. Y.

Had 11 chil. (7th gen.):

604 Sarah⁷ Abbott, b. Apr. 10, 1781; d. in Niles, Dec. 17, 1865, ae. 84 yrs.; m. there Oct. 10, 1799, David Derby, b. in Westmoreland, N. H., Apr. 27, 1775. He d. in Huron, N. Y., Mar. 26, 1857, ae. 81 yrs. She was a Baptist. Their descendants are numerous but have very generally failed to supply data, only three or four out of about thirty located, having done so. Miss Ethelyn T. Abbott, gr.-dau. of Capt. Isaac Abbott (Sarah's bro.), has furnished most of the following. Had 9 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Niles, Cayuga Co., N. Y.:

- i. Chauncey⁸ Derby, b. July 25, 1800; d. Apr. 14, 1865; bur. in Huron, Wayne Co., N. Y.; m. Emily Dowd; mechanic; had 4 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Anna⁹ Derby, b. 1841; res. in Santa Barbara, Cal. 2. Chauncey Milton⁹ Derby, b. 1836; d. —; m. Fanny Rogers, of Phila., Pa. He was an engr. on the Canadian Atlantic and Pacific Steamship Line. 3. Mary⁹ Derby, b. May, 1848; d. 1862; m. Henry Soures, who d. in the army in the Civ. War. 4. Martha⁹ Derby, b. 1852; m. William T. Bush; res. in Mich.
- ii. Ervin⁸ Derby, b. Sept. 18, 1801; d. in Huron, Nov. 22, 1890; m. Nellie Hill, of Huron; farmer; had 4 chil. (9th gen.): 1. George Hill⁹ Derby, b. 1834; killed in battle in the Civil War, in Fla., 1863; n. m. 2. Helen Cordelia⁹ Derby, b. 1835 (?); m. James McQueen, a farmer; res. in Huron. 3. Albert⁹ Derby, b. 1835 (?); m. Lilly Parker, of Huron; ranchman; res. in Dodge City, Kan. 4. Sarah Jane⁹ Derby, b. 1840 (?); m. John Snyder, a Canadian; farmer; res. in Alma, Mich.
- iii. Susan⁸ Derby, b. May 29, 1803; d. in Lapeer Co., Mich., Mar. 26, 1871; m. Peter Snyder; d. Dec. 31, 1876; farmer; had

- 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Myron⁹ Snyder, b. 1839; m. Sarah —; owns a large farm; drover; res. in Lapeer, Mich. 2. Ira⁹ Snyder, b. 1842 (?); m. Susan Brown, of Weedsport, N. Y.; itinerant M. E. clergyman; res. near Battle Creek, Mich. 3. Stephen Alden⁹ Snyder, b. 1847 (?); d. 1849, in Cal.; n. m.
- iv. John C.⁸ Derby, b. June 12, 1808; d. in Niles, Oct. 30, 1890; m. there Apr. 28, 1847, Malinda Adelia Lindsay; had 4 chil. (9th gen.):
- a. Clarence Lindsay⁹ Derby, b. July 27, 1848; m. July 27, 1889, Alice T. Hale; has 1 child (10th gen.): 1. Margaret Rose¹⁰ Derby, b. Oct. 26, 1895.
 - b. John Walton⁹ Derby, b. Dec. 12, 1849; d. Jan. 3, 1892; m. Annie J. —; had 1 child (10th gen.): 1. Orville Willie¹⁰ Derby, b. abt. 1884.
 - c. Orville Adelbert⁹ Derby, b. in Kelloggsville, Cayuga Co., N. Y., July 23, 1851; grad. B. S., 1873, and M. S., 1874, Cornell Univ.; instructor there in the Geological dept., 1874-5; asst. Geological Comsnr., "Geologica de Brazil," 1876-7-8; director of the Geological section in the "National Museum de Rio de Janeiro," 1888-9-90; director of the Comsnrs. of the "Geographica e Geologica de Sao Paulo," Brazil, 1886 to date (1896); res. unm. in Sao Paulo.
- v. Lucy Ann⁸ Derby, b. Feb. 16, 1812; d. in Huron, Sept. 25, 1882; m. there 1832, Ludovic (?) Cook Ellsworth, b. in Ogdensburg, N. Y., Mar. 23, 1810, son of Eliphalet and Jemima (Fairchild) Ellsworth, of Ogdensburg. He was a farmer; d. in Lyons, N. Y., Sept. 10, 1889; had 8 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Huron, N. Y.:
- a. Mary Louisa⁹ Ellsworth, b. Sept. 13, 1837; m. in Niles, Apr. 14, 1861, William Eaton Covert, b. there May 10, 1833, son of Leonard and Dinah (Dewitt) Covert, of Niles; taught sch. sev. yrs. He is a farmer; res. in Niles; has 3 chil. (10th gen.): 1. Edwin Combs¹⁰ Covert, b. Oct. 24, 18—; m. in Auburn, N. Y., Sept. 15, 1891, Cora Greenfield; res. in Niles. 2. Dewitt Clinton¹⁰ Covert, b. July 24, 18—; m. in Summerhill, N. Y., Dec. 3, 1891, Alberta Mae Sherman; res. in Niles. 3. Mary Frances¹⁰ Covert, b. Nov. 7, 1877.
 - b. Sarah Sophronia⁹ Ellsworth, b. Jan. 14, 1842; m. Frank C. Chapman. He d. —; mer. and book-keeper. She m. (2d), in Muskegon, Mich., June 5, 1887, John LeClere, b. July 12, 1830, in Marseilles, France, of Huguenot parentage. He stud. at Univ. of Bonn, Ger.; mer. and book-keeper; res. in Chicago, Ill.
 - c. Susan Minerva⁹ Ellsworth, b. Mar. 29, 1843; m. in Huron, Dec. 25, 1864, David Westfall, a machinist; res. in Newark, N. J.

- d. Theodore⁹ Ellsworth, b. —; d. —.
- e. Anna Amelia⁹ Ellsworth, b. Sept. 2, 1845; d. in Bangor, Me., Oct. 30, 1867; m. in Niles, Apr. 2, 1867, Capt. Edwin Combs, master of ship *Sea Foam*; ran from N. Y. City to British Guiana.
- f. Caroline Elizabeth⁹ Ellsworth, b. July 4, 1848; m. in Lyons, N. Y., Andrew Pulver (?); both are d.
- g. Josephine Emma⁹ Ellsworth, b. June 13, 1853; m. in Huron, Nov. 17, 1878, Edward L., b. in Rose, N. Y., Apr. 19, 1855, son of Elijah and Jane (Van Antwerp) Osborn, of Rose; res. there; jeweler; n. ch.
- h. Helen Fedora⁹ Ellsworth, b. —.
- vi. Ira⁸ Derby, b. Feb. 3, 1816; clergyman M. E. Ch. in Mich.
- vii. Mary⁸ Derby, b. May 25, 1818; d. Oct. 31, 1888; m. Horace Curtis; res. in Charlotte, Mich.; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Jennie⁹ Curtis, b. 1853; d. Dec., 1891; m. Erwin Welch, a farmer; res. in Charlotte; had 1 child (10th gen.): i. Lee¹⁰ Welch, b. 1871.
- viii. Harriet⁸ Derby, b. Dec. 3, 1820; d. in Lyons, Mar. 22, 1883; m. Jacob Patterson; has 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Charles⁹ Patterson, b. —; m. Phebe Ostrander; painter; res. in Lyons. 2. Marion⁹ Patterson, b. —; res. in Lyons.*

605 Chauncy⁷ Abbott, b. Nov. 1, 1782.

606 Ira⁷ Abbott, b. Jan. 17 (Pawlet t. r.), 1784; was in the battle of Ft. Erie, Can., where the following morning after the fight, Sept., 1814, he was found d. in bed in his tent; n. m.

607 John⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 23, 1785.

608 Lyman⁷ Abbott, b. Nov. 6, 1787.

609 Clara⁷ (Clarissa?) Abbott, b. Dec. 12, 1789; d. in Moravia, N. Y., July 11, 1875, ae. 85 yrs.; m. in Niles, Sept. 8, 1813, Eliab Derby, b. Mar. 8, 1776, son of Eliab. He was a farmer; resd. in Moravia; d. there Feb. 5, 1862, ae. 85 yrs. Mrs. Derby cared for Col. John⁵ Abbott, during his last days; had 8 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Niles, N. Y.:

- i. Eliab⁸ Derby, b. May 21, 1816; d. in Ky., July 11, 1841, ae. 25 yrs.: prob. n. m.
- ii. Orrin⁸ Derby, b. Jan. 3, 1819; d. in Cal., 1849, ae. 30; prob. n. m. In a letter to his uncle Isaac Abbott, dated Keene, Jessamine Co., Ky., July 10, 1838, Orrin wrote that he was teaching in an academy, which had an attendance of 40 scholars, for which he got \$500 per year. Later he went to Mo., and is said to have been the first one to take a wagon-train overland to Cal. in 1849, at the time of the gold craze.

* The data supplied by different ones of Sarah Abbott's descendants have been very conflicting and the Compiler does not vouch for the correctness of the foregoing.

- Soon after arriving there he contracted fever and d.; rems. intd. in a buffalo skin.
- iii. Abner⁸ Derby, b. July 30, 1821; d. in Moravia, June 30, 1824.
- iv. Clarissa Frances⁸ Derby, b. Apr. 9, 1823; m. Prof. Lyman⁸ Abbott (see 7th gen., No. 1191).
- v. Reuben⁸ Derby, b. Nov. 14, 1825; d. in Moravia, Jan. 27, 1894; m. in Niles, Feb. 19, 1858, Dorlisca, b. there Dec. 18, 1833, dau. of John and Charity (Cuykendall) Prine, of Niles; farmer. She studied at Moravia Acad.; resd. in Moravia; had 3 chil. (9th gen.):
- a. John⁹ Derby, b. in Niles, Nov. 30, 1858; teacher and farmer; res. on the homestead in Moravia.
 - b. May⁹ Derby, b. in Moravia, Mar. 2, 1860; m. there Mar. 15, 1881, Frank A. Stryker; res. in Buchanan, Mich.; before m., a teacher.
 - c. Cora⁹ Derby, b. in Moravia, May 3, 1868; res. there; sch. teacher.
- vi. Charles⁸ Derby, b. twin, Nov. 21, 1828; d. in Niles, Mar. 26, 1889; m. —.
- vii. Osborn⁸ Derby, b. twin, Nov. 21, 1828; d. in Albany, N. Y., while a mem. of the State Legis.; m. —.
- viii. Susannah⁸ Derby, b. Nov. 6, 1830; d. in Niles, Mar. 1, 1832.
- 610** Orrin⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 24, 1792.
- 611** Reuben⁷ Abbott, b. Apr. 13, 1794; d. in Ohio, ae. 25 yrs.; n. m.
- 612** Levi⁷ Abbott, b. Nov. 3, 1796; d. in Wayne Co., O., ae. abt. 38 yrs.; lumber mfr.; n. m.
- 613** Daniel G.⁷ Abbott, b. Jan. 16, 1799.
- 614** Isaac⁷ Abbott, b. Feb. 20, 1801.

255

SAMUEL⁶ ABBOTT (John,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ George,² George¹) was b. in 1751, probably in Ct., went to Pawlet, Rutland Co., Vt., with his parents, about 1769, when about 18 yrs. old, where he probably remained most of the time till about 1785, about which time he m. Desire Gibbs, probably dau. of Warham, who, according to the town records, was supervisor, 1784, of Black Creek (Hebron), Washington Co., N. Y. Mr. Abbott was a town officer of Black Cr., 1787. He and his bro. John, bought 350 acs. of land of their father, in Pawlet, Sept. 12, 1778, for £500. He was an original member of the 1st Baptist Ch., when organized in Pawlet in 1790, although he then lived in what is now known as Hebron, N. Y. The services of the society were held for several years in private houses and in barns

(Hemenway's *Vt. Gazetteer*). As the frontier pushed further westward, he moved, about 1800, to Cato (now Ira), Cayuga Co., N. Y., where he d. Apr. 9, 1835, æt. 84 yrs. He was a very modest, unassuming man, quiet in company, of irreproachable character and sterling integrity, and much deferred to in matters requiring practical judgment. According to the Rev. War rolls of Vt., he served as private in that war, and, said Hon. O. M. Barnes, a gr.-son, was a pensioner.

It has been difficult to get much data of his family, many of his descendants ignoring the Compiler's letters, and the leaves containing the family record in Mr. Abbott's Bible had been removed, when it was received several years since by the late Hon. Orlando M. Barnes, of Lansing, Mich., who has supplied much data for this work. Samuel⁶ mentions a gr.-son Samuel⁸ Abbott, in his will, to whom he gave his gun and accoutrements, probably used during the Rev. War, but he was the son of Samuel's⁶ dau. Betsey who m. her cousin John⁷ Abbott, son of Capt. John⁶ and Susannah (Meacham) Abbott, of Niles, N. Y. A town official states that Mrs. D. W. Hains, Mrs. William Paul, Mr. D. R. Conger, and S. H. Knowlton, of Ira, are descendants, but in what line of the family is not known to the Compiler, as his repeated requests for data have been ignored by them. Mr. Abbott's will, dated Feb. 27, 1827, was probated Apr. 14, 1837, and John Barnes is named as exr. The homestead of about 44 acs., buildings, etc., was given his wid. Desire, during life, after which John Barnes was to have it, provided he paid certain bequests to other heirs. The bequests, to be paid after the widow's decease, were as follows: To dau. Betsey, \$15; to dau. Anna Barnes, \$15; to gr.-daus. Nancy, Adareita (?), and Miranda Carr, \$5 each; to Ardilla Barnes, dau. of the late Sibyl Booth, \$50; to gr.-son Samuel Abbott, the testator's gun and accoutrements; to daus. Betsey Abbott and Anna Barnes, and gr.-daus. Adareita Carr and Ardilla Barnes, all the personal property which remained after his wid's. decease, to be equally divided; and to gr.-daus. Adareita Carr and Ardilla Barnes, support till of age.*

Had 4 chil. (7th gen.):

615 Betsey⁷ Abbott, b. abt. 1786; m. John⁷ Abbott; resd. in Victory, Cayuga Co., N. Y. (see 7th gen., No. 607).

616 Desire⁷ Abbott, b. abt. 1787; d. abt. 1814; m. Nathaniel Carr: had daus. Nancy,⁸ Adareita,⁸ and Miranda⁸ Carr, mentioned in their

* Auburn, N. Y., Wills, Vol. C: p. 112.

maternal gr.-father's will, and prob. others. George Carr, of Waterville, N. Y., and John Carr, a fruit dealer, of Watertown, N. Y., are said to be descendants, but have failed to reply to the Compiler's letters asking for data.

617 Anna⁷ Abbott, b. in Hebron, May 1, 1794; d. in Lansing, at the home of her son Hon. O. M. Barnes, Feb. 7, 1880, ae. 85 yrs.; m. in Cato, Feb. 24, 1813, Dea. John Barnes, b. in Whitehall, Wash. Co., N. Y., Apr. 5, 1790, son of John C., of Ct. and Vt.; farmer; moved from Whitehall to Aurelius, now Mentz, N. Y., abt. 1796, and to Cato shortly after, where he resd. till 1837, when he moved to Aurelius, Ingham Co., Mich., where he d. Mar. 12, 1863, ae. 72 yrs.; dea. Bapt. Ch. abt. 15 yrs.; an active mem., greatly esteemed; justice of the peace many yrs.; held other town offices; had 12 chil. (8th gen.):

i. Zaccheus⁸ Barnes, b. in Cato, Apr. 29, 1814; d. in Lansing, Jan. 29, 1884; m. in Velzy, Mich., Apr., 16, 1840, Mary Ann Rolfe; m. (2d), in Vermontville, Mich., Laura Root; d. — resd. in Ingham Co., Mich.; had chil.

ii. Polly A.⁸ Barnes, b. in Cato, May 17, 1816; d. there Sept. 15, 1891; m. in Ira, Sept. 29, 1834, Harvey, b. in Sennett, Cayuga Co., N. Y., Aug. 13, 1810, son of Walter and Sally (Dewey) Root, of Mass. He d. in Cato, July 4, 1891; blacksmith; resd. in Cato; had 8 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Cato, N. Y.:

a. Mary Jane⁹ Root, b. July 20, 1835; d. in Victory; m. in Cato, Nov. 10, 1868, Samuel Murphy; res. in Victory.

b. William Walter⁹ Root, b. June 28, 1837; m. in Herkimer, N. Y., Jan. 2, 1867, Margaret, b. there May 5, 1839, dau. of Aaron and Catherine (Timmerman) Snell, of Herkimer. He stud. at Falley Sem., Otsego, N. Y.; grad. M. D., Mich. Univ., 1862, and recd. *ad eundem* M. D. from the Bellevue Hospt. Med. Coll., N. Y., 1866, and from the Coll. of Phys. and Surg., N. Y., 1875; was Asst. Surg. and Surg., 75th Regt., N. Y. Vol. Inf., Aug. 13, 1862, to Oct., 1865, in the Civ. War, and was executive officer of the 19th Army Corps Hospt., 1864, in Sheridan's Shenandoah Valley campaign; mem. M. E. Ch.; and of Phil McKernan Post, No. 53, G. A. R., Mason, Mich.

"In May, 1866, he located in the village of Mason, Ingham Co., Mich, where he has since resided and continued in the enjoyment of a large and lucrative practice. He has always been foremost in the business and educational enterprises of his town, and has been indefatigable in his efforts to improve its schools and promote the interests of his fellow-townsmen. He has served nine years on the village Board of Education, five years as Supervisor of the township of Vevay, while the present city of Mason was included in its territory; four years as president of the Ing-

ham Co. Agricultural Soc.; two years as Representative in the State Legislature, and one year as Mayor of the city of Mason." (Chicago, Ill., paper.)

- Had 3 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Mason, Mich.: 1. Walter Snell¹⁰ Root, b. Aug. 7, 1868; m. in Leslie, Mich., Feb. 15, 1893, Laura Rayner; res. in Mason, and has 1 child, Rena Ranger¹¹ Root, b. there July 7, 1894. 2. Clarence Bert¹⁰ Root, b. July 5, 1870; m. in Herkimer, Oct. 8, 1895, Ada M. Helmer; res. in Herkimer. 3. Hattie Ann¹⁰ Root, b. Dec. 26, 1872; d. in Mason, Aug. 7, 1873.
- c. Martha Ann⁹ Root, b. Apr. 2, 1839; d. in Cato, Dec. 28, 1849.
- d. Amanda⁹ Root, b. Nov. 3, 1841; d. in Cato, Dec. 23, 1855.
- e. John Barnes⁹ Root, b. May 5, 1844; d. in Rockford, Ill., Nov. 29, 1876; m. there Dec. 31, 1867, Ella A. Gidding; res. in Rockford.
- f. Orlando Judson⁹ Root, b. Nov. 29, 1846; d. in Lansing, June 6, 1879; m. in Mason, Dec. 31, 1869, Hattie Dunsback (?).
- g. Alice Theresa⁹ Root, b. May 26, 1849; m. in Cato, Dec. 20, 1877 (?), W. DeWitt Harris; res. in Cato.
- h. Charles Reno⁹ Root, b. Jan. 26, 1863; m. in Rockford, June 6, 1893, Mary Freeman; res. in Denver, Col.
- iii. Melvin⁸ Barnes, b. in Cato, May 14, 1818; d. in Cato, Oct. 27, 1831.
- iv. Miranda⁸ Barnes, b. in Cato, Jan. 5, 1820; m. in Aurelius, Nov. 14, 1839, William Isham.
- v. Cordelia⁸ Barnes, b. in Cato, May 18, 1822; d. in Aurelius, Oct. 2, 1863; m. there Dec. 10, 1840, William Austin.
- vi. Orlando Mack⁸ Barnes, b. in Cato, Nov. 21, 1824; d. Nov. 11, 1899; m. in Albion, Mich., June 22, 1852, Amanda W., b. in Romulus, N. Y., Apr. 12, 1825, dau. of John and Susannah (Horton) Flemming, of Romulus, N. Y., and Adrian, Mich.; grad. Univ. Mich., 1850, and recd. A. M.; admitted to bar, Sept., 1851; prac. at Mason; pros. atty. Ingham Co., Mich., 1851-5; sec., gen. counsel and atty. Jackson, Lansing & Saginaw Ry., 26 yrs.; managing director same, 1869-71; its land com., 1869-99; resd. Lansing after 1874; pres. Lansing Natl. Bank; pres. Lansing Gas Light Co., etc.; mem. H. R. Mich. Legis. (Dem. leader) 1863-4; instrumental in obtaining grant by Cong. for agricultural education to Mich. Agri. Coll.; Mayor of Lansing, 1877; Dem. cand. Gov. Mich., 1878, unsought; mem. Dem. State Cent. Com. and chairman, 1880 to '84; declined re-election; Del. at Large to Natl. Conv., Cinci., O., 1880; Del. Chicago Conv. and Actg. chairman Mich. Del., 1884; prominently mentioned for Pres. Cleveland's Cabinet, but was indifferent; mem. Masonic Order; mem. Presb. Ch.; prepared and read articles, 1895,

of much merit, before "U and I" Club, Lansing, on "Authorship of Shakspeare and an examination of the claims made that Bacon wrote Shakspeare's works." His home was one of the hospitable places of Lansing, and it was there in the joys of domestic life, and among his books and friends, that he found his chief enjoyment, where he most delighted to be. He was one of the leading lawyers of Mich., personally popular with all classes, very approachable, kind, generous and helpful to others; a fine conversationalist, a ready, entertaining public speaker, by nature a statesman rather



HON. O. M. BARNES.

than a politician, and whatever he undertook to do, he did with all his might; had 4 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Mason, Ingham Co., Mich.:

- a. Sue Wade⁹ Barnes, b. Apr. 24, 1854; d. there Sept. 4, 1859.
- b. Orlando Flemming⁹ Barnes, b. May 7, 1856; m. in Boston, Mass., Apr. 20, 1882, Mary Louise, b. there Nov. 28, 1857, dau. of Harrison Ely and Julia Maria (Smith) Woodward, of Boston; pres. and manager Lansing Iron and Engine works; of Lansing Lumber Co.; of Cent. Mich. Savings Bank; and is connected with many other bus. enterprises; has been twice Mayor of the city of Lansing, May 1, 1882, to May 1, 1884; was candidate for mem. of Cong. on Dem.

- ticket, 6th dist., Mich., 1888, running 986 votes ahead of the Dem. Natl. ticket, headed by Grover Cleveland; mem. of sch. board of Lansing, 1888-9-90-1-2-3; Dem. cand. for Pres. Elector, 6th dist., Mich., 1892; pres. of the sch. board of Lansing, 1892; and chairman of the State Convention, 1889, etc.; has 5 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Lansing, Mich.: 1. Orlando Mack¹⁰ Barnes, b. Jan. 31, 1884. 2. Lena Woodward¹⁰ Barnes, b. Nov. 16, 1885. 3. Harrison Woodward¹⁰ Barnes, b. July 16, 1887; d. in Lansing, Feb. 4, 1889. 4. Mildred¹⁰ Barnes, b. Oct. 18, 1890. 5. Eleanor¹⁰ Barnes, b. Mar. 7, 1892.
- c. Amanda Manette⁹ Barnes, b. July 26, 1858; m. in Lansing, Jan. 12, 1882, Prof. George Wells Knight, b. in Ann Arbor, Mich., June 25, 1858, son of Johnson Wells and — (Hebbard, maternally descended from Gov. William Bradford, of Plymouth Colony) Knight, of Ann Arbor. Prof. Knight grad. Univ. of Mich., 1878, A. M., 1883, and Ph. D., 1884; stud. in Halle, Berlin, Freiburg, 1889-90; was instructor in Hist. in Ann Arbor High Sch., 1883-4-5; prof. of Hist. and Eng. Literature in Ohio State Univ., 1885-6-7; and of Hist. and Polit. Sci., 1887 to date. Mrs. Knight grad. Vassar Coll., Poughkeepsie, N. Y., 1880, receiving the highest honors awarded to any of her class; stud. and toured Europe, 1889-90; has 2 chil. (10th gen.): 1. Margaret Amanda¹⁰ Knight, b. in Ann Arbor, Oct. 22, 1882. 2. Adelaide¹⁰ Knight, b. in Columbus, O., Aug. 15, 1893.
- d. Edward Arthur⁹ Barnes, b. Nov. 8, 1862; m. in Ft. Wayne, Ind., Oct. 21, 1886, Julia Mott Morris, b. there Dec. 7, 1863, dau. of John and Teressa (Farr) Morris, of Ft. Wayne. He grad. at the head of his class from the Mich. Mil. Acad., 1879, and from Univ. of Mich., 1883; stud. at Harv. Law Sch., Cambridge, Mass., 1883 to '85; lawyer in Detroit, Mich., since 1886; attends Presby. Ch.; has 1 child (10th gen.): Richard Morris¹⁰ Barnes, b. in Detroit, Mich., Oct. 10, 1894.
- vii. John Abbott⁸ Barnes, b. in Cato, Apr. 29, 1827; m. in Eden, Ingham Co., Mich., Jan. 23, 1850, Emma Eveline Cook, b. in England, Apr. 9, 1831, dau. of John and Mary, of Aurelius, Mich. She d. in Mason, Nov. 18, 1880. He m. (2d), in Mason, Dec. 12, 1882, Matilda C., b. in Adelaide, Middlesex Co., Ont., Can., July 12, 1849, dau. of James and Violet (Smith) Cuddy, of Adelaide; Matilda's first husb. being James Eakins. Mr. Barnes resd. in Cayuga Co., N. Y., till 1837; in Aurelius, Mich., till 1867, and since in Mason. He has been a farmer, carpenter, and fire ins. agt.; was justice of the peace four terms in Aurelius and once in Mason; Co. treas., 1866-7-8-9; Repub.; mem. Bapt. Ch., since 18 yrs. old; clerk of the Ch. sev. yrs.; actg. dea. 1st Bapt. Ch.

- in Mason; has 5 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Aurelius, Mich.: 1. Mary Ann⁹ Barnes, b. Jan. 3, 1851; d. in Aurelius, Sept. 30, 1865. 2. George Willis⁹ Barnes, b. June 2, 1852; m. in Bunker Hill, Mich., Nov. 28, 1869, Josephine Breed Div—; * m. (2d), in Mason, June 22, 1878, —* Rix; res. at Fife Lake, Mich. 3. Chauncey Seymour⁹ Barnes, b. Mar. 2, 1854; m. in Stanton, Mich., Dec. 20, 1884, Mary Frances Stevens; res. in Lansing. 4. John Adelbert⁹ Barnes, b. June 23, 1856; m. in Mason, Sept. 14, 1876, Hannah H. Shaffer; res. in Aurelius. 5. Nellie Arvilla⁹ Barnes, b. Apr. 14, 1860; m. in Mason, Sept. 16, 1880, Elias Culver; res. there.
- viii. Charles⁸ Barnes, b. in Cato, Apr. 16, 1829; d. in Aurelius, Mar. 17, 1858; m. there Apr. 5, 1855, Rowena Sabin; d. —; n. ch.
- ix. Anna Hasseltine⁸ Barnes, b. in Cato, Apr. 7, 1831; res. in Lansing, unm.
- x. Mary Elizabeth⁸ Barnes, b. in Cato, Feb. 8, 1833; d. in St. Johns, Mich., Aug. 28, 1861; m. in Aurelius, Apr. 5, 1855, Rev. Josiah Fowler; d. —; had two sons.
- xi. Electa⁸ Barnes, b. in Cato, Dec. 5, 1834; d. in Aurelius, May 27, 1850; n. m.
- xii. Martha⁸ Barnes, b. in Aurelius, Sept. 11, 1838; m. in Mason, Sept. 10, 1867, John Y. Daniells, b. in Aurelius, Dec. 25, 1840, son of John. She grad. 1864, from Olivet Coll., Mich.; teacher sev. yrs.; "Home Keeper" at Union Home, Clinton Co., Mich.; mem. Congl. Ch.

618 Sibyl⁷ Abbott, b. abt. 1779; prob. m. Mr. Booth.

256

MAJ. JOEL⁶ ABBOTT (John,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ George,² George¹) was probably b. in Ct., went with his parents to Pawlet, Rutland Co., Vt., thence to Hoosick, Rensselaer Co., N. Y., and thence to Athens, Athens Co., O., where he d. about 1818. He served during the Rev. War as 1st Lieut., 14th Albany Co. Regt., Col. Peter Yates comdg.: † also as Maj. in the Vt. militia. ‡ He purchased land extensively in central N. Y. as follows: Lot No. 38, abt. 600 acs., with others in Onondaga (late Herkimer) Co., N. Y., Sept. 30, 1794, for £130; § also with two others, lot No. 44, abt. 600 acs., in the township of Camillus, Onondaga Co., N. Y., Oct. 4, 1794, for £60; || also with

* Name not plainly written.

‡ Rev. War Rolls of Vt.

† Rev. War Rolls of N. Y.

§ Onondaga, N. Y., Deeds, A: p. 157.

|| Albany, N. Y., Deeds, N: p. 480.

others, lot No. 46, in Hector township, Onondaga Co., N. Y., Jan. 22, 1795, for £40,* of which he sold his third, Feb. 7, 1795, for £70.† He also bought a part of lot No. 38, in the 14th township, Onondaga Co., N. Y., being military land granted to soldiers "lately serving" from N. Y., abt. 285 acs., Feb. 7, 1796, for £140.‡ He traded these lands probably while a resident of Hoosick, N. Y., being mentioned as of that place in the various deeds. It is reported by an old resident of Athens that Maj. Abbott had 23 chil., but that only two sons lived to rear families. A sister of his gr.-son's (Joel Abbott) wife, now quite aged, living in Bluff City, Harper Co., Kan., states emphatically however that Maj. Abbott's son John, was the only one who lived to raise a family.

Had 23 (?) chil. (7th gen.), b. in Athens, Athens Co., O. :

619 John⁷ Abbott, b. —.

The names of the other children are not known to the Compiler, nor can any record of them be found.

259

DANIEL⁶ ABBOTT (John,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ George,³ George¹) was b. June 4, 1768, probably in Ct., and m. in Pawlet, Rutland Co., Vt., Susan Scott, b. in 1770, dau. of Rev. John (?), a Presbyterian minister, b. in Scotland. He probably m. again, as the Buffalo deeds§ show that on Mar. 1, 1826 (?), he and Orpha Abbott sold certain land, bought of the Holland Co., for \$800, to Abram Abbott, probably their son. Abbott moved to Richfield where six of his children were b., then to Exeter, Otsego Co., N. Y., where three more were b., then, in 1810, to Niles, Cayuga Co., N. Y., and that spring to what was then the village of Buffalo, where he remained about two years; he finally settled near by, in Hamburg, N. Y., in June, 1812, where he bought a farm in the midst of the forest on the lake shore, and built a tavern, generally known as the "Bullock Hotel" from its having a painting of a spirited bullock on its sign. This tavern burned down in 1850. There is now growing on the opposite side of the road from where the tavern stood, a large, much weather-beaten willow tree, 17 or 18 feet in circumference, said to have grown from a willow riding switch used by some member of the family while returning on horse-back, from an eastern visit, and planted there.

* Onondaga Deeds, A : p. 223.

† *Ibid.*, A : p. 220.

‡ *Ibid.*, A : p. 221.

§ xxxix : p. 454.

Mr. Abbott was a carpenter by trade and also a farmer ; but having a taste for hunting and trapping, and both proving remunerative, he spent much time in trapping wolves, foxes, and other wild game with which the frontier then abounded, and was a public benefactor in such a way. During the winter of 1812, several of his sheep having been killed by wolves, he had a large steel trap made by Mr. Jonathan Ames, a noted blacksmith and trap-maker of Evans, N. Y., with which he caught three wolves, the bounty on which was \$90. The following June he made the first payment on his farm with this money to the Holland Land Co. His old trap remained in the family about twenty years, when it was stolen, but was subsequently found by his son Abram, while purchasing furs in Sandusky City, O., and is now in the possession of the Historical Society of Buffalo. The Buffalo deeds* show that he bought about 100 acs. of land for \$400, May 15, 1825 (?), in township No. 9, in the 8th range of townships, being the west part of lot No. 39 of sd. township. This was probably his home-
stead, where he lived so many years. He d. in Hamburg, Sept. 9, 1828, ae. 60 yrs.

Had 10 chil. (7th gen.) :

620 Sally⁷ Abbott, b. in Richfield, Apr. 3, 1787 ; d. in Buffalo, Mar. 9, 1868, ae. 80 yrs. ; m. in Exeter, Otsego Co., N. Y., Mar. 25, 1802, William, b. in Glastonbury, Ct., July 2, 1781, son of Benjamin and Sarah (Chandler) Hodge, of Glastonbury and Richfield. After their marriage they remained in Exeter about three years, Mr. Hodge teaching school winters and working on a farm summers. Mrs. Hodge was a woman of much thrift and business energy ; was married when fourteen, and in May, 1805, when eighteen and her husband twenty-four, left Exeter, and with him and her two chil. Sarah and William, — the last mentioned then five months old — went to Utica, N. Y., by wagon, then with about sixteen others embarked in open canoes, row or flat-boats, proceeded up the Mohawk River into Wood Creek, through Oneida Lake, down Oswego River to Lake Ontario, up that lake and lower Niagara River to Lewiston, around the Falls by ox team, and thence from Schlosser by rowing, poling, and towing their boat on the upper Niagara to Buffalo Creek, and so to the village of Buffalo, where they arrived June 16, 1805, after a twenty days' trip, the hardship of which for a young woman with two babies, none can understand except such as have spent their lives on the frontier and had, or observed, such experiences. Having at first to support themselves with whatever

* xxxv : p. 151.

their willing hands could find to do, after various shifts from one cabin to another, they finally settled in 1806, on "farm-lot" No. 35, containing 50 acs., with only a garden spot about the cabin cleared. They got this place by exchanging with his father for a farm in Eden, N. Y., on which they had built a log cabin expecting to go there and live. Mr. Hodge, being apt, willing, and ingenious, soon built an addition to their cabin, kept "tavern," made plain furniture, caskets, fanning-mills, screens, etc., which at first he sold or exchanged for anything useful in the hotel business, such as provisions, vegetables, etc. Owing largely, however, to Mrs. Hodge's energy, foresight, competent house-keeping, thrift, and good management generally about the premises, ably assisted by her sister Sabrina, the hotel business proved lucrative, and without doubt was the mainstay of the family for many years. After about five years, in 1811, so prosperous had they been, a two-story brick hotel—the first brick building erected in Buffalo—was built, which was afterwards known as "The Brick Tavern on the Hill." This was burnt by the enemy during the War with England on Dec. 31, 1813. Mr. Hodge and his family becoming refugees and barely escaping with their lives from the Indians and British. Notwithstanding this, a few days later found the family again settled in an old shop on the premises, which the enemy had not burned, and again keeping "tavern." Theirs was one of six families, only, that remained in Buffalo during the rest of the winter, frequently subjected to frights from the enemy by day and night, and twice before spring were temporary refugees from their home from such a cause. In the midst of all this they commenced to rebuild their brick hotel, and in Dec., 1814, again reopened it, both as a "tavern" and store, the latter of which they discontinued in two years, and the hotel business in 1830, after having followed it twenty-three years. Mr. Hodge continued the manufacture of screens for about twenty-five years, and in connection with that industry established the first cast-iron furnace in Buffalo, though probably a crude one. From 1809 to 1834, he was also interested in the nursery business, and probably most of the early fruit trees in that locality at an early day were supplied by him.

In 1825 he began the manufacture of bricks in company with Uriah Sill, which was continued on a large scale for that day till 1840, when he was induced to go into the banking business with his son Philander, and Judge P. A. Barker. He built, in Buffalo, the "Chippewa" block of brick buildings, and after various business vicissitudes was able to place his family in comfortable circumstances, but later in life again suffered heavy losses and pecuniary embarrassments. In most of the forty-three years he resided in Buffalo, he held some office of importance in the town, such as

commissioner, assessor and magistrate. He became a member of the First Presby. Ch. in Jan., 1843. He was not a seeker for popularity or place, was very confiding, public-spirited to a fault so far as his own interests were concerned, and retained the esteem of his acquaintances to the end. He d. in Buffalo, Sept. 18, 1848. His remains rest in Forest Lawn, Buffalo:* had 13 chil. (8th gen.):

- i. Sarah⁸ Hodge, b. in Exeter, June† 16, 1803; d. unm., in Buffalo, Mar. 30, 1871.
- ii. William⁸ Hodge, b. in Exeter, Dec. 24,† 1804; d. in Buffalo, Apr. 24, 1887; m. there Nov. 24, 1848, Arrietta Adelia, b. there Oct. 18, 1816, dau. of Loring and Phoebe (Baker) Hodge, of Buffalo. She d. there Dec. 14, 1883. Mr. Hodge stud. in a log sch. house at Cold Spring (then a suburb, but now a part of Buffalo), partly under Millard Fillmore, afterwards Pres. of the U. S. It was in this same log sch. house that Mr. Hodge, when a lad, attended divine service and Sunday sch., and afterwards, in the winter of 1828-9, taught dist. sch. there. In early life he was interested in the hotel and fanning-mill bus., and later in mfrg. bricks, and in the nursery and real estate business. In the latter he was not wholly occupied for pecuniary gain, but to improve the city of Buffalo, especially as a place of residence. His published writings, the principal of which was his memoir of his father (1885), and the information he freely gave to seekers for historic items concerning Buffalo, have been and are of special value to those desiring to know the Buffalo of early days. As a nurseryman, in furnishing choice fruit-trees to the community at large, he was a public benefactor; and finally, as a citizen, man and Christian, and in his long connection with the Westminster Presby. Ch., of Buffalo, his record is one which his descendants may cherish with pride; had 4 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Buffalo, N. Y.:
 - a. Mary Davis⁹ Hodge, b. Jan. 8, 1850; d. 1851.
 - b. William Churchill⁹ Hodge, b. July 4, 1851; m. in Buffalo, Oct. 18, 1876, Helen Maria, b. there Oct. 20, 1857, dau. of Nelson K. and Louise A. (Pratt) Hopkins, of Buffalo. He grad. from the Buffalo Gram. and High Schs., and she from Gothic Hall Sem., Stamford, Ct.; real est. dealer and mer.; res. in Buffalo; has supplied data; has 4 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Buffalo, N. Y.: 1. William Churchill¹⁰ Hodge, b. Oct. 24, 1877; grad Yale Univ., 1899. 2. Helen Margue-

* The data for this sketch has been obtained from various sources, including William Hodge's Memoir of his father, 1885, kindly furnished by William C. Hodge, of Buffalo, son of the former and grandson of the latter.

† "*Hodge Family*" Reg. has Sarah⁸ b. Jan. (not June), and William, b. Dec. 20; it gives both 1815 and 1816 as year of the latter's mar.

- rite¹⁰ Hodge, b. May 30, 1879; d. in Buffalo, May 5, 1891.
 3. Harold¹⁰ Hodge, b. Mar. 29, 1882. 4. Sheldon¹⁰ Hodge, b. Apr. 23, 1883.
- c. Willard Way⁹ Hodge, b. Apr. 15, 1853; d. Mar. 31, 1896; m. in Buffalo, June 12, 1879, Elizabeth Austie Christey, b. Oct. 18, 1855; had 2 chil. (10th gen.): 1. Elizabeth¹⁰ Hodge, b. Mar. 28, 1880. 2. Shurley Christey¹⁰ Hodge, b. Aug. 30, 1881.
- d. Charles Jones⁹ Hodge, b. Feb. 18, 1856; m. in Buffalo, Oct. 22, 1879, Annie Emily Belton, b. July 21, 1859; res. there; has 5 chil. (10th gen.): 1. Charles Lansing¹⁰ Hodge, b. Apr. 7, 1881. 2. Gilbert Scatcherd¹⁰ Hodge, b. Mar. 28, 1884. 3. Nelson Webster¹⁰ Hodge, b. May 19, 1887. 4. Robert Belton¹⁰ Hodge, b. Jan. 11, 1889. 5. Eric Lawrence¹⁰ Hodge, b. Jan. 17, 1894.
- iii. Sophia⁸ Hodge, b. in Buffalo, Jan. 11, 1807; d. in Mansfield, O., Sept. 20, 1892; m. in Buffalo, May 26, 1835, Willard V. Way, who d. Aug. 25, 1875; n. ch.
- iv. Philander⁸ Hodge, b. in Buffalo, Feb. 14, 1809; d. Oct. 26, 1866; m. there Sept. 15, 1835, Eugenie Maria, b. Aug. 10, 1818; d. Apr. 26, 1883, dau. of Judge Pierre A. Barker, of Buffalo. Mr. Hodge was a banker and successful bus. man; had 5 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Augustus Philander⁹ Hodge, b. Nov. 26, 1836; d. Mar. 13, 1866. 2. Eugenie Maria⁹ Hodge, b. Aug. 1, 1838; d. Mar. 4, 1896; m. Theodore J. Barnett, b. 1808; d. Sept. 29, 1892, by whom she had 3 chil.; she was divorced and m. (2d), Mr. Hammond, by whom she had 1 child, d. y. 3. Annie Corinne⁹ Hodge, b. Jan. 15, 1841; d. Jan. 22, 1892; m. June 2, 1869, John, son of John and Sarah (Derby) Avery, of Weston, Mass.; he was killed by an accident, Jan., 1883; grad. Harv. Univ., 1850, recd. A. M., 1860; had 3 chil.; resd. Yonkers, N. Y. 4. Kate Barker⁹ Hodge, b. Feb. 23, 1844. 5. Nellie Elizabeth⁹ Hodge, b. July 29, 1847.
- v. Sabrina⁸ Hodge, b. in Buffalo, Jan. 19, 1811; d. there May 28, 1812.
- vi. Julia Adaline⁸ Hodge, b. in Buffalo, Oct. 31, 1813; d. there Aug. 15, 1832; n. m.
- vii. Sally Abbott⁸ Hodge, b. Dec. 10, 1815; d. at birth.
- viii. Mary Beaufort⁸ Hodge, b. in Buffalo, Nov. 4, 1816; d. there July 3, 1893; m. there Oct. 23, 1839, James, b. July 23, 1793, son of Patrick B. and Jennette (Wallace) Purdy. He d. July 11, 1886; banker; resd. in Mansfield; had 9 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Mary Hodge⁹ Purdy, b. Aug. 15, 1840; m. Dec. 2, 1863, William H. Weldon, b. Jan. 8, 1839; d. Dec. 11, 1868; had 2 chil.: res. in Mansfield. 2. Sarah Jane⁹

- Purdy, b. June 16, 1842. 3. Jennette Wallace⁹ Purdy, b. Sept. 4, 1843; m. Sept. 13, 1865, Joseph Snively Hedges; has 1 child. 4. James⁹ Purdy, b. Jan. 8, 1846; d. Sept. 22, 1871; m. in Ashland, O., June 1, 1871, Emma Kennedy. 5. William Hodge⁹ Purdy, b. Dec. 4, 1848; d. Aug. 24, 1849. 6. Helen Sturges⁹ Purdy, b. Sept. 28, 1850; m. June 10, 1874, Henry Matthias Weaver, b. July 13, 1843; had 1 child. 7. Adelaide Way⁹ Purdy, b. Mar. 13, 1852; d. Feb., 1878; m. Feb. 23, 1875, Frank S. Lahm, of Mansfield; had 2 chil. 8. Kate Hamilton⁹ Purdy, b. Aug. 29, 1853; d. Nov. 13, 1875; m. Sept. 16, 1875, Frank D. Bain, M. D. 9. Hamilton Patrick⁹ Purdy, b. July 23, 1855; d. Nov. 27, 1875.
- ix. Joseph⁸ Hodge, b. in Buffalo, July 25, 1821; d. there Oct. 26, 1886; was a mute and partially paralyzed.
- x. Jasper⁸ Hodge, b. in Buffalo, Jan. 3, 1824; d. there Aug. 24, 1874; m. there Mrs. Packwood; he had n. ch.
- xi. Susan Maria⁸ Hodge, b. in Buffalo, June 2, 1826; d. there Aug. 14, 1847; n. ch.
- xii. Helen Louise⁸ Hodge, b. in Buffalo, Mar. 4, 1830; m. there June 5, 1851, Dimon, b. Oct. 21, 1825, son of Ebenezer Perry and Amanda (Buckingham) Sturges, of Putnam, O.; he d. in Mansfield, Mar. 18, 1900; was in the drug business; had 8 chil. (9th gen.): 1. William Terry⁹ Sturges, b. June 1, 1853; m. Sept. 10, 1879, Lena, b. Mar. 26, 1856; d. June 19, 1886, dau. of Rev. Aaron J. and Olive (Weatherby) Lyon, by whom he had 2 chil.; m. (2d), Oct. 9, 1888, Mary Amelia, b. Oct. 13, 1857, dau. of John George and Mary Louise (Perry) Pool, by whom he had 2 chil. 2. Helen Hodge⁹ Sturges, b. Aug. 21, 1855; d. Nov. 2, 1884; m. Sept. 8, 1880, Charles W. Upson, b. Mar. 14, 1855; had 4 chil. 3. Eben Buckingham⁹ Sturges, b. Sept. 10, 1857; m. Mar. 8, 1882, Clada Ellen Cook, b. May 18, 1858; has 4 chil. 4. Kate Dimon⁹ Sturges, b. Aug. 9, 1859; m. June 12, 1895, Louis Halsey Wales, b. Mar. 24, 1862, son of Joseph and Euphemia (Halsey) Wales. 5. Julia Dimon⁹ Sturges, b. Dec. 9, 1860. 6. Sallie Hodge⁹ Sturges, b. Aug. 21, 1862; d. Aug. 23, 1868. 7. Purdy Hodge⁹ Sturges, b. Aug. 4, 1864; m. Mar. 19, 1890, Helen B. Montague; has 2 chil. 8. Amanda Buckingham⁹ Sturges, b. June 22, 1866.
- xiii. Benjamin Franklin⁸ Hodge, b. in Buffalo, Oct. 26, 1833; m. in Hudson, O., Sept. 5, 1860, Jennie, b. June 1, 1842, dau. of Samuel E. and Mary Lyman (Strong) Judd; he grad. Yale Univ., 1856, and recd. M. D. from Buffalo Univ., 1859; "in early life he dropped Benjamin from his name and shortened

Franklin to Frank"; has 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Faith⁹ Hodge, b. June 25, 1862; d. Dec. 15, 1864. 2. Karl⁹ Hodge, b. May 15, 1865; m. Oct. 31, 1892, Jessie Duncan Beebe, b. Mar. 8, 1867, dau. of Hon. David Duncan and Ellen A. (Brewster) Beebe, of Hudson; she is a desc. of Elder William Brewster, of the *Mayflower*; res. Cleveland, O.; has 1 child (10th gen.): i. Orlando J.¹⁰ Hodge, b. May 29, 1894. 3. Percy⁹ Hodge, b. Sept. 30, 1870; m. Dec. 28, 1898, Helen Amy, b. Oct. 9, 1870, dau. of Carlos Augustus and Isabella (Johnson) Smith, of Cleveland; grad. at Adelbert Coll., O.; chemist; teacher in High Sch., Akron, O.*

- 621 Sabrina⁷ Abbott, b. in Richfield, N. Y., Aug. 7, 1789; d. in Buffalo, Aug. 9, 1876, ae. 87 yrs.; m. there 1811, Ebenezer A. Howes. He d. 1812. She lived with her sister Mrs. Hodge, before m., going with her from Exeter, about 1807. In 1810, she taught sch. in a log sch. house at Cold Spring, where Ferry St. now is. After the d. of her husband she and her only son lived for about 20 yrs. with Mrs. Hodge, when she went to Monroe, Mich., and remained there about 8 yrs., when her son d. and she returned again to Buffalo, to live with Mrs. Hodge. In 1829 she again taught sch. in the same place at Cold Spring, where she had taught 19 yrs. before. She was the last survivor of ten chil. of her father's family; had 1 child (8th gen.): 1. Ebenezer⁸ Howes, b. in Buffalo; d. in Monroe; m. Mary Wilder; she d. in Monroe. He was a mer. there about 8 yrs.; n. ch.
- 622 Betsey⁷ Abbott, b. in Richfield, Apr. 17, 1793; d. —; m. John Haight; m. (2d), Mr. Stocking; had 4 chil. by her first and 1 by her second m. (8th gen.):
- i. Daniel⁸ Haight, b. —; settled in cent. Ill., 1840; m. —; bot. prairie land early and d. wealthy; had 2 chil.; names unknown.
 - ii. Jabez⁸ Haight, b. —.
 - iii. Rosett⁸(?) Haight, b. —; m. Mr. Freeman; moved, 1872, from Corning, N. Y., to Neb.; n. ch.
 - iv. Emily⁸ Haight, b. —; m. Mr. Hall; moved from Corning to Neb., 1872; she d. 1890; had 1 child; name unknown.
 - v. Chauncey⁸ Stocking, b. —; d. in Kan., 1890; m. Harriet Barnard; had 8 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Sophia⁹; 2. Harriet⁹; 3. Fanny⁹; 4. Susan⁹; 5. Thaddeus C.⁹; 6. Hildah⁹; 7. Cornelia⁹, 8. Chauncey.⁹
- 623 Daniel⁷ Abbott, b. —; d. y.
- 624 John⁷ Abbott, b. —; d. —, ae. abt. 18 yrs.

* Data largely supplied by Col. George Abbott, M. D., and *Hodge Fam. Register*.

- 625 Chauncey⁷ Abbott, b. at Richfield, Apr. 7, 1799.
 626 Thatcher⁷ Abbott, b. in Exeter, N. Y., Nov. 3, 1804.
 627 Emeline⁷ Abbott, b. —, in Exeter; d. Dec. 1, 1853; m. Leander Weller, son of Capt. Leander, a boatman on the Great Lakes; had 1 child (8th gen.): 1. Adaline⁸ Weller, b. —; d. Aug., 1870; m. Nathan W. Thayer, of Buffalo; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): i. Albert⁹ Thayer, b. —. ii. Alfred⁹ Thayer, b. —; d. 1871, either at St. Helena or soon after returning from there.
 628 Abram⁷ Abbott, b. in Exeter, Dec. 28, 1809.
 629 Lovina⁷ Abbott, b. in Hamburg, N. Y., May 15, 1813; d. Apr. 2, 1865; m. Leonard Van Ame (?); divorced. She m. (2d), Dea. Tollman; res. in Evans, N. Y.; n. ch.

262

DANIEL⁶ ABBOTT (Samuel,⁵ John,⁴ John,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Norwich, New London, Co., Ct., Sept. 22, 1751, and m. Sally, dau. of Elisha and Sarah (Smiley) Reynolds, probably of Norwich. In 1785, Mr. Abbott was living in a house built by his father for a shop, in 1773, on a part of the lot owned by him and on which he lived in Old Norwich most of his life after his m. The shop was remodeled into a house, and in the distribution of Col. Abbott's estate among his heirs, Daniel inherited this building.* His share of the estate was valued at £338: 1s.† He advertised frequently for green calfskins, etc., and was probably a shoemaker. He was quite prosperous. The Norwich deeds show that he was interested as grantor or grantee in the following real estate transactions: he leased of the "First Society" in Norwich, for 999 years from Apr. 1, 1787, at an annual rental of 7s., about 19½ rods of land belonging to the society. He bought of Jabez Adgate, of Norwich and Phila., and Lynde Lathrop and wife Abigail, of Norwich, Apr. 28, 1788, for £100, about 30 rods of land, with a house and shop thereon, in Norwich, on the southerly side of Town St., "near the south end of the Meeting-house Rocks;" also of Joshua Hobart, of N. Y. City, and Eunice his wife, Sept. 24, 1788, for 10s., all their right and title in the land and buildings pertaining to the estate of Samuel⁵ Abbott, dec., which was inherited by his "six" ‡ children, of whom Eunice was one, etc.

* Perkins's *Old Houses of the Ancient Town of Norwich, Ct.*, 1680-1800.

† Norwich, Ct., Prob. Recs.

‡ Only five are mentioned in the settlement of Col. Abbott's estate. Possibly Mrs. Abigail Lathrop was a dau.

Daniel⁶ Abbott sold to Ephraim Baker, of Norwich, Oct. 24, 1791, for £100, about 20 rods of land, with a house thereon, on the south side of 'Town St., Norwich, near the "Meeting-house Rocks;" also to Samuel Huntington, Esq., of Norwich, Feb. 2, 1792, certain land and buildings thereon in Norwich, adjoining Mr. Huntington's house lot, "where he now dwells," bounded west on land of Elizabeth* Abbott, set off to her in the division of her father's estate, etc., which was the whole of the house lot (excepting what was given to Elizabeth) where Col. Samuel⁵ Abbott lived at the time of his death, together with the house, barn, and buildings thereon.

Had 4 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Norwich, New London Co., Ct.:

630 Sarah⁷ Abbott, b. twin, bapt. 1775; d. y.

631 Samuel⁷ Abbott, b. twin, bapt. 1775; d. y.

632 Lorinda⁷ Abbott, b. about 1777; d. 1800; m. Eleazer Mather, of Brooklyn, N. N.; d. —.

633 Clara⁷ Abbott, b. —, bapt. 1782.

272

CAPT. JEDUTHAN⁶ ABBOTT (William,⁵ Nehemiah,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Aug. 1, 1749, and m. there in 1772, Hannah, b. there 1754, dau. of Peter and Sarah (Wood) Poor, of Andover. Peter was a descendant of Daniel and Mary (Farnum) Poor, who were among the first settlers of Andover, about 1643, and have a most distinguished descent. Capt. Abbott lived with his father in Andover, and was much respected. He served a day and a half during the Rev. War, as Sergeant in Capt. Joshua Holt's 4th Foot Co. of Andover Militia, which marched on the alarm of Apr. 19, 1775; † also as Sergt. in Capt. Samuel Johnson's Co., of Col. Johnson's Regt., Mass. Mili., from Aug. 14 to Nov. 30, 1777, † being 4 mos. in the Northern Army in the expedition against Forts Independence and Ticonderoga, after the surrender of the latter by Gen. St. Clair to the British; and was at the battle of Stillwater, and the surrender of Burgoyne. He is first mentioned as 1st Lieut. on the Andover town records in 1790, and as Capt. in 1820, and was doubtless an officer of militia. They both d. in Andover, he, Dec. 26, 1821, ae. 72 yrs., and she, Sept. 3, 1823. He paid his parents,

* Mentioned as Betsey in the settlement of her father's est.

† *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

Mar. 1, 1784, £200 for "one half of all the real estate, lands, and buildings now in our possession which belonged to our Hon. Father, Joseph Bixby, decd., before the said conveyed any part of his estate to the said William Abbott."* Capt. Abbott's estate was appraised after his d. at \$2,813.† He was highway surveyor, 1778-9, 1780-1-2, 1790-1, 1793-4-5-6-7; selectman, 1785-6-7-8, 1795; warden, 1786-7-8, 1795-6; tax collector, 1793-4-5-6; mem. road com., Sept. 9, 1793; constable, 1793-4-5-6-7, 1802; mem. com. to redistrict the town, 1795; mod. T. M., Dec. 9, 1802.

Had 10 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass.:‡

634 Hannah⁷ Abbott, b. July 10, 1773.

635 Lucy⁷ Abbott, b. Oct. 9, 1775; d. Aug. 16, 1798.

636 Jeduthan⁷ Abbott, b. June 18, 1777.

637 Fanny⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 30, 1779; d. in Andover, July 19, 1829, ae. 51 yrs.; m. there Nov. 25, 1802, Osgood Johnson, b. June 24, 1777. The pioneers of his family were from Hern Hill, Co. Kent, Eng., and many of their descendants have been the most continuously influential in the history of Andover of any of the early settlers;§ had 3 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Andover, Mass.:

- i. Osgood⁸ Johnson, b. Sept. 9, 1803; d. of consumption, May 9, 1837; m. July 7, 1829, Lucretia Bly, of Norwich, Vt., b. Oct. 5, 1801, who d. Nov. 21, 1867. Both were bur. in Andover. He grad. Phillips Acad., Andover, 1823; and Dart. Coll., 1828; recd. A. M. in course; was teacher of Phillips Acad., 1820 to 1833, and principal, 1833 to 1837. He was a man of rare qualities, universally beloved and respected, and d. deeply lamented.

"A loving soul to every task he brought
That sweetly mingled with the love he taught."¶

A monument, erected to his memory in the Chapel Cemetery by his pupils, bears a Latin inscription written by Prof. James L. Kingsley, D. D., of Yale College. Had 5 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Andover, Mass.: 1. Frances Elizabeth⁹ Johnson, b. May 17, 1830; d. Feb. 25, 1845. 2. Osgood⁹ Johnson, b. July 31, 1831; d. in Cambridge, Mass., Apr. 13, 1857; grad. Dart. Coll., 1852; stud. at Theo. Sem., Ando-

* Salem, Mass., Deeds.

† Essex Co., Mass., Prob. Rec.

‡ From the Andover town records.

§ Bailey's *Hist. Sketches of Andover, Mass.*, 1880.

¶ *Dartmouth Gen. Cat.*, 1900, and Chapman's *Dartmouth Alumni* give this date June 9, and the latter has date of his m. July 9.

— ¶ Bailey's *Hist. Sketches of Andover, Mass.*, 1880.

ver, two yrs.; principal High Schs., Woburn, Worcester and Cambridge, Mass.; unm. 3. James Henry⁹ Johnson, b. Jan. 4, 1833; d. Feb. 10, 1885. 4. Lucretia Osgood⁹ Johnson, b. Jan. 31, 1835; d. Mar. 13, 1886. 5. Lieut. Alfred Osgood⁹ Johnson, b. Oct. 16, 1836; d. Dec. 8, 1863; was "a brave and gallant soldier:" mortally wounded in Civ. War at battle of Missionary Ridge, Tenn., Nov. 25, 1863.

- ii. Fanny⁸ Johnson, b. Nov. 8, 1804; d. in Andover, Feb. 14, 1839; m. Mar. 10, 1825, Jacob Dascomb, b. in Wilton, N. H., Aug. 13, 1799, who d. in Andover, Nov. 30, 1875; had 4 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Andover, Mass.: 1. Osgood Johnson⁹ Dascomb, b. July 9, 1826; d. unm. 2. Fanny Elizabeth⁹ Dascomb, b. May 30, 1828; m. Dea. David H. Atwood. 3. Mary R.⁹ Dascomb, b. 1832; d. —, unm. 4. Lucretia Osgood⁹ Dascomb, b. Jan. 28, 1839; m. Edward P. Webster.

iii. Rebecca⁸ Johnson, b. Mar. 11, 1806; d. y.

638 Lydia⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 24, 1781; d. Feb., 1843; m. John Richardson; m. (2d), Dea. Folsom, of Corinth, Vt.

639 Sarah Peabody⁷ Abbott, b. July 4, 1783; d. Feb. 17, 1820.

640 Amos⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 7, 1786.

641 Abigail⁷ Abbott, b. May 23, 1790; d. in Andover, Oct. 24, 1844, ae. 54 yrs.; m. there Sept. 26, 1813, Capt. Thomas Chandler Foster, b. there Sept. 27, 1789, son of Timothy and Elizabeth (Dane) Foster, of Andover. Capt. Foster was a des. of Andrew and Ann Foster, early settlers of Andover. Andrew d. —, ae. 106 yrs.; has a distinguished descent. Capt. Foster was an auctioneer, kept hotel, held many town offices; was in War of 1812; Capt. Andover Light Inf. Co.; d. in Andover, Apr. 3, 1875, ae. 85 yrs.; had 9 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Andover, Mass.: 1. Abigail Caroline⁸ Foster, b. June 14, 1814; d. in Andover, Mar. 7, 1818. 2. Sarah Jane⁸ Foster, b. Dec. 14, 1815; d. in Andover, Apr. 18, 1855; n. m. 3. Hannah Abbott⁸ Foster, b. Aug. 8, 1817; m. in Andover, May 6, 1845, Samuel W. Brewer. 4. Abigail Caroline⁸ Foster, b. Aug. 7, 1819; d. in Andover, Oct. 25, 1852; m. in Andover (see 7th gen., **720**), Nov. 11, 1841, Joseph⁷ Abbott; resd. in Andover. 5. Thomas Edwin⁸ Foster, b. Dec. 16, 1820; d. in Andover, Mar. 17, 1851; grad. Yale Coll., 1840; clergyman; n. m. 6. Ann Maria⁸ Foster, b. Oct. 14, 1822; d. in Andover, Dec. 5, 1823. 7. Joseph William⁸ Foster, b. July 2, 1824; d. in Boston, Mass., Jan. 26, 1891; m., 1853, in Boston, Hannah Wetherbee; had 2 chil. 8. Ann Maria⁸ Foster, 2d, b. May 18, 1827; m. in Andover, Jan. 15, 1852, William Stutson. 9. Mary Elizabeth⁸ Foster, b. Apr. 23, 1829; d. in Andover, Aug. 13, 1830. (Data by mem. of family.)

642 Pamelia⁷ Abbott, b. Oct. 11, 1792; d. Aug. 31, 1798.

643 Rebecca⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 10, 1795; d. Sept. 8, 1798.

273

CORP. BIXBY⁶ ABBOTT (William,⁵ Nehemiah,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Nov. 24, 1750, and m. there Jan. 9, 1772, Hephzibah, b. there Mar. 3, 1755, dau. of Capt. Benjamin and Hephzibah (Chandler) Ames, of Andover. She d. there May 20, 1796, ae. 40 yrs. (g. s. r.). He m. (2d), Mary Johnson, who d. in Andover, Mar. 27, 1805, ae. 48 yrs. (g. s. r.). She was known as Aunt Molly. The remains of both wives were buried in the West Parish Cemetery, Andover. Epitaph:

"Lord we commit our soul to thee
Accept the sacred trust."

Capt. Ames served with distinction in the Rev. War as the commander of an Andover Co. of "Minute Men," in Col. James Frye's Regt. of Mass. Militia, and it was in his Co. that Bixby Abbott served as Corp. 7 dys. during the Lexington alarm, Apr. 19, 1775.* His name also appears on a return of men at Cambridge, May 17, 1775;* on a Co. return, dated Aug. 6, 1775,* and also in an order for a bounty coat, or an equivalent in money, dated at Cambridge, Nov. 14, 1775.* He was also presumably one of the fatigue party which marched from Cambridge and fortified Bunker Hill at night, and participated in the battle the following day, as his Co. was a part of the command and was at the battle of Bunker Hill.

Mr. Abbott's house was in So. Andover, on the west bank of Shawsheen River, about three-quarters of a mile north of the B. & M. R. R. station, and nearly opposite the Ry. bridge. He d. in Greenfield, N. H., at the home of his son William, in 1813, ae. abt. 63 yrs.; his remains were buried there. His estate inventoried, Aug. 21, 1813, for \$1,508.29. It consisted, principally, of 122 acs. of land and the buildings thereon.† He was highway surveyor, 1788-9, and tithing-man, 1790-1, 1796.

Had 10 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass.:‡

644 Hephzibah⁷ Abbott, b. Aug. 17, 1772; d. —; m. in Andover, Feb. 19, 1795, Joshua,⁶ b. Aug. 14, 1770, son of Moses⁵ (Nathan,⁴ Richard,³ Joseph,² Richard,¹ one of the first settlers of Rowley, Mass., 1639) and Elizabeth (Moar§) Bailey; and maternally, gr.-son of Timothy and Elizabeth (Abbot) Moar; gr.-gr.-son of Nathaniel,² and

* *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

† Nashua, N. H., Prob. Rec., xxi: p. 536.

‡ Andover town records.

§ This name is variously spelled in the early records as Moar, Mooar, Moore, etc.

gr.-gr.-gr.-son of George¹ Abbot, Sr., of Andover, Mass. Joshua⁶ was an elder bro. of Nathan,⁶ Hannah,⁶ and Rhoda,⁶ who m. respectively, Hephzibah's sister Betsey and her bros. William and Henry;* had 3 chil. (8th gen.):

- i. *Hephzibah*⁸ *Bailey*, b. —; m. her cous. John,⁶ son of Moses⁵ Bailey.
 - ii. *Joshua*⁸ *Bailey*, b. May 7, 1798; m. 1824, Mary Spring, b. 1779, of Peterborough, N. H.; farmer; resd. in Peterborough; had 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Stephen*⁹ *Bailey*, b. 1824; machinist in Boston, after 1848. 2. *Mary E.*⁹ *Bailey*, b. 1826. 3. *Harriet*⁹ *Bailey*, b. 1829; resd. in Lowell, Mass., 1852.
 - iii. *Elizabeth*⁸ *Bailey*, b. 1802; m. Capt. Samuel McCoy, b. 1796; farmer; resd. in Peterborough; had 4 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Elizabeth*⁹ *McCoy*, b. 1823; lived at home; n. m. 2. *Hiram*⁹ *McCoy*, b. 1825; farmer; resd. in Peterborough; n. m. 3. *Charles*⁹ *McCoy*, b. 1827; m. —; moulder in an iron foundry in Lowell; had 2 chil. 4. *John*⁹ *McCoy*, b. 1835. Lived at home; n. m.
- 645** William⁷ Abbott, b. July 14, 1774.
- 646** Benjamin⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 8, 1776.
- 647 Betsey⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 18, 1780; d. Oct., 1817, ae. 37 yrs.; m. in Andover, Dec. 23, 1802, Nathan, b. Feb. 4, 1777, son of Moses and Elizabeth (Moar) Bailey, and bro. of her sis. Hephzibah's husb. He m. (2d), 1819, Chloe, dau. of John Poor, of Andover; lived on the homestead of his father and gr.-father; had 3 chil. (8th gen.). b. in Andover, Mass.: 1. *Mary Palmer*⁸ *Bailey*, b. June 24, 1810. 2. *Nathan*⁸ *Bailey*, b. 1816; m. Pamela Frye, of Methuen, Mass.; lived with his father till 1854; n. ch. 3. *Elizabeth Abbott*⁸ *Bailey*, b. 1820; lived with her parents; unm.
- 648 Joseph⁷ Abbott, b. Feb. 1, 1783; d. at sea; m. Rachel Corcoran, of Andover; intentions pub. Dec. 24, 1807; n. ch.
- 649** Henry⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 5, 1785.
- 650** Asa⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 7, 1787.
- 651** Samuel⁷ Abbott, b. Jan. 28, 1789.
- 652** Nehemiah⁷ Abbott, b. Oct. 18, 1790.
- 653 Timothy⁷ Abbott, b. July 4, 1796; d. Aug., 1825; m. Sept. 6, 1824, Myra Greenough, of Bradford, who d. in Cambridge, Mass., —, ae. 80 yrs.; stud. at Yale Coll.; taught sch. for a time in Miss. and Ga.; was his father's favorite son; n. ch.

* The data of this family have been largely obtained from Poor's *Hist. and Genealogical Sketches of the Merrimack Valley*, the *Abbot Family Reg.* (1847), etc.

277

SERGEANT JOSEPH⁶ ABBOTT (Joseph,⁵ Nehemiah,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Lexington, Middlesex Co., Mass., July 10, 1752; m. Apr. 30, 1778, Ruth Buckman, of Lexington, and resided in Lincoln, Mass., till 1804, when he moved to Sidney, Kennebec Co., Me., where he bought 1,000 acs. of land on what is known as the Pond road, near the George D. Swift place of this day. He was a miller, farmer, and dealer in land; was highway surveyor in Lincoln, 1780, 1784, 1792; field-driver, 1781, 1787, 1800; constable, 1782; deer-reeve, 1784; fence-viewer, 1789; and was a mem. of the com. on expenses at the ordination of Rev. Mr. Stearns, 1781. He bought of his father, on Apr. 21, 1785, for £150, about 40 acs. in Lincoln of wood, pasture and meadow land, with a corn-mill thereon.* The Augusta, Me., deeds show that his purchases and sales of real est. in Maine were unusually numerous, one sale being for \$10,000.

For that day he seems to have been a considerable speculator in real estate; a transaction for \$10,000 worth of land was not a common occurrence. He served 25 days as Corporal, during the Rev. War, in Capt. William Smith's Co., Col. Abijah Price's Regt., which marched on the alarm of Apr. 19, 1775; also 5 dys. as Sergt. in Capt. John Hartwell's Co., Col. Eleazer Brooks's Regt., his Co. having been ordered out Mar. 4, 1776, to fortify Dorchester Heights.† His descendants claim that he served at Bunker Hill.

Had 14 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Lincoln, Middlesex Co., Mass.:

654 Elizabeth⁷ Abbott, b. Nov. 16, 1778.

655 Hannah⁷ Abbott, b. Apr. 14, 1781; d. —; m. Aaron Whitney, of Watertown, Mass., a desc. of John and Eleanor Whitney, who embarked from Ipswich, Eng., Apr., 1635, and settled in Watertown, where he was selectman and town clerk. Aaron d. in Watertown.‡ She m. (2d), prob. in Fairfield, Me., Mr. Littlefield; had 1 child (8th gen.), b. in Watertown, Mass.:

i. Aaron⁸ Whitney, b. 1806(?); d. in Fairfield, 1873(?); m. there 1844(?), Keziah Dillingham, dau. of Benjamin, prob. of Sandwich, N. H.; blacksmith and laborer; Repub.; Univ.; had 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Fairfield, Me.:

a. Joseph Benjamin⁹ Whitney, b. Nov. 30, 1847; m. in Fairfield, May 22, 1869, Ida Emma Wyman, b. in Cornville, Somer-

* East Cambridge, Mass., deeds, cxiii: p. 175.

† *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i. Possibly this service should be credited to his father.

‡ Bond's *Gen. of Watertown*, 1855, p. 642.

set Co., Me., Sept. 7, 1852, dau. of John, of Skowhegan, Me.; served in the Civ. War, priv. Co. B, 2d Regt., Me. Vol. Cav., Nov. 16, 1863, to Dec. 20, 1865; res. in Cornville; has 12 chil. (10th gen.): 1. George Everett¹⁰ Whitney, b. in Fairfield, Mar. 20, 1870; m. in Framingham, Mass., Nellie Dennis. 2. Charles Edwin¹⁰ Whitney, b. in Fairfield, Feb. 19, 1872; m. in Harmony, Me., Sadie Lizzie Ames; res. in Cornville. 3. Ervin¹⁰ Whitney, b. in Fairfield, Nov. 17, 1874; d. there May 2, 1877. 4. Walter¹⁰ Whitney, b. in Fairfield, Mar. 5, 1876; d. there May 7, 1877. 5. Harry¹⁰ Whitney, b. in Fairfield, July 18, 1878; d. there Sept. 20, 1881. 6. Henrietta¹⁰ Whitney, b. in Fairfield, Nov. 6, 1880. 7. Richard¹⁰ Whitney, b. in Canaan, Me., Feb. 11, 1883. 8. Mida Bell¹⁰ Whitney, b. in Fairfield, Dec. 13, 1884. 9. Mattie¹⁰ Whitney, b. in Fairfield, Jan. 31, 1887. 10. Frederick Ernest¹⁰ Whitney, b. in Canaan, May 20, 1888. 11. William¹⁰ Whitney, b. in Canaan, Aug. 29, 1891. 12. Grace May¹⁰ Whitney, b. in Canaan, Dec. 29, 1893.

b. Dau.,⁹ b. —; d. in Fairfield, 1852 (?).

656 John⁷ Abbott, b. June 20, 1783.

657 William⁷ Abbott, b. June 5, 1786; m. —; both d.; n. ch.

658 Samuel⁷ Abbott, b. Nov. 14, 1788; d. y.

659 Joseph⁷ Abbott, b. Apr. 19, 1791.

660 Sarah⁷ Abbott, b. Apr. 22, 1793; d. —; m. Robert Phillbrook, of Waterville, Me.; had 1 child (8th gen.):

i. Alden Wellington⁸ Phillbrook, b. in Sidney, Me., Dec. 20, 1819; m. in Augusta, Me., Apr. 30, 1841, Mary W., b. in Brownfield (?) Me., Apr. 15, 1817, dau. of — and — (Powers) Whitten, of Brownfield (?). She d. in Augusta, Oct., 1870. He m. (2d), in Hallowell, Me., May, 1874, M. Louise White, of Hallowell; dry goods mer. for 50 yrs. in Augusta; mem. Board of Aldermen there 1880-1-2; pres. of the board, 1882; Mayor of Augusta, 1883; res. there; had 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Augusta, Me.:

a. George Alden⁹ Phillbrook, b. Sept. 6, 1847; m. in Augusta, Jan. 1, 1872, Anna Ricker; res. in Augusta; had 1 child (10th gen.): 1. Mary Gardner¹⁰ Phillbrook, b. —; student at Colby Univ.

b. Jennie Anthony⁹ Phillbrook, b. June 16, 1853.

661 Abigail⁷ Abbott, b. Oct. 10, 1795.

662 Samuel⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 22, 1798.

663 Mary⁷ Abbott, b. Jan. 28, 1801; d. —; bur. at W. Gardiner, Me.; m. John Bean.

664 Emeline⁷ Abbott, b. May 20, 1803; d. in Lincoln, Mass., Oct. 25, 1803.

- 665 Gilbert⁷ Abbott, b. —; prob. d. y.
 666 Nehemiah⁷ Abbott, b. —; prob. d. y.
 667 Abiel⁷ Abbott, b. —, in Sidney; d. ae. abt. 21 yrs.

283

ASA⁶ ABBOTT (Joseph,⁵ Nehemiah,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Lincoln, Middlesex Co., Mass., Feb. 21, 1768, and m. there in 1793, Hephzibah Brooks, of Lincoln, at which time he lived in Cambridge, Mass. He afterwards located in Sidney, Kennebec Co., Me., probably about 1798, but finally settled in Farmington, Franklin Co., Me., where both he and his wife d., he, Jan. 10, 1834, ae. nearly 66 yrs., and she, Apr. 19, 1855. He speculated largely in Me. in land, and was enterprising. He was selectman in Sidney, 1814-15.

Had 9 chil. (7th gen.):

- 668 Asa⁷ Abbott, b. in Lincoln, Nov. 7, 1793.
 669 Abiel⁷ Abbott, b. in Lincoln, May 26, 1795.
 670 Elizabeth Brooks⁷ Abbott, b. in Lincoln, Sept. 11, 1798; d. in Sidney, Nov. 9, 1873, ae. 76 yrs.; m. there Asa C. Sawtelle, b. in Sidney, 1794, son of Nathan, and gr.-son of Nathan, both of whom lived on the same farm in Sidney. Asa also lived on the homestead, where he d. 1866, ae. abt. 62 yrs.; had 10 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Sidney, Me.:
- i. Hephzibah Helen⁸ Sawtelle, b. Aug. 3, 1820; d. in Waterville, Me., June 16, 1878; m. in Sidney, Nov. 3, 1843, Abram Morrill; d. —.
 - ii. Amanda Melvina⁸ Sawtelle, b. Jan. 18, 1822; d. in Sidney, Apr., 1889; m. there Nov. 3, 1848, Elbridge Gerry Morrison; d. —.
 - iii. Zipporah Butterfield⁸ Sawtelle, b. Feb. 4, 1824; d. in Sidney, Mar. 25, 1887; m. there James F. Springer; d. —. Their only child d. —.
 - iv. Abbott Asa⁸ Sawtelle, b. Oct. 25, 1825; d. in Sidney, July 3, 1877; m. in Grafton, O., June 13, 1850, Julia Van Dusen. She res. in Boston, Mass.; moved.
 - v. Elizabeth Leonora⁸ Sawtelle, b. Jan. 11, 1828; m. in Grafton, O., Nov. 1, 1853, Richard C. Smith; res. in Boston; n. ch.
 - vi. Almedia Sawyer⁸ Sawtelle, b. Dec. 1, 1830; m. in Waterville, Me., May 24, 1853, Amos, b. in Dixfield, Me., Feb. 14, 1827, son of Peter and Betsey (Pitts) Trask, of Dixfield. He is a machinist; res. in Buffalo, N. Y.; has 1 child (9th gen.):
 1. Elizabeth Abbott⁹ Trask, b. in Buffalo, Nov. 24, 1864; m. there June 12, 1890, Robert Tompkins Eddy, b. in Westfield, N. Y., Jan. 17, 1863, son of Albert Henry and Lydia

Eliza (Sisson) Eddy, of Saratoga, N. Y. He is mem. firm of Coatsworth & Eddy, 39 Court St., Buffalo, plumbers, gas and steam fitters, and dealers in plumbing supplies; served 5 yrs. in Co. F, 65th Regt., N. G., S. N. Y., and has an hon. dis.; mem. Masonic Order, K. T., and Royal Arcanum; res. at 153 10th St., Buffalo; has supplied data; n. ch.

- vii. Nehemiah Howard⁸ Sawtelle, b. Aug. 26, 1832; grad. Jewett High Sch., Augusta, Me.; resd. in Sidney till 16 yrs. old; in Augusta till 21 yrs. old; in Constantine, St. Joseph Co., Mich., till 29 yrs. old, since which time he has lived in Lowell, Mass., where he is book-keeper and cashier for D. Lovejoy & Son; has supplied data of his mother's family.
- viii. Marshall Llewellyn⁸ Sawtelle, b. Sept. 16, 1835; d. Mar. 16, 1842.
- ix. Demerritt Livingston⁸ Sawtelle, b. June 24, 1837; m. in Sidney, Nov. 6, 1860, Ella Amanda, b. in Sidney, Jan. 17, 1838, dau. of Franklin and Clymena (Sawtelle) Woodcock, of Sidney. He is the third gen. of his family to remain on the homestead in Sidney; is a Univ., a farmer, and devotes considerable attention to breaking and raising horses; has 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Adda Eliza⁹ Sawtelle, b. in Sidney, Oct. 3, 1861.
- x. Selden Longly⁸ Sawtelle, b. June 28, 1839; m. in Lowell, Mass., Aug. 10, 1868, Ellen Owen; res. in Lowell.

671 Nehemiah⁷ Abbott, b. in Sidney, Mar. 29, 1804.

672 Hephzibah B.⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 27, 1807; d. in Augusta, May 9, 1864, ae. 56 yrs.; m. in Farmington, Me., Nov. 23, 1831, Ruel, b. in Sidney, Feb. 4, 1805, son of Dodavah and Sabra (Price) Townsend, of Sidney; resd. on a farm in Sidney till abt. 1835, and then in Augusta. He d. there Oct. 9, 1897, ae. 92 yrs.; Repub.; served "in both branches of the city govt.;" st. comsr. 3 yrs.; contractor for buildings, roads and foundations; had 5 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Augusta, Me.:

- i. Howard Abbott⁸ Townsend, b. May 4, 1833; d. in Augusta, Nov. 20, 1862; m. there Elizabeth W. Ballard; res. in Augusta.
- ii. Asa Dodavah⁸ Townsend, b. June 10, 1836; m. in Augusta, Dec. 17, 1861, Harriette C., b. in Liberty, Me., May 9, 1837, dau. of Doty and Rachel (Prescott) Richards, of Liberty. She d. in Augusta, Mar. 26, 1891. He m. there (2d), Jan. 2, 1895, Mrs. Addie E., b. in Gardiner, Me., Nov. 19, 1850, dau. of Hartwell and Abigail R. (Dockendorf) Stickney, and wid. of Clement P. Richards, of Augusta. She d. in Augusta, Feb. 9, 1897. He is a farmer and res. in Augusta, where he has served in the City Council and Board of

- Aldermen, and has also been a mem. of the Board of Assessors 10 yrs.; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Mabel Hephzibah⁹ Townsend, b. in Augusta, June 16, 1897; d. there June 16, 1897.
- iii. Theodore Ballard⁸ Townsend, b. Oct. 30, 1839; d. in Augusta, July 15, 1888; m. there Abbie C. Richards; both are d.
- iv. Ruel B.⁸ Townsend, b. Jan. 18, 1847; d. in Augusta, Aug. 7, 1848.
- v. James⁸ Townsend, b. July 3, 1849; d. in Augusta, July 10, 1849.
- 673 Sarah⁷ Abbott, b. —; d. —; m. in Sidney, Samuel Howes; had 6 chil. (8th gen.):
- i. Samuel⁸ Howes, b. —; d. —; m. Jane S. —. They lived and d. in Belfast, Me.; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Henry⁹ Howes, b. —; m. Grace Wells (?); res. in Belfast; has 1 child (10th gen.): i. Jane¹⁰ Howes, b. —.
- ii. Asa Abbott⁸ Howes, b. in Strong, Me., Sept. 21, 1831; m. in Belfast, June 14, 1860, Augusta, dau. of Richard and Eliza Jane (Hall) Moody, of Belfast, who d. Mar. 9, 1890; m. (2d), Feb., 1892, Hattie E. Berry, of Rockland, Me.; mer.; mem. firm of A. A. Howes & Co., where he res.; Unit.; had 4 chil. (9th gen.):
- a. James Howard⁹ Howes, b. in Belfast, June 9, 1861; m. there Dec. 25, 1888, Mary, b. there July 9, 1861, dau. of Charles Bellows and Fannie Louise (Jones) Hazeltine, of Belfast; mer.; mem. firm A. A. Howes & Co., Belfast, where he res.; Unit.; Em. Com. Palestine Commandery, No. 14, Knights Templar, of Belfast; had 3 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Belfast; 1. Frances Augusta¹⁰ Howes, b. Feb. 2, 1890. 2. Hazelton Asa¹⁰ Howes b. Feb. 1, 1892; d. in Belfast, May 15, 1893. 3. Louisa Hazeltine¹⁰ Howes, b. July 16, 1895; d. in Belfast, Jan. 15, 1896.
- b. Ralph H.⁹ Howes, b. Mar. 23, 1864; m. Feb., 1888, Isabelle M. Conant; has 1 child (10th gen.): 1. Allen¹⁰ Howes, b. Jan., 1896.
- c. William⁹ Howes, b. —; d. y.
- d. Harry⁹ Howes, b. —; d. y.
- iii. L. W.⁸ Howes, b. —; res. in Boston, Mass.
- iv. Sarah⁸ Howes, b. —; res. in Lynn, Mass.
- v. Mrs. Butman,⁸ b. —; res. in Lynn.
- vi. Mrs. W. H.⁸ Hutchinson, b. —; res. in Lynn.

674 Howard Brooks⁷ Abbott, b. Sept., 1811.

675 Eliza⁷ Abbott, b. —.

676 Augusta⁷ Abbott, b. —.

292

ABIEL⁶ ABBOTT (Nehemiah,⁵ Zebadiah,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Sept. 4, 1760, and m. there Sept. 29, 1793, Hannah Frye, b. 1767 (?), who d. Oct. 13, 1821, ae. 54 yrs. He m. (2d), Chloe Hawley, lived on the homestead and d. Aug., 1828, ae. 67 yrs. He was highway surveyor, 1790, 1796-7, 1801-3-4, 1807, 1810-11-12-13. He served during the Rev. War as priv. in Capt. John Hartwell's Co., Col. Dike's Regt., from Dec. 14, 1776, to Mar. 1, 1777, this command being among the troops that reinforced the army at Boston in 1776. He also served 3 mos. in the army at West Point, N. Y., in 1779, being then about 19 yrs. old.* Mrs. Hannah (Frye) Abbott, by whom he had his two children, was a descendant of the gifted and celebrated Frye family of Andover.

Says Miss Bailey: "John Frye was one of the settlers who was of great note in his day, and had a posterity of distinguished reputation. . . . Among the eminent names were Chaplain Jonathan Frye, mortally wounded in Lovewell's fight, 1725; Capt. Nathaniel Frye, representative, 1743; Col. James Frye and Gen. Joseph Frye of the French War and Revolutionary service; Col. Peter Frye, resident of Salem, a tory and refugee; Hon. Simon Frye, who settled in Fryeburg, Me. Mr. Frederick Frye was a prominent citizen of North Andover about 1800 and thereafter. Mr. Enoch Frye now lives on one of the ancient homesteads; the house was built about 1730, by 'Great John Frye,' who weighed about three hundred pounds. 'Frye Village' was named from Samuel Frye (and his descendants), owner of a mill there about 1720. Mr. Theophilus C. Frye, one of the descendants of Samuel Frye, and son of Theophilus Frye, . . . has written a pedigree of the Frye family. Other representatives of the name are Mr. Nathan Frye, late treasurer of the Marland Manufacturing Company; Newton Frye, Esq., representative to the Legislature for North Andover, 1879."

Had 2 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass.:

677 Nehemiah⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 28, 1794; d. in Andover; unm.

678 Lydia Clark⁷ Abbott, b. May 13, 1797; d. in Andover, July 5, 1847, ae. 50 yrs.; m. there June 6, 1822, John, b. in So. Danvers, Mass., Feb. 21, 1792, son of John and Ruth (Upton) Flint, of Andover. In early life Mr. Flint was a cabinet maker. Later he was treas. and one of the projectors of the Boston & Maine Ry., and for about 12 yrs. a director of the Co.; was pres. of the Andover Natl. Bank, and for about 30 yrs. treas. of the Andover Savings Bank; was highway surveyor, 1850; town clerk, 1855; mem. com. on div. of the town; and mod. T. M., 1856. He d. in Andover, June 21, 1873, ae. 81 yrs.; had 8 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Andover, Mass.:

i. Hannah Maria⁸ Flint, b. Sept. 20, 1824; d. in Andover, Apr. 14, 1836.

ii. Sarah Abbott⁸ Flint, b. Sept. 12, 1826; d. in Andover, Sept. 15, 1852.

* *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

- iii. Emily Elizabeth⁸* Flint, b. Nov. 26, 1828.
- iv. Lydia Lucretia⁸ Flint, b. May 14, 1831; m. in Christ Ch., Andover, July 15, 1857, Horace Flint Blackman, b. in Augusta, Me., July 1, 1833, son of Henry Bailey and Mary (Sawtell) Blackman, of Augusta. She stud. at Abbot Acad., Andover. He is a retd. piano mer.(?); alderman, Cambridge, Mass., 1895; vestryman, St. James's Ch.; had 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Boston, Mass.:
- a. Gertrude Flint⁹ Blackman, b. Nov. 10, 1859; m. in Camb., June 22, 1883, Chester Franklin Sanger, who d. Nov. 10, 1891 (?); had 1 child (10th gen.): 1. Paul Allen¹⁰ Sanger, b. July 14, 1885.
 - b. Arthur Wright⁹ Blackman, b. Jan. 19, 1861; m. in Boston, June 11, 1890, Marion Floyd; has 2 chil. (10th gen.): 1. Floyd Horace¹⁰ Blackman, b. Oct. 15, 1892. 2. Ruth Claflin¹⁰ Blackman, b. May 28, 1896.
- v. Martha Russell⁸ Flint, b. July 11, 1833; d. in Andover, Aug. 5, 1853.
- vi. Anna Eliza⁸ Flint, b. Mar. 13, 1835; d. in Andover, Aug. 17, 1850.
- vii. Hannah Maria⁸ Flint, 2d, b. Nov. 9, 1838; m. in Andover, Jan. 11, 1868, Lt. George Temple Brown, b. there Aug. 5, 1840, son of John James and Emily Willard (Fiske) Brown, of Andover; stud. at Bradford Acad.; grad. from Abbot Acad., Andover, 1856. He is an apothecary; was Lieut. Co. M, 1st Regt., Mass. Vol. Heavy Art., during the Civ. War; served from Apr. 30, 1861, to Dec. 12, 1864; res. in Malden, Mass.; had 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Amy Herbert⁹ Brown, b. in Cambridge, Jan. 5, 1870; d. in Andover, Sept. 25, 1870. 2. Georgia F.⁹ Brown, b. in Boston, Jan. 14, 1872; d. in Malden, Aug. 22, 1872. 3. Walter Flint⁹ Brown, b. in Malden, Mar. 16, 1873; res. in Malden.
- viii. John Henry⁸ Flint, b. Mar. 6, 1842; m. in Andover, Apr. 15, 1874, Frances Anna, b. in New Brunswick, N. J., Aug. 20, 1847, dau. of Henry George and Elizabeth (Birch) Tyer, of Andover. He is treas. of the Tyer Rubber Co.; pres. and treas. Andover Savings Bank; vice-pres. Andover Natl. Bank; chairman board selectmen, Andover, 6 yrs.; chairman board water comsrs., 8 yrs.; town treas. 5 yrs.; res. in Andover; has 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Andover, Mass.:
1. Gertrude Louisa⁹ Flint, b. Dec. 10, 1875. 2. Nellie Frances⁹ Flint, b. Oct. 15, 1880.

* This name according to the Andover town records is Kelita S. Ellis; see foot-note, p. 382, Rec. of Births, Andover.

293

PHEBE⁶ ABBOTT (Nehemiah,⁵ Zebadiah,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. Andover, Essex Co., Mass., in 1763, and m. there Oct. 29, 1782, Capt. John Lovejoy⁵ Abbot, b. there Apr. 12, 1757, son of Col. George⁴ and Hannah (Lovejoy) Abbot, of Andover, a descendant of George¹ Abbot, Sr., one of the first settlers of Andover, about 1643. Capt. Abbot lived on the homestead in Andover. He was devoted to his church, honest, and industrious. He served a day and a half during the Rev. War as priv. in Capt. Henry Abbot's Co., of Andover, which marched on the alarm of Apr. 19, 1775.* He is mentioned in the Andover town records as Capt., and was probably a Capt. of militia after the war.

His will is dated July 11, 1835, and son *Samuel* is mentioned as exr. The estate inventoried, Jan. 25, 1838, for \$10,951.37½. The bequests are as follows: To dau. *Martha J.*, \$500; to son *William*, \$500; to Elizabeth Manning, wid. of son Rev. *John L. Abbot*, decd., \$50; to Ruth (Dixon) Abbot, wid. of son *George*, decd., 2 cows, 6 sheep, and half of his swine; to son *Samuel*, one-fifth of the balance of the est.; to *Sarah Elizabeth* and *Martha Abbot*, chil. of his decd. dau. *Sarah K. (Abbot) Hull*, wife of Sidney, of New Haven, Ct., one-fifth of the est. to be equally divided; to sons *Samuel* and *William*, and dau. *Martha J. Abbot*, the other three-fifths of the est. to be equally divided. Provision was made for his dau. *Hannah Herrick*, wife of Elijah L., to remain on the homestead.†

He was highway surveyor, 1780-1, 1783-4-5-6, 1795-6-7-8-9, 1800-1-2-3; overseer of the poor, 1781; warden, 1788-9, 1797; tithingman, 1798-9, 1800; selectman, 1800-1-2; mem. com. to devise a way to care for the poor, 1801, 1804; mem. com. to remonstrate with the G. Ct. in any alteration of the old road; mem. com. on the head of the pond road, 1803; mem. road com., 1809, 1812; and mem. com. to redistrict the highway, 1811. Capt. and Mrs. Abbot both d. in Andover, he, Mar. 1, 1837, ae. 79, and she, Oct. 1, 1825, ae. about 72 yrs.

Had 10 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass.:‡

- 679 *John Lovejoy*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Nov. 29, 1783; d. Oct. 14, 1814, ae. 30 yrs.: grad. Harv. Univ., 1805; m. Elizabeth B. Warland (Manning in his father's will). He was Librarian of Harv. Univ., 1811-13; ord. pastor, First Ch., Boston, 1813; d. after a yr's. pastorate; n. ch.

* *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

† Salem, Mass., Prob. Rec., cccc: p. 126.

‡ Andover town records.

- 680 *George⁷ Abbot*, b. Apr. 25, 1785.
- 681 *Samuel⁷ Abbot*, b. June 29, 1787.
- 682 *Phebe⁷ Abbot*, b. June 15, 1789; d. Nov. 11, 1811.
- 683 *Lydia Clark⁷ Abbot*, b. July 10, 1791; d. Mar. 16, 1796.
- 684 *Hannah⁷ Abbot*, b. Feb. 17, 1793; d. in Rockford, Ill., Mar. 28, 1876, ae. 83 yrs.; m. in Andover, May 9, 1815, Elijah Lawrence Herrick, b. there Nov. 10, 1786, son of John and Mary (Lawrence) Herrick, of Andover, a desc. of Joseph Herrick, of Cherry Hill, Salem, Mass., b. 1645. Elijah was a pioneer farmer in Rockford; d. there May 15, 1852, ae. 65 yrs. She stud. at a private sch. in Andover; had 10 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Andover, Mass.:
- i. *Phebe Abbot⁸ Herrick*, b. Mar. 25, 1816; d. in Beloit, Wis., July 13, 1854; m. Mar. 25, 1844, Philander Tates.
 - ii. *Ephraim Abbot⁸ Herrick*, b. Apr. 28, 1817; d. in Rockford, Jan. 7, 1888; m. in Bloomingdale, Ill., Jan. 13, 1852, Lavina Stevens.
 - iii. *John William⁸ Herrick*, b. July 21,* 1819; d. in Rockford, Feb. 13, 1885; m. in Beloit, Nov. 23, 1853, Marie Louise, b. in Burns, Allegany Co., N. Y., Dec. 18, 1837, dau. of Samuel and Anna (Williams) Carpenter, of Cannon Falls, Minn. He was a book-keeper; bur. at Cedar Bluff Cem., E. Rockford, Ill.; wid. res. 405 W. Monroe St., Chicago, Ill.; had 4 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Isadora (?) Lucy⁹ Herrick*, b. in Guilford, Ill., Nov. 6, 1855; res. 405 W. Monroe St., Chicago. 2. *Mary Ann⁹ Herrick*, b. in Cherry Valley, Ill., Apr. 30, 1858. 3. *William Wayland⁹ Herrick*, b. in Cherry Valley, Oct. 10, 1862; d. there July 23, 1863. 4. *Fred Ephraim⁹ Herrick*, b. in Rockford, Sept. 5, 1869; d. there Mar. 13, 1876.
 - iv. *Elijah Lawrence⁸ Herrick*, b. Sept. 30, 1820; m. in Wethersfield, N. Y., Jan. 20, 18—, Susan Maria Cleveland, dau. of Job, of Wethersfield. She d. in Rockford, Aug., 1851. He m. (2d), Jan. 9, 1856, in Spencer, Mass., Lucy Dunbar Jones, b. there Aug. 2, 1828, dau. of Dr. Asa and Lucy (Dunbar) Jones, of Spencer. He resd. in Antrim, Hillsborough Co., N. H., about 2 yrs., and then returned to Andover, and, in May, 1838, was one of the early settlers in Rockford; res. at 303 2d St., Rockford; had 4 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Rockford, Ill.: 1. *Almira Maria⁹ Herrick*, b. Feb. 5, 1850; m. in Rockford, Jan. 1, 1871, William Marshall; res. in Rockford. 2. *Eliza Linsley⁹ Herrick*, b. Aug. 14, 1857. 3. *Charles Erastus⁹ Herrick*, b. Aug. 12, 1863; m. in Rockford, Mar. 31, 1887, Mabel Hurd Walker; res. in Rockford. 4. *Frank Jones⁹ Herrick*, b. Oct. 11, 1868.

* His widow gives the date of his birth as Feb. 24, 1819.

- v. *Edward*⁸ *Herrick*, b. Apr. 7, 1822; m. in Bloomingdale, Dec. 1, 1859, Adaline D. Stevens. She d. Mar. 12, 1891. He res. in Newell, Iowa.
- vi. *George*⁸ *Herrick*, b. Mar. 7, 1824; unm. 1897.
- vii. *Hannah Jane*⁸ *Herrick*, b. May 21, 1825; unm. 1897.
- viii. *Sarah*⁸ *Herrick*, b. Mar. 24, 1827; d. in Rockford, Jan. 21, 1885; n. m.
- ix. *Martha*⁸ *Herrick*, b. June 1, 1829; unm. 1897.
- x. *Samuel*⁸ *Herrick*, b. Nov. 11, 1835; m. in Vermontville, Mich., May 10, 1866, H. Maria Davis. She d. July 14, 1879. He res. at 720 Ind. Ave., Rockford.
- 685 *William L.*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Jan. 25, 1795; d. Mar. 27, 1796.
- 686 *Sarah Kneeland*⁷ *Abbot*, b. July 7, 1797; d. in New Haven, Ct., Jan. 2, 1834, ae. 36 yrs.; m. in Andover, Oct. 13, 1822, Rev. Hezekiah, b. in New Haven, son of Samuel and Mehitabel (Bradley) Hull, of New Haven. He grad. Yale Coll., 1814, and from the Theo. Sem. at Andover, Mass., 1822; clergyman; d. in Alexandria, La., Aug. 3, 1823. She m. (2d), in Andover, July 19, 1825, Sidney Hull, b. in New Haven, 1784, bro. of her first husb. and was his 3d wife. He m. (4th), her sister *Martha Jenks*⁷ *Abbot*, who d. Dec. 3, 1837; mer.; d. in New Haven, Aug. 21, 1861, ae. abt. 77 yrs. *Sarah* had by her last m. 2 chil. (8th gen.), b. in New Haven, Ct.: 1. *Sarah Elizabeth*⁸ *Hull*, b. July 15, 1827; res. in Norwalk, Fairfield Co., Ct.; n. m. 2. *Martha Abbot*⁸ *Hull*, b. Nov. 22, 1829; m. in New Haven, May 19, 1869, Stiles Curtis, b. in Stratford, Ct., Feb. 17, 1805. He d. in Norwalk, Nov. 11, 1882; mfr. She res. in Norwalk; n. ch.
- 687 *William*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Dec. 16, 1809; m. in New Haven, 1836, Amelia Hull, b. there, dau. of Sidney, of New Haven. She d. there, 1837. He m. (2d), in New Haven, 1840, Elizabeth M. Bradley, who d. in Charlestown, Mass., 1844. He m. (3d), in Charlestown, 1845, Susan E. Hunt, b. Nov. 6, 1816, dau. of Enoch and Esther Kettell, of that place; mer. in Charlestown; res. on the homestead, in Andover; passed the 50th anniv. of his m., Dec. 24, 1895; n. ch.
- 688 *Martha Jenks*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Nov. 26, 1799; d. Dec. 3, 1837; mentioned in her father's will; m. her sister *Sarah*⁷'s husb. after her dec.

302

*Jeremiah*⁶ *Abbot* (Chloe,⁵ Zebadiah,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Wilton, Hillsborough Co., N. H., Aug. 28, 1774, and m. there Jan. 30, 1800, Eunice, b. in Wilton, June 6, 1778, dau. of Joshua and Elizabeth (Keyes) Blanchard, of Wilton. Mrs. Abbot was a descendant of Thomas Blanchard, who came from Hampshire, Eng., in 1639, and resided for some years in Braintree, Mass. In Feb., 1651,

he bought for £200 a house and farm of 200 acs. on the Mystic side of Charlestown, Mass., where he d. May 21, 1654. Mr. Abbot settled at first on the homestead in Wilton, with his father, but later on the farm occupied by the late Dea. Herman Abbot, of Wilton. Both he and his wife d. in Wilton, he, June 30, 1857, ae. 82, and she, Jan. 4, 1850, ae. 71 yrs.

Had 10 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Wilton, Hillsborough Co., N. H. :

689 *Eunice*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Sept. 4, 1803; d. unm. in Wilton, Oct. 24, 1867.

690 *Son*,⁷ b. Jan. 5, and d. Jan. 6, 1805.

691 *Lydia*⁷ *Abbot*, b. May 12, 1806; d. in Wilton, Mar. 5, 1860.

692 *Jeremiah*⁷ *Abbot*, b. July 19, 1808.

693 *Chloe*⁷ *Abbot*, b. May 20,* 1810; d. unm. in Wilton, Apr. 17, 1833.

694 *Amos*⁷ *Abbot*, b. June 2, 1812.

695 *Herman*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Feb. 20, 1814.

696 *Abigail*⁷ *Abbot*, b. July 21, 1816; d. there unm. Jan. 31, 1892; taught sch. many yrs. in Wilton, and other N. H. towns, and finally, for a long time, a priv. sch. for chil. of Profs. in Andover, Mass.

697 *Isaac*⁷ *Abbot*, b. July 26, 1819.

698 *Elizabeth*⁷ *Abbot*, b. July 9, 1821; lived 10 yrs. in Andover, taking care of her maternal aunts, Rhoda and Elizabeth Blanchard; res. unm. in Wilton.†

303

*Zebadiah*⁶ *Abbot* (*Chloe*,⁵ *Zebadiah*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *George*,² *George*¹) was b. in Wilton, Hillsborough Co., N. H., Sept. 20, 1776, and m. in Coventry, Tolland Co., Ct., Nov. 8, 1801, *Elizabeth*, b. there Sept. 29, 1779, dau. of Lieut. Joseph and Rebecca (Harris, dau. of Judge Joseph, of New London, Ct.) Hale, and niece of Capt. Nathan Hale, the martyr spy of the Revolution, who was a descendant of Rev. John Hale, first minister at Beverly, Mass., who d. 1700. Mr. Abbot was a farmer on the homestead. They both d. in Wilton, he, Aug. 21,‡ 1830, ae. 53, and she, Apr. 14, 1845, ae. 65 yrs.

Had 9 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Wilton, Hillsborough Co., N. H. :

699 *Eliza Hale*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Sept. 13,§ 1802; d. in Wilton, Mar. 10, 1853, ae. 51 yrs.; m. in Darien, Ga., Nov. 12, 1829, *Alvah*, b. in Wilton, Mar. 7, 1801, son of Benjamin and Judith (Blanchard) Steele, of

* The *Hist. of Wilton, N. H.*, has this date May 29, 1810. † Data by a relative.

‡ *Hist. of Wilton* has Aug. 24. There are numerous discrepancies between the dates given in that volume and those furnished the Compiler by members of the family, impossible to reconcile. The data relative to *Zebadiah* and the birth dates of his chil. were furnished by Susan Abbott Carr.

§ *Hist. of Wilton* has Sept. 7.

Wilton, and after 1808, of Weston, Vt. He stud. at Phillips Acad., Andover, and Yale Coll.; left Coll. in his sr. yr. to teach in St. Mary's, Ga.; taught sev. yrs. and opened a sch. for manual labor near Milledgeville, Ga.; frequently conducted religious services Sundays; d. in Midway, Ga., Aug. 16, 1836, ae. 35 yrs. After his d. his wid. resd. in Wilton;* had 3 chil. (8th gen.):

- i. *Edwin Alberti*⁸ *Steele*, b. in Darien, Ga., Sept. 8, 1830; d. in Wilton, Dec. 13, 1845.
- ii. *Delong Abbott*⁸ *Steele*,† b. in Langsburg, Ga., July 11, 1832; m. in De Soto, Vernon Co., Wis., Nov. 13, 1856, Harriet Newell Worth,‡ b. in Edgartown, Martha's Vineyard, Mass., Aug. 12, 1834, dau. of Cyrus Butler and Matilda Worth, of De Soto, Vernon Co., Wis. She d. there Mar. 9, 1861. He m. (2d), in De Soto (lies partly in two Co.s), Crawford Co., Wis., Aug. 24, 1863, Barbara Trott, b. in Robbinston, Me., Jan. 23, 1844, dau. of Benjamin and Hannah, of De Soto, Vernon Co., Wis.; carp., wagon-maker, furniture dealer, mer., and hotel keeper; town clerk of De Soto 15 yrs. (1860-75); town treas. there, 1877-8; notary public 23 yrs. (1861-84); justice of the peace 11 yrs. (1872-83); police justice, 1883; dist. sch. clk. 15 yrs.; mem. Congl. Ch. since 1857; dea. 10 yrs.; clk. of ch. abt. 20 yrs.; Supt. S. S. and trustee 25 yrs.; res. at Rock Falls, Whiteside Co., Ill.;§ had 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Alice Matilda*⁹ *Steele*, b. in Geneseo, Henry Co., Ill., Apr. 16, 1860; m. at Rock Falls, Nov. 12, 1884, Emery Newell Bassett; res. in Pomona, Cal. 2. *Addison Alberti*⁹ *Steele*, b. in De Soto, Mar. 22, 1866; m. there Feb. 21, 1884, Cornelia Jane Tuttle; res. in Pepin, Pepin Co., Wis. 3. *Ethel Myrta*⁹ *Steele*, b. in De Soto, Jan. 15, 1869; m. in Ill., June 15, 1889, Jacob Aaron Trumbower; res. in Onalaska, La Crosse Co., Wis.
- iii. *Alvah*⁸ *Steele*, b. in Midway, Dec. 25, 1834; d. in Frances-town, N. H., May 6, 1891; m. in Wilton, Martha Ann Winn, who d. May 14, 1891; resd. in Wilton, Nashua, and Frances-town.

700 *Zebadiah*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Oct. 16, 1803.

701 *Mary*⁷ *Abbot*, b. June 21, 1805; d. in Wilton, May 15, 1857, ae. 51 yrs.; m. there July 4, 1831, John Farrington Russell, a farmer, b. there Dec. 16, 1802, son of Daniel and Elizabeth (Dascombe) Russell, of Wilton; resd. on the Abbot homestead. He was one of the first five male mems. of the 2d Congl. Ch., Wilton; d. there Aug. 15, 1878, ae. 65 yrs.;§ had 4 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Wilton, N. H.:

* Data by D. A. Steele.

† Mr. Steele spells his middle name with two t's.

‡ Illegible on MS.: the name may be North.

§ Data by a descendant.

- i. *Lucy Abbot^s Russell*, b. June 13,* 1832; m. Mar. 23, 1868, Jeremiah Hurd, who d. June 30, 1879, ae. 79 yrs.; n. ch.
 - ii. *George H.^s Russell*, b. Nov. 5, 1833; d. in Silver Cliff, Col., Jan. 3, 1883; m. Mary Hubbard. She m. (2d), Mr. Hughes, lawyer, of Denver, Col.; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. *Harry^o Russell*, b. —; druggist; res. in Conneigo, Conneigo Co., Cal.
 - iii. *James Farrington^s Russell*, b. Dec. 30, 1838; m. in Boston, Mass., Jan. 19, 1880, Marion, b. in Billerica, Mass., dau. of Joshua Howard and Martha (Tarbell) Raddin, of Billerica; res. in Wash., D. C.; a retired grocer; n. ch.
 - iv. *Charles Herbert^s Russell*, b. Mar. 10, 1840; d. Jan. 2, 1871; m. Nov. 4, 1869, Helen Isabel, b. in Wilton, Oct. 22, 1842, dau. of Ezra and Hannah (Wilson) Bates, of Wilton; mer.; enl. in the Civ. War, priv. Co. D., 4th Regt., N. H. Vol. Inf., Aug. 12, 1862; dis. on Surg's. cer. of dis., Nov. 30, 1863; served with Gen. Terry's Army in the siege and capture of Ft. Wagner, S. C., 1863.†
- 702** *Rufus⁷ Abbot*, b. Apr. 17, 1807.
- 703** *Charles⁷ Abbot*, b. Oct. 31, 1808.
- 704** *Nancy⁷ Abbot*, b. Feb. 24, 1810; d. in Boston, Jan. 5, 1888; m. in Wilton, Aug. 18, 1834, George M. Hayward, of Milford, N. H., who was in bus. in Baltimore, Md. He d. in Milford, Apr. 7, 1840. She m. (2d), Apr. 19, 1854, her bro.-in-law, Henry Abbot, of Lowell, Mass., from whom she soon separated. She was a sch. teacher before m.; had 1 child (8th gen.): 1. *Caroline Frances^s Hayward*, b. Feb. 6, 1836; d. abt. 1890.
- 705** *Caroline⁷ Abbot*, b. Oct. 1, 1811; d. in Chelmsford, Mass., Oct. 6, 1852; m. Nov. 27, 1832, Henry Abbot, b. in Wilton, Aug. 7, 1808, a desc. of George¹ Abbot, Sr., of Andover, Mass., through Barachias,⁴ of Wilton. Henry m. (2d), Apr. 19, 1854, Caroline's sis., Mrs. *Nancy (Abbot) Hayward*, but soon separated; contractor and builder; resd. in Wilton, N. H., Chelmsford, Amherst, and Lowell, Mass.; d. in Lowell, July 21, 1894, ae. 82 yrs.; had 6 chil. (8th gen.): 1. *Ellen^s Abbot*, b. Nov. 2, 1833; d. Nov. 15, 1833. 2. *Albert Harrison^s Abbot*, b. July 1, 1835; d. Mar. 5, 1836. 3. *Albert Henry^s Abbot*, b. June 28, 1837; m. —; resd. in Lowell; blacksmith; has a dau.; has failed to supply data. 4. *James Horace^s Abbot*, b. Mar. 26, 1841; d. in Lowell, Jan., 1894; m. —; blacksmith. 5. *Emily Caroline^s Abbot*, b. Feb. 18, 1843; d. Mar. 7, 1854. 6. *William Garrison^s Abbot*, b. June 27, 1846; d. Dec. 16, 1863.

* *Hist. of Wilton Co.* has June 18, and gives her first name as Lucia.

† Data by descendants.

- 706 *Lucy⁷ Abbot*, b. Mar. 19, 1815; d. in Wilton, Aug. 9, 1894, ae. 79 yrs.; m. in Lisbon, Ct., Nov. 19, 1837, William,⁷ b. in Wilton, May 16, 1815, son of Timothy⁶ and Betsey (Rockwood) Abbot, of Wilton, a desc. of George¹ Abbot, Sr., of Andover, Mass. Lucy was a sch. teacher before m. He d. in Wilton, Feb. 21, 1895, ae. 79 yrs.; farmer in Wilton; had 3 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Wilton, N. H.: 1. *William Ellis⁸ Abbot*, b. Dec. 10, 1841; d. in Wilton, Feb. 2, 1842. 2. *Louise Maria⁸ Abbot*, b. Dec. 4, 1843; m. in Wilton, Nov. 18, 1886, William, b. in Nashua, Feb. 12, 1850, son of James and Letitia Maria (Smithwick) Berry, of Amherst, N. H. He was a farmer in Wilton; n. ch. 3. *William Emery⁸ Abbot*, b. Apr. 28, 1847 (see 8th gen. 706-3 following 2020).
- 707 *Levi⁷ Abbot*, b. May 26, 1818; d. Mar. 11, 1898; m. in Hollis, N. H., Jan. 1, 1857, Matilda, b. in Wilton, Dec. 12, 1828, dau. of Hon. Timothy, and gr.-dau. of William Abbot, of Wilton, a desc. of George¹ Abbot, Sr., of Andover, Mass.; stud. at Phillips Acad., Andover; grad. Yale Coll. 1840, A. M., 1844; and stud. (1850) at Harv. Univ. Law Sch.; teacher and farmer; supt. of schs. 11 yrs.; director pub. library 31 yrs.; res. in Hollis; n. ch. (Data by L. A., 1896).

307

DEA. ZEBADIAH⁶ ABBOTT (Zebadiah,⁵ Zebadiah,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., June 6, 1769. He m. there Oct. 18, 1796, Sarah, b. in Andover, Apr. 6, 1773, dau. of Benjamin and Sarah (Batchelder) Farrington, gr.-dau. of John and sister of Lydia Farrington who m. Zebadiah's bro. Herman, all of Andover. These sisters at an early day were famous weavers and spinners of fancy linen. Their father served in the French and Indian War, 1756, at Ft. Edward, N. Y., and d. during the Rev. War, in Andover, 1776, of small-pox, contracted in the army. His wid. kept and cared for his large estate. He inherited his bro. John's share of their father's estate, who, after the French and Indian War, is said in the will to have been "missing these many years." The loss of both sons was a blow the father never recovered from. He was cared for in his last years by Benjamin's widow. The old Farrington clock, rarely carved and very valuable, belongs to some of the descendants now living in Winchester, Mass. Zebadiah was highway surveyor in Andover, 1798-9, 1820; sch. com., 1809-10-11-12-13-14; one of the trustees of the proprietors' money, 1801; fence-viewer, 1812; mem. road com., 1812; and mem. com. to report the number of families in each sch. dist., 1820. He is mentioned both as Ens. in the town records, and as Dea. Dea. and Mrs. Abbott both d. in Andover, he, May 3, 1836,

ae. 66, and she, Mar. 4, 1847, ae. 73 yrs. The following is from the Bible of Joseph, nephew of Dea. Zebadiah,⁶ and from his gr.-son George A. Smith, decd., late of Andover.

Had 8 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass. :

708 Sarah Farrington⁷ Abbott, b. Feb. 24, 1798; d. in Milford, N. H., Nov. 13, 1858; n. m.

709 Rebekah⁷ Abbott, b. June 5, 1799; d. in Milford, Jan. 25, 1883, ae. 83 yrs.; m. in Andover, Sept. 2, 1824, Dea. Robert Knights; resd. in Milford; had 6 chil. (8th gen.): 1. Atalanta⁸ Knights, b. Aug. 10, 1825; d. Sept. 6, 1825. 2. Reunaldo (?) F.⁸ Knights, b. Nov. 19, 1827. 3 and 4. Twin sons,⁸ b. and d. Apr. 6, 1829. 5. Atalanta Rebecca⁸ Knights, b. Mar. 6, 1830; res. in Milford. 6. Edward R.⁸ Knights, b. Nov. 12, 1831.

710 Anna⁷ Abbott, b. May 18, 1801; d. in Milford, on her birthday, May 18, 1880, ae. 79 yrs.; m. in Andover, Oct. 2, 1824, Capt. John, b. in Chichester, Merrimack Co., N. H., son of John and — (Langmaid) Stanyan, of Chichester, and was his 2d wife. He was a cabinet-maker and farmer; was a grocer abt. 2 yrs. in Pembroke, N. H., before his d. in Oct., 1845; mem. F. and A. M., and Capt. of militia in Andover. He was of a religious turn of mind, requiring his only child to read the Bible through when 7 yrs. old. Anna was a mem. of the Congl. Ch. in No. Pembroke and Milford; had 1 child (8th gen.):

- i. John Minot⁸ Stanyan, b. in Andover, Mar. 23, 1828; m. in Boston, Mass., May 4, 1854, Julia Ann Walker, b. in Woburn, Mass., dau. of John, of Woburn and Cambridge, Mass.; stud. at the High Sch. and Acad. in Pembroke, and at Norwich Univ., Vt.; taught dist. sch. when 16 yrs. old in Perryburg, O.; travelled extensively, 1849 to 1854, in Centl. America, Peru, Cal., Australia, and Eng., going once around the world and three times around Cape Horn; was Capt. Co. B, 8th Regt., N. H. Vol. Inf., in the Civ. War; enl. Sept. 12, 1861; dis. Oct. 16, 1863; served in N. O., La.; in the first Red Riv. exped. in the 49 dys' siege of Port Hudson, where he was wounded and taken pris. in assault, June 14, 1863; author of *History of the Eighth N. H. Vols.*; res. in Milford; was sch. comsnr. there 1860-1; mem. Bapt. Ch. since 1872; S. S. Supt. 2 yrs.; and is editor of the *Milford Daily Pointer*. Mrs. Stanyan stud. at the High Sch., Cambridge; has 4 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Milford, N. H.: 1. Edward Minot⁹ Stanyan, b. Sept. 9, 1855. 2. Frank Henry⁹ Stanyan, b. May 22, 1862; m. in Milford, Mabel Buttrick; res. in Medford, Mass. 3. Annie Mabel⁹ Stanyan, b. July 23, 1868. 4. Bertha Gertrude⁹ Stanyan, b. Oct. 30, 1876.

- 711 Zebadiah⁷ Abbott, b. May 20, 1805; d. in Andover, Oct. 7, 1808.
 712 Jeremiah⁷ Abbott, b. Jan. 9, 1807; d. in Andover, Jan., 1807.
 713 Jeremiah⁷ Abbott, 2d, b. Jan. 9, 1808; d. in Andover, Aug. 20, 1876;
 n. m.
 714 Zebadiah⁷ Abbott, 2d, b. Apr. 10, 1810; d. in Winchester, Apr. 6,
 1883; m. Dec. 10, 1835, Caroline W. French, of Milford; n. ch.;
 adopted 2 chil.; he was a deacon.
 715 Edward F.⁷ Abbott, b. Dec. 24, 1816.

308

HERMAN⁶ ABBOTT (Zebadiah,⁵ Zebadiah,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Mar. 5, 1771, and m. there Oct. 3, 1799, Lydia, b. in Andover, Sept. 23, 1776 (t. r. Sept. 26) dau. of Benjamin and Sarah (Batchelder) Farrington; and gr.-dau. of John, and sis. of Sarah, who m. Dea. Zebadiah⁶ Abbott, bro. of Herman. He was highway surveyor, 1805-6-7-8, 1815-16-17, 1823-4; tithingman, 1807, 1816-17; field-driver, 1816-17; sch. com., 1817-18-19; warden, 1817. The *Andover Advertiser* of Oct. 29, 1853, has the following sketch of Herman:

"Mr. Abbott was the last child baptized by Parson Phillips, the ordinance having been administered at the parsonage, after ill-health prevented his attendance upon public duties.

"He was a member of the choir, played the bass-viol in the Old South Church twenty years, and always manifested a peculiar interest in this department of public worship. He now has in his possession one of these instruments which was made by the late Rev. Eliphalet Pierson, D. D., when he was preparing for college. Mr. Pierson was the first preceptor of Phillips Academy and boarded with Dea. Zebadiah Abbott, father of Herman, in the West Parish. . . .

"Among the many incidents in the recollection and experience of Mr. Abbott it may be interesting to mention that he has kept the same race of bees for sixty years. He recollects the old meeting-house with its tiers of galleries, no cupola, and diamond-shaped windows. Since his remembrance, a bear was killed near the old homestead of his ancestors in the West Parish. His great-grand-father Nehemiah³ Abbott, owned Pomp Lovejoy, who lived to be more than a hundred years old and received the merited respect and esteem of the entire people. 'Uncle Herman' has grown rather feeble during the past year, but is yet constant at church and takes a lively interest in whatever contributes to the prosperity and happiness of the community and the world. Last Fourth of July he attended a Sabbath School celebration, encouraging old and young, by his presence and countenance, to study the Bible, as the only source of true wisdom and substantial good. At our late Horticultural Exhibition, he contributed some beautiful specimens of grapes, presenting them with his own hand, and was the oldest person in attendance. While he ever rejoices with those who are wafted over life's placid course by successful winds, he is equally ready to sympathize with the less favored who pursue the thorny pathway or buffet the opposing storms and adversities."

They both d. in Andover, he, Feb. 2, 1858, ae. 86, and she, Apr. 27, 1838, ae. 61 yrs. She was a lady of great taste and refinement

and distinguished at an early day as a spinner and weaver of fancy linen. He was a merchant and farmer.

Had 6 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass. :*

716 Lydia⁷ Abbott, b. Oct. 5, 1800; d. unm. in Andover, Apr. 6, 1882.

717 Herman⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 25, 1803; d. Sept. 23, 1805.

718 Joshua⁷ Abbott, b. Dec. 3, 1804; d. Nov. 1, 1868; m. in Boston, Mass., Jan. 19, 1843, Judith Wentworth, who d. in St. Louis, Mo., Feb. 2, 1845, ae. 47 yrs. He m. (2d), in Andover, June 26, 1856, Miriam B. Clough, who d. in Boston, June 4, 1858, ae. 49 yrs.; n. ch.

719 Herman⁷ Abbott, 2d, b. Dec. 28, 1808; d. unm. in Andover, Dec. 21, 1871.

720 Joseph⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 6, 1811.

721 Benjamin Farrington⁷ Abbott, b. Nov. 1, 1815; d. in Melrose, Mass., May 17, 18—; m. in Bangor, Me., Nov. 13, 1842, Annie Barker Wiggin, who d. in Boston, Jan. 25, 1897, ae. 81 yrs.; n. ch.

312

JOHN⁶ ABBOTT (John,⁵ John,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Tolland, Tolland Co., Ct., July 30, 1750, and m. there Apr. 20, 1780, Temperance Baker, b. in Dennis, Mass., Dec. 31, 1763, dau. of Heman and Temperance, of Dennis and Tolland. Mr. and Mrs. Abbott both d. in Tolland, he, May 7, 1814, ae. 63, and she, Apr. 27, 1850, ae. 86 yrs. Their remains are buried in the So. Cemetery, Tolland. He fitted for college, but the death of his father necessitated his remaining at home to look after the estate. He was a blacksmith and farmer. He enlisted during the Rev. War, May 7, 1775, as priv. in Capt. Solomon Wilde's 5th Co., 2d Ct. Regt., Col. James Spencer, and was discharged Dec. 17, 1775.† A part of his service was at Roxbury, in the siege of Boston.

Had 5 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Tolland, Tolland Co., Ct. :

722 Sally⁷ (so christened) Abbott, b. Apr. 29 (t. r. Apr. 19), 1781; d. in Tolland, Feb. 18, 1853, ae. 71 yrs.; m. there May 30, 1809, John, b. in Ellington, Ct., June 16, 1768, son of Rev. John, who grad. from Yale Coll., 1761, and Betsey (White) Bliss, of Ellington. He d. in Tolland, Aug. 23, 1850, ae. 82 yrs. Their rems. are bur. in the So. Cem., Tolland. She was a noted sch. teacher before m., possessed a superior intellect, was early instructed in the religion of Jesus, and "was an exemplary mem. of the Congl. Ch." In con-

* From Joseph Abbott's Bible, and his late gr.-son G. A. Smith.

† Rev. War Rolls of Ct.

nection with her respected companion, by precept and example, they "carefully instilled into the minds of their children that regard for God's Word and providence which, through the merits of Christ, was a solace to her through life, and enabled her to look forward with holy confidence to the resurrection of the just. 'Her children rise up and call her blessed.'"* His business was cloth-making and dressing. He was distinguished for his integrity and upright character, and d. after a lingering illness of 7 yrs. from the effects of paralysis; had 4 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Tolland, Ct.:

- i. Sarah Olivia⁸ Bliss, b. Aug. 22, 1810; d. in San Francisco, Cal., while *en route* to the Hawaiian Is. with her husb. on a pleasure trip, Nov. 19, 1880; m. in Tolland, Sept. 19, 1838, Charles, b. in Springfield, Mass., Mar. 20, 1811, son of Charles and Hannah (White) Burnham, of Springfield. He resd. in Tolland, 1810 to 1838, when they sailed round Cape Horn, to the Hawaiian Is., the voyage taking 6 mos., and remained till 1845, where he was a teacher, carp., and supt. of a sugar plantation. After returning to the U. S., they resd. in Ellington, Ct., Springfield, Mass., and Phila., Pa., where he was a tin-ware mfr., and where he d. May 13, 1893. They were most excellent, worthy, Christian people, and "were among the salt of the earth." Their rems. were intd. in Springfield Hill Cem., Springfield; had 4 chil. (9th gen.):
 - a. Mary Elizabeth⁹ Burnham, b. in the Hawaiian Is., July 6, 1839; d. in Springfield, Apr. 14, 1847.
 - b. Charles Abbott⁹ Burnham, b. in the Hawaiian Is., Sept. 10, 1841; d. in Norwich, Ct., highly respected, July 4, 1883; book mer.; m. in Springfield, Apr. 25, 1866, Mary Foot Burt, of Springfield, who d. in Norwich, Nov. 4, 1871; n. ch. He m. (2d), in Norwich, May 26, 1875, Katherine Cook Lanman, b. there Dec. 16, 1847; res. in Norwich; has 3 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Norwich, Ct.: 1. Mabel Lanman¹⁰ Burnham, b. Nov. 8, 1876. 2. Katherine Cook¹⁰ Burnham, b. Sept. 2, 1878. 3. Charles¹⁰ Burnham, b. Mar. 14, 1880.
 - c. Mary Etta⁹ Burnham, b. in Springfield, Apr. 6, 1847; m. in Phila., Pa., Feb. 13, 1878, Lisle Stokes, of Phila., who d. there Feb. 14, 1896. She res. at 2005 Dimond St., Phila.; has 3 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Phila., Pa.: 1. Clifford Burnham¹⁰ Stokes, b. May 27, 1879. 2. Edith¹⁰ Stokes, b. Aug. 8, 1881. 3. Helen¹⁰ Stokes, b. Jan. 21, 1888.
 - d. Georgianna⁹ Burnham, b. in Ellington, Oct. 29, 1851; m. in Phila., Apr., 29, 1884, Edward Boughton Lanman, of Columbus, O., where they res. at 83 Wilson Ave.; has 4 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Columbus, O.: 1. Edward Boughton¹⁰

* Obituary.

Lanman, b. Oct. 8, 1887. 2. Henry Augustus¹⁰ Lanman, b. July 30, 1889. 3. Charles Burnham¹⁰ Lanman, b. Jan. 5, 1891. 4. George Burnham¹⁰ Lanman, b. Sept. 23, 1894.

- ii. Mary Eliza⁸ Bliss, b. Apr. 27, 1812; d. in Tolland, Sept. 25, 1899, ae. 87 yrs.; m. in Tolland, July 4, 1838, Hon. Lucius Seymour Fuller, b. in Hampton, Ct., Mar. 27, 1812, son of Seymour and Louisa (Butler) Fuller, of Hampton till 1816, and then of Tolland, and gr.-son of Dea. Abijah and Abigail (Meachum) Fuller, of Hampton and Winchester (?), Ct., respectively. Dea. Fuller was of English-Scotch descent, a farmer, was Sergt. in the Rev. War, and helped to fortify Bunker Hill the night previous to the battle. Mr. L. S. Fuller went with his parents, 1816, when 4 yrs. old, to Tolland, recd. an academic education, taught sch. winters and worked on a farm summers. He was 2 yrs. landlord of the County House, Tolland, but meanwhile erected a house on a farm purchased, 1840, and on which he always remained engaged more or less in farming. He was largely identified with ins. matters, being pres. of the Tolland Co. Mutual Fire Ins. Co. and agt. for many other Cos. He was widely known both as a business man and as a politician, and universally respected and esteemed for his upright, Christian character as well as his acknowledged business ability, thrift, and sagacity. During his long and useful life he held many positions of honor and trust; was judge of prob.; pres. Tolland Co. Natl. Bank; deputy sheriff; dist. del. to the Repub. Natl. Conv. at Phila., Pa., 1872; mem. H. R., Ct. Legis., 1854, and Senator, 1863-4; and trustee of the State Hospt. for the Insane at Middletown, Ct. He was identified with nearly all the important enterprises in Tolland in his day; was for many yrs. the acknowledged leader of the Repub. party in his Co., and in the evening of life refused many flattering and tempting offers of high public office, preferring in his old age the peace and quiet of private life. The golden wedding of this venerable couple, in 1888, was locally a noted and felicitous event, and the many golden tributes testified the regard and affection of friends and relatives.

Mrs. Fuller, when visited by the Compiler, at the ripe age of 85 yrs., was remarkably well-preserved both physically and mentally, and was still making herself useful and her influence felt for good. She resd. with her youngest son, Hon. E. E. Fuller, in Tolland. Both she and her husb. were mems. of the Congl. Ch. there. She was gifted as a writer both of poetry and prose, and collected the entire genealogical, and prepared the historical, data of the descendants of

John⁴ Abbott, of Tolland, in her line, not a date or word of which but what could be made out, which is exceptional where so much material has been supplied by one person. She had among others a historical curio in the shape of a conch-shell, used in "ye olden time" for calling folk to dinner, etc., which John⁴ Abbott brought from Andover, 1719. She was kind, gentle and genial, a most interesting conversationalist, and will be much missed locally, where she lived so many years. She d. peacefully, after an illness of a day and a half, and after a long, pure, and noble life, filled with good works and loving labors; had 7 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Tolland, Ct.:

- a. John Bliss⁹ Fuller, b. Apr. 20, 1839; d. in Tolland, Feb. 11, 1844, at 8 o'clock P. M.
- b. Mary Jane⁹ Fuller, b. June 17, 1843; d. in Tolland, Feb. 14, 1844, at 9 o'clock A. M. Both d. of scarlet fever and were intd. in the same casket.
- c. John Bliss⁹ Fuller, b. Feb. 16, 1845; d. Jan. 21, 1883; m. at Stafford Springs, Ct., Nov. 7, 1872, Lizzie Amelia Pomeroy, b. Apr. 4, 1853, dau. of Charles B., of Willimantic, Ct. He recd. an academic and bus. coll. education; was first clerk in and then sec. of the Tolland Co. Mutual Fire Ins. Co.; chairman Congl. Eccl. Soc. of Tolland; chairman Repub. Town Com.; treas. and dist. com. of sch. dist. No. 1; director Tolland Co. Natl. Bank, and of the Savings Bank, Tolland; mem. H. R., Ct. Legis., 1878-9; and was a mem. of the Masonic fraternity. He d. of bronchial consumption resulting from grippe, near Wilmington, N. C., while *en route* to Tolland from Florida, where he had been for his health. His rems. were intd. in Tolland; had 1 child (10th gen.), b. in Tolland, Ct.: 1. Lucius Pomeroy¹⁰ Fuller, b. Aug. 17, 1877; student at Yale Coll.
- d. Lucius Henry⁹ Fuller, b. Sept. 12, 1846; d. Sept. 20, 1846.
- e. Lucius Henry⁹ Fuller, 2d, b. Aug. 31, 1849; m. in Central Village (now Plainfield), Ct., Aug. 31, 1871, Helen Averill Briggs, b. in Pomfret, Ct., Feb. 16, 1847, dau. of Isaac and Elizabeth (Cooper) Briggs, of Pomfret. She d. in Putnam, May 21, 1875. He m. (2d), in Worcester, Mass., June 20, 1880, Abby Clara, b. in Springfield, Mass., July 17, 1851, dau. of Joseph W. and Abby N. (Fisher) Cundall, of Killingly, Windham Co., Ct. She d. in Putnam, Nov. 10, 1884. He recd. a high sch. and an academic education and res. in Putnam, where he has made an enviable reputation as an energetic, capable, and sagacious bus. man, besides a brilliant rec. as a public speaker and as a careful, painstaking, efficient public official, both in town, county, State, and local affairs; Cadet at U. S. Mil. Acad., West Point, N. Y., abt. a yr.; Lieut. and I. S. A. P., 3d Regt., Ct. Mili.; mem. II. R., Ct. Legis., 1881-2; Senator, 1889-90; chair-

man of various coms., including that of Incorporations; State del. to Wash., D. C., Centennial; justice of the peace; actg. sch. visitor 9 yrs.; chairman sch. board and high sch. board coms.; chairman trustees of Putnam; warden of fire dist.; chief engr. 12 yrs.; Grand Warden and Deputy Grand Master, Grand Lodge I. O. O. F.; one of managers Odd Fellows' Home of Ct.; mem. 2d Congl. Ch., Putnam; pres. Putnam Water Co.; of Putnam Dairy Co.; director Putnam Foundry Corporation; of Mystic Valley Water Co.; of Palatka Water Co. of Florida; of Tolland Fire Ins. Co.; repeatedly del. to Repub. State Convs., etc.; and is pres. or director of some fifteen corporations, representing capital of over \$2,000,000; has 2 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Putnam, Ct.: 1. Maurice Bernard¹⁰ Fuller, b. May 7, 1874; grad. from the High Sch., Putnam, 1893; attended preparatory sch., Boston, Mass.; student Harv. Univ. 2. Raymond A.¹⁰ Fuller, b. Aug. 7, 1881; attending classical High Sch., Worcester, Mass.

f. Edward Eugene⁹ Fuller, b. May 13, 1853; stud. at the pub. sch., acad. and bus. Coll., and grad. from the latter 1871; was 10 yrs. in office of Aetna Ins. Co., Hartford, Ct.; succeeded his bro., after his d., as sec. of Tolland Co. Mutual Fire Ins. Co., and is still sec.; has been chairman of Congl. Eccl. Soc. Com. of Tolland sev. yrs.; director of sev. financial concerns; mem. 5 yrs. of Ct. State Mili.; is a 32d deg. Mason; mem. I. O. O. F.; mem. board of education of Tolland; elected, 1895, Repub. State Senator, 24th Dist., Ct., for 2 yrs., by largest majority ever given in dist. for office; unnm. 1900.

g. Mary Eliza⁹ Fuller, b. and d. Aug. 18, 1857.

iii. Sylvester⁸ Bliss, b. June 19, 1814; d. in Roxbury, Mass., Mar. 6, 1863; m. in Hartford, Ct., Aug. 3, 1837, Maria, b. there Dec. 12, 1818, dau. of Capt. Henry and Mary (Sherwood) Steele, of Hartford and Fairfield, Ct., respectively; stud. at acad.; was a "teacher, author, and editor." Both he and his wife joined the So. Congl. Ch., Hartford, May 6, 1838, and after he located in Roxbury, united there by letter with Eliot Congl. Ch.; was 3 yrs. S. S. Supt., and the notes which he then prepared for his Bible Class became the foundation of his "Commentary on the Apocalypse," afterwards published. Besides pamphlets and tracts, he also wrote and pub. the following books: "Memoirs of William Miller"; "Analysis of Sacred Chronology, and the Time of the End"; also a review of "Prof. Bush on the Resurrection," of which review the Prof. admitted that it was the most "thorough, able, and courteous" of any which had appeared against him. Says one of his pastors, Dr. Daggett, of Hartford: "I was always impressed with his conscientiousness, intelligence, zeal, and efficiency."

"As a religious controversialist," says Dr. Litch, "he had few equals and no superior in this generation. Familiar with the Scriptures, possessed of a clear and perceptive intellect, with an unmeasured power of concentration, he was able to grasp the scope and points of an opponent's argument, discern its weak and fallacious points, and with almost certain aim, shiver them at a blow.

"He was a man of rigid integrity and uprightness in his business relations, of great executive ability, genial and warm in his attachments as a friend; an example worthy of imitation as a husband and father, and with firm faith in the genuineness, authenticity, and inspiration of the Scriptures, he bowed with reverence to whatever he found taught therein. Though not ordained to the ministry, he was capable of expressing his thoughts before an audience with clearness and precision. The last expression of his religious prospects was to repeat to his pastor four verses of that beautiful hymn,

"Just as I am, without one plea,
But that Thy blood was shed for me,
And that Thou bidst me come to Thee,
O Lamb of God, I come."

His rems. were intd. in Zion's Hill Cem., Hartford; wid. res. in Buffalo, N. Y.; had 3 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Hartford, Ct.:

- a. Charles Wells⁹ Bliss, b. Oct. 10, 1839; d. in Hartford, Feb. 24, 1846.
- b. Henry Sylvester⁹ Bliss, b. Sept. 27, 1843; m. in Allentown, Pa., Oct. 4, 1881, Evadne Arabella, b. in Slatington, Pa., Jan. 6, 1857, dau. of George Streppee and Diadema (Webster) Coffin, of Slatington; removed with his parents to Roxbury, Mass.; grad. from Boston High Sch.; clerk in a store in Boston for a time; enl. in the Civ. War in Mass. Vols., 9 mos.; res. in Buffalo; has 2 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Buffalo, N. Y.: 1. Sherewood Coffin¹⁰ Bliss, b. Sept. 1, 1885. 2. Bertha Steele¹⁰ Bliss, b. June 8, 1889.
- c. Sherewood Abbott⁹ Bliss, b. Nov. 14, 1851; d. in Hartford, Mar. 4, 1887; m. in Phila., Pa., Mar. 15, 1881, Elizabeth McFarland, who now res. in Phila.; clerk in rubber store, Phila., till he d.; had 1 child (10th gen.), b. in Phila., Pa.: 1. Henry Steele¹⁰ Bliss, b. Dec. 30, 1881.

iv. Emeline Elizabeth⁸ Bliss, b. Oct. 11, 1816; d. unm. in Tolland, Dec. 8, 1840, ae. 24 yrs.; sch. teacher; was bright, cheerful, social, happy, and much esteemed.

723 Polly⁷ (so christened; also called Mary) Abbott, b. Mar. 29 (t. r. Apr. 19), 1784; d. in Dennis, Mass., Nov. 30, 1807, ae. 23 yrs.; m. there Apr. 8, 1806, Reuben, b. there Jan. 1, 1784, son of John and Hannah (Paine) Chapman, of Dennis. He m. (2d), Apr., 1810, Susan Paine, of Eastham, Mass., b. Oct. 26, 1784. She d. Aug. 18, 1856. He was lost at sea Aug. 1, 1816, ae. 32 yrs.; had 1 child (8th gen.), b. in Dennis, Mass.:

- i. Reuben Abbott⁸ Chapman, b. Aug. 6, 1807; d. in E. Hartford, Ct., Jan. 2, 1881; m. in Coventry, Ct., Jan. 11, 1831, Caroline, b. there Oct. 16, 1808, dau. of Walter and Diantha (Babcock) Loomis, of Coventry; mer. and wood dealer; wid. res. in E. Hartford; had 5 chil. (9th gen.):
- a. John Henry⁹ Chapman, b. in Franklin, Pa., Oct. 26, 1833; d. there Jan. 18, 1834.
 - b. Mary Abbott⁹ Chapman, b. in Coventry, Apr. 18, 1835; m. in E. Hartford, Jan. 14, 1862, Frederick F. Street, b. Jan. 26, 1830; res. in E. Hartford; n. ch.
 - c. John Walter⁹ Chapman, b. in Willington, Ct., Aug. 26, 1837; m. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Feb. 20, 1873, Mary C. Dimon, b. Sept. 8, 1852; res. in Brooklyn; has 1 child (10th gen.): 1. Sarah Dimon¹⁰ Chapman, b. Apr. 17, 1874.
 - d. Harriet Babcock⁹ Chapman, b. in Coventry, Jan. 10, 1839; d. in Syracuse, N. Y., Apr. 22, 1873; m. in E. Hartford, Oct. 20, 1870, Louis L. Thurwachter, b. in Germany, Sept. 3, 1837; res. in Syracuse; has 2 chil. (10th gen.): 1. Reuben Chapman¹⁰ Thurwachter, b. Sept. 30, 1871. 2. Harriet Mary¹⁰ Thurwachter, b. Mar. 29, 1873; was adopted on the d. of her mother by Mrs. F. F. Street, her aunt.
 - e. Caroline⁹ Chapman, b. in E. Hartford, Sept. 27, 1848; m. there May 19, 1868, Charles F. Hamner (?); res. in E. Hartford; had 9 chil. (10th gen.): 1. Charles Chapman¹⁰ Hamner, b. Dec. 5, 1869. 2. Caroline¹⁰ Hamner, b. June 15, 1871; d. Aug. 15, 1871. 3. Louis Francis¹⁰ Hamner, b. Aug. 30, 1872; d. June 11, 1873. 4. Amy Louise¹⁰ Hamner, b. Aug. 29, 1875. 5. Lucy Caroline¹⁰ Hamner, b. Mar. 18, 1877. 6. Francis Irving¹⁰ Hamner, b. Mar. 17, 1879. 7. Mary Dimon¹⁰ Hamner, b. July 19, 1882. 8. Robert Rose¹⁰ Hamner, b. June 3, 1884. 9. William Raymond¹⁰ Hamner, b. Apr. 7, 1888.

724 John⁷ Abbott, b. Apr. 2, 1786.

725 Betsey⁷ (so christened; Elizabeth in t. r.) Abbott, b. Oct. 18, 1789; d. in Albany, N. Y., July 24, 1864, ae. 74 yrs.; m. in Tolland, Nov. 30, 1809, Joel Kibbee, a carp., of Somers, Ct., b. Mar. 1, 1787. He d. in Wayne, O., Mar. 3, 1861, ae. 74 yrs.; had 5 chil. (8th gen.):

- i. Elizabeth⁸ Kibbee, b. —; d. —; m. Ira Jagger, of Albany; d. —; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Eugene⁹ Jagger, b. —; d. —. 2. Cora⁹ Jagger, b. —; d. —; m. Henry Winslow Corbett, U. S. Senator from Or., 1866–73. He located in Or., 1851; one of the organizers there of the Repub. party; chairman of the Repub. State Cent. Com., 1859–60; del. to the Natl. Repub. Conv., 1860, Chicago; apptd. by Gov. of Or., U. S. Senator, 1897, the Legis. failing to elect; banker; resd. in Portland, Or., 54 yrs.; had

- chil.; has failed to supply data. He d. in Portland, Mar. 31, 1903; estate estimated at \$5,000,000.
- ii. Joel⁸ Kibbee, b. —; d. —; m. Mary Benson.
 - iii. Mary⁸ Kibbee, b. —; m. Roswell P. Miner; had 3 chil. She m. (2d), Ira Jagger, widr. of her sis.; had 2 chil.
 - iv. George⁸ Kibbee, b. —; m. Elizabeth Slater; had 1 child.
 - v. Austin Sylvester⁸ Kibbee, b. —; m. Sept. 26, 1850, Annie M. Meeker; she d. May 29, 1878. He m. (2d), 1879, Carrie M. Johnson; res. No. 8 First St., Albany; has 2 chil. (9th gen.):
 - a. William B.⁹ Kibbee, b. —; m. Feb. 26, 1877, Carrie S. Staats; has 3 chil. (10th gen.): 1. Fannie Abbott¹⁰ Kibbee, b. —. 2. William B.¹⁰ Kibbee, b. —. 3. Bertram¹⁰ Kibbee, b. —.
 - b. Fannie M.⁹ Kibbee, b. —; d. Dec. 12, 1872; n. m.

726 Jehiel⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 3, 1795.

316

ABIEL⁶ ABBOTT (John,⁵ John,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Tolland, Tolland Co., Ct., Aug. 16, 1760, and m. Nov. 21, 1783, Anna* Terril. He was a farmer, and lived in Lyme, Grafton Co., N. H. The public records of Lyme having been destroyed when the building in which they were kept was burned several years ago, and as no trace can be found of him in the ch. records, which are very meager, nor in old deeds or probate records, it has been impracticable to trace his descendants. The only one mentioned in the Grafton Co. Registry of Deeds, is John⁷ Abbott. He is first mentioned Mar. 12, 1792, in connection with taxes; and last mentioned Jan. 7, 1817, in connection with a mortgage. He is named as grantee and grantor in deeds six times between 1809 and 1816. The village cemetery contains no clew. Constant and Ruby G. Abbott are mentioned in the ch. records as having been dismissed to some ch. in Illinois, in 1831, but the name of the town cannot be made out. The Tolland, Ct., town records give the birth dates of the first two children below, and the *Abbot Family Register* (1847) has the name of the last one.

Had 3 chil. (7th gen.):

727 Anna⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 24, 1784.

728 Nehemiah⁷ Abbott, b. Aug. 24, 1785; moved West.

729 John⁷ Abbott, b. —; prob. moved West.

* Tolland, Ct., town rec. has this name Eunice.

318

ERASTUS⁶ ABBOTT (John,⁵ John,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Tolland, Tolland Co., Ct., Apr. 5, 1766, and probably m. in Burlington, Vt., Achsah Richardson, whose father probably lived near Manchester, Vt. After his first wife's d., Erastus m. again on the "Western Reserve," in Ohio, Lucretia —, who is supposed to have d. in Portage, O., by whom it is said he had a son and a daughter whose descendants' whereabouts are unknown to any of his living descendants located. About 1818 he moved from some place in Vermont, probably Burlington, to Cleveland, O., resided in various places, but finally, in his old age, lived with his son Oren, in Clearport, Fairfield Co., O., where he d. May 5, 1855, ae. 89 yrs. He was a very religious man, and had a very retentive memory. It is said "he read the Bible through 72 times" and could invariably tell without apparent hesitation from what book, chapter, and verse, any sentence was, when read to him. He was a blacksmith, his specialty being wrought iron nails, which were made by hand in his day.

Had 10 chil. (7th gen.):

730 Erastus⁷ Abbott, b. in Vt., —.

731 Oren⁷ Abbott, b. in Burlington, May 17, 1798.

732 Isham Franklin⁷ Abbott, b. in Vt., Nov. 15, 1799.

733 Lemuel⁷ Abbott, b. in Vt., —; d. y. in Ohio; n. m.

734 Lois⁷ Abbott, b. in Vt., —; m. 1833, Mr. Forsyth, of Licking Co., O. He d. 1849(?); had 4 chil. (8th gen.): 1. Rachel⁸ Forsyth, b. —. 2. Elisha⁸ Forsyth, b. —; was Lieut., 1864, in the Civ. War; killed in battle in Tenn., about 3 mos. after enlistment. 3. David⁸ Forsyth, b. —. The youngest dau's. name is not known. Her mother moved to Ill., where she m. again.

735 Persis⁷ Abbott, b. in Vt., —; d. —; m. in Ohio, Runy(?) Woodward; had 2 chil. (8th gen.):

i. Asa Bradford⁸ Woodward, b. June 10, 1833; d. at Bryant Station, Jay Co., Ind., Apr. 7, 1890; m. in Clearport, Nov. 12, 1854, Sarah, b. Jan., 1828, dau. of Henry and Comfort (Reynolds) Springer, of Clearport; undertaker; enl. in the Civ. War, priv. Co. E, 139th Regt., Ind. Vol. Inf., May 2, 1864; dis. at expiration of term of service. Sept. 15, 1864; had 5 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Clearport, O.:

a. Oren Allen⁹ Woodward, b. Sept. 6, 1855; m. in Lancaster, O., Sept. 6, 1888, Louisa Wolfinger, b. there May 19, 1856, dau. of George F. and Margaret, of Hocking Township, Fairfield Co., O.; farmer; res. in Clearport; has 3 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Lancaster, O.: 1. John Halderman¹⁰

Woodward, b. Oct. 13, 1890. 2. Anna Martha¹⁰ Woodward, b. Aug. 14, 1892; d. in Lancaster, Jan. 23, 1893. 3. Oren Allen¹⁰ Woodward, b. Dec. 9, 1893; d. in Lancaster, July 18, 1895. (Data by O. A. W.)

- b. Emma Jane⁹ Woodward, b. Aug. 19, 1856; m. in Sugar Grove, O., Sept. 20, 1888, Maurice Gardner Swain, b. in Fairfield Co., O., Nov. 4, 1861, son of Daniel Alexander and Mary Ann (Gardner) Swain, of Fairfield Co.; mem. M. E. Ch.; he is a farmer; res. in Revenge, O.; has 3 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Revenge, O.: 1. Charles Edson¹⁰ Swain, b. Dec. 16, 1890. 2. Almeda¹⁰ Swain, b. July 3, 1892. 3. Emmet (?) Leroy¹⁰ Swain, b. Sept. 15, 1894. (Data by mem. of family.)
- c. Lorain⁹ Woodward, b. Apr. 7, 1859.
- d. Mary Ellen⁹ Woodward, b. Apr. 10, 1861; d. in Clearport, Apr. 7, 1886; n. m.
- e. Henry McClellan⁹ Woodward, b. Aug. 15, 1863; m. in Sugar Grove, Sept. 9, 1888, Catherine, b. in Berne, O., Mar. 9, 1851 (?), dau. of Alexander and Mary (Gardner) Swain, of Berne. She d. in Drinkle, O., May 28, 1892. He m. (2d), in Tarlton, O., Aug. 8, 1894, Emma J., b. in Drinkle, Mar. 24, 1856, dau. of John Jacob and Nancy (Hunt) Stump, of Drinkle. He is a sch. teacher; worked in youth by the day or month, improving spare moments and evenings in study, in order to fit himself for a teacher; was clk. of Madison Township, O., 1890, 1892-3; mem. M. E. Ch. since Dec., 1878; Asst. Supt. S. S.; vice-pres. S. S. Union, Madison Township; res. in Clearport; has 3 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Drinkle, O.: 1. Mary Mabel¹⁰ Woodward, b. Mar. 2, 1890. 2. Norah Alice¹⁰ Woodward, b. July 1, 1891; d. in Drinkle, Sept. 28, 1891. 3. Blanche¹⁰ Woodward, b. June 28, 1895. (Data by mem. of family.)

ii. Oren Abbott⁸ Woodward, b. 1835; d. ae. abt. 10 yrs.

- 736 Rachel⁷ Abbott, b. in O. —; d. abt. a month after marrying Hon. William Millikin. He was editor of the *Fayette Co. Herald*; resd. ae. 90, at Wash. Court House, O.
- 737 Sarah⁷ Abbott, b. in O., —; d. 1858(?); m. Irvin Derby; m. (2d), 1860, —; had 4 chil. by first m.
- 738 Lemuel⁷ Abbott, 2d, by 2d m.; b. —; once resd. near Akron, O.
- 739 Dau.,⁷ b. —; once resd. near Akron.

319

ALEXANDER⁶ ABBOTT (John,⁵ John,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Tolland, Tolland Co., Ct., Apr. 8, 1771, and m. there Feb. 24, 1796, Betsey (?) Hatch, of Tolland, where they both d., he, Sept. 28, 1854, ae. 83 yrs., and she, Aug. 27, 1862. When they were m. they took their bridal trip from Tolland to Boston, on horseback.

He was a blacksmith and farmer, and lived in Coventry, Tolland Co., Ct., where all their children were b. After the death of their son-in-law Mr. Tryon, in Tolland, they returned there and lived with Mrs. Tryon till they d. His will is dated Nov. 16, 1849, and Mrs. Lucy P. Tryon is named as exrx.; the inventory is dated Nov. 4, 1854. His farm consisted of 45 acs. and the buildings thereon, and was valued at \$1,600.25. After providing for his wid., the balance of the estate was given to the exrx. as long as she remained the wid. of George Tryon.*

Had 7 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Coventry, Tolland Co., Ct.:

- 740 Lucius⁷ Abbott, U. S. A., b. July 10, 1797; d. in Hartford, Ct., Oct. 29, 1863; aptd. Asst. Surg. U. S. A., June 15, 1828; stationed, 1828, at Ft. Howard, Green Bay, Wis.; resigned Mar. 31, 1834; resd. afterwards in Detroit, Mich., and Hartford, Ct., where he d. suddenly; he and his wife were about to take a boat for Orange, N. J., where he spent his winters; he had gone on board, but having forgotten something went hastily for it, and d. of apoplexy on his return, before reaching the boat; n. ch.
- 741 Laura⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 24, 1799; d. in Coventry, Mar. 13, 1801.
- 742 Dana Hatch⁷ Abbott, b. Feb. 15, 1801; d. in Coventry, Mar. 12, 1801.
- 743 Lucy Parks⁷ Abbott, b. June 15, 1802; d. in Tolland, Apr. 26, 1888, ae. 85 yrs.; m. there Sept. 24, 1826, George Tryon, who d. —; resd. in Tolland; had 1 child (8th gen.):

i. Emily Elizabeth⁸ Tryon, b. in Tolland, June 30, 1832; d. there Nov. 2, 1894; m. William R. Ladd, b. Nov. 6, 1818; had 5 chil. (9th gen.):

- a. Luella Elizabeth⁹ Ladd, b. in Rockville, Ct., —; d. in Tolland, ae. abt. 2 yrs.
- b. Minnie Elizabeth⁹ Ladd, b. in Tolland, —; m. and soon d.
- c. Addie F.⁹ Ladd, b. in Tolland, Sept. 19, 1865; m. Walter Jones, b. Oct. 26, 1867, of Rockville; has 2 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Rockville, Ct.: 1. Everett William¹⁰ Jones, b. Nov. 23, 1891. 2. Esther Elizabeth¹⁰ Jones, b. Oct. 31, 1894.
- d. Willie Norris⁹ Ladd, b. in Tolland, —; d. there ae. abt. 10 yrs.
- e. George Hills⁹ Ladd, b. in Tolland, Oct. 5, 1874; res. with his father in Rockville; unm.

744 Luther Dana⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 11, 1806.

745 Ephraim⁷ Abbott, b. Jan. 22, 1809.

746 John Stearns⁷ Abbott, b. July 23, 1814.

* Tolland, Ct., Prob. Rec.

321

JOSEPH⁶ ABBOTT (Joseph,⁵ John,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was probably b. in Wilbraham, Hampden Co., Mass., May 4, 1759, and m. July 21, 1784, Nancy Barber, of Springfield, Mass. He moved to Byron, Genesee Co., N. Y., where he d. of inflammation of the lungs, Feb. 9, 1834, after an illness of about eight weeks. Administration of his estate was granted his son-in-law Moses Brown, Feb. 25, 1834. It inventoried Mar. 17, 1834, for \$200.* His wid. Nancy was then living in Byron. The following children are mentioned in the settlement of his estate.

Had 4 chil. (7th gen.):

- 747 Sophia⁷ Abbott, b. —; m. Moses Brown.
 748 Lucy⁷ Abbott, b. —; resd. in Byron.
 749 Polly⁷ Abbott, b. —; prob. m. Mr. Ramsdell; resd. in Byron.
 750 Dolly⁷ Abbott, b. —; prob. m. Mr. Wilson, of Chautauqua Co., N. Y.

324

ADNAH⁶ ABBOTT (Joseph,⁵ John,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Tolland, Tolland Co., Ct., June 4, 1767, and m. in Mansfield, Tolland Co., Ct., Nov. 24, 1791, Anna, b. there Oct. 15, 1770, dau. of Jonathan and Jerusha (Bennett) Gurley, of Mansfield. They lived in Cambridge, Wash. Co., N. Y., from about 1793 to about 1802, then at White Creek, N. Y., and then from about 1807 to 1832 in Shaftsbury, Bennington Co., Vt., where Mrs. Abbott d. Sept. 30, 1822, ae. 51 yrs. He m. (2d), Cynthia Carpenter, b. Dec. 3, 1783, who d. Aug. 24, 1839. Her first husb. was Ezra Warner. In 1832 Mr. Abbott moved to Hartford, Wash. Co., N. Y., where he d. June 4, 1842, on the anniversary of his birth, ae. 75 yrs. Before his m. he worked for a company in Ct., known as "The Nine Partners"; afterwards as a tanner and currier, and later was a farmer, tanner, and shoemaker. He was a mem. of the Bapt. Ch., in Hartford.

Had 9 chil. (7th gen.):

- 751 Joseph Adnah⁷ Abbott, b. in Cambridge, Oct. 22, 1793.
 752 Nehemiah⁷ Abbott, b. in Cambridge, Dec. 7, 1795; d. there Aug. 21, 1796.
 753 Reuben⁷ Abbott, b. in Cambridge, July 9, 1797.
 754 Anna⁷ Abbott, b. in Cambridge, Nov. 1, 1799; d. in Eden, Erie Co., N. Y., abt. 1875; m. in Shaftsbury, Rev. Hosea Fuller, who d. in

* Batavia, N. Y., Prob. Rec.

- Chicago, Ill., 1885; had 5 chil. (8th gen.): 1. Francis L.⁸ Fuller, b. ——. 2. Anna M.⁸ Fuller, b. ——. 3. Darius⁸ (?) Fuller, b. in Castile, N. Y., May 18, 1832; res. in Chicago; two chil. d. in infancy.
- 755 Jonathan Gurley⁷ Abbott, b. in Cambridge, Apr. 2, 1802; m. in Bethany, Genesee Co., N. Y., Arethusa Walker; resd. in Kalamazoo, Mich., when first settled, and was influential and a prominent physician; d. there. His only child m. Hon. Gibson Brown, of Keokuk, Ia. A descendant has the distinction of being the only descendant of George¹ Abbott, of Rowley, who has returned the Compiler's request for data, unopened and marked by the P. M. "declined."
- 756 Flavel⁷ Abbott, b. at White Creek, Nov. 12, 1804; m. in Shaftsbury, Julia Hardin; had 4 chil. (8th gen.): 1. Virginia⁸ Abbott, b. ——. 2. Josephine⁸ Abbott, b. ——. 3. Emogene⁸ Abbott, b. ——. 4. Gurley⁸ Abbott, b. ——; served in the Civ. War in the Navy; d. in service at N. O., La.; was prob. m., but prob. left no chil.
- 757 Sylvester⁷ Abbott, b. in Shaftsbury, May 23, 1807; d. unm. 1832.
- 758 William⁷ Abbott, b. in Shaftsbury, May 13, 1809; d. unm. 1823.
- 759 Jerusha⁷ Abbott, b. in Shaftsbury, May 18, 1812; m. in Eden, Mar. 15, 1838, John, b. in Jackson, N. Y., Apr. 3, 1806, son of Enoch and Olive (Woodward) Carter, of that place. He was a farmer; d. in Eden, Oct. 18, 1854, ae. 47 yrs. Mrs. Carter left Shaftsbury, when 16 yrs. old, with her sis. Anna, wife of Rev. Hosea Fuller, and went to western N. Y.; resd. with them till 1836, when they all moved to Eden, where he was called as pastor of the Bapt. Ch., of which she is a mem.; res. in Eden; has supplied much data for this work; had 4 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Eden, N. Y.:
- i. Ann E.⁸ Carter, b. Mar. 3, 1839; m. in Eden, Aug. 13, 1873, James Briggs Colburn, b. in Charleston, Montgomery Co., N. Y., Mar. 13, 1822, son of Rufus and Thankful (Wickham) Colburn, of Collins, Erie Co., N. Y., and is his 2d wife. He is a shoemaker; res. in Evans, Erie Co., N. Y.; mem. and steward M. E. Ch.; n. ch.
 - ii. N. Lucas⁸ Carter, b. Aug. 23, 1840; m. in Eden, Sept. 5, 1877, Carrie, b. there Oct. 19, 1856, dau. of Cyrenius and Betsey (Brown) Wood, of Eden; resd. in Eden till 1878, in Marshalltown, Ia., till 1882, and then returned to Eden where they res.; farmer; n. ch.
 - iii. Jonathan W.⁸ Carter, b. Nov. 3, 1844; m. in Eden, Jan. 5, 1870, Flora I., b. there May 14, 1848, dau. of Charles and Harriet (Newell) Rathbun, of Eden; farmer; res. in Eden; supervisor there 1884-5-6-7-8-9, 1890-1-2-3; mem. Com. to locate the Homeopathic Hospt. for the Insane in Erie Co., N. Y.; mem. Convention, 1894, to revise the Constitution of

the State of N. Y.; mem. Erie Co. Repub. com., and pres. of the Erie Co. Agricultural Soc.; has 3 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Erie Co., N. Y.: 1. Harriet Irene⁹ Carter, b. May 28, 1872. 2. Clara Veila⁹ Carter, b. Sept. 26, 1875. 3. Jessie Garfield⁹ Carter, b. Aug. 19, 1877; d. in Eden, Nov., 1883. iv. Jane Maria⁸ Carter, b. Nov. 10, 1847.

327

*Ezra*⁶ *Abbot* (*Abigail*⁵ Abigail,⁴ Nehemiah,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Dec. 2, 1760, and m. there Apr. 24, 1798, Hannah, b. there Jan. 15, 1770, dau. of Dea. Daniel and Phoebe (Frye) Poor, of Andover. He was tithingman, 1802-3-4-5; highway surveyor, 1804-5-6-7-8-9-10-11-12-13-14, 1816, 1827; was a farmer. They both d. in Andover, he, Jan. 22, 1844, ae. 83, and she, Sept. 11, 1861, ae. 91 yrs. He was the sixth eldest son in succession, for six generations — a period of 200 years — to live on the homestead originally taken up by George¹ Abbot, Sr.; the average of their ages was 79 yrs., and of their wives' 79 yrs. and 6 mos.

Had 6 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass.:

760 *Ezra*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Mar. 30, 1799; d. in Andover, Jan. 12, 1804.

761 *John*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Mar. 17, 1801; d. in Andover, Aug. 6, 1803.

762 *Daniel Poor*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Mar. 9, 1803; d. Nov. 11, 1881, ae. 79 yrs.; m. 1837, Mehitable, b. May 2, 1813, dau. of Dea. Charles Foster. She d. Jan. 20, 1863, ae. 49 yrs.; n. ch.

763 *Hannah Frye*⁷ *Abbot*, b. June 16, 1806; d. in Boston, Mass., 1863; m. Rev. Daniel, b. in Lynnfield, Mass., Aug. 24, 1807, son of Andrew and Eunice (Perkins) Mansfield, of Lynnfield. He stud. at Phillips Acad., Andover, Amherst Coll., and at the Theo. Sem., Andover; clergyman; d. in Wenham, Mass., Apr. 8, 1846, ae. 38 yrs.; had 1 child (8th gen.), b. in Wenham, Mass.:

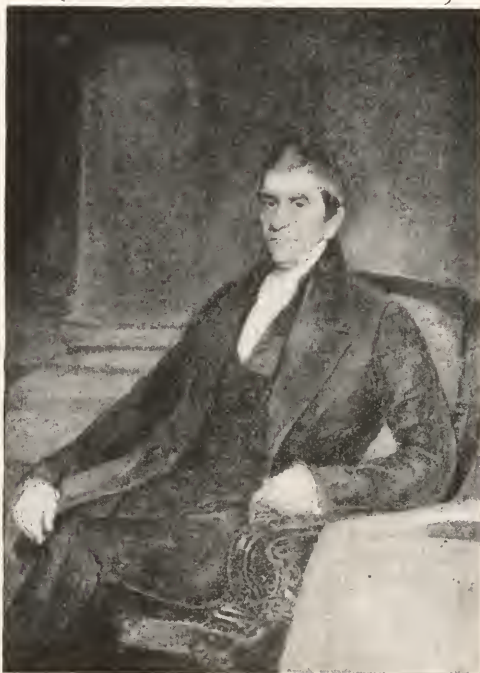
i. *Ezra*⁸ *Mansfield*, b. Nov. 2, 1841; m. June 28, 1868, Olivia, b. in So. Berwick, Me., July 30, 1838, dau. of John Samuel Thomas and Eliza Carlton Parker Hale Cushing: had 1 child (9th gen.), b. —; d. y.

764 *Ezra*⁷ *Abbot*, 2d, b. Nov. 27, 1808.

765 *John*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Feb. 9, 1812; d. in Andover, Feb. 4, 1881, ae. nearly 69 yrs.; was b., lived and d. on the homestead, it going in trust to his nephew *John H.*⁸ *Abbot*, of Big Springs, Neb., during life, and then to his surviving chil. (statement of George Abbot, of Boston). *John*⁷ was a farmer: trustee and director of financial concerns; was honest, sagacious and of sound judgment, and was often called upon to act as appraiser and referee.

328

*Benjamin*⁶ *Abbot* (*Abigail*⁵ *Abigail*⁴ *Nehemiah*³ *George*² *George*¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Sept. 17, 1762, and m. in Exeter, Rockingham Co., N. H., Nov. 1, 1791, *Hannah Tracy*⁷ *Emery* (*John*⁶ *Noah*⁵ *Noah*⁴ *Daniel*³ *James*² *Anthony*¹), b. there Mar. 7, 1771, dau of *John*⁶ and *Margaret* (*Gookin*, dau. of Rev. *Nathaniel*, of Northwood, N. H., who d. at sea) *Emery*; and gr.-dau. of *Noah*⁵



BENJAMIN ABBOT, LL.D.
(From a portrait by Harding.)

and *Joanna Perryman* (*Dudley*) *Emery*, clerk of the C. C. P., of Exeter. She d. in Exeter, Dec. 6, 1793, ae. 22 yrs. He m. (2d), May 1, 1798, *Mary Perkins*, b. in Boston, May 24, 1769.

Dr. *Abbot* studied in Andover and grad. Harv. Univ., 1788, and took A. M. in course; recd. the hon'y deg. of LL. D. from Dart. Coll. 1811; was principal of Phillips Academy, Exeter, for 50 yrs., when, in 1838, he resigned, and 11 yrs. later d. in Exeter, Oct. 25, 1849, ae. 87 yrs. Among the many interesting and most excellent sketches of his distinguished and useful life, the following from Hurd's *Hist. of*



PHYSICAL LABORATORY.

ACADEMY BUILDING.

ABBOT HALL.

SOYLE HALL.

PEARBODY HALL.

SOME OF PHILLIPS EXETER ACADEMY BUILDINGS, EXETER, N. H.



Rockingham Co., N. H., is by far the most satisfactory. In writing of Phillips Academy, Mr. Hurd says :

“Mr. Woodbridge, the first proprietor of the Academy, was compelled by ill-health to resign his office in the summer of 1788, and in the following October, Benjamin Abbot, a graduate of Harvard of that year, who had held a distinguished rank in his class as a scholar, was appointed his successor. It was a fortunate choice; the reputation of the Academy for scholarship and good morals, for harmony and affection of the students for each other and for the principal, began with the opening of his administration, and continued till its close. It remains unabated to this day. The present head of the institution has always followed the spirit and principle of his administration, even while introducing such changes and improvements as the progress of the age in the modes of teaching and in the range of scholarship rendered necessary.

“Dr. Abbot’s firmness and dignity of character, united with great natural sweetness of disposition and suavity of manners, served admirably to reduce to practice and enforce the laws. He never met the youngest Academy scholar in the street without lifting his hat entirely from his head, as in courteous recognition of an equal; and an abashed and awkward attempt to return the compliment was the urchin’s first lesson in good manners and respect for his teacher. He had strong feelings, but a reserve, amounting to timidity, kept down the expression of them, except when he deemed the interests of morality or religion were at stake, and even then the tones of his voice were low and his speech deliberate, though his frame quivered with earnestness. His government was always successful because it was not in his nature to be stern and passionate; and as he always allowed the offender time to deliberate and become sorry for his fault before sentence was pronounced, the punishment never seemed unjust even to the culprits.

“To those who never studied under Dr. Abbot this picture may seem overcharged; but it was not mere accident which procured for him uninterrupted success and surpassing influence as head of the Academy for fifty years, or which gave him such pupils as Lewis Cass, Joseph Stevens Buckminster, Daniel Webster, Leverett Saltonstall, Nathaniel A. Haven, Joseph G. Cogswell, Theodore Lyman, Edward Everett, the twin Peabodys, John A. Dix, George G. Palfrey, Jared Sparks, George Bancroft, Jonathan Chapman, Ephraim Peabody, and a host of others whom the country delights to honor. . . .

“In August, 1838, Dr. Abbot, who had then completed the fiftieth year of his services as principal, and had begun to feel the infirmities of age, resigned his office. A large number of his former pupils, many of whom had attained the highest honors in professional and public life, assembled once more within the walls of the Academy, to pay a fitting tribute of gratitude and respect to their venerated teacher at this golden period of his life. The Abbot Festival, as it was called, was a remarkable meeting, unprecedented in character, and as honorable to those who engaged in it with great interest and zeal as to him whose protracted labors in the moral and intellectual culture of the young men were there brought to a close. Mr. Webster presided at the dinner which was provided on the occasion, and led the way in the hearty and eloquent expression of the sentiments entertained by the whole assemblage towards his and their old ‘master.’ Members of all the professions, judges and distinguished scholars, ambassadors, and members of Congress followed, each with a tribute of admiration and respect for his former teacher, or with some pleasant reminiscences of his school-boy days. . . . In behalf of the old pupils, whether present or absent, Mr. Webster presented to their venerable teacher an elegant silver vase, as a token of their love and abiding reverence. His portrait, by Harding, had been secured for the occasion, and is now the property of the Academy, and hangs in the chapel with Stuart’s portrait of its founder, and those of Webster, Cass, Bancroft, Hildreth, Sibley, etc. . . . A few days after the festival, his former pupils subscribed two thousand dollars for the establishment at Harvard College of the ‘Abbot Scholarship’, the annual income from which is now devoted to paying the college expenses of some meritorious student from Exeter Academy.”

His will dated Aug. 24, 1846, was probated Nov. 14, 1849. His son *Charles B. Abbot* and son-in-law, David W. Gorham, are mentioned as exrs. He gave his wife, Mary, the use of his land and house, in Exeter, occupied by David W. Gorham, as long as she lived, the same to go to his dau., Mrs. *Elizabeth P. Gorham*, after Mrs. Abbot's d.; also five shares in the B. & M. R. R. or their par value. He gave his son, *C. B. Abbot*, and his wife, Henrietta, all his real estate in the town of Glenburn, Me., their son, *Francis Peabody Abbot*, to have the same after their d. He also gave \$200 to *C. B. Abbot*; and in a codicil dated Oct 16, 1849, to him and his wife the use of "Dollar Island," in Pashaw Lake, Orono, Me., containing about 20 acs., the same after their d. to go to *F. P. Abbot*. Each of Dr. *Abbot's* gr.-chil. (not mentioned by name), were given one share in the B. & M. R. R., or the par value of the same. The balance of the est., including all household furniture, plate and books, was given to the wid., the same to be equally divided between their two chil. at her decease.*

Had 4 chil., (7th gen.), b. in Exeter, Rockingham Co., N. H.†

766 *John Emery⁷ Abbot*, b. Aug. 6, † 1793; d. in Exeter, Oct. 7, 1819. He stud. at his father's sch., Phillips Acad., Exeter, and grad. Bowd. Coll., 1810; recd. A. M. in course, and at Harv. in 1815. After graduation, he stud. Theol. at Cambridge, Mass.; ord. minister of the No. Ch., Boston, Apr. 20, 1815.

"Mr. Abbot, not yet 21 years of age, took charge of this large Society, and giving himself with great devotion to the studies and labors incident to a position so exacting and responsible, broke down his health within two years. Rest and travel (in Cuba) brought only temporary and partial alleviation to his illness and he died at his father's house in Exeter. . . . Though his ministry was short, it left a lasting impression. Mr. Abbot was a great scholar and a conscientious student. But his highest power lay in a good soul of deep religious sensibility, a character of rare purity and loftiness of aim, and a consecrated fidelity."§

He was a nephew of Rev. *Abiel⁶ Abbot*, D. D., of Beverly, Mass., and both d. of consumption.

767 *Mary Perkins⁷ Abbot*, b. Feb. 14, 1799; d. June 23, 1802.

768 *Elizabeth Perkins⁷ Abbot*, b. Nov. 14, 1801; d. in Exeter, 1862, ae. 38 yrs.; m. there, David W. Gorham, M. D., of Exeter, a desc. of James and Agnes (Berham) Gorham, of Benefield, Northamptonshire, Eng., through their son, Ralph, b. 1575, who settled in Plymouth, Mass., and had a distinguished descent; had 3 chil. (8th gen.):

* Exeter, N. H., Prob. Rec.

† From the Exeter, N. H., Records.

‡ Another authority has this date Aug. 26, 1793. § Hurd's *Hist. of Essex Co., Mass.*

- i. *William H. Abbot*⁸ *Gorham*, b. Mar. 26, 1827; d. in Florence, Italy, Apr. 11, 1895; stud. at Harv. Univ.
 - ii. *Mary Abbot*⁸ *Gorham*, b. Apr. 16, 1832; m. July 29, 1858, George Carlton Sawyer, b. in Salem, Mass., Dec. 24, 1834, son of L. A. and Martha A. (—) Sawyer, of Salem. He grad. Harv. Univ. 1855; teacher; res. in Utica, N. Y.; had 1 child (10th gen.): 1. *William Gorham*⁹ *Sawyer*, b. in Utica, May 10, 1860; d. in Exeter, June 20, 1876.
 - iii. *Emma Forbes*⁸ *Gorham*, b. Mar. 25, 1837; d. in Exeter, Feb. 11, 1852.
- 769 *Charles Benjamin*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Jan. 19, 1805.

332

REV. *Abiel*⁶ *Abbot*, D. D. (*Abigail*,⁵ *Abigail*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *George*,² *George*,¹) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., Aug. 17, 1770, and m. in Dorchester, a suburb of Boston, Mass., July 19, 1796, Eunice, b. Sept. 21, 1772, dau. of Ebenezer and Eunice (Davis) Wales, of Dorchester. He d. aboard ship in N. Y. harbor, returning from Cuba, where he had been for his health, June 7, 1828, ae. 57 yrs. "His excellent wife" d. in Beverly, Mass., Dec. 29, 1831, ae. 59 yrs.

Dr. *Abbot* was b. on the homestead originally occupied by *George*¹ *Abbot*, Sr., who was one of the first settlers of Andover about 1643. This historic place, "the home of soldiers, scholars, and divines," has been kept by his descendants from one generation to another for over two and a half centuries, down to the present time. The original house was torn down in 1858, and a new, commodious two-story colonial-style house was built about that period. Dr. *Abbot's* father, Capt. *John*⁵ *Abbot*, who served in the Rev. War, was wholly descended from *George*¹ *Abbot*, Sr., and was the fifth lineal descendant to live on the homestead. Dr. *Abbot's* maternal gr.-mother was *Abigail*,⁴ dau. of Dea. *Nehemiah*³ and *Abigail* (Lovejoy) *Abbott*, of Andover, the former of whom was the gr.-son of *George*¹ *Abbott*, of Rowley, Essex Co., Mass., and the latter the dau. of *John* and *Mary* (Osgood) *Lovejoy*, of Ipswich, Essex Co., Mass. From Dr. *Abbot's* maternal gr.-mother's brother, Dea. *Nehemiah*⁴ *Abbott*, of Lexington, Mass., were descended the illustrious *Abbott-Lawrence* families, of Groton and Boston, together with the distinguished *Maine* families, and from her brother, *Abiel*⁴ *Abbott*, of East Windsor, Ct., were descended the illustrious *Abbott-Wolcott-Ellsworth-Sellers* families, and from her brother, *John*⁴ *Abbott*, of Tolland, Ct., the distinguished *Abbott-Fuller* families and many others.

The following is from Sprague's *Annals of the American Pulpit*, Vol. VIII., pp. 309-11:—

Dr. Abbot's "parents were persons of excellent character, and his mother especially is said to have been remarkable alike for good sense and piety. In his early childhood, he exhibited not only great conscientiousness but uncommon devoutness; being accustomed frequently to retire, for the purpose of devotion, to a solitary grove near his father's house. His brother-in-law, *Rev. Abiel^b Abbot* (who was also his cousin) of Peterborough, N. H., in reference to the earliest years of *Dr. Abbot* of Beverly, says:—"He had an excellent mother. The children were allowed at home to take the pears which they found on the ground



Abiel Abbot

under the tree. Passing in the road, he saw a couple of pears, just over the fence, under a tree belonging to one of the neighbors. He picked up the pears, and hastened home, and gladly offered one of them to his mother. "Where did you get the pears?" "Oh! under Mr. —'s pear tree." "I shall not touch one of them; they are stolen; they are not your pears." He was in an agony. "What shall I do?" "You must put them where you found them." He immediately carried them back, and placed them under the tree. He had always a tender conscience, and greatly venerated his pious mother.'

"At the age of fourteen he had a severe illness — a nervous fever — occasioned by thrusting his arm into a cold spring on a hot summer's day. This illness, which had well nigh proved fatal, left him with the vigor of his constitution considerably impaired; and this was one of the circumstances which led his parents to gratify his wish for a liberal education. Accordingly, he became a member of Phillips Academy at Andover, where he at once took a high standing among his fellow students, and maintained it during the whole period of his preparation for college.

Here, as in after life, he was particularly distinguished for a popular and graceful style of elocution. . . . His manner as I remember it was uncommonly felicitous and engaging. It was more like that of the celebrated William Jay than of any person whom I ever heard. There was a gracefulness, a tenderness, an earnestness, that would not let me look away from the preacher, or allow me to think of anything but what he was saying. . . . He was uniformly diligent in his studies and exemplary in his deportment, but was distinguished rather for his classical than scientific attainments.

"In February, 1807, he lost his excellent mother. With characteristic appropriateness and sensibility he preached a sermon on the occasion to his congregation from the text, — 'I bowed down heavily as one that mourneth for his mother.' In a letter to a near friend, immediately after her death, he wrote as follows: — 'Our consolations rise out of the review of as pure a life as is ever witnessed. She had prepared for death by a whole life of constant and lively devotion. If ever children in the world had occasion, we have, to rise up and call our mother blessed. Let us strive after her high attainments in faith, in temper, in devotion, in heavenly mildness, in liberality to the poor. But what virtue or what grace can I name in which she had not attained excellence? I have been to spend alone a few minutes in surveying her pale but beautiful countenance; and, while contemplating it, endeavored to impress on my mind her recollected counsels, and resolved never to forget the mercy of God to me in such a mother. Let us so live that our death may be calm and peaceful; and that we may ascend at last to the happy world, where we trust she is renewing her devotions with pure joy and brighter fervor, and where we may be the crown of her rejoicing forever.'"

Among the many pleasing biographical sketches of Dr. *Abbot* the Compiler has found, in his somewhat extended research in connection with this work, the following, prepared by Rev. Dr. A. P. Peabody, is by far the most excellent; and as Mr. Frederick A. Ober, author of the article on the town of Beverly, prepared for Hurd's *Hist. of Essex County, Mass.*, says, "is entitled to the reader's thoughtful attention."

Dr. Peabody says: "Abiel Abbot, the youngest son of John and Abigail Abbot, was born in Andover, Aug. 17, 1771.* Two elder brothers — John, professor of ancient languages at Bowdoin College, and Benjamin, the so widely known, revered and beloved principal of Phillips Exeter Academy — had already graduated at Harvard. Abiel was the pupil of Dr. Pemberton at Phillips Academy, in Andover, whence he entered college, graduating the second scholar in his class (A. B.) in 1792. He maintained ever afterwards a close connection with the college, where he was held in high regard, as was evinced in his appointment as Phi Beta Kappa orator in 1800, his being invited to deliver the Dudleian Lecture in 1819 and his receiving the degree of Doctor of Divinity in 1821. On graduating he returned to Andover and became assistant teacher, afterwards principal of the Academy, at the same time pursuing the study of theology under the direction of his pastor, Rev. Jonathan French. In 1795 he was ordained as minister of the First Church in Haverhill. In the following year he married Eunice, daughter of Ebenezer Wales of Dorchester. His ministry at Haverhill was eminently successful. Its precious memory long survived him, and was lovingly recalled by old people who had him for their pastor in their childhood or youth. But his salary was inadequate to the support of his family, and he was, therefore, and for that sole reason, compelled to resign his charge.

"On his release from his engagement at Haverhill, Mr. Abbot's services were eagerly sought by several vacant parishes.† He preached with great acceptance

* The correct date as given by descendants is 1770.

† He was minister at Haverhill from June 8, 1795, to June 13, 1803; he declined an urgent call to Brattle Square Church, Boston, and to Providence, R. I.

V at the Brattle Square Church in Boston, and, anticipating the probability of his being invited to its pastorate, the First Church in Beverly chose him as its minister, voting him a salary the stipend which (with the addition, however, of a parsonage — a house and fuel for its fires, and the education of his sons) would have been offered him in Boston.

"This salary throughout his life-time was larger than was paid by any parish in Massachusetts, except in Boston. The Beverly parish was and continued to be, during his entire ministry, very large, embracing a population, at the outset, of twenty-three hundred, and never less than fifteen hundred.* The town was then the fourth in the State in point of wealth, with a better harbor than that of Salem, with a great deal of foreign commerce, as well as with a large amount of capital lucratively invested in the fisheries. It was the residence of several merchants of distinction, who afterwards moved to Boston, and whose ships sailed thence and brought thither their return cargoes. It was also the home of several professional men of the highest eminence, as David Dane and Joshua Fisher, and the parish comprised many families of wealth and culture. Hence, in a worldly point of view, the place was especially desirable, while its pulpit had been filled by men of superior ability and merit, his two nearest predecessors having been called to the presidency — one of Harvard, and the other of Bowdoin College. Such a pastorate made great demands on its incumbent, and in this case they were more than fully met.

"No ministry could ever have been more prosperous than Dr. Abbot's, in the full attendance on its services, in the undivided respect and affection of the people, and in the tokens of religious interest and spiritual edification. By those who knew Dr. Abbot best it has been often said that they never knew his like, or, for his peculiar life-work, his equal. His personal endowments were of a rare order. His countenance bore the impress of his character, at once grave and gracious, commanding and convincing, with a benignity whose attractions none could resist, yet with a dignity which would keep a flippant tongue in silence. His manners were those of a born gentleman, who could not be otherwise than courteous, meek, considerate and kind. His conversational power was almost unique. In whatever society he might be, without assuming the leadership, he could not bear other than the chief part, and those who were else the utmost ready to talk, in his presence subsided into greedy listeners. He was unsurpassed in vivid and picturesque description and narrative, and he possessed the rare and precious art of giving religious admonition, counsel or consolation without seeming to give it — of virtually preaching the gospel without unseasonably interlarding his conversation with conventionally sacred names and phrases, so that all that he meant to say reached the inward ear, only after, sometimes long after, his voice had died upon the outward ear. When Monroe, as President of the United States, was making his northern tour, he breakfasted with Israel Thorndike, and Dr. Abbot was one of the guests. Some time afterward the President said to a visitor that the best talker that he ever heard was a clergyman who breakfasted with him at Mr. Thorndike's. While Dr. Abbot thus adorned the choicest society, he made himself none the less welcome in the poorest homes, and with persons of the lowest standard of intelligence and culture. Without the wretched farce of condescension, he so identified himself with all the people under his charge that he felt, and therefore always seemed, at his ease among them, as belonging with them, and they had no experience of restraint or awkwardness as with one who stooped to them from a loftier plane than theirs. He was the most assiduous of pastors. Of course, in so large a parish he could not be a frequent visitor in every house, yet there was not a family in his flock which he did not know intimately, and in which there was not a corresponding sense of intimacy with him; nor was there

* Dr. Abbot would sometimes spend a whole day on horseback or on foot visiting his people, taking his impromptu mid-day meal with some family. When he found that any misunderstanding existed towards him, his policy was to call, cordially greet the parishioner, and ask, perhaps, for a few scions of some favorite fruit, a few hints on some point of agriculture. The cloud would utterly disappear. His daughter, Emily, once heard him say, "Give a man an opportunity to oblige you and you make him your friend."

a child who did not know, or who was not made the happier by meeting him and having his unflinching smile and kind word of recognition. A large part of his time was devoted to the sick, infirm, and afflicted, who received his most tender ministrations and always felt that he came to them in their need and sorrow as a messenger of divine support and comfort. Nor was he less mindful of the poor, and while generous to them to the utmost of his means, he knew how to stimulate and direct the charity of those who had ability and leisure for the work of Christian love.

“Dr. Abbot was, in an important sense, the minister of the town, no less than of his own parish. There was no public occasion on which he did not officiate, nor any public enterprise that tended to improvement or progress in which he did not bear a foremost part. . . .

“In the pulpit Dr. Abbot’s manner was impressive to the last degree. He was never impassioned, and never cold; but there was a calm, equable fervor, indicating a full flow of devout feeling, without ebb or ripple, sustaining the unflagging attention of the audience, and adapted to make the entire service to the serious hearer, as it manifestly was to the preacher, a continuous act of devotion. His voice was clear, strong and flexible, and his utterance was perfectly natural, with no pulpit tone, but as it might have been in conversation on solemn themes. Nature shaped him for an orator, and he remained unspoiled by art. What he should say seemed his sole concern; his unstudied saying of it could have been only made worse by the attempt to make it better. His sermons were scriptural, evangelical, in the true sense of the word, in a style elegant without being ornate, sufficiently simple for the receptivity of any person of ordinary intelligence, yet so thoughtful as to command the close attention and strong interest of the most advanced culture. . . .

“The earliest Sunday school in New England, if not in the United States, was opened in 1810, by two ladies of his church, after the example and method of Robert Raikes. This school, which had from the outset, their pastor’s approval and furtherance, was never discontinued, but was, after a few years, removed to the church, and was the nucleus of a still flourishing Sunday-school, subsidized by a considerable fund, the legacy of one of its superintendents, who was trained under Dr. Abbot’s nurture and influence.

“Dr. Abbot added to his distinctively professional gifts that of superior musical taste and talent. He had the best voice in the congregation. The old church had no space in which an organ could be erected, till it was remodeled after his death, and whenever the chorister was absent, Dr. Abbot led the singing from the pulpit, as he did the communion service, at the monthly ante-communion lecture, and at the chapel. He was a Unitarian, of the type commonly, though incorrectly, denoted under the name of Arian. But while he explicitly declared and defended his own opinions in the pulpit, he was indisposed to controversy, sought peace among the churches, was at many points in close sympathy with clergymen of a different creed, and was associated with not a few of them in intimate friendship and in the interchange of professional services.

“When the disruption of the Congregational body took place, probably no member of that body had so much reason to regret it as he had, nor was there any one with whom his friends of the opposite party were so sorry to part fellowship. In his family and in all the relations and intercourse of society, Dr. Abbot, by his sweetness, gentleness, unselfishness of spirit, was constantly diffusing happiness, and, in his cheerful, sunny temperament, received largely of the happiness which he gave. His home was rich in all that can make life beautiful, and that can render the Christian household at once a centre of refining and beautifying ministries and influences for this world, and a training school for heaven.

“In 1818, Dr. Abbot’s health had become so far impaired by incessant labor as to make a rest and change of scene desirable, and he spent the winter in South Carolina and Georgia. He performed the return journey alone, in a sulky, driving through regions where he was warned of serious danger from the savageness of the poor whites; but all along his way making friends and receiving civilities and kindness.

"In 1827, he was again an invalid, and spent the winter principally in Cuba. He seemed in the spring entirely restored, but on his passage homeward, in the harbor of New York, he was seized with a sudden and profuse hemorrhage from the lungs, which proved almost instantly fatal, leaving him but a few moments for some last directions as to his worldly affairs, and for the expression of his cheerful readiness to depart in the full assurance of a blessed immortality."

Miss Sarah Loring Bailey mentions Dr. *Abbot* in her *Historical Sketches of Andover, Mass.*, as follows ;

"Rev. *Abiel Abbot*, D. D., . . . was a minister greatly esteemed throughout Essex County. He was eight years pastor of the First Church in Haverhill, and twenty-four years pastor of the First Church, Beverly. . . . He was teacher in Phillips Academy, and was offered the principalship, but preferred to enter the ministry. He was a man of simple, unostentatious manners, free from cant and bigotry, yet of a deeply religious spirit. He was unwearied in his labors for his people. His parish was one of those which, in the separation of the Congregational body took the Unitarian name."

Of Dr. *Abbot's* creed, his brother minister and kinsman, Rev. *Abiel Abbot*, D. D., of Coventry, says :

"He called no man master. He belonged to no sect but that of good men ; to no school but that of Jesus Christ ; and he was liberal in the best sense of the term. He never thought himself called upon to denounce the opinions of others, and rarely to obtrude his own, upon the controversial points of the day."

The following, not intended for publication when written, pertaining to the War of 1812, at Beverly, was written by a daughter of Dr. *Abbot*, several years ago for his family, and is of historic interest ;

"It had been reported that a vessel of war lay down the harbor, and it was feared that an attack was meditated somewhere upon the coast. The news caused great excitement, and sentinels were placed at intervals along the shores of Salem, Marblehead, and Beverly, with directions to fire signal guns at any approach of the enemy.

"We were all sitting together one pleasant summer evening, when we were startled by a great noise in the street, the ringing of bells, firing of guns, and shouts of men and boys. A man rushed in and told my father that the enemy were landing at Mackerel Cove, about a mile from town. My father was a man of great courage and energy. He started to his feet and strode to the door. My mother held up both hands toward him with 'Oh, my dear !' He turned a moment, and said, 'Do not be anxious, I promise not to expose myself unnecessarily, but I must go.' He seized his hat and a street cane, which, dear man, was the most warlike weapon he possessed, and went hastily up to the church, which was the place of rendezvous. So there you see him, under the walls of his own church, a man of peace, but with patriotic ardor burning in his soul. He found thirty or forty men waiting there. As he approached, he said, 'Why are you not bound for the cove ?' They answered, 'We wish to go, sir, but we have no officer here to lead us.' 'Oh !' said he 'as Chaplain of the Brigade, I am an officer, and I will take the command.' He detailed one man to stand and direct others who might come to follow. Then he said, 'Men, are you ready to defend your country and your homes ? If so, follow me.' A cheer rang out in answer, 'That we'll do !' 'Forward, march !' And he led them off at a round pace.

"In the meantime, we, excited and trembling, went up to the roof of the house with the hope of seeing something of what was going on. The moon had risen, but lights were glancing through the streets, men shouting, dogs barking, women screaming from the windows for information ; there was the rumbling of wheels

and galloping of horses over the bridge from Salem, and up through the main street; altogether it made a deafening uproar. I grew more and more excited, and was probably talking very loud, when a man in passing called up to me, 'Hold your tongue! How do you know but we shall have our houses burned over our heads and be all murdered!'—an address which did not tend to allay our fears. We went down and waited in silent anxiety. What was our joy when in about an hour our dear one returned, safe and sound, and radiant with fun and excitement.

He gave us a most amusing account of the whole affair. His men, he said, were wound up to a high pitch of expectant valor, and rushed on eagerly, till at about a quarter of a mile from the Cove, they met a similar party returning with old Captain Nicholas Thorndike at their head. On seeing my father with his enthusiastic company approaching, he laughed aloud, and drawing his sword, waved it in the air and shouted, 'I should like to have had one cut at them!' The explanation was soon made. A chebacco boat had got loose from its moorings near Ipswich, and floated ten miles down to the Beverly shore, entering the Cove in the darkness. In the uncertain light the sentinel could only perceive some kind of craft approaching, and supposing it to be manned, hailed it. Receiving no answer, he hailed it a second time, with the same result, and then fired.

"Of course the signal was repeated all along the shore, and the country was up in arms at once. The two warlike companies commingled and came back to town in very unmilitary order, with much talking and laughing, and chaffing those they met hurrying to the scene of action. My father gained great glory by his promptness and decision, and various were the titles bestowed upon him by the wags in the parish, Captain, Colonel, and even General was not too much for such intrepidity. He was ready to laugh with the rest. It was a capital joke."

The following is a list of Dr. *Abbot's* publications: *

- 1789 Memorial of Divine Benefits; A Sermon preached in Exeter on the 15th, and in Haverhill on the 29th of November, Days of Public Thanksgiving in N. H., and Mass.
- 1799 Traits of Resemblance in the People of the U. S. of America to Ancient Israel; A Sermon preached in Haverhill on the Annual Thanksgiving.
- 1800 Eulogy on the Life and Character of Washington, delivered by request, before the inhabitants of the town of Haverhill, on his Birthday.
- 1802 The Duty of Youth; A Sermon occasioned by the Death of Mrs. Sarah Ayer, of Haverhill.
- Self-preservation; A Sermon preached before the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston, on the Anniversary of their election of officers.
- 1804 The Mariner's Manual; A Sermon preached in Beverly.
- 1806 Introductory Address at the Ordination of the Rev. David T. Kimball, in Ipswich.
- 1807 A Discourse delivered before the Portsmouth Female Asylum.
- 1809 A Discourse delivered at Plymouth at the celebration of the 188th Anniversary of the Landing of our Forefathers.
- 1812 A Father's Reasons for Baptizing his Infant Child; A Discourse delivered in Beverly.
- Sermon to Mariners (a duodecimo volume).
- 1815 An Address before the Massachusetts Society for the Suppression of Intemperance.
- 1816 A Discourse before the Missionary Society of Salem and vicinity, and the Essex South Musical Society.
- 1817 A Discourse delivered before the Bible Society of Salem and its vicinity, on the Anniversary.
- 1822 The Parent's Assistant and Sunday School Book.

* From Sprague's *Annals of the American Pulpit*, viii: pp. 316-17.

- 1826 Charge at the Ordination of the Rev. B. Whitman.
Address before the Berry Street Conference.
- 1827 Ecclesiastical Peace recommended; A Discourse before the Annual Convention of Congregational Ministers of Manchester.
The Example of the First Preachers of the Gospel Considered; A Sermon at the Installation of the Rev. *Abiel Abbot* in the Congregational Church in Peterborough, N. H.
- 1828 Letters written in the Interior of Cuba, between the Mountains of Arcana to the east, and of Cusco to the west, in the months of February, March, April, and May (an octavo volume).
- 1831 A second volume of Sermons in connection with a Memoir of the author's Life, by his son-in-law the Rev. S. Everett.

Dr. *Abbot* served as mem. of the sch. com. in Haverhill, 1796-7-8-9, 1800-1-2, and as its chairman, 1803; also in Beverly as chairman from 1804 to 1828—24 yrs.—during which time the schools rose from a state of great depression to a very fair standing.* Their first four children were b. in Haverhill, and the last five in Beverly, Mass.

Had 9 chil. (7th gen.):

- 770 *Eunice Adaline⁷ Abbot*, b. Aug. 17, 1797; d. in Beverly, Dec. 8, 1828; m. Josiah Gould; had 1 child (8th gen.): 1. *Catherine Emily⁸ Gould*, b. Nov. 2, 1825; d. Dec. 25, 1825.
- 771 *Emily⁷ Abbot*, b. Feb. 4, 1799; d. in Cambridge, Sept. 23, 1904, ae. nearly 106 yrs.; m. in Beverly, Sept. 29, 1824, Rev. Stevens, b. in Dorchester, Mass., Dec. 14, 1797, son of Rev. Moses and Hannah (Clapp, wid. of Hon. Henry Gardner) Everett, of Dorchester. He grad. Harv. Univ., 1815; was the first Unit. minister in Hallowell, Me., where he settled Sept. 15, 1824; d. in Dorchester, Feb. 20, † 1833, ae. 35 yrs. Mrs. Everett studied at Miss Ingersol's school, Beverly; Unitarian; had 4 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Hallowell, Me.: ‡
- i. *Henry Gardner⁸ Everett*, b. Dec. 27, 1825; d. in Hallowell, Aug. 27, 1829.
 - ii. *William Abbot⁸ Everett*, b. Jan. 27, 1828; grad. Harv. Univ., 1849, recd. LL. B. from its Law Sch., 1851, and A. M., 1871; lawyer for a time in Boston; has written and composed two operettas, performed from MS. but not published. They have been given several times to subscription audiences in Cambridge for charitable purposes. He has also written unpublished sacred music; organist 1st Par. Ch., Cambridge 12 yrs.; chairman par. com. 2 yrs.; is afflicted with deafness; res. at 23 Berkeley St., Cambridge.
 - iii. *Emily⁸ Everett*, b. Nov. 1, 1829; d. in Cambridge, Nov. 5, 1888; m. there Dec. 21, 1854, *Ezra Abbot*, D. D., the distinguished Biblical scholar of Harv. Univ., whose history is

* Essex Inst. Hist. Coll., vi: p. 81.

† *Everett Fam. Reg.* has Feb. 22.

‡ Data by W. A. Everett.

elsewhere given in this work (see 5th gen., No. 347-i). Mrs. *Abbot's* life was one of "pure unselfishness and charity."

- iv. *Mary Susan*⁸ *Everett*, b. Apr. 15, 1832; d. at Willets Point, L. I., Mar. 13, 1871; m. in Camb., Apr. 2,* 1856, Gen. *Henry L. Abbot*, U. S. A., whose history is elsewhere given in this work (see 7th gen., No. 1476).

772 *Abiel*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Oct. 25, 1800; d. in Camb., Sept. 18, 1847; studied at Phillips Acad., Exeter, N. H.; was for a time in business in So. America; n. m.

773 *Mary Susan*⁷ *Abbot*, b. June 10, 1803; d. in Camb., Sept. 3, 1866; m. in Hallowell, Nov. 1, 1804, Charles, b. there Nov. 1, 1804, son of Charles and Frances W. (Apthorp) Vaughan, of Hallowell, and gr.-son of John and Hannah (Greenleaf) Apthorp, of Boston, Mass.

Mr. Vaughan's gr.-father Samuel¹ Vaughan, a London merchant, and owner of estates in Jamaica, m. Sarah Hallowell, of Boston, Mass., Feb., 1747/8. Being strongly Republican in politics and greatly interested in the prosperity of this country, he became a naturalized citizen of the U. S. after the Revolution; but after residing a few years in Phila., he returned to Eng., where he d. He was the friend and admirer of Washington and of Franklin, and was with the latter when he d. The marble mantel in the dining-room at Mount Vernon was his gift. This was accompanied by three vases, which are now in the Natl. Museum in Washington.

Samuel¹ Vaughan's son Charles,² the father of Charles³ Vaughan, of Cambridge, was b. in Eng., went to Jamaica as a young man, and spent some time there with an older bro. Samuel,² who had charge of the est. He then came to Boston, where he became a merchant, and representative of the London firm, and m. Miss Apthorp, of Boston. He was interested with Charles Bulfinch and William Scollay in the laying out of Franklin Place (now Franklin Street), Boston, and in building the Tontine Buildings, a crescent-shaped block of residences, probably the first continuous block of dwelling-houses in Boston. He afterwards moved to Hallowell, where his father owned considerable tracts of land, and there became interested in various local enterprises. He was also the agent of English owners of land in various parts of the State of Maine.

Charles³ Vaughan studied at Hallowell Academy, Me., and Mrs. Vaughan in Beverly, Mass. He was brought up on his father's farm in Hallowell, was afterwards in business in the city of Hallowell till 1847, when he became a merchant in Boston till 1864, living in Cambridge, where he d. Feb. 6, 1878. They both took an active interest in the Unitarian Ch. in Hallowell, where they belonged to the choir, she playing the organ and he the violoncello, and both sang; both also attended the 1st Par. (Unit.) Ch., Cambridge and she was an active worker in the S. S. for many years; had 6 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Hallowell, Me.:

- i. *Francis Wales*⁸ *Vaughan*, b. June 5, 1833; grad. Harv. Univ., 1853; admitted to Suffolk Bar 1856; 1st Asst., Office of

* *Everett Fam. Reg.* has April 27.

Explorations and Surveys, War Dept., 1857 to 1861; with Chief of Topog. Engrs. and Chief Eng. Hd.-Qrs. A. of P. 1862 to 1864; Librarian Social Law Library, Boston, since Jan. 1, 1870; res. No. 2 Berkeley St., Cambridge; has supplied most of the data of his mother's family.

- ii. *Charles Everett^s Vaughan*, b. Aug. 24, 1835; m. in Camb., Apr. 23, 1866, Elizabeth Fairfield Wells, b. in Groton, Mass., Aug. 22, 1839, dau. of George W. and Lucia Gardner (Fairfield) Wells, of Groton. She d. in Camb., Dec. 13, 1883. He m. (2d), in Brookline, Mass., Oct. 11, 1894, Alice, b. in Camb., Dec. 28, 1855, dau. of Robert and Anna A. (Gray) Carter, of Camb.; grad. Harv. Univ., 1856, and M. D. 1863; served in Civ. War as Asst. and Div. Surgeon, U. S. N., Apr., 1863, to Aug., 1865; resd. in Hallowell, till 1862; in Camb., till 1895; and in Santa Barbara, Cal., since; prac. phys. there; mem. music com., board of assessors, standing com. and gen. com. of 12, 1st Par. Ch. (Unit.) Camb., at various times between 1870-90; overseer of the poor, 1877-95; director associated charities 9 yrs. to 1895; chairman same, 1892-5; had 5 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Cambridge, Mass.: 1. *Hallowell^o Vaughan*, b. Feb. 18 (?), 1867; d. in Toledo, O., Nov. 30, 1891. 2. *George Wadsworth^o Vaughan*, b. Apr. 6, 1869; res. in San Fernando, Cal. 3. *Charles^o Vaughan*, b. Aug. 13, 1870; d. in Dublin, N. H., Aug., 1871. 4. *John Fairfield^o Vaughan*, b. Sept. 13, 1872; res. in New Haven, Ct. 5. *Frank Apthorp^o Vaughan*, b. Sept. 13, 1875; res. in Cambridge.
- iii. *Emily Abbot^s Vaughan*, b. Feb. 19, 1838; d. in Hallowell, Apr. 19, 1838.
- iv. *Abiel Abbot^s Vaughan*, b. Apr. 7, 1839 (see 7th gen., No. 1479).
- v. *William Petty^o Vaughan*, b. Jan. 20, 1842; d. in Hallowell, Jan. 26, 1842.
- vi. *Anne Elizabeth^s Vaughan*, b. Jan. 12, 1843; d. in Hallowell, July 28, 1845.

774 *William Wales^t Abbot*, b. Aug. 12, 1805; d. Feb. 16, 1806.

775 *Anna Wales^t Abbot*, b. Apr. 19 (Beverly t. r. Apr. 10), 1808; taught a priv. sch. in Beverly; wrote sev. story books for chil.; edited the *Child's Friend*; invented the illustrated game of "Dr. Busby," the original of many modern games of the same character; taught a club of street boys at the Social Union, Cambridge, many yrs.; also organized the "Boys' Aid Club" for charitable work there; has always been interested in philanthropic and educational enterprises, even since prevented by age from taking an active part; S. S. teacher about 50 yrs.; mem. several yrs. of the "Ladies' Commission on S. S. Books," and of the "National Alliance of Unitarian Women."

- 776 *William Ebenezer⁷ Abbot*, b. May 2, 1810; d. in Dorchester, May 4, 1888; m. there Apr. 20, 1837, Ann Susan, b. in Augusta, Me., Oct. 23, 1810, dau. of Joseph and Betsey Wales, of Augusta. She d. in Dorchester, Dec. 20, 1891. He grad. Phillips Acad., Exeter, N. H., 1826 (?), Bowd. Coll., 1830, and Harv. Div. Sch., 1833; Unit. minister in Billerica, Mass., 1835 to 1839, when he resigned; resd. in Dorchester; had 3 chil. who d. in infancy; complete data not supplied.
- 777 *John Joseph⁷ Abbot*, b. Feb. 4, 1812; drowned at Beverly, July 17, 1816.
- 778 *Elizabeth⁷ Abbot*, b. Mar. 24 (Beverly t. r. May 23), 1815; d. in Camb., 1848; resd. for a time in Dorchester.

335

DEA. *Benjamin⁶ Abbot* (*Abiel⁵*, *Abigail⁴*, *Nehemiah³*, *George²*, *George¹*) was b. in Andover, Essex Co., Mass., May 28, 1763, and m. there Nov. 21, 1786, Joanna Holmes, b. 1765. They both d. in Newburyport, Essex Co., Mass., she, Aug. 11, 1828, ae. 63, and he, Aug. 18, 1821, ae. 58 yrs. His descendants claim service in the Rev. War for him as private for about 6 mos. from June, 1780, in Capt. Phineas Parker's Co.

Had 10 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Newburyport, Essex Co., Mass.:

- 779 *Phebe Ballard⁷ Abbot*, b. Oct. 10, 1787; d. in Kensington, N. H., Oct. 10, 1874; n. m.
- 780 *Joanna⁷ Abbot*, b. Jan. 4, 1790; d. Apr. 30, 1842; m. in Newburyport, July 25, 1825, John Picket. He d. in Chester, N. J.; had 3 chil. (8th gen.):
- i. *Hannah Maria⁸ Picket*, b. Jan. 26, 1826; d. Nov. 26, 1894; m. Dec. 8, 1845, Thomas J. Hazelton. He d. in Chester, Oct., 1865. She m. (2d), Sept. 7, 1869, Rev. Johnson L. Tomlinson; n. ch.
 - ii. *John⁸ Picket*, b. June 10, 1827.
 - iii. *Joanna Abbot⁸ Picket*, b. Aug. 9, 1835; d. Feb. 27, 1860; m. 1859, David E. Butterfield; has 1 child (9th gen.):
 - a. *Joanna⁹ Butterfield*, b. Jan. 8, 1860; m. Feb. 9, 1888, Albert Carr; has 3 chil. (10th gen.): 1. *Joanna¹⁰ Carr*, b. Dec. (?) 5, 1888. 2. *Katherine¹⁰ Carr*, b. Apr. 16, 1890. 3. *Robert Picket¹⁰ Carr*, b. Jan. 17, 1896.
- 781 *Mary Smith⁷ Abbot*, b. Oct. 21, 1791; d. in Kensington, Dec. 9, 1848; n. m.
- 782 *Elizabeth⁷ Abbot*, b. Feb. 1, 1793;* d. in Kensington, Apr., 1866, ae. 73 yrs.; m. in Newburyport, Apr. 2, 1826, William, a farmer, b. in

* Newburyport t. r. 1792.

So. Hampton, N. H., 1802, son of Richard and Elizabeth (Currier) Fitts, of So. Hampton. He d. in Kensington, Aug. 29, 1844, ae. 42 yrs.; had 4 chil. (8th gen.):

- i. *Mary Elizabeth*⁸ *Fitts*, b. in Newburyport, May 9, 1826; d. in Kensington, May 23, 1843.
- ii. *William Francis*⁸ *Fitts*, b. in So. Hampton, Apr. 15, 1828; d. in Kensington, Jan., 1868; m. in Newburyport, Nov. 24, 1852, Harriet Mitchell George, b. there Aug. 30, 1830, dau. of Joseph M. and Harriet (Pearson) George, of Newburyport; farmer. She d. in Kensington, Apr., 1863; had 1 child (9th gen.):
 - a. *Harriet Ellen*⁹ *Fitts*, b. in Kensington, Mar. 30, 1863; m. in Seabrook, N. H., Apr. 21, 1881, Charles Eugene, a carpenter, b. in Ellsworth, Me., July 28, 1861, son of George C. and Abbie (Abbot) Card, of Hancock and Ellsworth; has 2 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Kensington, N. H.: 1. *William Francis*¹⁰ *Card*, b. Nov. 15, 1881. 2. *Charles Sumner*¹⁰ *Card*, b. Aug. 7, 1885.
- iii. *Joanna Abbot*⁸ *Fitts*, b. in So. Hampton, Oct. 4, 1830; m. at Hampton Falls, N. H., Oct., 1852, Charles Smith Prescott, b. there May 14, 1826, son of Robert Smith and Almira (Melcher) Prescott, of Hampton Falls; res. in Portsmouth, N. H.; d. there Sept. 17, 1894. He was a book-keeper; had 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Charles William*⁹ *Prescott*, b. at Great Falls, N. H., Mar. 30, 1853; res. in Erie, Pa. 2. *Mary Elizabeth*⁹ *Prescott*, b. in So. Hampton, Apr. 20, 1855; res. in Portsmouth. 3. *Josephine Fitts*⁹ *Prescott*, b. in Portsmouth, Oct. 2, 1858; res. in Boston, Mass.
- iv. *Benjamin Abbot*⁸ *Fitts*, b. in Kensington, Oct. 5, 1833; farmer; res. in Kensington; n. m.

783 *Benjamin*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Dec. 10, 1794; d. at sea, Aug., 1818; was mate of the ship *Beverly*; all aboard ship perished; n. m.

784 *Francis Holmes*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Jan. 4, 1797.

785 *Abiel*⁷ *Abbot*, b. July 26, 1798.

786 *Sarah*⁷ *Abbot*, b. June 19, 1800; d. in Kensington, Apr. 26, 1867; m. there Jan. 6, 1848, Hon. Jonathan Palmer, son of Daniel and Sarah, of Kensington; d. —; n. ch.

787 *Rebecca*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Aug. 14, 1802; d. in Newburyport, Aug. 28, 1802.

788 *John Owen*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Aug. 5, 1803; d. 1830; was Capt. of the brig *Samaritan*, lost on the Sinopuxent beach, Md., with all on board.

336

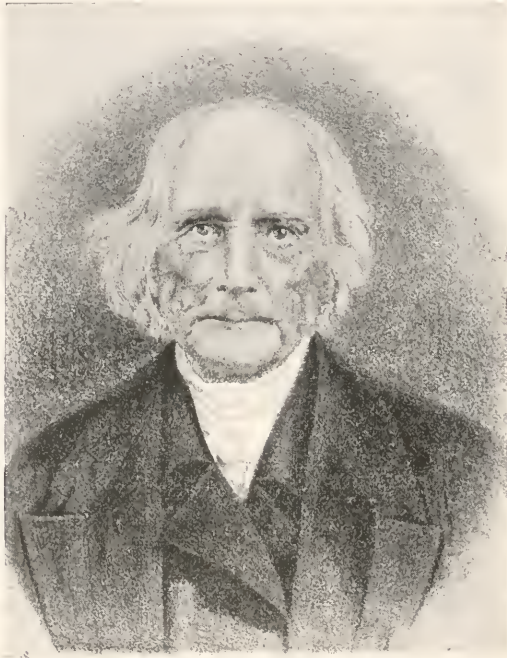
*Abiel*⁶ *Abbot*, D. D. (*Dorcas*,⁵ *Abigail*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *George*,² *George*¹) was b. in Wilton, Hillsborough Co., N. H., Dec. 14, 1765, eldest son and child of Maj. *Abiel*⁵ and *Dorcas*⁵ (*Abbot*⁵) *Abbot*, of Wilton, and

m. in Andover, Mass., May 19, 1796, *Elizabeth⁶ Abbot*, b. there Aug. 2, 1766, dau. of his paternal uncle Capt. John,⁵ and his maternal aunt *Abigail⁵ (Abbot⁵) Abbot*, of Andover, his mother and his wife's mother being sisters, daughters of Benjamin³ and Abigail⁴ (Abbott⁴) Abbot, he being a gr.-son of George¹ Abbot, Sr., of Andover, and she a dau. of Dea. Nehemiah³ Abbott, of Andover, who was a gr.-son of George¹ Abbott, one of the first settlers of Rowley. Dr. *Abbot's* father, Maj. Abiel⁵ Abbot, and wife's father, Capt. John⁵ Abbot, were also brothers, descendants in the fifth generation of George¹ Sr., of Andover.

Dr. *Abbot* was brought up on his father's farm on "Abbot Hill," in Wilton. He came near being irrevocably lost in the woods when about 7 yrs. old. He was prepared for college by indifferently educated district school teachers, by Rev. Abiel Fiske, his parish minister, who taught him Latin at fourteen, before he had learned English grammar, and by a 3 yrs.' course at Phillips Academy, entering there Nov., 1780, and leaving to enter Harv. Univ., July, 1783, from which he grad., 1787, receiving A. M. in course, and the degree of D. D. in 1838. A few months after leaving college he became a teacher at 16s. per week, in Phillips Academy, Andover, where he remained till July, 1789, when he commenced studying theology. In June, 1790, he was accepted as a candidate for the ministry by the Andover Association, and preached for the first time in Amesbury, Mass. After preaching for some time, successively in Kensington, N. H., Gardiner, Me., and Cambridge, Mass., he was employed as a missionary in the District of Maine for 5 mos., after which he preached, in 1792, in Nelson, Greenfield, and Peterborough, N. H.; but in none of these places were they prepared to settle a minister. In February, 1793, he preached in Middleton; from April to November in Penobscot and Castine, Me., declining settlement in the latter place; and in December he preached a few Sabbaths in West Newbury, Mass. In January, 1794, he became tutor in Greek at Harv. Univ., where he remained for a year, preaching occasionally in neighboring pulpits, and a part of the time supplying the pulpits in Newbury and Malden, Mass. In January, 1795, he went to Coventry, Tolland Co., Ct., where he was ordained Oct., 28, 1795, but, owing to difference of opinion between him and the society, he left there in June, 1811, and the September following was appointed Principal of Dummer Academy, Byfield, Mass., where he remained 7 yrs.; in April, 1819, he settled on a farm in the North Parish, Andover, where he lived for several years. In May, 1824, assisted by his daughter, he opened a

school in Chelmsford, Mass., but in the autumn of 1826, returned to Wilton. He frequently preached during this period in these several places, and at one time occupied the pulpit in North Andover for several months in succession.

In March, 1827, he began preaching in the Congl. Ch. in Peterborough, and the following June was installed, Dr. *Abbot*, of Beverly, Mass., his cousin, as well as brother-in-law, preaching on the occasion. He continued here 12 yrs. when, in March, 1839, owing to bronchial



ABIEL ABBOT, D. D., PETERBOROUGH, N. H.
First Founder of a Town Library in the U. S.

trouble, Rev. Curtis Cutler was installed as his colleague. Dr. *Abbot* resigned his pastorate, Sept. 9, 1848, after 21 yrs.' service. He remained in Peterborough till after his wife's d., Apr. 6, 1853, ae. 87 yrs., when, in 1854, he went to live with his grand-son Rev. *Samuel Abbot Smith*, in West Cambridge, now Arlington, Mass. "Here he lived as the patriarch of his neighborhood, admired for his cultured intellect, his bland manners, and his genial and philanthropic spirit," dying suddenly, after breakfast, Dec. 31, 1859, ae. 94 yrs., the oldest graduate of Harv. Univ. then living.

Dr. Albert Smith, author of the *History of Peterborough, N. H.*, pays Dr. *Abbot* the following deserved tribute:

"Few men have ever lived that have sustained a better character than Dr. *Abbot*. His life was adorned with all the attainments, victories, and excellences that belong to the Christian or man, and it would be difficult to say what his faults in life were, he was so pure and upright in everything. He was always planning and doing good to some one, or to society in general. The Ministerial Library of his Congregational Society was established by his own undivided exertions and private contributions from his own library, and now numbers about twelve hundred volumes. He also was the prime mover, and one of the earliest supporters of the Town Library.* He was untiring in his efforts for the common schools, and long after the period most men retire, on account of their age, from active pursuits, his zeal and interest remained unabated. As a preacher he was always plain, clear, and interesting, and as a pastor always kind and sympathizing. He was always greatly beloved by his people, and kept alive a knowledge of the Greek and Latin classics, as well as an intimate knowledge of the progress of the times, all through his life."

When ninety-three years old "he made it a point to read every day two chapters of the New Testament, critically, in the original Greek, and often asked me [Rev. *S. A. Smith*, his grand-son] what I thought of this interpretation or that of some difficult passage. In the evenings of that winter I read to him several treatises of Cicero, among others, *De Oratore* and *De Senectute*. I continued this till the last Friday before his death, and remember on that evening he let the usual hour of retiring go by in his interest in what was read. Thus did he keep up his interest in the studies and pursuits of his active life, and thus his mind and heart continued growing to the very end."†

The following is a list of Dr. *Abbot's* publications:

- 1799 A Sermon preached at North Coventry on the Fourth of July.
- 1805 Right Hand of Fellowship, addressed to Cornelius Adams, at his Ordination.
- 1811 A Statement of Proceedings in the First Society in Coventry, Ct., which terminated in the Removal of the Pastor; with an Address to his late People.
- 1821 An Address delivered before the Essex Agricultural Society, at the Agricultural Exhibition in Danvers.
- History of Andover from its Settlement to 1829.
- 1847 Joint author with Rev. Ephraim Abbot of a Genealogical Register of the Descendants of George Abbot, of Andover, George Abbott, of Rowley, Thomas Abbott, of Andover, etc.‡

Had 3 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Coventry, Tolland Co., Ct.:

- 789 *Elizabeth*⁷ *Abbot*, b. May 22, 1798; d. Oct. 12, 1823; m. Oct., 22, 1822, her 2d cousin, Rev. *John Abbot*⁷ *Douglass* (see 5th gen., No. 329-i), of Waterford, Me., eldest son and child of *Abigail*⁶ (*Abbot*⁶) *Douglass*, dau. of Capt. John and *Abigail* (*Abbot*⁵) *Abbot*, of Andover; n. ch.
- 790 *Abigail*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Oct. 17, 1799; d. in West Cambridge (now Arlington), Mass., Mar. 30, 1801.

*Dr. *Abbot* founded in Peterborough, N. H., the first Public Town Library in the U. S. (*Unitarian Review*, Nov., 1879, p. 555.)

† *Hist. of Wilton, N. H.*, 1888.

‡ Data from Sprague's *Annals of the American Pulpit*, viii; from the *Hist. of Wilton, N. H.*; *Hist. of Peterborough, N. H.*, etc.

791 *Sarah Dorcas⁷ Abbot*, b. July 22, 1801; d. June 11, 1831, ae. 30 yrs.; m. 1828, Samuel G. Smith, of Peterborough. He was for a time agt. of the Phoenix Cotton Factory, in Peterborough; of a factory in Warren, Md.; also of a factory in So. Berwick, Me.; d. of consumption in Peterborough, Sept. 9, 1842, ae. 43 yrs.; had 1 child (8th gen.):

- i. *Samuel Abbot⁸ Smith*, b. in Peterborough, Apr. 18, 1829; d. in Arlington, May 20, 1865, ae. 36 yrs.; m. in Peterborough, June 27, 1854, Maria Eliza, b. in New Ipswich, N. H., Nov. 4, 1831, dau. of Samuel and Maria (Corbin) Edes, of Peterborough. He grad. Harv. Univ., 1849, receiving A. M. in 1853, and grad. Harv. Theo. Sch. the same year; past. Unit. Ch., Cambridge, from June 27, 1854, till he d. of malarial fever, contracted while on missionary service in the army in the Civ. War, in Norfolk, Va.

“He was a man of rare excellence of character, and was greatly esteemed as an able and sympathetic pastor. . . . He was cut off in his prime and in the midst of his great usefulness. Soon after his death a volume entitled *Christian Lessons and a Christian Life*, containing an extended biography and numerous extracts from his writings, was published, edited by Prof. E. J. Young.”*

Mrs. Smith stud. at a boarding sch. in New Hampton, N. H.; had 4 chil. (9th gen.), b. in W. Cambridge, now Arlington, Mass.:

- a. *Abbot Edes⁹ Smith*, b. Sept. 20, 1855; m. 1884 (?), Alice May Prouty. He grad. Harv. Univ., 1877; lawyer; res. in St. Paul, Minn.
- b. *Maria Ellen⁹ Smith*, b. Feb. 13, 1857; res. in Arlington; unm.
- c. *George Albert⁹ Smith*, b. Oct. 15, 1861; m. at Red Lands, Cal., Feb. 26, 1895, Anna, b. July 30, 1872, dau. of Charles and Margaret Elizabeth (Abbot) Putnam, of Lexington, Mass., and Red Lands (see 7th gen., No. 1439). He grad. Mass. Inst. of Tech., Boston, 1883; treas. of the Thomas Strahan Co., wall-paper mfrs., Chelsea, Mass.; res. in Arlington; has 1 child (10th gen.): 1. *Samuel Abbot¹⁰ Smith*, b. in Arlington, Dec. 9, 1895.
- d. *Samuel Herbert⁹ Smith*, b. Apr. 5, 1864; m. in Attleborough, Mass., Feb. 18, 1892, Mary Helen, b. there Mar. 21, 1869, dau. of Gideon M. and Helen F. (White) Horton, of Attleborough. He grad. Harv. Univ., 1887; stud. at Harv. Univ. Law Sch.; lawyer in Boston; res. in Arlington; mem. sch. com. there since 1893; chairman same, 1895; mem. com. 1st Par. Unit. Ch., 7 yrs.; has supplied data of his grandmother's descendants; has 1 child (10th gen.): 1. *Agatha¹⁰ Smith*, b. in Arlington, Jan. 5, 1893.

* *Hist. of Peterborough, N. H.*

337

REV. *Jacob*⁶ *Abbot* (*Dorcas*,⁵ *Abigail*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *George*,² *George*¹) was b. in Wilton, Hillsborough Co., N. H., Jan. 7, 1768, and m. Feb. 11, 1802, Catherine Thayer, dau. of Rev. Ebenezer, of Hampton, N. H., a descendant of Rev. John Cotton, the first minister of Boston, Mass. She was a woman of much energy, industry, good household management, and Christian virtue. Mr. *Abbot* was brought up on his father's farm on "Abbot Hill," in Wilton, till eighteen, attending district school eight weeks each winter, taught by indifferently educated teachers, and was a good scholar for that day. He was prepared for college by one year at Phillips Academy, Andover, Mass., and by Mr. Birge, the local minister in Wilton, who opened a school there about that time. In 1788, when twenty-one, he entered Harv. Univ., was a class-mate of his cousin *Abiel*⁶ *Abbot*, D. D., of Beverly, Mass., grad. 1792, and received A. M. in course. He then taught school something less than a year in Billerica, Mass., devoting his spare time to the study of theology. He continued his theological studies at the Cambridge Divinity School until admitted to the ministry, when, after spending some time in Wilton and in preaching at different places, he was located for about a year from the fall of 1797 in Gilead, Ct., but was finally ordained minister at Hampton Falls, N. H., Aug. 15, 1798, which pastorate he resigned Apr. 1, 1826, after about 27 yrs.' service.

He and his bro. Dr. *Abiel*⁶ *Abbot*, of Peterborough, N. H., and his cousin Dr. *Abiel*⁶ *Abbot*, of Beverly, Mass., all gifted and distinguished preachers, were among the pioneers in New England of the Liberal Church, and the disadvantages under which they labored at that early day can hardly be comprehended by the average reader of today when all church societies, owing to such brave spirits, have been so generally leavened with more reasonable and liberal thought in religious teaching. Men with their advanced ideas, true and courageous enough to declare them from the pulpit, were not then in great demand, from the fact that all pioneers in great reforms are generally more or less alone. For these reasons it will doubtless be unnecessary to caution the reader not to estimate the abilities of such men by the localities in which they preached or by the salaries they received. All three of these divines were acknowledged able and gifted men, Dr. *Abbot*, of Beverly, being not only a natural orator but an eloquent preacher, and the most distinguished men of their day made it a point to hear them preach whenever an opportunity offered.

Rev. *Jacob^b Abbot* lived in much harmony with his people. "but they were never able to give him an adequate support."* The parish was small, there being then only about 500 people at Hampton Falls, a large part of whom were Freewill Baptists. His yearly allowance was \$300. a parsonage on which he kept a horse and three cows, and ten cords of pine wood and six cords of hard wood, all of which, though small for the support of his family, was a heavy burden on his society. For several years, while his family was small, he received as boarders and pupils men who had been suspended from college, which not only assisted him in the support of his family, but doubtless enabled him to lay by a sufficient competence, so that when he bought the "Squire Armour" farm of 200 acres in Windham, N. H., to which he retired with his family after leaving Hampton Falls, he was able to pay \$4,000 for the same in cash.

In 1809, he received a call to take charge of Dummer Academy, Byfield, Mass., but by advice of his brethren in the ministry, declined it. He was a trustee of Phillips Exeter Academy, N. H., for many years, and of the Adams Female Academy, Derry, N. H. After retiring to his farm in Windham, he frequently preached in neighboring parishes, to the Unitarian Society formed in Windham, and in the winter of 1827-8, supplied Dr. *Abiel Abbot's* pulpit in Beverly, while he, owing to pulmonic difficulties, was absent in Cuba. Mr. *Abbot* also made himself useful by superintending the schools in Windham. "His family was one of refinement, culture, intelligence, and mental strength, and its influence for good was felt in whatever community it was located." He was drowned on Sunday, Nov. 2, 1834, together with a neighbor, by the upsetting of a boat while crossing Cobbett's Pond, returning from meeting. He was a gentle and lovable man, was widely and greatly esteemed, and the event carried deep sorrow into every community where he had been known. Mrs. *Abbot* d. Jan. 27, 1843, *ae.* 63 yrs.

Had 11 chil. (8th gen.), b. at Hampton Falls, Rockingham Co., N. H. :†

- 792 *Sarah White^c Abbot*, b. Nov. 11, 1802; d. in Wash., D. C., July 18, 1879, *ae.* 76 yrs.; m. Oct. 25, 1830, Robert Moore, of Nashua, N. H., b. in Amherst, N. H., Nov. 16, 1798. He d. in Nashua, Feb. 8, 1872, *ae.* 73 yrs. "Wherever she lived she left behind marks of her wise and disinterested activities, and a grateful re-

* *Trague's Annals of the American Pulpit*, viii, from which most of the sketch has been compiled.

† Data supplied by living descendants.

membrance of the strong impressions she had made by her disinterested and beneficent qualities."* Had 5 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Nashua, N. H.:

- i. *Catherine Eliot^s Moore*, b. Oct. 4, 1831; d. in Peterborough, N. H., June 9, 1848.
- ii. *Sarah Helen^s Moore*, b. Jan. 30, 1834; m. Apr. 23, 1855. Joseph Wall, b. in London, Eng., Nov., 1815; who d. Sept. 4, 1879. She res. in Boston, Mass.: had 4 chil. (9th gen.):
 - a. *Alba Elizabeth⁹ Wall*, b. in Wash., D. C., Apr. 7, 1857; m. in Dorchester, Mass., Dec. 11, 1882. Rev. John Cornwell Welwood, b. in Jersey City, N. J., May 15, 1852. son of Thomas and Abby (Cornwell) Welwood, of Brooklyn, N. Y.; stud. at a priv. Gram. and High Sch. in Dorchester and Boston. He grad. Wesleyan Univ., 1874, and from Cambridge Epis. Theo. Sch., 1877; apptd. Chaplain, 2d Regt., Mass. Militia, May 27, 1891; asst. minister Christ Ch., Brooklyn, until 1889; rector St. Paul's Church, Holyoke, Mass., Oct., 1889, to Jan. 1, 1897; rector Ch. of the Holy Spirit, Brooklyn where he res.; has 1 child (10th gen.): 1. *Frances Amory¹² Welwood*, b. in Brookfield, Mass., Feb. 12, 1885.
 - b. *Anna Theodora⁹ Wall*, b. July 19, 1860.
 - c. *Amory Abbot⁹ Wall*, b. Feb. 5, 1862; d. Aug. 14, 1877.
 - d. *William Lizermore⁹ Wall*, b. July 17, 1866.
- iii. *Lucy Ellen^s Moore*, b. Mar. 1, 1836; m. Apr. 18, 1883, Martin Van Buren Wisker, b. in N. Y. City, Dec. 27, 1836; res. in Osceola, St. Clair Co., Mo.
- iv. *George Henry^s Moore*, b. Feb. 18, 1839; m. May, 1867, Elizabeth Heydon, b. 1843, and d. July, 1874. He res. in N. Y. City.
- v. *Jacob Abbot^s Moore*, b. Apr. 18, 1845; d. in Wash., D. C., Oct. 15, 1868.

793 *Ebenezer T. Abbot*, b. May 27, 1804.

794 *Martha Thayer Abbot*, b. Mar. 29, 1806; d. at Hampton Falls, N. H., Aug. 10, 1891, ae. 85 yrs.; m. there June 2, 1827, Nehemiah Porter Cram, b. there Aug. 3, 1799, son of Jonathan and Rhoda (Tilton) Cram, of Hampton Falls. He d. in Winchester, Mass., Nov. 9, 1879, ae. 80 yrs.; farmer; resd. at Monmouth, Me., Hampton Falls, and Winchester; had 5 chil. (8th gen.):

- i. *Catherine Abbot^s Cram*, b. in Monmouth, June 25, 1828; m. at Hampton Falls, Oct. 15, 1857, Samuel Hilliard Folsom, b. in Hopkinton, N. H., Feb. 23, 1826, son of Samuel and Anna (Lovering) Folsom, of Hopkinton. He grad. Dart. Coll., 1851; Reg. of Prob., Middlesex Co., Cambridge.

* *Unitarian Review*, Nov., 1879.

- Mass.: res. in Winchester: had 5 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Anna Abbot⁹ Folsom*, b. in Cambridge, Oct. 29, 1861; sch. teacher in San Francisco, Cal. 2. *Sarah Thayer⁹ Folsom*, b. in Cambridge, Nov. 9, 1864; d. in Winchester, Feb. 13, 1869. 3. *Fritz Porter⁹ Folsom*, b. in Cambridge, June 6, 1866; d. in Winchester, Aug. 10, 1867. 4. *Martha Thayer⁹ Folsom*, b. in Winchester, Mar. 31, 1870; grad. Smith Coll., 1892; teacher in Baltimore, Md. 5. *Catherine Elizabeth⁹ Folsom*, b. in Winchester, Nov. 11, 1871.*
- ii. *Sarah Thayer⁸ Cram*, b. in Monmouth, Jan. 3, 1831; d. at Hampton Falls, July 26, 1856; an excellent teacher, a modest, firm and refined lady; n. m.
- iii. *Jacob Abbot⁸ Cram*, b. at Hampton Falls, Apr. 6, 1836; d. in Chicago, Ill., Apr. 5, 1872; grad. Harv. Univ., 1859.
- iv. *Frank Porter⁸ Cram*, b. at Hampton Falls, June 5, 1841; † m. there Jan. 16, 1871, Helen B. Tilton: divorced; enl. in Civ. War, priv. 1st N. H. Vol. S. S., Sept. 7, 1861; aptd. Corp., Oct., 1862, and Sergt., Oct., 1863; pro. 2d Lt., 1st Regt., N. H. Vol. Cav., Mar., 1864; 1st Lt., Aug., 1864; Capt., June, 1865; was in Florida sev. yrs. prior to 1896; res. at Winchester: had 6 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Edward Tilton⁹ Cram*, b. Nov. 8, 1871; d. July 4, 1891. 2. *George Porter⁹ Cram*, b. Oct. 17, 1874; d. Dec. 25, 1874. 3. *Henry Porter⁹ Cram*, b. Nov. 11, 1875; d. Feb. 20, 1878. 4. *Charles Abbot⁹ Cram*, b. Apr. 18, 1879. 5. *Robert Livermore⁹ Cram*, b. Feb. 17, 1881. 6. *Florence Belknap⁹ Cram*, b. June 22, 1883.
- v. *Elizabeth Abbot Livermore⁸ Cram*, b. at Hampton Falls, Jan. 21, 1847; d. at Winchester, Feb. 17, 1879; n. m.

795 *Catherine⁷ Abbot*, b. Mar. 18, 1808.

796 *Elizabeth Dorcas⁷ Abbot*, b. Mar. 24, 1810; d. Sept. 13, 1879; m. May 17, 1838, Rev. *Abiel Abbot Livermore*, pres. of Meadville, Pa., Theo. Sch. (See 5th gen., No. 343-ii.) He d. in Wilton, N. H., Nov. 28, 1892; n. ch.

797 *George Jacob⁷ Abbot*, b. July 14, 1812.

798 *Abigail⁷ Abbot*, b. Sept. 29, 1814; m. in Windham, Rockingham Co., N. H., Nov. 11, 1835, Rev. Horatio, b. in Newburyport, Essex Co., Mass., Dec. 1, 1807, son of John and Elizabeth (Smith) Wood, of Newburyport. He grad. Harv. Univ., 1827, and from the Div. Sch., 1832; ord. an evangelist at Portsmouth, N. H., Oct. 24, 1833; pas. Unit. Ch. at Walpole, N. H., Sept. 24, 1834, to June 22, 1838; at Tyngsborough, Mass., Oct., 1838, to Oct., 1844; made minister-at-large in Lowell, Mass., Oct. 28, 1844; in addition to his other duties acted as chaplain at the Poor Farm, 6 yrs., from 1851, and

* Data from Mr. C. A. Folsom.

† Another has this date 1843.

also at the jail, 2 yrs., d. May 12, 1891. Mrs. Wood res. in Lowell, where for 24 yrs. prior to her husb.'s d. she assisted him as prin. of the female dep't in one of the free evening schs., of which they were the founders in that city. She also gratuitously took charge of the free sewing schs. once a week for about 20 yrs., which they established and which were attended on an average by from 80 to 200 girls, mostly of foreign parentage. In 1854 their evening schs. were attended by 756 pupils from 12 to 60 yrs. of age: in 1855 by 1,000, and in 1857 by 1,200. They employed 68 teachers. More than 12,000 pupils attended these evening schs. during the 24 yrs. Mr. Wood was only absent once in all this time, and then to attend the funeral of his mother. Their charitable work otherwise was unceasing and almost without limit, the funds for all of which were raised by Mr. Wood. To the thoughtful reader, nothing more eulogistic can be said of this worthy, gentle, thoroughly good and self-sacrificing couple than the story of their good works. Had 4 chil. (8th gen.): 1. *Horatio*⁸ *Wood*, b. in Walpole, N. H., Oct. 23, 1835; grad. Harv. Univ., 1857; taught a priv. sch. for girls in Cinn., O., sev. years; res. in Lowell, Mass. 2. *Abby Elizabeth*⁸ *Wood*, b. in Tyngsborough, Apr. 8, 1840; d. there May 14, 1840. 3. *Ella*⁸ *Wood*, b. in Lowell, Sept. 3, 1848; d. there Oct. 21, 1875; m. there Aug. 31, 1871, Nathaniel Walker Appleton, son of Frank P. and Harriet (Hodges) Appleton; n. ch. 4. *Grace Abbot*⁸ *Wood*, b. in Lowell, Oct. 6, 1852; res. unm., a teacher, in Lowell.

799 *Phebe* *Abbot*, b. and d. 1816.

800 *Mary Ann Toppaw* *Abbot*, b. Dec. 2, 1817; d. in Peterborough, Aug. 9, 1856, ae. 38 yrs.: m. in Windham, Feb. 22, 1844, James, b. in Rindge, Cheshire Co., N. H., Mar. 10, 1784, son of Joshua and Mary (Whittemore) Walker, of Rindge, and was his 2d wife. He grad. Dart. Coll., 1804, and recd. A. M. in course; lawyer; resd. in Peterborough after 1814; d. there Dec. 31, 1854, ae. 70 yrs.; had 2 chil. (8th gen.): 1. *Edith Abbot*⁸ *Walker*, b. Dec. 31, 1846; d. in Peterborough, Sept. 2, 1848. 2. *Martha Cotton*⁸ *Walker*, b. May 7, 1849; m. in Lowell, Jan. 1, 1895, Walter H. McDaniels; mfr.; res. in Lowell; n. ch.

801 *Lucy Eliot*⁷ *Abbot*, b. May 22, 1820; m. in Lowell, Aug. 19, 1846, John Kebler (spelt Kuebler in Ger.), b. at Sulz-on-the-Neckar, Ger., Feb. 1, 1819. He came with his parents to the U. S., 1833; stud. at Mr. Weld's Sch., at Jamaica Plain; grad. Harv. Univ., 1839, and recd. LL. B. in 1843; prin. of Acad. in Westford, Mass., abt. 2 yrs.: lawyer in Cinn., O.; d. there Apr. 5, 1885, ae. 66 yrs.; Dea., S. S. teacher, S. S. Supt. and trustee many yrs. Unit. Ch. in Cinn.; wid. ae. 76 yrs., res. in Cinn.; has supplied data of her family; had 9 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Cincinnati, O.:

- i. *George Putnam*⁸ *Kebler*, b. Feb. 3, 1848; d. at La Plata, S. A., Dec. 28, 1894; n. m.
- ii. *John Eliot*⁸ *Kebler*, b. Dec. 15, 1849; d. in Cinn., May 13, 1851.
- iii. *Frederic*⁸ *Kebler*, b. Mar. 23, 1852; grad. Harv. Univ., 1873, and M. D. from Coll. of O., 1876; prof. in Coll. of O.; also visiting physician Cinn. and St. Mary's Hospts., Cinn.; unm.
- iv. *Charles Abbot*⁸ *Kebler*, b. July 7, 1855; d. in Cinn., Nov. 23, 1887; m. there Nov. 1, 1877, Florence Ward Leonard, who d. Mar. 24, 1887. He grad. LL. B. Univ. of Mich., 1876; lawyer; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *John Leonard*⁹ *Kebler*, b. Sept. 29, 1879. 2. *Leonard*⁹ *Kebler*, b. Sept. 26, 1883.
- v. *Abbot Livermore*⁸ *Kebler*, b. Oct. 12, 1856; d. at Fern Bank, O., Feb. 15, 1888; m. in Westford, Sept. 15, 1881, *Catherine*⁹ *Abbot*, his cous. (see 8th gen., No. 2122). She res. in Westford.
- vi. *Julian Abbot*⁸ *Kebler*, b. Nov. 4, 1858; d. Nov. 21, 1903; m. in Westford, Jan. 5, 1888, *Emma* (or *Emily*) *Southwick*⁹ *Abbot*, a cous. (see 8th gen., No. 2123). He grad. S. B. Mass. Inst. of Tech., Boston, 1878; civ. engr., roadmaster, and asst. supt. C., B. & Q. R. R. Co., 1878-9-80-1; gen. supt. Mendota Coal Mining Co., 1881-2-3; supt. Col. Fuel and Coal Mining Co., 1883 to 1887; gen. manager same 1887 to 1892; vice pres. and gen. manager till his death, of Col. Fuel and Iron Co., coal and coke miners, mfrs. of iron and steel products, etc.; resd. in Denver, Col.; Unit.; n. ch.
- vii. *Eliot Abbot*⁸ *Kebler*, b. May 31, 1861; m. at Fern Bank, May 9, 1889,* *Amelia Brooks Miner*. He grad. Cinn. Univ.; is connected with the Pipe and Steel Co. in Cinn.; res. there; has 1 child (9th gen.): 1. *Mary Wright*⁹ *Kebler*, b. May 23, 1893.
- viii. *Lucy*⁸ *Kebler* (son), b. and d. June 21, 1863.
- ix. *John Thayer*⁸ *Kebler*, b. Aug. 19, 1865; grad. Cinn. Univ.; asst. supt. of a Fuel Co. in Ottumwa, Ia.; unm.

802 *Charles Eliot*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Nov. 5, 1822.

338

*Benjamin*⁶ *Abbot* (*Dorcas*,⁵ *Abigail*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *George*,² *George*¹) was b. on "Abbot Hill," Wilton, Hillsborough Co., N. H., Mar. 17, 1770, and brought up there on his father's farm. He was a farmer in Greenfield, N. H., 1792, but returned to Wilton, 1798, and Feb., 1803, moved to Temple, Franklin Co., Me., where he d., Sept. 10,

* Another has this date 1888.

1823, æ. 53 yrs. He was an early settler in Temple, there being only one frame-house in town when he went there. He cleared and made a good farm from the forest, was prosperous, much respected, raised and educated well a large family: was Justice of the Peace, a well-informed man, noted for love of truth and justice, uprightness in his dealings, sagacity and sound judgment in managing private and public affairs, and for a benevolent regard for the welfare of all around him. He was not ambitious for office or distinction, yet efficient in promoting the good order and prosperity of the town; was genial and hospitable, and in deference to his age, useful life and splendid character, was worthily called "The Patriarch." He m. Jan. 17, 1793, Phebe^s Abbot, b. June 25, 1774, fourth child of Hon. Jacob^d and Lydia (Stevens) Abbot, of Brunswick, Me., a descendant of George^t and Hannah (Chandler) Abbot, Sr., of Andover, Mass.

His will, dated Nov. 28, 1822, was probated Aug. 11, 1823, and son *Benjamin*, is mentioned as exr. His wid. Phebe, was given the use of the house as long as she remained his widow, excepting such parts as were otherwise disposed of, and \$500 to be paid in five equal annual payments, certain lots of land given her by her father, the Kenny and Parker places in Temple, the "North dozen lots in Avon," lots No. 16 and 18, 2d range, and lot No. 17, 8th and 9th range, together with the Damon lot in Weld, Oxford Co., Me., all furniture "belonging to woman's use," the clock, "great-Bible" and other books, four "good cows," etc.; to daus. *Phebe*, *Hannah*, and *Dorcas*, \$2 each, which, with the \$300 each, already given them, was their share of the est.; to daus. *Salva*, *Lucy*, *Lydia*, and *Abigail*, \$302 each, etc.; to sons *John*, *Stevens*, *Abiel*, *Jacob*, *George W.*, and *Ezra*, \$500 each, etc.; to son *Benjamin*, the homestead of about 520 acs., buildings, all farming tools, books, live-stock, etc., excepting such portions as had been given the wid., he to pay all legacies, etc.*

Had 14 chil. (7th gen.):

- 803 *Phebe^t Abbot*, b. in Greenfield, N. H., Mar. 25, 1794; d. Mar. 6, 1843; m. 1813, John Barker, M. D., of Wilton, Franklin Co., Me.: had 4 chil. (8th gen.): 1. *John Abbot^s Barker*, b. Sept. 16, 1814; d. May 22, 1817. 2. *Benjamin Fordyce^s Barker*, b. May 2, 1818; d. May 30, 1891; m. Eliza Dwight. He grad. Bowd. Coll., 1837; recd. A. M. in course, M. D. in 1841, and at Paris, France, in 1845; he was

* Augusta, Me., Prob. Rec.

honored with the degree of LL. D. by his Alma Mater in 1887, by Columbia Coll., 1878, by the Univ. of Edinburgh in 1884, and by that of Glasgow in 1888; prac. for a time in Norwich, Ct., and then in N. Y. City, where he was a prof. in the New York and Bellevue Hosp. Med. Colls. 3. *Phebe Florella^s Barker*, b. Mar. 7, 1820; m. in No. Carolina, Charles Clark. 4. *Emily A.^s Barker*, b. May 10, 1824; m. A. Robertson, M. D., of Manchester, N. H.

- 804 *Hannah⁷ Abbot*, b. in Greenfield, July 6, 1795; m. 1820, Rev. Enos Merrill, b. in Falmouth, Me., Mar. 18, 1786; d. in Oxford, N. H., Mar. 22, 1861; grad. Bowd. Coll., 1808; recd. A. M. in course; was a tutor there 1814-16; grad. Andover Theo. Sem., 1813, and was a clergyman in Freeport, and Alma, Me.; had 7 chil. (8th gen.): 1. *Benjamin H.^s Merrill*, b. July 16, 1822. 2. *Enos Abbot^s Merrill*, b. Apr. 20, 1824; d. Feb., 1843. 3. *Edward I.^s Merrill*, b. July 15, 1826; mus. in Civ. War. priv. Co. G, 17th Regt., Me. Vol. Inf., Aug. 18, 1862; wounded at Chancellorsville, Va.; apptd. Capt. in V. R. C., and Bvtd. Maj. of Vols.; served 3 yrs. and 4 mos. 5. *Hannah M.^s Merrill*, b. Apr. 3, 1828. 6. *Israel W.^s Merrill*, b. Dec. 16, 1830; resd. in Farmington, Me.; treas. Franklin Co. Bank, Farmington, 1875; town clk., 1868; town treas., 1869 to 1876—8 yrs. 7. *George D.^s Merrill*, b. Aug. 8, 1833. 8. *John S.^s Merrill*, b. June 29, 1836; d. Sept. 20, 1840.

- 805 *Dorcas⁷ Abbot*, b. in Greenfield, Feb. 25, 1797; d. —, 18—(?); m. Dec. 30, 1817, Lafayette Perkins, b. in Castle William, Boston Harbor, Mass., Mar. 26, 1786; son of Col. William Perkins, then commandant. Dr. Perkins grad. M. D. Harv. Univ., 1814; apptd. Surg., 1813, during the war with Eng., of U. S. brig-of-war, *Argus*, and cruised about the English coast and elsewhere, capturing several prizes, the proceeds of which were divided among the crew. He was afterwards in civil prac. in Weld, Me., Mar., 1815, till the spring of 1836, and then in Farmington; del. from Weld to the Const. Conv., Portland, Oct., 1819; d. May 9, 1874; was a desc. of Edmund Perkins, the English emigrant; had 6 chil. (8th gen.):

- i. *Charles James^s Perkins*, b. in Farmington, Me., Oct. 19, 1818; grad. Bowd. Coll., 1839; also stud. at Jefferson Med. Coll., Phila., Pa.; dentist at Upperville, Va.; d. there of apoplexy, Feb. 12, 1834; n. m.
- ii. *John Warren^s Perkins*, b. Mar. 17, 1820; m. June 17, 1845, Margaret "More" Hunter, dau. of Thomas Hunter, of Scotch descent. She d. May 12, 1860. He m. (2d), Oct. 29, 1861, Eliza Bellows, of Lancaster, N. H.; clerk in his uncle's—John Titcomb—drug store at Farmington in early life; bought him out, 1840; mem., 1843, firm J. W. Perkins & Co., wholesale druggists, etc., Portland, Me. Four of the five chil. by his first wife d. y. He had two by his 2d wife;

chil. (9th gen.), by first wife: 1. *Edwara Warren^o Perkins*, b. Aug. 27, 1850; in mining, mill, and cattle business in the West. By 2d wife: 2. *Mary Bellows^o Perkins*, b. May 14, 1863. 3. *Maude Emeline^o Perkins*, b. —. (Data incomplete.)

- iii. *Emeline Weld^s Perkins*, b. Feb. 24, 1822; d. Nov. 22, 1858; stud. at the Spingler Inst., N. Y.; teacher at Farmington.
- iv. *Benjamin Abbot^s Perkins*, b. Oct. 26, 1823; m. May 9, 1849, Augusta Bellows, of Freedom, Me., who d. May 31, 1850. He m. (2d), Sept. 5, 1860, Sarah W. Beals, of Portland; res. there; druggist at Bangor, Me., N. Y. City, and Portland; had 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Charles James^o Perkins*, b. Apr. 1, 1850; druggist in Chicago, Ill. 2. *Willis Fayette^o Perkins*, b. Jan. 23, 1862.
- v. *George Augustus^s Perkins*, b. in Weld, Me., June 24, 1827; d. in Wendell, Mass., May 15, 1895; m. July 17, 1854, Sarah E. Farrington, dau. of Oliver and Hannah (Rider) Farrington, of Brewer, Me.; resd. at Harvard, Mass., after Jan. 1, 1884; grad. Bowd. Coll., 1849; recd. A. M. in course, and grad. Bangor Theol. Sem., 1853; mis. of the A. B. C. F. M. to Marash, Turkey, May 25, 1854, to 1859; taught Hebrew a year at Bangor, Me.; stud. at New Haven, Ct.; Prof. of Nat. Sci. at Robert Coll., Constantinople, 1863-4-5; returned home on account of ill-health; prin. 5 yrs. of a family sch. for boys at Gorham, Me.; actg. past. 11 yrs. of different parishes, etc. Had 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *William Abbot^o Perkins*, b. in Brewer, Nov. 26, 1861; grad. Bowd. Coll., 1883, and recd. A. M. in course; And. Theol. Sem., 1888; teacher of math. in High Sch., Bath, Me. 2. *Herbert Farrington^o Perkins*, b. Oct. 18, 1864; grad. Yale Univ., 1887. 3. *Carroll Augustus^o Perkins*, b. Nov. 17, 1870.
- vi. *Samuel Edward^s Perkins*, b. Nov. 7, 1830; d. —; m. Nov. 22, 1855, Alice T. Kendrick, of Bangor, Me.; res. in Farmington; druggist.

806 *Salvat^o Abbot*, b. in Wilton, Nov. 12, 1798; d. in Limerick, Me. (?), 1867; m. (2d wife), 1827. Charles Freeman, of Limerick, b. in Portland, Me., June 3, 1794; grad. Bowd. Coll., 1812, and recd. A. M. in course; past. abt. 34 yrs. Congl. Ch. in Limerick, from Jan. 19, 1820; was greatly esteemed by the entire community without regard to sect; d. in Limerick, Sept. 19, 1853; had 1 child (8th gen.): 1. *Samuel^s Freeman*, b. Mar. 17, 1830; grad. Bowd. Coll., 1854, and M. D., 1857; druggist in Chelsea, Mass.; res. Everett, Mass.

807 *Benjamin^o Abbot*, b. in Wilton, Aug. 10, 1800.

808 *Lucy^o Abbot*, b. in Wilton, May 6, 1802; m. (2d wife), Rev. *John Abbot^o Douglass*, of Waterford, Me. (See 5th gen., No. 329-i, for

rec. of chil.). She was the mother of *John A.⁸ Douglass*, M. D., of Amesbury, Mass., and of *Harriet Elizabeth⁸ Douglass*, prin. of Douglass Sem., Waterford, etc.

809 *Son*,⁷ b. and d. in Temple, Me., Apr. 19, 1804.

810 *Lydia⁷ Abbot*, b. in Temple, Feb. 19, 1805; d. in Farmington, Dec. 26, 1883, ae. 78 yrs.; m. in Temple, Feb. 19, 1828, John, b. in Farmington, Feb. 24, 1794, son of Stephen and Elizabeth (Henry) Titcomb, of Farmington. She stud. at Lyman's Sem., Norridgewock, Me., and was for a time preceptress of Farmington Acad. He was sev. yrs. tutor in the family of R. H. Gardiner, of Gardiner, Me., and then a druggist and ins. agent at Farmington; was a pioneer anti-slavery and temperance advocate; held various town offices; mem. and many yrs. clk. Congl. Ch., Farmington; d. there Oct. 1, 1861, ae. 67 yrs. His pioneer antecedent came from Newbury, Berkshire, Eng. Capt. Stephen Titcomb (his gr.-father) commanded a Co. in the Lexington alarm, Apr. 19, 1775; had 4 chil. (8th gen.):*

i. *Elizabeth⁸ Titcomb*, b. Nov. 28, 1828; d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Dec. 9, 1891, ae. 63 yrs.; m. in Farmington, Sept. 21, 1853, Benjamin Vaughan⁷ Abbott, Esq., her 2d cousin, b. in Boston, June 4, 1830, bro. of Rev. Lyman⁷ Abbott, D. D., of Brooklyn, and son of the late popular preacher, teacher, and author, Rev. Jacob⁶ Abbott† (Jacob,⁵ Jacob,⁴ Joseph,³ Nathaniel,² George¹), of N. Y. City and Farmington, a desc. of George¹ Abbot, Sr., of Andover.*

Inasmuch as two of Rev. Jacob⁶ Abbott's sons m. joint descendants of George¹ Abbott, of Rowley, and George¹ Abbot, Sr., of Andover, Mass., the following sketch from F. G. Butler's *Hist. of Farmington, Me.*, will interest not only their descendants but others: "Jacob Abbott passed his early life in Brunswick and Hallowell, where he fitted for college at the Hallowell Academy. He entered the sophomore class at Bowdoin College, when but fourteen years of age and was graduated with the class of 1820. Upon leaving college, Mr. Abbott taught a year in Portland, and subsequently entered Andover Theological Seminary to prepare for the Congregational ministry; and with the exception of several months in which he taught school in Beverly, remained at Andover until 1824. In the fall of 1824, he accepted an invitation to a tutorship of mathematics at Amherst College. The following year he assumed the professorship of mathematics and natural philosophy, which chair he held until 1829. From 1829 to 1832, Mr. Abbott was connected with the famous Mt. Vernon School for girls in Boston. In 1834 the Eliot Church at Roxbury was formed, and came under the pastoral care of Mr. Abbott for the two following years. The period of his literary activity began with the publication of the *Young Christian* in 1832. The appearance of this book marked an era in religious

* Data by Mary Titcomb.

† He was the first to spell the name with two t's in his line of descent.

literature. No attempt had been made before to bring the plain facts of the Christian life within the grasp of the young. The effort thus made by Mr. Abbott met with warm appreciation, and the *Young Christian* was greeted enthusiastically wherever it went. During the first year 9,000 copies were sold, and its reception in England, Scotland, France, and Germany, was no less flattering than in America. The three remaining volumes of the series soon followed, and met with equal success. To these *Young Christian* books, thousands are indebted for their Christian faith, and many men of highest powers, as F. W. Robertson, ascribe the foundation of their belief to the reading of these works.

"In 1837, Mr. Abbott removed with his family to Farmington, purchased the Little Blue property and built a little cottage, which has become by a series of transformations the present mansion on that estate. Here his next six years were spent in incessant literary labor. The *Rollo Books*, the *Lucy Books*, and the *Jonas Books*, belong to this period. From 1843 to 1851, Mr. Abbott was engaged with his brothers in teaching in New York City, and upon retiring from the school he continued to reside in New York, resuming his active literary life. Between 1848 and 1872, when he laid aside his pen, no less than one hundred and thirty books were written and published by him, while the entire list of the published works written and compiled by him, comprises no less than two hundred and eleven titles. During this period Farmington was his summer home. His visits to Farmington grew longer, his stays in New York shorter, and in 1870 'Few Acres' became his permanent residence. The last ten years of his life were spent in comparative leisure, his bodily strength gradually growing weaker, until Oct., 1879, when the end came.

"Such in brief outlines are the main facts of the outward life of a man to the strength and beauty of whose inner life no memoir can do justice. So perfectly rounded was his character, that it is difficult to point out any traits which can fairly be called leading characteristics. To those who knew him best, he will ever remain the ideal Christian gentleman. It may perhaps in truth be said that of his intellectual faculties, his judgment was the most remarkable. It seemed a tool perfectly fitted to his use, entirely unbiased by prejudice and unmarked by emotion or passion. He was thus unable to treat any one with injustice, and it is owing as much to this as to any other cause that he was, to use the words of an eminent man of letters, 'the best teacher ever seen.' In his intercourse with others, and particularly with his fellow townsmen, his modesty was most marked. He rarely expressed an opinion, but always received the opinions of others with deference. He had the rare faculty of drawing out all that was best in those with whom he talked, making them feel that he was their debtor for some fact or thought. With the people of the village he mingled little, but always welcomed to his home such as came to find him. Particularly were little children welcome, and his power over them was almost unlimited. Of him, as of Richter, it may be said, 'He loved God and little children.'

"Mr. Abbott was twice married; May 18, 1828, to Harriet, daughter of Charles Vaughan, of Hallowell;" she d. Sept. 12, 1843. He m. (2d), Nov., 1853, Mrs. Mary Dana Woodbury, who d. Apr., 1866. His six children were all by his first marriage, the eldest of whom was the late Benjamin Vaughan Abbott, Esq., the lawyer and distinguished legal writer of N. Y. City, who married *Elizabeth^s Titcomb*.

Benjamin Vaughan⁷ Abbott grad. from Univ. City of New York, 1850; attended Law Sch., Harv. Univ., 1851-2; admitted to N. Y. Bar, 1852; sec. N. Y. Code Comsrs., 1863-5; personally drafted report of Penal Code submitted to Legis., 1865, which became basis of permanent Penal Code; apptd. 1869, by Pres. Grant, one of the comsrs. to revise U. S. Statutes, a work which occupied 3 yrs. in the condensation of 16 vols. of U. S. Statute Laws into one large vol. He compiled many digests of State and National laws, and either alone or jointly with his bros. Lyman and Austin, was the author or compiler of nearly one hundred vols., the most important of which are as follows: "New York Digest;" "Digest of Corporations;" "United States Digest," in 22 vols.: "National Digest;" "Dictionary of Legal Terms;" "Indiana Digest;" "Treatise on U. S. Courts;" "Patent Laws of all Nations;" "Judge and Jury;" "Travelling Law School," etc. Absorbed in his work, which was congenial to his tastes, he lived quietly, taking no active part in public life. He united with Dr. Hutton's Dutch Reformed Ch., N. Y. City, 1847; with Plymouth Ch., Brooklyn, 1854; with the Broadway Tabernacle, N. Y. City, about 1860; with the New England Congl. Ch., N. Y. City, about 1866, and again with Plymouth Ch., Brooklyn, 1872. He d. in Brooklyn, Feb. 17, 1890, æt 59 yrs. Mrs. Abbott grad. from Mt. Holyoke Sem., So. Hadley, Mass., 1850, and for 3 yrs. after, till her m., was a sch. teacher: had 4 chil. (9th gen.)*:

1. *Arthur Vaughan⁹ Abbott*, b. in Brooklyn, July 18, 1854; m. there Feb. 5, 1885, *Rose Geneva Sharv Abbott*, of Brooklyn. He grad. from the Brooklyn Polytechnic Sch., N. Y.; mem. Am. Soc. of Civ. Engrs.: of A. I. M. C., and of A. S. E. E.; resd. in youth in Brooklyn, N. Y., and Farmington, Me.; in Boston, Mass., 1886 to 1890; in Salt Lake City, Utah, 1891; in Baltimore, Md., till 1893, and since in Chicago, Ill., where he is Chief Engr. of the Chicago Telephone Co.; n. ch., 1895.
2. *Edwin Dane⁹ Abbott*, b. in N. Y. City, July 10, 1859; d. there Sept. 25, 1860.
3. *Alice Dane⁹ Abbott*, b. in N. Y. City, Oct. 26, 1861; stud. at Packer Inst., Brooklyn; teacher; mem. Plymouth Ch., Brooklyn, 1877; res. there.
4. *Florence Vaughan⁹ Abbott*, b. in N. Y. City, Sept. 12, 1863; d. there Apr. 24, 1865.

- ii. *Mary⁸ Titcomb*, b. Dec. 9, 1830; grad. from Mt. Holyoke Sem., 1850; teacher there 1850 to 1856, at Spingler's Inst., 1857 to 1859, and at Rutgers Inst., 1860-1; was in educa-

* These are the 9th gen. from Geo. Abbott of Rowley, and the 8th from Geo. Abbott, Sr., of Andover.

tional dept. of Harper & Bros., N. Y. City, with *Harper's Weekly and Bazaar*, 1865 to 1880; magazine and periodical writer; mem. Plymouth Ch., Brooklyn; res. there: has supplied much data of her mother's descendants; n. m.

- iii. *John Abbot*^s *Titcomb*, b. Oct. 27, 1832; d. Aug. 20, 1904; m. in Brooklyn, Dec. 7, 1869, Virginia, b. in Otterville, Jersey Co., Ill., Dec. 5, 1838, dau. of Hiram and Juliana (Humiston) Chandler, of Otterville. He stud. at Farmington Acad., and Bowd. Coll., Me., but owing to ill health did not grad.; wholesale druggist, Portland, Me., till abt. 1867: then a flour and grain dealer on the N. Y. Produce Exchange; res. in Brooklyn; has spent much of his time winters, from home, on account of delicate health: has 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Charles Chandler*⁹ *Titcomb*, b. in Brooklyn, Mar. 10, 1871. 2. *Harold Abbot*⁹ *Titcomb*, b. in Brooklyn, Apr. 26, 1874. 3. *Leila White*⁹ *Titcomb*, b. in Orange, N. J., Dec. 19, 1876.
- iv. *Charles*^s *Titcomb*, b. Oct. 22, 1835; d. in Farmington, Sept. 4, 1859; grad. Bowd. Coll., 1855; recd. A. M. in course; his valedictory there was a model of classical Latin; tutor in N. Y. a year; stud. law and was admitted to the bar there; he wrote extensively both prose and verse. for periodicals.

811 *John Stevens*⁷ *Abbot*, b. in Temple, Me., June 6, 1807.

812 *Rhoda*⁷ *Abbot*, b. in Temple, Sept. 26, 1808; d. there Mar. 29, 1809.

813 *Abiel*⁷ *Abbot*, b. in Temple, Dec. 28, 1809.

814 *Jacob George Washington*⁷ *Abbot*,* b. in Temple, Feb. 22, 1813; m. May 25, 1837, M. Alden, of Union, Me.; lawyer; resd. in Thomaston, Me.; descendants, located in the South, have failed to supply data; had a son Capt. *G. P.*^s *Abbot* who served in the Civ. War.

815 *Abigail*⁷ *Abbot*, b. in Temple, June 20, 1815; d. in Waverley, Mass., June 1, 1857, ae. 41 yrs.; m. in Temple, Feb. 5, 1835, Hannibal, b. in Waterford, Me., Jan. 30, 1809, son of Hannibal and Susan (Faulkner) Hamlin, of Waterford, and maternal gr.-son of Col. Francis Faulkner, who commanded a Regt. at the battle of Lexington, served with Gen. Washington at Dorchester Heights, was with Gen. Gates at Stillwater, and rendered other efficient service during the Rev. War. Mr. Hamlin lived in Waterford till 1840, in Union, Me., in trade, till 1842, in and about Boston till 1861, when he became an employee in the U. S. Treas. Dept., Wash., D. C., where he d. Nov. 13, 1862, ae. 53 yrs. He was a man of exemplary Christian character and devotion, and of modest disposition; was a newspaper reporter, and contributed both in poetry and prose to the periodicals of his day. At the dedication of the New Congl. Ch. in Union, 1840, two hymns, written by him, were sung by the choir.†

* Name given in his father's will.

† Data mostly by a dau. of Dr. Lyman Abbott.

✓ The progenitor of all the Hamlins who first settled in Oxford Co., Me., was Eleazer, of Harvard, Mass., who had 17 chil. He owned a large tract of land in Waterford and offered each of his sons enough land for a farm if they would settle on it. Four of them, Africa, America, Eleazer, and Hannibal, accepted the offer. There were then only twelve families in town. Mrs. Africa Hamlin, with a little child in her arms, was drawn on a moose-sled from Long Pond to her wilderness home. When asked if she was not homesick (her husb. was not with her), she answered, "No; not at all." *Hist. of Waterford, Me.*



LYMAN ABBOTT, D. D., BROOKLYN, N. Y.

Had 4 chil. (8th gen.):

- i. *Abby Frances^s Hamlin*, b. in Waterford, Oct. 22, 1837; m. in Waverley, Oct. 14, 1857, *Lyman^z Abbott, D. D.*, of Brooklyn, b. in Roxbury, Mass., Dec. 18, 1835, 3d son of Rev. *Jacob⁶* and *Harriet* (Vaughan, dau. of Charles, of Hallowell, Me.) *Abbott*, of N. Y. City, the late popular author of juvenile books and a descendant of *George^t Abbot, Sr.*, of Andover, Mass. Dr. *Lyman Abbott's* bro. *Benjamin V.*, the late distinguished compiler of law books, N. Y. City, m. Mrs. *Abbott's* cousin *Elizabeth^s Titcomb*. Dr. *Lyman^z Abbott* united with the Mercer Street Presbyterian Church,

N. Y. City, when 18 yrs. of age; grad. from Univ. of the City of N. Y., 1853, was admitted to the N. Y. bar and practiced law with his bros. Benjamin Vaughan⁷ and Austin,⁷ but afterwards studied theology with his uncle John S. C.⁶ Abbot, the historian, and was ordained to the Congl. ministry, Farmington, 1860. The same year he took charge of the 1st Congl. Ch., in Terre Haute, Ind., where he remained till 1865. He returned to N. Y. City, and from 1865 to 1868 was Sec. of the American Union Freedman's Commission, and from 1866 to 1869 was also pastor there of the New England Congl. Ch. He then removed to Cornwall-on-Hudson, N. Y., where he devoted most of his time to literary work, supplying, however, the pulpit of a Presbyterian Ch. in that vicinity. For eleven years (1868-1879) he edited the *Literary Record* of *Harper's Magazine*, and was editor of the *Illustrated Christian Weekly* from 1871 to 1876, when he became joint editor of the *Christian Union* with Henry Ward Beecher. He has been editor-in-chief of this paper (changed 1893 to the *Outlook*) since 1881. After the death of Mr. Beecher, 1887, Dr. Abbott succeeded him as pastor of Plymouth Ch., Brooklyn, N. Y., which position he now (1897) occupies. The following list includes the books of which Dr. Lyman⁷ Abbott is author or editor:

- 1868 Sermons of H. W. Beecher.
- 1869 Morning and Evening Exercises, selected from the writings of H. W. Beecher.
- 1869 Jesus of Nazareth.
- 1870 Old Testament Shadows of New Testament Truths.
- 1872 Laicus.
- 1874 Dictionary of Religious Knowledge.
- 1875-88 Commentaries on the Gospels, Acts and Romans.
- 1881 Gospel of History, J. D. Gilmore and Lyman Abbott.
- 1882 Abbott's Notes on the New Testament, revised by L. A.
- 1883 Book of Family Worship.
- 1885 A Study in Human Nature (*Chautauqua Press*).
- 1886 In Aid of Faith.
- 1887 Life of H. W. Beecher, by Lyman Abbott and S. B. Halliday.
- 1889 Signs of Promise (Sermons).
- 1892 The Evolution of Christianity (Lowell Lectures).
- 1893 Best Thoughts, H. W. Beecher.
Plymouth Hymnal.
- 1895 Life of Christ (Notes of the Bible Study Sunday School Lessons).

In addition to these, Dr. Abbott has written some pamphlets (of which the most important is *The Results of Emancipation in the United States*, 1867), and small books; has contributed to periodic literature, and from 1855 to 1858, in conjunction with his bros. Benjamin Vaughan⁷ and Austin,⁷

he prepared some law books and wrote two novels (under the pseudonym "Benauly"), *Cone-Cut Corners*, and *Matthew Caraby*. He was made L.L. D. by the Univ. of the City of N. Y., 1877, and by Harvard Univ., 1890, where he was preacher, 1889 to 1893; has 6 chil. (9th gen.):

- a. *Lawrence Fraser*⁹ *Abbott*, b. in Brooklyn, June 25, 1859; m. in N. Y. City, May 15, 1889, Mary Campbell Valentine, b. in W. Newton, Mass., Nov. 15, 1861, dau. of Lawson and Lucy Hayward (Houghton) Valentine, of N. Y. He grad. Amh. Coll., 1881; was bus. manager of the *Century* and of the *Christian Union* till 1893, when its name was changed to the *Outlook*, and he became its editor and publisher. He is also pres. of the "Outlook Co." N. Y. City; has 1 child (10th gen.): 1. *Dorothea Valentine*¹⁰ *Abbott*, b. in Manchester, Ct., Oct. 25, 1894.
 - b. *Harriet Frances*⁹ *Abbott*, b. in Terre Haute, Ind., Oct. 15, 1860; res. unm. at 110 Columbia Heights, Brooklyn; has largely supplied the data of her father's family.
 - c. *Herbert Vaughan*⁹ *Abbott*, b. in Terre Haute, Jan. 3, 1865; grad. Amh. Coll., 1885; teacher and engaged in literary work; instructor in English, Harv. Univ., 1888-98; Teachers' Coll. Columbia Univ., 1900 to —.
 - d. *Ernest Hamlin*⁹ *Abbott*, b. at Cornwall-on-Hudson, Apr. 18, 1870; grad. Harv. Univ., 1893, and from And. Theo. Sem., 1896; asst. editor *The Outlook*; res. Yonkers, N. Y.; has 2 chil. (10th gen.): 1. *Alexander Lyman*¹⁰ *Abbott*, b. July 26, 1900. 2. *Lawrence*¹⁰ *Abbott*, b. July 9, 1902.
 - e. *Theodore Jacob*⁹ *Abbott*, b. at Cornwall-on-Hudson, July 20, 1872; grad. Harv. Univ., 1896; M. D. Coll. Phys. and Surgs., N. Y.
 - f. *Beatrice Vail*⁹ *Abbott*, b. at Cornwall-on-Hudson, Feb. 15, 1875; student at Vassar Coll.
- ii. *Ellen Maria*⁸ *Hamlin*, b. in Waterford, Apr. 26, 1839; d. in Union, Mar. 12, 1840.
 - iii. *Hannibal*⁸ *Hamlin*, b. in Union, Sept. 20, 1841; d. in Boston, Sept. 29 (?), 1844.
 - iv. *Cyrus*⁸ *Hamlin*, D. D., b. in Boston, Dec. 24, 1843; m. in Sioux City, Ia., Oct. 1, 1884, Lydia Sigourney Harris, b. in MacArthur, O., May 30, 1859, dau. of John Hughes and Harriet Newell (Miller) Harris, of Los Angeles, Cal.; student at Acad., Farmington, Me., at Wabash Coll., Ind., and grad. from Union Theo. Sem., N. Y. City, 1868, teaching meantime in various places: mem. Mt. Vernon Congl. Ch., Boston, 1858; past. Congl. Ch., Bellows Falls, Vt., 1868 to 1873; of Bedford Congl. Ch., Brooklyn, 1873 to 1877; of Congl. Ch., Council Bluffs, Ia., 1877 to 1884; of Congl. Ch., Beloit, Wis., 1885 to 1895; and expects to go to Tougaloo, Hinds

Co., Miss., as Dean of the Biblical and Normal Depts. of Tougaloo Univ.; has 1 child (9th gen.); 1. *Winthrop Abbott*⁹ *Hamlin*, b. in Beloit, Aug. 17, 1891.

816 *Ezra*⁷ *Abbott*, b. in Temple, Sept. 18, 1817; d. in Richmond, Me., Dec. 28, 1859; studied at Bowd. Coll.; admitted to the bar, Thomaston, 1842; lawyer; resd. in Richmond; n. m.

339

DEA. *Ezra*⁶ *Abbot* (*Dorcas*,⁵ *Abigail*,⁴ *Nehemiah*,³ *George*,² *George*¹) was b. in Wilton, Hillsborough Co., N. H., Feb. 8, 1772, and was m. in Coventry, Tolland Co., Ct., when a Lieut. during the Rev. War (Coventry Ch. rec.), by his bro. Rev. *Abiel Abbot*, D. D., Oct. 6, 1799, to *Rebekah*, b. there Jan. 9, 1781, dau. of Lieut. *Joseph* and *Rebekah* (*Harris*) *Hale*, of Coventry and New London, Ct., respectively, and niece of Capt. *Nathan Hale*, both patriot soldiers in the Contl. Army, and lineally descended from the Rev. *John Hale*, first minister in Beverly, Mass., who, at a time when his brethren and neighbors, generally, seemed to be out of their senses, wrote a sensible book on witchcraft.

Capt. *Hale* is famous as the "Martyr-Spy of the Revolution," whose pathetic fate and dying words were, "I only regret that I have but one life to lose for my country."* *Mrs. Rebekah Hale* was the dau. of Col. *Joseph Harris* of the Rev. War, who lived in New London, Ct., till after the war, and then moved to Coventry.

Dea. and *Mrs. Abbot* both d. in Wilton, he, Apr. 3, 1847, ae. 75, and she, May 5, 1860, ae. 79 yrs. He was b. on the farm his father cleared from the wilderness, on "Abbot Hill," a broad elevation in the south-eastern part of the town, the top of which is about 900 feet above tide-water and 600 feet above the Souhegan River at East Wilton. Five *Abbots*, *Abiel*,⁵ *Jeremiah*,⁵ and *William*,⁵ bros., *Barachias*⁵ a cousin, and *Jacob*⁴ a distant cousin, settled there between 1763 and the Rev. War, and acquired more than two square miles of territory. Forty-four children were b. to them, five of whom were graduated at college. In the next generations, fifty-five *Abbots* were b. there, and five of them were college graduates. Before settling down to his life-work as farmer and manufacturer, he was employed more or less as a teacher in the vicinity, and throughout his life always manifested a deep interest in the education of his children and those of his neighbors, even paying more than his share in order to

* *Hist. of Wilton, N. H.*, 1888, p. 293.

secure the best of teachers. After his father selected him for his successor on the homestead, he commenced house-keeping in a new two story house built for the purpose a few rods from his father's. He was Capt. of the South Co. of Militia in Wilton.

An extract from a letter, written a year after his m., by his wife's sister Elizabeth Hale, who was visiting Mrs. Abbot, to relatives in Franklin, Ct., gives a graphic picture of the Wilton people in 1800, and is as follows:

"They calculate upon your coming when I go. I will venture to say you would spend your time agreeably. I know that people are apt to be prejudiced in favor of the people where they are brought up, . . . but I think Wilton affords as likely people as Franklin, and no disparagement to them either. They are not a vulgar and awkward class of people, as one generally supposes some to be who live in the country. They are generally well bred and educated, easy in their manners and agreeable. . . . The people in the town are civil. I have not heard a profane word used by any of them since I came. The Sabbath is kept as strictly as in any town I ever was in; people generally attend public worship, and the evening is spent in meditation and reading. There is no visiting nor one worldly thing attended to. . . . Most affectionate mother, I think it must be a great pleasure to you to think Rebekah is so well settled in the world. . . . You may be assured that Mr. Abbot is one of the best of men; indeed if he were not, I should hardly think him one of Maj. Abbot's family. . . . Your daughter wants for nothing this world can afford."

In 1812 Capt. *Abbot* became interested with his younger bro. *Samuel*,⁶ who graduated from Harv. Univ., 1808, in the manufacture of potato starch. In a letter to his son *Joseph Hale Abbot*, who had written to him for data about the subject in behalf of Prof. Silliman, of Yale College, who wished to allude to the matter in a course of Lowell Institute Lectures, in Boston, he wrote under date of Oct. 5, 1842, as follows:

"You wish for some statistics relating to the invention of the starch mill and the manufacturing of starch from the potato. In 1813, a small mill was erected, the invention of brother *Samuel*, propelled by horse power, for the purpose of trying the machinery and the market for potato starch. Sales were small. A difficulty existed in introducing the article. About 6,000 lbs. was the most that was manufactured in one year, and not half of it sold in that time; 100 lbs. was the extent that could be manufactured in a day. In 1818, application was made for starch by John H. Steele, Esq., Superintendent of the Bell factory in Peterborough, and Paul Moody, Superintendent of the Boston Mfg. Co., in Waltham, being the only two mills in this region that used power or water loom. They approved of the starch for size. In 1819, we erected a mill propelled by water power, capable of manufacturing 1,000 lbs. or more a day, which was put in operation in March, 1820. The general principles which were used in the first mill were mostly retained. Some new principles were added, and some improvements were made in the original principles. We have had no occasion for returning for the purpose of putting [in] machinery of a different construction. Since three years after the last mill was in operation we have made no improvements in the machinery or manufacturing, tho' some facilities have been added, nor do I know that any important improvements have been made. In 1820 we manufactured about 23,000 lbs., which was beyond the demand in the market. The demand gradually increasing, we manufactured from potatoes grown in 1829, 238,500 lbs. of starch.

There are now in operation, from the best information I can obtain, between thirty and forty mills for manufacturing starch, and many more have been erected and have ceased operating.”*

In July, 1821, Capt. *Abbot* was chosen dea. of the old Congl. Ch. in Wilton, and held that office till his d. When the society was divided and a new Calvinistic one was formed in 1823, he remained with the old ch. and during the last part of his life was a firm believer in the Unitarian movement, contributing liberally to the American Unitarian Association, etc. His wife remained a Calvinist to her death. In politics he was a Whig, and wrote in May, 1844, “We need Webster in the Senate to lay them all sprawling.” In 1812, 1816–17, he was a selectman, but was too busy with his manufacturing, and too much away from home, trying to create a market for starch, to give much time to local office.

Like his father, he sent three of his sons to college, and gave as good an education to his other children as was then possible. When he d. he left over \$11,000 to be divided among his heirs, besides what he had already given them and in addition to the farm which he left to his sons *Harris* and *Nelson*. He was much employed in the settlement of estates, and as a guardian of minors; was a man of strict integrity, noted for his love of justice, probity of character, benevolence, and liberality in the support of schools, libraries, and other institutions, religious and beneficent, so far as his means would reasonably allow.

His will, dated Dec. 15, 1846, was probated May 14, 1849, and son *Harris* is named as exr. He gave his wid. *Rebekah H.*, the use of such parts of the house as she might choose during life, \$2,000, certain household effects, the use of the library, etc.; to gr.-dau. *Emily Maria Knight*, \$500; to son *Joseph Hale*, \$460; to son *Ezra*, \$400; to son *Abiel*, \$500; to dau. *Harriet*, \$500; to son *Nelson*, \$2,400; to dau. *Abby Ann Rockwood*, \$500; to dau. *Sarah Jane*, \$1,500; to son *John Hale*, \$1,200; to son *Harris*, the balance of the estate (amount not stated) who was charged with the care of his mother.†

Had 13 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Wilton, Hillsborough Co., N. H.:

817 *Rebecca Abbot*, b. July 16, 1800; d. in Wilton, Apr. 5, 1882; m. there Jan. 20, 1841 (2d wife), Rev. Isaac Knight, b. in Waterford,

* The value of this communication is enhanced, historically and scientifically, on account of its having been written by one of the original manufacturers of potato starch.

† Nashua, N. H., Prob. Rec., iv: p. 311.

- Me., Dec. 29, 1797.* He grad. Bowd. Coll., 1829; past. Congl. Ch. Hill, and Franklin, N. H., and in Fisherville, Mass., Jan., 1849, till he d. there July 24,† 1850. She was a sch. teacher before m.; returned to Wilton, 1851, to live; had 2 chil. (8th gen.): 1. *Isaac Abbot*^s *Knigh*t, b. Mar. 20, 1842; d. Dec. 9, 1843. 2. *Emily Maria*^s *Knigh*t, b. Mar. 3, 1845; d. Oct. 5, 1864.
- 818 *Son*,⁷ b. and d. Sept. 13, 1801.
- 819 *Joseph Hale*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Sept. 25, 1802.
- 820 *Dorcas*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Jan. 24, 1804; d. in Wilton, Nov. 2, 1833, ae. 29 yrs.; m. Sept. 21, 1825, Ebenezer Bishop, of Lisbon, Ct., b. 1798. He was a teacher in Richmond, Va., and then a farmer; d. Jan. 6, 1827, ae. 29 yrs. After his d. she taught sch. in Wilton, Mason, and Milford, N. H., and was at Miss Grant's sch. in Ipswich, Mass.‡
- 821 *Ezra*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Nov. 27, 1805.
- 822 *Abiel*⁷ *Abbot*, b. May 11, 1808; d. in Wilton, Aug. 23, 1896; stud. at Chelmsford, and Exeter, N. H.; grad. Bowd. Coll., 1831, and Harv. Div. Sch., 1837; taught sch. in Beverly, Mass., 1833-4; in Cambridge, Mass., 1834-7; in Northborough, Mass., 1837-8; in Wilton, variously occupied, 1838-41; in Va., teaching, Jan., 1842, to June, 1846; employe in starch works, Wilton, 1846 to 1852; at Rocky Hill, Ct., teaching, 1854-5; in Wilton, 1856 to 1876; in Owatonna, Minn., Dec., 1876, to June, 1882; then in Wilton, a land surveyor till he d.; was Justice of the Peace 15 yrs.; and mem. H. R., N. H. Legis.
- 823 *Emily*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Aug. 16, 1810; d. in Wilton, June 10, 1835, ae. 24 yrs.; stud. in Keene, Adams Female Acad., Derry, N. H., and in Ipswich; taught sch. in Mason, 1832, and in Beverly, 1833.
- 824 *Harris*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Sept. 19, 1812.
- 825 *Harriet*⁷ *Abbot*, b. June 19, 1814; m. Dea. *Hermou*⁷ *Abbot*, son of *Jeremiah*⁶ (see 7th gen., No. 695).
- 826 *Nelson*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Nov. 17, 1816.
- 827 *Abby Ann*⁷ *Abbot*, b. Dec. 13, 1818; m. in Wilton, May 1, 1845, Rev. Lubim Burton Rockwood, b. there Aug. 8, 1816, son of Lubim and Lydia (Burton) Rockwood, of Wilton, and gr.-son of Ebenezer Rockwood, M. D. She stud. at New Ipswich Acad., N. H.; taught dist. sch. in Wilton, Peterborough, and Franklin, N. H.; joined Congl. Ch., Wilton, in youth; mem. W. C. T. U.; of Independent Women Voters; res. 198 Walnut Av., Boston (Roxbury), Mass. He united with 2d Congl. Ch., Wilton, when fifteen; stud. at New Ipswich Acad.; grad. Dart. Coll., 1839, and from Union Theo. Sem., N. Y. City, 1843, teaching sch. meantime, a year; licensed to preach by 3d Presb. of N. Y., Apr. 7, 1843; past. a brief time Ch. in Rich-

* *Hist. of Wilton*. Bowd. Cat. has Dec. 29, 1802.

† Bowd. Cat. has July 25.

‡ *History of Wilton*, p. 535.

mond, Va., then financial agt. Union Theo. Sem., N. Y. City, 7 yrs.; asst. past. Ch. at Rocky Hill, 1850; Dist. Sec. 1860, N. E. Branch American Tract Soc., Boston; travelled for it in N. E. till his d. in Boston, May 7, 1872, æt. 55 yrs.; "was an earnest and devout minister, of great wisdom and usefulness, and exerted a wide-spread influence in the religious bodies to which he consecrated his life." Had 9 chil. (8th gen.):*

- i. *Arthur Burton*⁸ *Rockwood*, b. in N. Y. City, Nov. 20, 1846; d. there Oct. 4, 1847.
- ii. *Edward Nelson*⁸ *Rockwood*, b. in N. Y. City, Oct. 8, 1848; d. there Feb. 14, 1849.
- iii. *Sarah Hale*⁸ *Rockwood*, b. in N. Y. City, Dec. 8, 1849; m. in Boston, Sept. 7, 1871, Charles Avery Plumer, son of Avery; res. in Roxbury; flour mer.
- iv. *Fanny Larcom*⁸ *Rockwood*, b. at Rocky Hill, Aug. 23, 1851; m. in Boston, Dec. 4, 1874, James Childs Miller, a piano dealer in Phila.; res. in Germantown, Pa.; has 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Boston, Mass.: 1. *Burton Rockwood*⁹ *Miller*, b. Oct. 6, 1875; stud. at Princeton Univ. 2. *Florence Hale*⁹ *Miller*, b. Aug. 31, 1877.
- v. *William Emerson*⁸ *Rockwood*, b. at Rocky Hill, Nov. 5, 1854; m. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Sept. 19, 1883, Persis Abbot Lovejoy, dau. of Henry, of Brooklyn; res. at Englewood, N. J.; has 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. *Melinda Wheeler*⁹ *Rockwood*, b. in Brooklyn, July 12, 1884. 2. *Persis Lovejoy*⁹ *Rockwood*, b. in Englewood, May 3, 1889; d. there June 26, 1889. 3. *Richard Burton*⁹ *Rockwood*, b. in N. Y. City, June 30, 1894.
- vi. *Annie Abbot*⁸ *Rockwood*, b. at Rocky Hill, Sept. 6, 1856; m. in Boston, Oct. 17, 1878, Clarence Hazelwood, who was killed in the Bradford R. R. accident, Jan. 10, 1888. She res. 198 Walnut Ave., Roxbury; had 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Boston, Mass.: 1. *Grace Burton*⁹ *Hazelwood*, b. Aug. 5, 1879; stud. at Wheaton Sem. 2. *William Plumer*⁹ *Hazelwood*, b. May 10, 1881.
- vii. *Elizabeth Davis*⁸ *Rockwood*, b. at Rocky Hill, Sept. 28, 1858; grad. from Girls' High Sch., Boston; was 3 yrs. at Wellesley Coll., when she went into a decline and d. of consumption, Mar. 24, 1885, her last words being, "Jesus, take me! take me!"
- viii. *Grace Burton*⁸ *Rockwood*, b. in Boston, May 8, 1861; d. there Nov. 20, 1861.
- ix. *Henrietta*⁸ *Rockwood*, b. in Boston, Apr. 25, 1863; res. in Boston.

* Data by Mrs. A. A. Rockwood.

- 828 *Sarah Jane⁷ Abbot*, b. May 15, 1821; stud. at New Ipswich Acad., N. H., at Leicester, and at Abbot Acad., Andover, Mass.; d. in Wilton, June 18, 1857, ae. 36 yrs.
- 829 *John Hale⁷ Abbot*, b. Sept. 2, 1825; d. in Wilton, Jan. 19, 1905; stud. at New Ipswich Acad., N. H., at Leicester, and at Phillips Acad., Andover, Mass.; taught dist. sch. in Wilton sev. seasons; surveyed for the Cent. Vt. R. R. Co., 1847-8; taught sch. in Wilton, 1848 to 1852; R. R. Civ. Engr. and surveying in the Pa. oil regions. 1853-4; was fourth owner in town site of Owatonna, Minn., 1855, laid out by him, his bro. *Ezra*, and others; spent much time in promoting, by legislation and otherwise, its growth, in obtaining a P. O., railroads, etc. The place was made a Co. seat, in time a city, and became the intersection of two railroads. He was employed as engr. to survey, locate, and partly construct one of these roads, when the panic of 1857 caused a suspension of work. He and others then laid out the town of Wilton in an adjoining Co., engaged meantime, more or less, farming and raising horses; built a mill for making amber cane syrup, he and others raising the cane; many yrs. city and Co. surveyor; served 1862, sev. weeks against Indians, during Sioux War; on R. R. survey, 1888, from Duluth *via* Red Wing and Owatonna to Iowa; resd. unm. in Wilton, N. H.

350

CORP. JOHN⁶ ABBOTT (John,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Holden, Worcester Co., Mass., 1762,* and m. there Apr. 26, 1786, Betsey Webb, b. in Truro, Barnstable Co., Mass., Nov. 2, 1762, dau. of Capt. George Webb of the Continental, or regular army, during the Rev. War, from Holden. He was a well-to-do farmer in Holden, where both he and his wife d., he, Jan. 10, 1820, ae. 57, and she, Mar. 25, 1849, ae. 86 yrs. They were probably both mems. of the Methodist Ch. in Holden, as Estes, the historian of that place, mentions John Abbott, 2d, as "among the leading workers" there of that denomination. He served during the Rev. War as priv. and Corp., being in his 'teens, in Capt. Benjamin Hayward's Co., 6th Mass. Regt. Contl., or regular army, for 6 mos. and 12 dys. He marched to Springfield under Ens. Gilbert, July 9, 1780, arriving July 12, 1780, and was mustered for pay at Camp Totoway, Oct. 25, 1780, while under Brig. Gen. Patterson, and again at West Point, N. Y., Jan. 12, 1781, the date of his discharge. The rolls show him

* If the Weston t. r. birth date of his eldest sister is correct, then John⁶ could not have been born *May* 30, 1762, see 5th and 6th gens.

to have been 16 yrs. old when he enlisted, complexion ruddy, and 5 ft. 5 in. in height.*

A descendant, Mrs. Maria Albina (Bicknell) St. John, of Bay City, Mich., in connection with other highly interesting historic matter, given in regard to "the old Abbott Tavern," writes that when 11 yrs. old, one of her duties was to attend and lead her aged gr.-grandmother about by the hand; that on one occasion when visiting the old Abbott Hotel in Holden, she told of riding to Boston on horseback, to see some unfortunate person who had been accused of witchcraft; that she had on a comparatively new black silk dress, and while *en route*, during a severe hail and wind storm, the wind blowing the skirt of her dress taut, the hail riddled and completely ruined it.

Capt. George Webb, the father of this venerable lady, was b. in or near the town of Barnstable, on Cape Cod, Mass.; was afterwards in Truro, Cape Cod, and finally, during the Rev. War, settled with his family in Holden. He served as a soldier in the French and Indian War, at the age of eighteen; was one of the first to enlist in the struggle for Independence, though not at that time a resident of Holden; was commissioned 1st Lt., 3d Contl. Inf., Jan. 1, 1776; Capt. 4th Mass. Inf., Jan. 1, 1777; was a man of more than ordinary enterprise and courage, and served with credit throughout the whole war, till its triumphant conclusion, when he was discharged Jan. 1, 1783.

"It was in the company of Capt. Webb that Deborah Sampson,† an American young lady, served as a Continental soldier, for nearly three years. She performed the duties of every station assigned to her with punctual exactness, fidelity and honor. . . . Capt. Webb was the only commissioned officer in the Continental service from Holden. . . . Whenever an enterprise requiring bravery and skill was to be undertaken, Washington and Lafayette knew Capt. Webb to be a man to their minds. . . . He was the submarine navigator who attached the American torpedo to the bottom of a British seventy-four-gun ship. His name appears as a member of the Order of the Cincinnati."‡

The following is a copy of a most interesting letter from Lafayette to Capt. Webb, which not only explains itself, but substantiates what has been said of him above. The Compiler is indebted to Estes' *History of Holden* for this letter, which is as follows:

"Milton, May 15, 1781.

"Dear Sir:

"Your successful scarmish — Has afforded me the greatest pleasures and I request you will receive yourself, and present to your company My best thanks on the occasion. Major Jicks is Requested to exert himself in finding out the position, size and number of long boat — Helen lie either about City point or in the Appomatic river — the taking of these boats is a more desirable object and would produce good effects of a very extensive nature. But I cannot give orders as the capture depends upon the uncertain situation of local circumstances. Should you think it advisable to undertake precaution must be taken to have your retreat

* *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

† Deborah Sampson in the service bore the name of Robert Shurtleiff. See the *Female Review*, or *Memoir of an American Young Lady*, by Herman Mann (1797), reprinted in the *Life of Deborah Sampson* (1866).

‡ Estes' *Hist. of Holden, Mass.*

secured at all events. In case the enterprize is not executed to-night I wish you will return with your company in cool of the evening and if to-night you have any object in view you will repair heare to-morrow with the boats. With most sincere esteem,

“Yours, Layfayette.”

Had 10 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Holden, Worcester Co., Mass.:

830 Betsey⁷ Abbott, b. Jan. 22, 1787; d. in Bloomfield, O., Nov. 14, 1875, ae. 88 yrs.; m. in Williamstown, Orange Co., Vt., Dea. Hezekiah Howe, b. in Williamstown, Mass., Apr. 8, 1786, son of Capt. Perley, of Williamstown, Vt., and bro. of Enoch and Anna, the former of whom m. Polly⁷ Abbott, dau. of Abijah,⁶ of Barre, and niece of Capt. Samuel⁶ Abbott, of Williamstown, Vt., who m. Anna Howe, Abijah and Samuel being bros. of Betsey's father, John⁶ Abbott, of Holden. After their marriage they remained in Williamstown 9 yrs. and had five children b. there when in 1816, they moved to Bloomfield, then a frontier wilderness infested by Indians, wolves, and other wild animals, from which Mr. Howe had many narrow escapes. On one occasion, when taking some fresh beef home at night on his shoulder, he was followed by a pack of wolves to the very door of his cabin. He settled in the forest, built a log house, moved into it before a fireplace was built or the floors were laid, and so lived for several months, finally making a farm from the wilderness, on which he lived till his d., Jan. 20, 1885, in his 99th yr. They both became mems. of the Close Communion Bapt. Ch., which was organized in Bloomfield, Mar. 27, 1836. The conference meetings were generally held in their house. He was a dea. and clerk of the soc.; was a Whig until the organization of the Republican party, when he joined it. He served in the War of 1812. His father Capt. Perley Howe, was a Cornet in Capt. Samuel McClland's Co., and served during the Lexington alarm, Apr. 19, 1775. He was afterwards appointed Capt. 4th Regt., Ebenezer Backus commanding, Light Horse, June, 1776; had 11 chil. (8th gen.):

- i. Hezekiah⁸ Howe, b. in Williamstown, Aug. 13, 1808; d. there Feb. 5, 1809.
- ii. Evalin⁸ Howe, b. in Williamstown, Mar. 26, 1810; d. in Bloomfield, July 9, 1842; mem. Bapt. Ch.; taught sch. in her father's barn; was in delicate health for many yrs.; n. m.
- iii. Egbert⁸ Howe, b. in Williamstown, Feb. 1, 1812; d. there Mar. 2, 1813.
- iv. Caroline Samantha⁸ Howe, b. in Williamstown, Feb. 12, 1814; d. in Minn., Oct. 19, 1870; m. in Bloomfield, Apr. 4, 1833, Sylvester Cone: had 5 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Helen⁹ Cone, b. —; n. m. 2. Sylvester⁹ Cone, b. —; res. in Princeton, Millelacs Co., Minn. 3. Egbert⁹ Cone, b. —; m. —;

- res. in Princeton. 4. Moses⁹ Cone, b. —; m. —; res. in Princeton, Minn. 5. Lucy⁹ Cone, b. —; m. —; res. in Princeton.
- v. Asa Dunning⁸ Howe, b. in Williamstown, Feb. 7, 1816; d. in Northfield, Minn., Oct. 19, 1870; m. at Rock Creek, O., Apr. 11, 1836, Charilla Bacon; mem. Bapt. Ch.; had chil.; name of one only known to the Compiler: 1. Amelia⁹ Howe, b. —; m. Mr. Stetson; res. in Seattle, Wash.; had 5 chil. (10th gen.): 1. Winfield¹⁰ Stetson, b. —. 2. Mamie¹⁰ Stetson, b. —. 3. Asahel¹⁰ Stetson, b. —. 4. Etta¹⁰ Stetson, b. —. 5. Son,¹⁰ b. —; res. in Seattle; is a man of ability.
- vi. Sarah Ann⁸ Howe, b. in Bloomfield, Feb. 18, 1818; m. there July 5, 1842, Samuel HescocK, who d. —. She m. (2d), Joseph W. Baker; had 7 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Hezekiah Howe⁹ HescocK, b. in Bristol, Trumbull Co., O., Sept. 20, 1843; m. in Bristol, Mar. 1, 1877, Amanda M., dau. of James and Mary E. Sage, of Bristol. He was brought up by his gr.-father Howe, his father dying when he was abt. 2 yrs. old; enl. in Civ. War, Aug. 5, 1862, priv. Co. I, 105th Regt., O. Vol. Inf.; taken pris., paroled and exchanged at Perryville, Ky., Oct. 18, 1862; at battles of Milton, Hoover's Gap, Chattanooga, and Missionary Ridge, Tenn., Chickamauga, Kennesaw Mountain, Atlanta, Ga.; with Gen. Sherman on march to the sea; at grand review, Wash., D. C., after the war; mustered out of service with regt., June 3, 1865; n. ch. 2. Eli⁹ Baker, b. —. 3. Benjamin⁹ Baker, b. —. 4. George⁹ Baker, b. —. 5. Elizabeth⁹ Baker, b. —; d. —. 6. Ida⁹ Baker, b. —. 7. William⁹ Baker, b. —; res. in Orwell, Ashtabula Co., O.; has failed to supply data.
- vii. Elizabeth⁸ Howe, b. in Bloomfield, Dec. 8, 1819; d. there Feb. 19, 1820.
- viii. Samuel Abbott⁸ Howe, b. in Bloomfield, Dec. 17, 1820; m. in Braceville, O., Dec. 28, 1846, Laura Elizabeth North; res. in Rowe, Ashtabula Co., O.; mem. M. E. Ch.; had 7 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Laura⁹ Howe, b. —. 2. William⁹ Howe, b. —. 3. Helen⁹ Howe, b. —. 4. Frank⁹ Howe, b. —. 5. Henry⁹ Howe, b. —. Two other chil. were drowned; names not known.
- ix. Harriet Maria⁸ Howe, b. in Bloomfield, Oct. 27, 1822; m. there June 27, 1844, Moses, b. in Bristol, O., Mar. 19, 1822, son of P. R. and Lucy (Morley) HescocK, of Bristolville, O. When quite young, so small her parents had to place a plank by the side of the spinning wheel for her to stand on, and too small to card the flax and wool she used in her work,

she was taught how to spin, having at first as a stint to spin ten knots a day, which was added to from time to time as she became more proficient; spun the thread and wove linen for towels, table-cloths, bed-ticking, etc., with which she began to keep house when she m. By getting up early in the morning and working late at night, before and after returning from sch., so as to do the household work, she became sufficiently proficient to teach dist. sch.; has been awarded sev. premiums at Fairs for fine needle and fancy work; mem. M. E. Ch. 22 yrs.; a good woman, self-sacrificing, kind and thoughtful of others; the only desc. who has furnished data of her mother's family. Mr. Hescock is a shoemaker, a trader in real estate, and a Republican. They have frequently traded or sold their home to advantage, having changed their residence eleven times in 33 yrs., but are now permanently located in Oakfield, O.; n. ch.

- x. Henry Augustus^s Howe, b. in Bloomfield, Sept. 29, 1824; d. there June 9, 1830.
- xi. Aurelia Helen^s Howe, b. in Bloomfield, Mar. 14, 1827; d. in Oakfield, O., Sept. 6, 1888. Her life was a sacrifice to her aged parents with whom she remained, and cared for them as long as they lived, receiving for it the homestead after their d.; managed farm many yrs. after her father was broken by age, overtaxed her strength, and during the closing yrs. of life, the last two of which she lived with her sis., Mrs. Hescock, was a great sufferer; mem. Ch. of the Disciples; n. m.

831 Samuel⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 21, 1788.

832 Asa⁷ Abbott, b. July 13, 1790.

833 John⁷ Abbott, b. May 24, 1792; gr.-father of Hon. F. E. Warren, three times Governor of Wyoming, twice U. S. Senator, and still serving.

834 Amos⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 5, 1794.

835 Nancy⁷ Abbott, b. July 15, 1796; d. Mar. 12, 1859; m. May 25, 1825, Adolphus Stearns, b. June 11, 1794, who d. Jan. 27, 1865; descendants res. in Holden and Worcester, Mass.; have failed to supply data; had 5 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Holden, Mass.:

- i. Eliza Jane^s Stearns, b. Aug. 21, 1826; d. in Holden, June 22, 1846; n. m.

- ii. Simon Abbott⁸ Stearns, b. Mar. 31, 1828; m. July 9, 1854, Susan W. Rice, b. Feb. 11, 1831, who d. Mar. 29, 1866; farmer; res. in Holden; had 3 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Holden:
 - 1. Simon Gardner⁹ Stearns, b. May 9, 1856; m. Oct. 25, 1878, Ida A. Gates, who d. Apr. 5, 1880. He m. (2d), Celena Bruco, who d. Apr. 6, 1888.
 - 2. Theron Abbott⁹ Stearns, b.

- Oct. 11, 1857; d. Nov. 15, 1857. 3. Mary E.⁹ Stearns, b. Sept. 24, 1861; d. Feb. 25, 1867.
- iii. Levi J.⁸ Stearns, b. Aug. 21, 1829; m. in Worcester, Mar. 29, 1851, Victoria Maple, b. May 15, 1833, who d. Mar. 11, 1871; wire-drawer; res. in Worcester; has 1 child (9th gen.), b. in Holden, Mass.: 1. Lizzie Adelaide⁹ Stearns, b. June 21, 1857; m. July 9, 1878 (?), W. F. Knowlton; had 1 child (10th gen.): i. Mary L.¹⁰ Knowlton, b. in Worcester, Dec. 25, 1879; d. there Apr. 25, 1887; res. in Worcester.
- iv. Mary M.⁸ Stearns, b. Oct. 4, 1833; d. in Holden, Mar. 5, 1865; m. in Worcester, Sept. 22, 1857, Edwin R. Johnson, b. Feb. 12, 1831; d. Feb. 16, 1884; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Edwin William⁹ Johnson, b. in Holden, Mar. 5, 1865; d. Aug. 20, 1865.
- v. William J.⁸ Stearns, b. Sept. 3, 1837; d. in W. Rutland, Mass., Dec. 21, 1887; m. in Uxbridge, Mass., Nov. 14, 1858, Ellen Moore, b. Mar. 28, 1836; woolen mfr.; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Frederick Bailey⁸ Stearns, b. May 16, 1866; m. May 8, 1889, Helen G. Kennon.
- 836 Mary⁷ Abbott, b. Dec. 4, 1798; d. in Northbridge, Mass., 1876, ae. 78 yrs.; m. in Holden, Apr. 22, 1825, Judson Rawson, b. Jan. 27, 1804, who d. in Northbridge, Jan. 31, 1882, ae. 78 yrs.; resd. in W. Boylston and Upton, Mass.; had 7 chil. (8th gen.): 1. Mary M.⁸ Rawson, b. Jan. 19, 1826; d. June 29, 1826. 2. Abbott S.⁸ Rawson, b. May 26, 1827; d. in Upton, Nov. 19, 1847. 3. Mary M.⁸ Rawson, 2d, b. Sept. 19, 1829; m. John Tiffany. 4. Betsey⁸ Rawson, b. July 19, 1831; d. in Upton, May 15, 1833. 5. Luthera⁸ Rawson, b. Nov. 16, 1832; m. Levi Rawson. 6. Calvin⁸ Rawson, b. Nov. 10, 1834; d. in Upton, May 16, 1837. 7. Lucy Jane⁸ Rawson, b. Nov. 19, 1840; d. —; m. James Nugent.
- 837 Sally⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 30, 1801; d. in Bennington, Vt., Oct. 24, 1889; devoted her life to the care of her aged mother, refusing sev. good offers of m.: was a good woman and an exemplary character.
- 838 Lucy⁷ Abbott, b. July 9, 1803; d. in Oakham, Mass., June 23, 1839, ae. 35 yrs.; m. in Holden, May 28, 1822, Oliver Wellington, b. in Holden; blacksmith and farmer; resd. in W. Boylston, Barre, Oakham, and Rutland, Mass., where he d. Dec. 24, 1880; had 6 chil. (8th gen.), b. in W. Boylston, Mass.:
- i. Oliver Clark⁸ Wellington, b. Oct. 25, 1823; m. Nancy Francis; res. in No. Rutland, Mass.
 - ii. George Webb⁸ Wellington, b. June, 1825; res. in Fitchburg, Mass.
 - iii. John Abbott⁸ Wellington, b. Sept., 1827; resd. in Rutland, 1851.

- iv. Charles E.⁸ Wellington, b. 1829; d. in Phila., Pa., Feb., 1894; m. in Rutland, Oct., 1850, Hannah Clark, of Rutland, who d. in Phila., May, 1893; remains intd. at Worcester.
- v. Nathan W.⁸ Wellington, b. 1830; m. Mary McKinstry; res. in No. Brookfield, Mass.
- vi. Lucy Ann⁸ Wellington, b. Oct. 17, 1833; m. in Rutland, Apr. 20, 1851, James Holmes Thomas, b. in Prescott, Mass., Feb. 5, 1827, son of Ardon and Sarepta (Holmes) Thomas, of New Salem, Mass.; employed 2 yrs. in a Barre woolen mill, ae. 18 yrs.; supt. of a cotton mill 10 yrs.; travelling agt. for publishing house, 1874; Repub.; mem. M. E. Ch.; res. in No. Grafton, Mass.; has 1 child (9th gen.), b. in No. Grafton, Mass.: 1. Carrie Maria⁹ Thomas, b. June 15, 1867; m. in Worcester, Mar. 23, 1890, Oliver Johnson Bourne; res. in San Francisco, Cal.

839 Simon⁷ Abbott, b. June 14, 1805.

351

CAPT. LEMUEL⁶ ABBOTT (John,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Holden, Worcester Co., Mass., Nov. 3, 1763, and m. there Zillah M. Chenery, b. July 12, 1771, dau. of Isaac, M. D., sister of Thaddeus, M. D., and of the wife of Col. Samuel Damon, of Holden. The first mention made of Capt. Abbott in Estes' *Hist. of Holden* (1894), is in connection with "Shay's Rebellion," which occurred soon after the close of the Rev. War. He was one of a "highly respectable body of men in town" who signed resolutions disapproving the measures deemed justifiable by some of the inhabitants of Holden who sympathized with and joined Shay's army, 1786. After the d. of his father, 1799, Capt. Abbott succeeded him as proprietor of the old Abbott Tavern, having virtually received the estate by entailment on the d. of his parents. He held commissions in the Mass. Militia as follows: Ensign, May 30, 1796; Lieut., Sept. 17, 1798, and Capt., May 6, 1800. The town records of Holden show that he held the following local offices: Sealer of weights and measures, 1789, 1790; mem. of a com. of thirteen, 1790, to see how many schools should be kept in town; grand juror; selectman, 1798-9, 1800-1-2-3-4-5-6; pound-keeper, 1790-1, 1793-4, 1802-3-4-5-6-7; and fence-viewer, 1807-8. He d. in Holden, May 15, 1813, ae. 49 yrs. His widow m. (2d), Aug. 24, 1819, "Squire Ethan Davis," of Holden. She d. Mar. 8, 1843, ae. 71 yrs.

Capt. Abbott d. intestate. His estate was settled Mar. 11, 1815. He is mentioned in the Probate records as "gent." One-third of the real estate, valued at \$2,754, was set off to his widow. It consisted of a goodly amount of land, variously located, including 79 acs. of pasture and woodland, the east part of the house, half a pew valued at \$75, "in the body of the meeting-house," etc. The balance of the estate was placed in the hands of Col. Jervis⁷ Abbott for distribution. His share consisted of 53 acs. of land, or the balance of the home farm, not given to the widow, half a pew, valued at \$75, in the body of the ch., a pew in the southwest corner of the ch., valued at \$45, and another in the gallery, valued at \$25, the whole after settling with the other heirs, amounting to \$3,727. Cyrus was given \$1,101.60; Chenery, \$389.60 and 36 acs. and 74 rds. of land, valued at \$712; Hollice, \$1,101.60; and "Susan," \$32.60 and 81 acs. and 91 rds. of woodland, making in all \$1,101.60.* The Worcester deeds show that he was twelve times grantee in real estate transactions between 1794 and 1836, and five times grantor between 1794 and 1818. The Compiler of this work was named after Capt. Abbott, who was a family favorite.

Had 5 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Holden, Worcester Co., Mass.:

840 Cyrus Chenery⁷ Abbott, b. Aug. 25, 1791.

841 Jervis⁷ Abbott, b. Dec. 16, 1792.

842 Chenery⁷ Abbott, b. Dec. 10, 1795.

843 Hollice⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 28, 1797.

844 Susannah Aloney⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 11, 1805; d. in Holden, 1852, ae. 47 yrs. She was for many years connected with the old Abbott Tavern in Holden, and did much to make it such a noted and popular resort in her day. She was a woman of much ability, taste, natural refinement, tact, and good judgment, affable and gracious in manner, and pleasing in person. She was fond of birds, her large room, said to have been fully twenty or more feet square, in the old hotel, containing many cages of them, and favorite books, flowers, etc. She was also a capable business woman. The tavern stand, in 1843, according to the Worcester deeds, consisted of about 60 acs. of land, a tavern house, three barns, three shops and a dwelling house. At the time of her d. there were 70 acs. of land, including the buildings, etc. Her estate inventoried for \$6,145, and netted after all the debts were paid, \$1,283.27. Charles Flagg was admr. The Worcester deeds for many years show that she was very active in transactions pertaining to the estate, and that she was evidently the one who kept it intact for many years.

* Worcester, Mass., Prob. Rec.

355

ELISHA⁶ ABBOTT (John,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Holden, Worcester Co., Mass., June 6, 1770, and m. Mehitable —, b. 1773. He was a blacksmith, and lived in Weybridge, Addison Co., Vt., where he d. May 30, 1822, *ae.* 51 yrs. His widow m. (2d), — Dixon, and is said to have d. at an advanced age in western New York. The records at the county seat have been destroyed by fire, and but little is known of Mr. Abbott's history.

Had 3 chil. (7th gen.):

- 845 Zenas⁷ Abbott, b. 1798; d. in Weybridge, Feb. 7, 1879, *ae.* 80 yrs.; m. Polly Cobb, of Middlebury, Vt. She d. Feb. 2, 1859. He m. (2d), June, 1860. Mrs. Electa (Lawrence) Dickinson, who d. in New Haven, Vt., Feb. 11, 1887. He was for many yrs. town clerk and treas. of Weybridge; bur. there; blacksmith; was well-to-do; n. ch.; adopted 3 chil., one of whom was Mary E. Moody, whose mother d. in child-bed; and another was Hiram Tyler, both of whom res. in Middlebury. Mary is the wid. of John H. Harrington, a vet. of the Civ. War.
- 846 Ezra⁷ Abbott, b. 1800; moved to western N. Y.; prob. had a family; all efforts to locate his descendants have proved fruitless.
- 847 Aretas⁷ Abbott, b. in Cavendish, Vt., Nov. 24, 1806(?).

356

CAPT. JASON⁶ ABBOTT (John,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Holden, Worcester Co., Mass., June 28, 1772, and m. in Boylston, Mass., Apr. 2, 1797, Mary, dau. of Rev. Ebenezer Morse, M. D., first minister of Boylston. Capt. Abbott is mentioned in old records as blacksmith, innkeeper, captain, and "gent." After about 1795, he lived in Boylston, where he was Capt. of a local militia Co., and selectman, 1816, besides holding other local offices. He first lived in the house directly west of the present Congl. Ch., where, in 1808, and for several years, he kept a hotel, afterwards moving to the house next east from the ch., where he remained the balance of his life, variously occupied, but principally following blacksmithing. He was a mem. of the Bapt. Ch. in which he was quite prominent, having been a "devoted religious worker for many years, and a great temperance man." Old letters written by him in 1800, show him to have been quite prosperous for that day, a kind man, and very methodical. Fourteen days before his burial, he selected his pall-bearers, funeral conductor, and went personally with the grave-digger to the cemetery

and pointed out the exact place by the side of his deceased children where he wished his grave dug. He d. of *tic-doloureux*, July 19, 1843, *ae.* 71 yrs. Mrs. Abbott d. in Boylston, Aug. 28, 1843, *ae.* 76 yrs. The Worcester, Mass., deeds show that he was seventeen times grantor in real estate transactions between 1798 and 1836, and nine times grantee between 1797 and 1833. He and his wife sold their interest in her father's estate for \$1,666.67, Aug. 20, 1816.*

Had 5 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Boylston, Worcester Co., Mass.:

- 848 Mary Ann⁷ Abbott, b. Jan. 16, 1798; d. in Boylston, Dec. 23, 1837; n. m.
- 849 Persis⁷ Abbott, b. July 12, 1799; m. after 1831, Samuel Marsh; resd. in Boylston for some time after m., where their first child d.; then moved to Worcester, Mass. She was the only child of Capt. Abbott living 1843.
- 850 Rebecca⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 8, 1802; m. John E. Hastings.
- 851 Ebenezer Marsh⁷ Abbott, b. July 7, 1805; d. Feb. 23, 1807.
- 852 William Hunt⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 20, 1807; d. Mar. 15, 1809.

357

ABIJAH⁶ ABBOTT (John,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Holden, Worcester Co., Mass., Oct. 3, 1773, and m. Feb. 4, 1795, Abigail,⁵ b. Aug. 4, 1773, dau. of Isaac and Abigail⁴ (Flagg) Cutting, of Holden and Worcester, Mass.; gr.-dau. of Lieut. Richard³ and Grace Flagg, of Holden, both of whom d., *ae.* respectively, 92 and 100 yrs.; gr.-gr.-dau. of Benjamin² and Experience (Child) Flagg, of Worcester; gr.-gr.-gr.-dau. of Thomas¹ and Mary Flagg, the Eng. emigrant, who settled in Watertown, Mass., about 1641 where, says Dr. Bond, "He was a prominent man"; and was the Compiler's gr.-father.

Benjamin² Flagg was one of the early settlers of Worcester, and for five generations the family has been prominent in the history of that place and Holden.† His wife Experience, was the dau. of Richard and Mary (Flagg) Child, a descendant of Dea. Ephraim and Elizabeth (Palmer) Child, the emigrant, who was in Watertown, 1630; was representative to the G. C. 12 yrs., selectman 15 yrs., town clerk 12 yrs., one of the first deas. of the Ch. there, and, says Dr. Bond, "was prominent in all local, public affairs of his day. Lieut. Richard³ Flagg was in the French and Indian War, 1758, in the Rev. War, was often selectman, and, in 1799, represented Holden at Phila., in the Convention for framing the Constitution of the U. S."<‡ Isaac Cutting was probably a descendant of Richard and Sarah Cutting, the English emigrant, who embarked for this country, 1643, when 11 yrs. of age, with his bro. William, *ae.* 26 yrs., and settled in Watertown.‡

* Worcester, Mass., Deeds, cci : p. 537. † Estes' *Hist. of Holden, Mass.*, 1684-1884.

‡ Bond's *Gen. of Watertown, Mass.*

Abigail Cutting was a favorite gr.-child of Lieut. Richard Flagg, was brought up by him, and it was for him her only son Richard Flagg⁷ Abbott, father of the Compiler of this work, was named, he having been born the same year of the Phila. Convention, 1799.

Doubtless knowing, owing to the entailment of his father's large estate for that day, that he would have to make his own way in life, Mr. Abbott⁶ and his youngest bro. Capt. Samuel⁶ Abbott, pushed out to the frontier through the woods on foot, in 1796, when about 23 yrs. of age, and located a homestead on wild land in Barre, formerly Wildersburg, Washington Co., Vt., on the north side of the mountain, now known as "Millstone Hill,"* containing the great granite deposit, which was one of the places where the now celebrated Barre granite quarries were first developed. The site of his house is about 737 feet above what is now the city of Barre, and about 1300 feet above tide-water. According to the town records this locality was at this time a dense wilderness, accessible only by blind trails through the woods, the first settlements in that section having been made about that time and the first recorded survey of a road in Barre, June 9, 1796.† Among other inconveniences the first settlers had to put up with was having to go 20 miles or more to Randolph, Vt., with their grists, on horseback, through the woods then infested with wild animals. Nature has but few wants, however, which necessity teaches all frontiersmen with limited means, and Mr. Abbott's family, during the first few years in Barre, was content to put up with her real requirements. The early members of the family dressed comfortably but very plainly, wearing scarcely anything but what was the product of the family loom, spinning and flax wheels, with the latter of which Mrs. Abbott was abundantly supplied, as well as with other old-time pieces of quaint, antique furniture, including two or more old-fashioned hall clocks, such articles having from time to time been brought from Holden, and many of the pieces being family heirlooms.

Mrs. Abbott wove from wool of home production, the flannels to be dressed or pressed for the family's best winter-wear, and from home-prepared flax the neat linen checks for gowns and aprons for summer.

* So called because the mill-stones for New England and Canada at an early day were taken from the west side of the mountain, just east of what was early known as Day's pasture.

† Barre t. r. The town of Barre was chartered by the name of Wildersburg, and granted to William Williams and his associates, Nov. 6, 1750. The first settlers in town were Samuel Rogers and John Goldsburly and their families, in 1788. The town was organized with the charter name, Wildersburg, Mar. 11, 1793, and was changed to the name of Barre Oct. 9, 1793. *Hist. and Description of New England*, 1859, by Colridge and Mansfield

Mr. Abbott wore tow cloth for summer, and striped undressed woollens for winter. For public occasions, however, they managed to obtain goods more to their liking from their old home in Massachusetts, for both heads of the house were rather particular in their personal appearance on occasions of ceremony.

The every-day articles of family food were corn, rye, and wheat bread, potatoes, beans, peas, garden vegetables, fresh meats in their season, pork, fish, and wild game. Pies and cakes were not much indulged in at first, except on state occasions, when spotless linen and eggshell china — probably a wedding gift and very handsome — was brought forth to decorate the table, from the parlor cupboard, made specially for its safe keeping, and for over sixty years never used as a receptacle for anything else. For many years the cooking was done in a spacious old-fashioned fireplace on a crane over the glowing coals of a hardwood fire. Partridges were very abundant and a favorite dish. After being dressed, the birds were suspended in front of the fireplace with a thick slice of salt pork hung above each, so that the salt gravy would run over them, which both moistened and seasoned them while cooking. New England boiled dinner, and corn meal pudding boiled in a small cotton bag, with sweetened fresh cream dressing, was a regular weekly dish, as well as baked salt pork and beans, with hot brown bread and hot pumpkin pie and baked Indian pudding for dessert, all baked in a large old-fashioned brick oven. Speckled brook trout, kept over night in water slightly salted, then rolled in corn meal and fried with wholesome salt pork, was also another luscious dish for breakfast. A favorite dish for Sunday, or when household duties were pressing, was either hasty pudding, corn bread, hulled corn, or brown bread and milk. But frugality in supplying the table, economy in dress, and other economic arrangements for curtailing expenses and living within their means, did not, however, constitute the whole of their system of economy. Observation and experience had taught them the evils of debt. They felt that under its depressing influence, they could never enjoy that feeling of independence which they jealously cherished, and which contributed so largely to their happiness. They rightly considered, also, the bad tendencies of such an evil, than which, probably, nothing more silently and surely tends, with its many tribulations, to make us do what many otherwise would not do, to degrade our best feelings and convictions. They carefully avoided it therefore, making their calculations ahead, so to live, and so to enlarge their plans of improvement, as to keep

out of debt so far as possible, often foregoing the most tempting bargains rather than increase it. The injustice of entailment had deprived them of their inheritance, and economy ruled the household. In the course of time they erected a group of five buildings, including a house, a large old-fashioned woodshed with arched openings, a large shop, and barns; raised from seed an unusually choice variety of fruit trees including two large apple orchards—the upper and lower, so-called—and added to their surroundings until, at his premature death, Sept. 22, 1822, of typhoid fever, in his 50th year, he was in comfortable circumstances for that day.

The only building extant, built by him, is his old shop, now and for about sixty years past used as a house. It is the old red house, the



HOMESTEAD OF ABIJAH AND R. F. ABBOTT, BARRE, VT.
(From an oil painting by Maj. L. A. Abbott, U. S. A.)

roof of which can be seen over the shops in the illustration, at one time known as the Barnes, and afterward as the Perry place, just across the road and south from the old cellar hole of the Abbott house and immediately west of the Wells & Lampson light granite quarry. It is now over 100 years old. The house and land of this estate, the latter of which belonged to the original purchase of Mr. Abbott, was sold by him from his homestead at an early day, but there is no record of it so far as known, in the Barre records or elsewhere. Mr. Abbott's business was trading in real estate, blacksmithing, and farming. The land records of Barre show that he made the following purchases of land: He bargained with Marston Cabot "—(?) 12, 1796" for about 100 acs. of wild land or the whole of the first division lot in the fourth range—the original owner of which was Jabez Carey—for \$200, the same being deeded May 26, 1797.* he also bought of

* See Land Records of Barre, Vt., and Map.

Nathan Harrington, Mar. 13, 1800, for \$78, about 12 acs.; also of the same, June 4, 1803, for \$56.35, about 7 acs.; both pieces bought of Harrington, joining, being the S. E. part of the first division lot originally owned by Elijah Dewey, which joined the northern boundary of Abbott's original purchase, immediately across the road to the south; also of Joseph Watson, Mar. 7, 1815, for \$400, about 90 acs. — called 100 and given to the widow as a part of her dower in the settlement of the estate — being lot No. 30 (?)* in the first (?)* range, third division, drawn to the original right of Eldad Dewey; also together with Peter Nichols, of Joseph Belknap, June 1, 1819, for \$145, about 11 acs. and 76 rds. which was afterwards sold; also, Sept. 4, 1821, of Benjamin Walker, 16½ acs., for \$500, being a piece off from the N. W. corner of the first division lot, originally owned by John Newton† — the same adjoining on the east Abbott's original purchase — on which is now located the Wells and Lampson light granite quarry, which was first opened by R. F.⁷ Abbott about 1847, and from which the monument, excepting the base, in the Abbott family lot in the Nichols Cemetery,‡ Barre, was taken, it being one of the first of the several manufactured by R. F. Abbott & Sons, from Barre granite. There were other purchases and sales of land of which there is no record so far as known. His landed estate at his d. amounted to about 240 acs., not including what he had sold.

To what extent, if any, Mr. Abbott was connected with the early granite industry in Barre is not known. The Compiler, when a lad, and afterwards, often heard his father say, and once to the late Judge Collamer, that his "father was the first one to strike a blow in the granite business in Barre," from which it is supposed he had something to do with it.

Among the early town records of Barre the following preamble, dated Aug. 13, 1802, appears: "We the subscribers profess ourselves to be of the Denomination of Christians, called Baptists." To this are signed sixteen names, Abijah Abbott's being the fifth. This was the first society of that denomination organized in Barre. He took the freeman's oath Mar. 27, 1799, and held local public office as follows: fence-viewer, 1806; collector of highway taxes, 1808-9; tith-

* This is the town record which is wrong. † See Land Records of Barre, Vt., and Map.

‡ The ground for this cemetery, which now goes under the misnomer of the Wilson cemetery, the Compiler is informed by a niece of Mr. Nichols, was donated by him for a cemetery at an early day, when he owned what is now known as the Wilson farm. For many years the cemetery was known as the Nichols cemetery, and should be now, for obvious reasons.

ing master, 1810, 1813; highway surveyor, 1808, 1811, 1814, 1817; sch. trustee, 1812; collector, 1814, 1817; petit juror, Mar. and June, 1820, etc.

In the *Historical Souvenir of Barre* (1894) is the following:

"Little does the Western 'farmer' of to-day, whose span of mules breaks the sod for the sowing of grain upon any part of his farm, realize the labor involved in the clearing and gradual building up of the New England farms of 100 years ago; of the poverty, the economy necessary to sustain life, the long, hard days of toil often continued far into the night, when bears, wolves, and the snaky catamount were the nearest neighbors, and when, to be within sight of a light meant 'near neighbors'; yet of this never-ending round of toil came forth a race, hardened by endurance, made shrewd by experience, strong of body and limb, keen of wit and thought, often lacking in education from the limited opportunities at their command, quick to learn and profit by all they saw, and never found behind in whatever contest they were engaged in."

It was under such conditions that Mr. Abbott's children were reared. After his d., and that of one of his daughters, both of typhoid fever, which occurred at about the same time, the family, such of the older children as had not m., remained together for several years, when, six of the daughters having gone West, most of them to Chicago, in 1838 Mrs. Abbott visited them, and while absent d. at the home of Hon. A. S. Sherman in Waukegan, Ill., Aug. 14, 1838, in her 66th yr. Her remains were interred in Oakwood Cemetery, Waukegan, in the family lot of her son-in-law Hon. A. S. Sherman.

Mr. Abbott was a devout man, strict in all religious observances, domestic in his tastes, firm in the discipline of his family, cheerful, benignant, given to hospitality, and never so happy as when making those around him happy. The young trusted him, and the freedom with which they gathered around him was tempered by the most confiding affection. His wife was noted for great energy of character, habits of industry and frugality, and her religious faith, which ever adorned her life and character, made her active, womanly, and useful, as well as a model helpmate, mother, and neighbor. They were very social, of dignified presence, sensible, high principled, devout, ordering their family in the fear of God, and sanctified all social affections and sympathies, all domestic duty and intercourse by Christian faith. Faithful in the improvement and education of their household, according to the best advantages of the day, preserving good discipline, sound principles, and habits of order and industry, their house was the abode of peace, happiness, virtue and all that tends to make a model New England home.

Mr. Abbott d. intestate. His only son, R. F. Abbott, was granted admn. of the estate, Oct. 25, 1822, and on that date Gardner Wheeler

and Peter Nichols were made appraisers of the same. The estate was valued at \$2,300, but now, owing to the fact that several valuable granite quarries are located on it, is almost priceless. The widow was given as dower 100 acs. of land and about \$350 worth of personal and household effects. The house, shed and barns, and the land on which they stood, including a small orchard of choice fruit trees, was given to the eldest two daughters, who afterwards gave a quitclaim deed to the other seven children, each contributing \$10, for such a purpose, reserving their right in the widow's dower. This was probably done in order to secure the old home to the mother and in a measure make her independent, as well as to preserve the old homestead. After her death her only son succeeded to it and always resided there. It now belongs to the Compiler. The balance of the landed estate was variously divided among the other seven children. The committee on the division of the estate was Joseph D. Harrington, Peter Nichols, and Cheney Keith. Their report was approved by the Probate Judge, June 18, 1831.* Mr. Abbott's first two children were b. in Holden, Mass., and the others on the homestead in Barre, Vt.

Had 11 chil., (7th gen.):

853 Maria⁷ Abbott, b. Aug. 8, 1796; d. at Grass Lake, Mich., Apr. 20, 1846, ae. 59 yrs.; m. in Barre, Sept. 22, 1814, Rev. Daniel Walker, a Universalist, b. in Grafton, Worcester Co., Mass., Aug. 22, 1786, son of Col. Benjamin, of Barre, who served as Lieut. in the Rev. War at the battle of Long Island, N. Y., commanded a Co. of the Mass. line (his Capt. being ill) at the surrender of Gen. Burgoyne at Stillwater, Oct. 17, 1777, moved to Barre, Mar., 1793, was selectman there several years, Col. of militia, the first justice of the peace, mem. H. R., Vt. Legis., and d. there May, 1823. After Maria's m. they remained in Barre 14 yrs. In 1828 they moved to Beaver Dam, Pa.; in Mar., 1831, to Ann Arbor, Mich., and then after a few months to Grass Lake, then a wilderness frontier, where he engaged in brickmaking and farming. He was the first P. M. at Grass Lake, and town clerk and treas. nearly the entire time he was there till he d., Mar. 10, 1839, ae. 52 yrs. Before going West he was Capt. 1st Co. Art., 3d Regt., 2d Brig., 4th Div., Vt. Militia, served 3 yrs. and was dis. Apr. 15, 1823. They raised a large family and were firm supporters of their ch. as long as they lived. Mrs. Walker was a woman of much energy, very enterprising, a good manager, and was greatly esteemed for her practical, upright, and useful life; had 10 chil., (8th gen.):

* Montpelier, Vt., Prob. Rec.

- i. Margaret Rawson⁸ Walker, b. in Barre, May 29, 1815; d. at Grass Lake, Sept. 15, 1890; m. there Nov. 30, 1834, Eleazer Wheelock Clark, b. in Bennington, Vt., Oct. 29, 1809, son of Walley and Mary (Wheelock) Clark, of Bennington. He was one of the first settlers of Grass Lake, about 1832; was a well-to-do farmer and always remained on the same place he originally pre-empted from the Government. "He was a man of sterling worth, honest of purpose, upright and straightforward in all his transactions with the world, and merited the universal esteem which he enjoyed throughout his life, of all classes"; mem. and trustee M. E. Ch. abt. 35 yrs.; d. at Grass Lake, Apr. 6, 1893, ae. 83 yrs.; had 8 chil. (9th gen.), b. at Grass Lake, Mich.:
- a. Alson Sherman⁹ Clark, b. Mar. 6, 1836; m. at Grass Lake, Dec. 12, 1867, Lottie Alice Luce; res. in Irvington, Alameda Co., Cal.
 - b. John Walker⁹ Clark, b. Sept. 29, 1837; d. at Grass Lake, Jan. 23, 1864; m. there Feb. 26, 1863, Martha Price.
 - c. Daniel Walker⁹ Clark, b. Oct. 24, 1839; m. at Grass Lake, May 3, 1865, Helen Sweet.
 - d. Mary Maria⁹ Clark, b. Sept. 2, 1841; m. at Grass Lake, Feb. 22, 1865, Case Van Houten, a farmer, b. in Benton, Yates Co., N. Y., July 19, 1825, son of Peter A. and Eleanor (Van Wagoner) Van Houten, of Middlesex, Yates Co., N. Y.; had 4 chil. (10th gen.), b. at Grass Lake, Mich.: 1. Ida Margaret¹⁰ Van Houten, b. Mar. 10, 1867; m. at Grass Lake, Feb. 8, 1888, William H. Smalley; res. at Grass Lake. 2. Addie May¹⁰ Van Houten, b. Sept. 7, 1868. 3. John Case¹⁰ Van Houten, b. June 17, 1871. 4. George Eleazer¹⁰ Van Houten, b. Dec. 1, 1873.
 - e. George Harvey⁹ Clark, b. Dec. 5, 1843.
 - f. William H.⁹ Clark, b. July 20, 1846.
 - g. Charles Henry⁹ Clark, b. Sept. 25, 1849; d. at Grass Lake, Feb., 1853.
 - h. Benjamin Franklin⁹ Clark, b. Mar. 18, 1853; d. at Grass Lake, Sept. 11, 1880; m. there Oct. 15, 1879, Hattie E. Dwelle. She m. (2d), Mr. Collier; res. in Colfax, Cal.
- ii. Eliza Carter⁸ Walker, b. in Barre, Mar. 24, 1817; d. in Kalamazoo, Mich., Nov. 26, 1888; m. at Grass Lake, May 1, 1836, Eli, b. in Chittenden Co., Vt., Apr. 2, 1810, son of Richard (b. in New London, Ct.) and Rhoda (Clawson) Douglass, of Vt. He was a well-to-do farmer; resd. in Texas, Mich.; resd. after retirement in Kalamazoo; d. there Dec. 15, 1898, ae. 88 yrs.; bur. in Texas, Mich. She was a woman of marked individuality, capable, and highly respected; had 4 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Texas, Mich.:

- a. Maria⁹ Douglass, b. Jan. 28, 1837; m. Oct. 24, 1855, Moses, a mer., b. in N. Y., June 3, 1830, son of Benjamin and Nellie (Short) Longyear, of Grass Lake. He d. there May 5, 1872, ae. 41 yrs.; had 5 chil. (10th gen.), b. at Grass Lake, Mich.: 1. Willis D.¹⁰ Longyear, b. July 2, 1863; m. in Los Angeles, Cal., Feb. 8, 1892, Ida Mackey; res. there. 2. Nellie¹⁰ L. Longyear, b. Nov. 21, 1865; m. in Kalamazoo, Oct. 9, 1888, Albert Raymond Barnes; res. at Ann Arbor, Mich. 3. Byron O.¹⁰ Longyear, b. Jan. 20, 1868; d. in Kalamazoo, Jan. 27, 1882. 4. Marian Irene¹⁰ Longyear, b. May 30, 1870. 5. Kittie J.¹⁰ Longyear, b. Sept. 2, 1872.
- b. Daniel⁹ Douglass, b. May 24, 1839; m. Sept. 21, 1865, Mary Price; res. in Paris, Cal.; had 2 chil. (10th gen.): 1. Frank¹⁰ Douglass, b. ——. 2. Caroline¹⁰ Douglass, b. ——.
- c. Emily⁹ Douglass, b. Oct. 26, 1842; m. Charles Flagg⁸ Abbott, her 2d cousin (see 8th gen., No. 1493).
- d. George⁹ Douglass, b. Feb. 1, 1847; m. Nov., 1870, Mary Lane; farmer; res. in Texas.
- iii. Harriet A.⁸ Walker, b. in Barre, Nov. 30, 1818; d. in childhood at Grass Lake, Aug. 1, 1844; m. there 1839, Mr. Draper; had 2 chil.; both d. y.
- iv. Daniel Rawson⁸ Walker, b. in Barre, Nov. 30, 1820; d. there Jan. 11, 1821.
- v. George H.⁸ Walker, b. in Barre, Jan. 15, 1822; d. there Feb. 21, 1823.
- vi. William H.⁸ Walker, b. in Barre, Nov. 19, 1823; d. at Grass Lake, Feb. 4, 1892; m. there Jan. 7, 1846, Mary Jane Burtch, who d. there 1896; was a brick mfr., merchant, P. M., etc.; resd at Grass Lake; had 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. at Grass Lake, Mich.: 1. Aurora⁹ Walker, b. ——; m. ——; res. in Minn.; has chil. 2. Daniel⁹ Walker, b. ——; m. ——; succeeded to his father's business; is well-to-do; res. at Grass Lake.
- vii. Richard A.⁸ Walker, b. in Barre, Feb. 27, 1827; d. in Cal., 1849; n. m.
- viii. Benjamin G.⁸ Walker, b. at Beaver Dam, Dec. 22, 1829; d. at Grass Lake, Apr. 19, 1846.
- ix. John Quincy⁸ Walker, b. at Ann Arbor, Aug. 9, 1831; d. in Chicago, Ill., June 10, 1853; n. m.
- x. Ashel P.⁸ Walker, b. at Grass Lake, Nov. 8, 1838; res. in De Soto, Jackson Co., Ill.; has been m. three times; n. ch.

854 Harriet⁷ Abbott, b. Dec. 3 (23?), 1797; d. in Chicago, Oct. 12, 1854, ae. 56 yrs.; m. in Barre, Dec., 1820, Asa Howe. b. in Williamstown, Vt., June 24, 1794, son of Capt. Perley, of Williamstown, who served as Cornet in Capt. Samuel McClland's Co.; was in the Lexington alarm, Apr. 19, 1775, and was promoted Capt. "4th Regt., Ebenezer Backus commanding, Light Horse, 1776." Asa

was bro. of Hezekiah Howe, who m. Betsey, dau. of John⁶ Abbott, of Holden, Mass.; of Enoch, who m. Polly,⁷ dau. of Abijah,⁶ and sister of Harriet⁷ Abbott; and of Anna Howe, who m. Capt. Samuel,⁶ bro. of Abijah⁶ and uncle of Harriet⁷ and Polly⁷ Abbott, thus making a complicated relationship. Mr. Howe remained in Williamstown about 24 yrs. after his m. and held public office as follows: hayward, 1822; surveyor, 1827-8, 1832; selectman, 1836-7-8; trustee to take charge of surplus revenue money, 1838-9-40; highway surveyor, 1842; trustee, 1843; mem. H. R., Vt. Legis., 1843; overseer of poor, 1844; and was a juryman. In middle life he moved to Chicago, where he d.; had 6 chil. (8th gen.):

- i. Harriet⁸ Howe, b. —; d. in Chicago, Oct. 12, 1854; n. m.
- ii. Caroline A.⁸ Howe, b. Nov. 1, 1822; d. in Chicago, Feb., 1854; n. m.
- iii. Mary Maria⁸ Howe, b. Dec. 29, 1829; d. in Waukegan, May 10, 1859; m. Jan. 20, 1847, Joseph Medbury Arnold, b. in N. Y., 1824; d. from the effects of entering a burning building in Chicago, Feb. 26, 1855; had 3 chil. (9th gen.):

- a. Frederick Asa⁹ Arnold, b. in Chicago, Nov. 3, 1847; m. in Clinton, Ia., Nov. 25, 1875, Melvina, b. in N. Y. City, dau. of Josiah Dana and Letitia A. (Patterson) Cushing, of Winnetka, and wid. of Samuel Swift Beach, of Clinton. Mr. Arnold grad. from the Chicago Gram. and High Schs., 1862; enl. for the Civil War twice, but being a minor was rejected; was 18 yrs. with the Furst & Bradley Mfg. Co., Chicago, and for a time a director and asst. sec.; was afterwards a director and vice-pres. of the Dimond Sewing Machine Co.; travelling salesman for H. C. Goodrich, mfrs. of sewing machine attachments, Chicago; buyer and asst. treas. of C. H. Andrews & Co., mfrs. of com. furniture and bank fixtures, Chicago, 1884 to 1894; in banking, mdse., and fire ins. business, Chicago, 1895 to —; has travelled throughout the U. S. and Can., made two European trips and speaks French and German; Republican; mem. of Chicago Hussars; of Union League Club; of Chicago Athletic Assn.; of Ill. Sons of the Rev.; and an ex-mem. of the La Salle Club and Calumet Heights Gun Club, Chicago; has a step-son: 1. Samuel Cushing Beach, M. D., b. —; grad. from Rush Med. Coll., Chicago; house phys. 18 mos. at Chicago Presby. Hospt.; instructor at Rush Med. Col., materia medica, chem., diseases of the nose, throat, and chest, and prac. prof. in Chicago.
- b. Harriet J.⁹ Arnold, b. in Chicago, Aug. 7, 1850; m. in Elkhart, Ind., May 7, 1869, Edwin Adelbert, b. in So. New Berlin, N. Y., Mar. 26, 1850, son of George M. and Susan (Hall) Colburn, of Waukesha, Wis.; res. in Ridgeland, a sub. of Chicago. He was "mason contractor," 1867 to

- 1880; constable at Cicero, Cook Co., Ill., 1882-3-4-5-6; milk dealer; mem. Congl. Ch.; has 9 chil. (10th gen.): 1. Frederick Joseph¹⁰ Colburn, b. in Elkhart, Oct. 28, 1870; mem. Ill. Soc. Sons of the Rev. 2. Charles Arnold¹⁰ Colburn, b. in Chicago, Dec. 11, 1872. 3. Bena May¹⁰ Colburn, b. in Richmond, Ill., Jan. 11, 1875. 4. Ethel Bell¹⁰ Colburn, b. in Richmond, Nov. 28, 1878. 5. David Bradley¹⁰ Colburn, b. in Ridgeland, July 18, 1881. 6. Sylvester Medbury¹⁰ Colburn, b. in Ridgefield, Jan. 30, 1884. 7. Edwin Adelbert¹⁰ Colburn, b. in Ridgefield, Jan. 28, 1886. 8. Evelyn Howe¹⁰ Colburn, b. in Ridgefield, Aug. 30, 1889. 9. Persis Cynthia¹⁰ Colburn, b. in Ridgefield, Mar. 6, 1893.
- c. Mary Ada⁹ Arnold, b. in Chicago, Feb. 28, 1854; m. there June 1, 1876, Henry Hatch Spooner, b. in Kent, Litchfield Co., Ct., Feb. 9, 1853, son of Lewis and Edith (Hatch) Spooner, of Kent. She is an ideal lady, wife, mother and woman. He grad. from the Brooklyn, N. Y., High Sch., 1870; was once mem. firm, Hibbard, Spencer, Bartlett & Co., one of the largest wholesale hardware Cos. in Chicago; mem. and trustee Congl. Ch.; pres. Ill. Christian Endeavor Union, with a constituency of 100,000. "Mr. Spooner is one of the most vigorous and successful Christian workers to be found anywhere. In June, 1889, he became president of the Christian Endeavor Society in the Congregational Church of that suburb [Oak Park]. In February, 1891, he was advanced to the presidency of the Oak Park division of the Chicago Union. His success in this office led to a still further promotion, and in October, 1892, he became president of the Chicago Christian Endeavor Union, one of the most vigorous in the world. His active and consecrated management of affairs during this year led to his election in November, 1893, to the presidency of the Illinois Christian Endeavor Union. The 'Endeavorers' throughout his State are enthusiastic in their love and admiration for him. Not only by his voice, but by his pen, he strives to promote the cause of that body, being one of the editors of *The Illinois Christian Endeavor Union* (The Golden Rule)"; resd. once at Oak Park, Cook Co., Ill.; moved East; res. in Kensington, Ct.; has 2 chil. (10th gen.), b. at Oak Park, Ill.: 1. Winnifred Arnold¹⁰ Spooner, b. May 20, 1877. 2. Ruth May¹⁰ Spooner, b. June 12, 1883; m. in Kensington, Oct. 12, 1904, Henry Edmund, b. in Meriden, Ct., Sept. 7, 1882, son of Nelson Franklin and Adella Maria (Warner?) Taylor, of Kensington. He studied at a business Coll.; clerk in R. R. freight office; res. in Kensington.
- iv. Cynthia⁸ Howe, b. — : d. y.
- v. Emeline⁸ Howe, b. — ; d. y.
- vi. Persis Aurora⁸ Howe, b. Mar. 22, 1839; d. in Elkhart, July 25, 1872; m. in Waukegan, July 3, 1861, Delos William, a

farmer, b. in No. New Berlin, Aug. 16, 1838, son of George and Lois (Mack) Colburn. After the d. of his wife he settled on a farm in Kidder, Mo., where he now res.; has 5 chil. (9th gen.). b. in Elkhart, Ind.:

- a. Byron Howe⁹ Colburn, b. May 22, 1862; res. in Kidder, unm. 1895.
- b. Edith⁹ Colburn, b. July 21, 1865; m. in Kidder, Apr. 25, 1888, Charles Edward, b. in Akron, O., Jan. 5, 1851, son of Philip A. and Christiana (Brantigam) Voss, of Akron. He d. in Kidder, Jan. 21, 1894; was a stone mason and farmer; wid. res. in Kidder; had 3 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Kidder, Mo.: 1. Edward Byron¹⁰ Voss, b. June 28, 1889. 2. Albert Bradley¹⁰ Voss, b. June 14, 1891; d. in Kidder, Aug. 31, 1892. 3. Ethel May¹⁰ Voss, b. Dec. 1, 1893.
- c. Lois⁹ Colburn, b. Aug. 27, 1867; res. in Kidder, unm. 1895.
- d. Lucius⁹ Colburn, b. Feb. 26, 1869; d. in Elkhart, Apr. 5, 1870.
- e. Harriet⁹ Colburn, b. May 7, 1871; unm. 1895.

855 Richard Flagg⁷ Abbott, b. June 3, 1799.

856 Polly⁷ Abbott, b. Oct. 12, 1801; d. in Williamstown, Vt., Mar. 19, 1890, ae. 88 yrs.; m. in Barre, Sept. 18, 1823, Enoch Howe, b. in Williamstown, May 19, 1792, son of Capt. Perley (b. June 17, 1755, and d. Nov. 7, 1839) and Sarah (Dunning, b. May 1, 1758, and d. Aug. 23, 1840) Howe, of Williamstown, Mass., and Williamstown, Vt. Capt. Howe served in the Rev. War as Cornet in Capt. Samuel McClland's Co., during the Lexington alarm, Apr. 19, 1775, and was afterwards Capt. "4th Regt., Ebenezer Backus commanding, Light Horse, June, 1776." Enoch was bro. of Hezekiah, Asa, and Anna Howe, the former of whom m. Betsey⁷ Abbott, dau. of Corp. John,⁶ of Holden; Asa m. Harriet,⁷ sister of Polly⁷ Abbott; and Anna m. Capt. Samuel⁶ Abbott, uncle of Polly,⁷ Betsey,⁷ and Harriet⁷ Abbott, and bro. of Corp. John⁶ and Abijah⁶ Abbott, of Holden, Mass., and Barre, Vt., respectively, thus making a complicated relationship. They settled in Williamstown village where they always remained much respected and in comfortable circumstances, being among the most enterprising in the place. Mr. Howe bought land of his bro. Asa, from the Howe homestead, a choice corner in the centre of the village, on which he built a most comfortable brick house where he lived for over half a century, his and his wife's being the first and only deaths that occurred there in all this time. He afterwards bought the homestead of his bro. Asa, a large farm, a portion of which was meadow land, on which, and some of the upland, much of the village is now located. He also did a large blacksmithing business at an early day, in co. with Capt. Samuel⁶ Abbott, and with his town business with which he was much occupied, lived a busy and useful life. They were both active members

and supporters of the M. E. Ch. most of their lives, and the felicity of their married life was a model for over 66 years. The Compiler, when a lad, lived several winters with these excellent people, his aunt teaching him, when too young to read, his first Sunday School lesson: "Judge not, that ye be not judged" (St. Matthew vii: 1). Although a difficult lesson to heed at all times, through a long, eventful life he has never forgotten it, and at times when disposed to deservedly censure others, it has loomed up before him like a mountain, and awed him into silence. It is from Christ's Sermon on the Mount. These were among the Compiler's happiest childhood days, and the memory of this good uncle and aunt has never ceased to be a pleasant retrospect. Mr. Howe had a charming disposition, and was a very lovable character. He represented the town five times in the Legis., was selectman 10 yrs., and justice of the peace 30 yrs. At the age of 95, he was honored by being invited to be the first to break ground in Williamstown for the White River R. R., it being the first to enter the place. The town records show that he held public office as follows: Auditor, 1823-4, 1833, 1837, 1843-4, 1847-8, 1854; overseer of the poor, 1823, 1833; selectman, 1828, 1830, 1856, 1859, and six times of which there is no record; town supt. of sch. com., 1828; juror, 1828, 1832-3, 1838, 1843-4-5, 1848; highway surveyor, 1843, 1848, 1851, 1855-6-7; trustee of surplus money, 1845-6, 1852-3; town treas., 1846; Repub. mem. H. R., Vt. Legis., 1833-4, 1840-1-2. He d. in Williamstown, Dec. 2, 1890, in his 99th yr. The longevity of two of his bros. was also remarkable, both living to about the same age as he; had 3 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Williamstown, Vt.:

i. Anna^s Howe, b. July 6, 1825; d. Sept. 23, 1856, ae. 31 yrs.; m. in Williamstown, Dec., 1846, John, a farmer, b. there Feb. 15, 1818, son of John and Polly (Jefferds) Adams, of Williamstown; resd there; mems. there M. E. Ch. He was steward of the Ch. 20 yrs., chorister 14 yrs., S. S. supt. and recording steward; m. (2d), June 17, 1860, Mary S. Weber, of Glover, Vt. He d. in Williamstown, Oct. 6, 1880, ae. 52 yrs.; wid. res. there; had 4 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Williamstown, Vt.:

a. John Howe⁹ Adams, b. May 29, 1851; m. in Etna, Siskiyou Co., Cal., Nov. 28, 1883, Angie Atta, b. in Belvidere, Boone Co., Ill., Mar. 24, 1862, dau. of Orson Valentine and Abby Ann (Jones) Green, of Etna. He grad. from V. M. S., Montpelier, Vt., and from a bus. Coll.; was an employe in a door, sash, and blind factory in Shingletown, Shasta Co., Cal., 1875; book-keeper and collector for a loan and discount broker in San Francisco, Cal., 1877; salesman in gen. mdse. bus. in Etna, 1880 to —; is now a commercial

- traveller; was deputy assessor in Siskiyou Co., 1895; has 1 child (10th gen.): 1. Atta May¹⁰ Adams, b. in Etna, July 7, 1885.
- b. George Enoch⁹ Adams, b. Aug. 13, 1853; grad. from V. M. S., Montpelier, 1878; druggist; res. in Fair Haven, Vt.
- c. Wilbur Fiske⁹ Adams, b. July 3, 1854; stud. at V. M. S., Montpelier; grocer; res. unm. at Puyallup, Washington.
- d. Carlos Lemuel⁹ Adams, b. July 14, 1856; m. in Springfield, Vt., Oct. 5, 1887, Emma Louise, b. in Evanston, Ill., Jan. 9, 1859, dau. of Rev. Alanson L. and Lucinda (Atkins) Cooper, D. D., of Newport, Vt. He was raised on his father's farm and educated himself; grad. from V. M. S., Montpelier, 1880; from Dart. Coll., 1884; and from the Theo. Dept. Boston Univ., 1887. The three years' course of study preparatory for college was begun in his twenty-first year, during which time he boarded himself jointly with two bros., the cost per week, each, for board, room-rent, fuel and light being 87 cts. For two years after entering college he chored for his board and walked two miles to college and back daily, worked summers on a farm, taught singing schools, preached a year, and during the four years at college, earned \$900, nearly enough to cover his expenses. Much of the time while in the Theo. Sch., he preached; was mem. of the Adelphi Soc. in the fitting sch. and editor of a paper pub. by the students. He took the "Latin and Oratorical prize," 1889, was mem. of ΔΚΕ fraternity, contested for the Rollins and Morse prize in Oratory, June, 1881, was an athletic contestant, did special work in Greek and Math.; and at grad. was one of the Commencement speakers. He was recd. on probation in the M. E. Ch., July 29, 1870, became a mem. June 30, 1872, was licensed to preach Apr. 11, 1882, and preached his first sermon June 25, 1882. He joined the Vt. Conf. on trial, May 4, 1885, was ord. dea. May 2, 1886, was trans. to the Detroit, Mich., Conf., recd. in full connection, Sept. 16, 1887, and was ord. elder Sept. 16, 1888. He has served the following pastorates: West Branch, Mich., 1887 to 1888; Holly, Mich., to Sept., 1891; Flushing, Mich., to Sept., 1894; Chelsea, Mich., to date (1895); he was elected financial sec. of the Detroit Conf., Sept., 1894; has 2 chil. (10th gen.): 1. Merrill Cooper¹⁰ Adams, b. in West Branch, Aug. 9, 1888. 2. Gwendolene Howe¹⁰ Adams, b. in Holly, Mar. 15, 1891.
- ii. Abigail⁸ Howe, b. Mar. 5, 1830; d. in Williamstown, July 31, 1896; m. in Chicago, July 23, 1852, Lewis Pierce, b. 1823; resd. many yrs. with her parents before and after m.; mem. M. E. Ch.; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Albert⁹ Pierce, b. in Chicago, Nov. 3, 1857; grad from Barre Acad., Barre, Vt.; sch. teacher while studying law in Cal.; has been admitted to the bar; resd. for a time in Etna; owns a ranch in Cowlitz Valley, Wash.; res. there; n. m.

- iii. Aurora Maria⁸ Howe, b. Mar. 7, 1841; m. in Chelsea, Vt., July 30, 1861, Ezra D., b. in Williamstown, June 10, 1831, son of Squire and Adelia Maria (Rood) Benedict, of Williamstown. He was a farmer and dealer in blooded horses; d. in Washington, Vt., May 29, 1877, ae. 45 yrs. She m. (2d), in Washington, Oct. 3, 1877, James, a farmer, b. in Williamstown, June 29, 1831, son of Andrew and Nancy Savery (Hovey) Burnham, of W., whose first wife was Aurora's cousin Abigail Thompson. He d. in Williamstown, Oct. 25, 1895, ae. 63 yrs. She studied at Barre Acad., and at the Acad. at Newbury, Vt.; mem. M. E. Ch. from youth. They resd. with and cared for her aged parents several years before they d. She is a devoted, indulgent mother; res. near Los Angeles, Cal.; has 9 chil. (9th gen.):
- a. Anna Maria⁹ Benedict, b. in Williamstown, June 25, 1862; m. in Selma, Cal., Mar. 4, 1890, Buel A. Frankum. She grad. from Goddard Sem., Barre, 1887, paying her own way by teaching; taught sch. 10 yrs. in Cal., and afterwards 3 yrs. in Vt.; supt. of schs. in Williamstown and Barre, 1900-1; alto singer; mem. and organist Univ. Ch.; res. in Montpelier; asst. ed. *Daily Watchman*; has 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Aurora M.¹⁰ Frankum, b. —, in Selma, Fresno Co., Cal. 2. Ezra Phillips¹⁰ Frankum, b. in Selma, July 2, 1893.
 - b. Mary Adelia⁹ Benedict, b. in Williamstown, Dec. 1, 1863; m. in Washington, Nov. 28, 1884, George M. Seaver, b. in Williamstown, Aug. 8, 1861. He was a farmer and for many yrs. trav. agt. for the *Vt. Watchman and State Journal*, Montpelier; Repub. She taught sch. before m. They res. in Cal.; attend Univ. Ch. She is a fine soprano singer; has 1 child (10th gen.): 1. Charles Dean Newcomb¹⁰ Seaver, b. in Washington, Dec. 9, 1885; grad. at Goddard Sem. Barre.
 - c. Alma Phillips⁹ Benedict, b. in Williamstown, June 16, 1865; d. Dec. 8, 1893; taught dist. sch. one term; attendant 3 yrs. in Middletown Hospt. for Insane, and 7 yrs. an amanuensis for the supt.; was a fine soprano and alto singer; n. m.
 - d. Martha Sabrina⁹ Benedict, b. Apr. 4, 1868; d. Apr. 23, 1868.
 - e. Frank Howe⁹ Benedict, b. in Williamstown, June 26, 1871; grad. Goddard Sem., Barre, 1894, and Tufts Coll., 1901, paying his own way; has taught dist. sch. 15 terms, and is an excellent teacher; was supt. Univ. Ch. S. S. in Williamstown, 1893-4-5; Repub.; has aided his sisters much pecuniarily in their musical and other studies at Goddard Sem.; supplied in Univ. pulpits during Coll. course; sang first tenor in Tufts Coll. Glee Club; has largely typewritten this work; editor college mag., 1901; wrote Commencement

poem, 1901; supt. of schs. in Pittsfield, Suncook, and Allentown, N. H., 1901-2-3; was also offered others without solicitation, in Sutton and other towns in Mass., 1904-5; res. in Sutton.

- f. Cynthia Ethel⁹ Benedict, b. in Williamstown, May 4, 1874; m. there Jan. 16, 1895, Orvell D., b. in Berlin, Vt., May 9, 1871, son of Joseph Stillman and Harriet (Dustin) Bosworth, of Berlin. She stud. at Goddard Sem.; taught dist. sch. one term; is a soprano mem. Univ. choir. He is a farmer; Repub. They attend the Univ. Ch.; res. in Williamstown; have a dau.
- g. Lula Flavilla⁹ Burnham, b. in Washington, Mar. 26, 1879; stud. at Goddard Sem., has made a specialty of music and is an accomplished musician; teaches instrumental music when her health permits; organist Congl. Ch. but a Univ.; res. in Montpelier, un.m.
- h. Sara Geneva⁹ Burnham, b. in Washington, Oct. 8, 1881; stud. at Goddard Sem.; awarded first prize in declamation in Williamstown, 1895; has taught sch. sev. terms; mem. Congl. choir, but a Univ.; fine alto singer; res. in Cal., un.m.; teacher there.
- i. Mattie Aurora⁹ Burnham, b. in Washington, June 14, 1885; studied at Goddard Sem.; res. in Montpelier; fine singer; telephone attendant.

857 Zillah⁷ Abbott, b. Feb. 16, 1804; d. in Barre, Aug. 3, 1804.

858 Diantha⁷ Abbott, b. Aug. 29, 1805; d. in Waukegan, Ill., Nov. 4, 1867, ae. 62 yrs.; m. in Barre, July 1, 1829, Rev. Samuel Hurbutt, b. in Mass., June 20, 1794. He recd. an academic education, was active in early life in Ch. work, was made a dea. of the M. E. Conf. of N. H., Aug., 1832, and was ord. elder, Sept. 4, 1836. They remained in Barre about 8 yrs. when, in 1837, they moved to Libertyville, Ill., and then, 1838, to Fremont Township, Lake Co., Ill., where they preempted a Government homestead on which he built a log cabin the same year. He m. the first couple and taught the first sch. in Lake Co., where he preached for several years till failing health necessitated his retirement from the Ch. He was a Repub.; d. in Ivanhoe, Ill., Feb. 2, 1867, ae. 73 yrs.; bur. there. She was a mem. of the M. E. Ch., "a devout Christian, a kind and devoted mother, friend, and neighbor, and always doing good." Had 5 chil. (8th gen.):

- i. Caroline⁸ Hurbutt, b. in Barre, Apr. 13, 1830; d. in Libertyville, Dec. 6, 1882; m. in Ivanhoe, June 9, 1853, George Clinton, a stone cutter and R. R. track foreman; res. in Chicago, Ill., Sherbrook, Can., and Libertyville. He resd. 1895, in Chicago; had 4 chil. (9th gen.): 1. George⁹ Clinton, b. Aug. 11, 1855; d. y. 2. Thomas⁹ Clinton, b. Mar. 16, 1857. 3. Margaret⁹ Clinton, b. Apr. 16, 1859; d. Mar. 16, 1864. 4.

James Samuel⁹ Clinton, b. in Sherbrook, Apr. 23, 1860; m. in Ivanhoe, Sept. 13, 1893, Cora Emma Lippencott, b. there, Oct. 27, 1865, dau. of Charles A. and Emogene Harris (Bryant) Lippencott, of Ivanhoe; res. in Chicago; life ins. agt.; mems. M. E. Ch. since 1876; n. ch., 1895.

ii. Samuel⁸ Hurbutt, b. in Barre, July 22, 1831; d. there July 23, 1831.

iii. James⁸ Hurbutt, b. in Barre, Feb. 26, 1834; d. there Apr. 16, 1834.

iv. Henry Smith⁸ Hurburt, b. in Barre, Jan. 26, 1836; m. in Rollins, Ill., Dec. 11, 1872, Caroline Carfield. They keep a millinery and dry goods store at Libertyville; mems. Congl. Ch.; n. ch.

v. David Taylor⁸ Hurbutt, b. in Ivanhoe, Nov. 24, 1840; d. there Mar. 15, 1843.

859 Abigail⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 6, 1807; d. in Williamstown, Mar. 10, 1887, ae. 79 yrs.; m. in Barre, Oct. 7, 1828, John,⁵ b. there May 4, 1804, eldest son of Joseph⁴ and Lois (Goodale) Thompson, of Barre; gr.-son of Capt. Samuel³ and Azubah (Stevens) Thompson, of Holden, Mass.; gr.-gr.-son of Samuel² and Margaret Thompson, of Holden, who lived on the homestead with his father; and gr.-gr.-gr.-son of James¹ Thompson, b. 1672 in the northern part of Ireland, who came to the U. S., 1718, and settled in Holden, where he d. Aug. 18, 1756. His wife Janette, was b. 1667, and d. 1744. Joseph⁴ and Lois (Goodale) Thompson, although m. in Barre, were from Holden and Boylston, Worcester Co., Mass., respectively, and were among the early settlers of S. E. Barre, on a place bordering what is now the great granite industry. They settled on 200 acs. of wild, uncleared land, or the whole of the first division lots in the fifth and sixth range, the original owners of which were Samuel Whitney and Jonathan Warren, paying for the lots, respectively, \$600 and \$200, the deed being dated Dec. 9, 1804.* To this property additions were afterwards made, and the whole was converted into a fine, large farm, one of the largest and best in Barre, on the northern border of which, in part, is now located the thriving village of Graniteville.

John Thompson succeeded to his paternal homestead by purchase; was selectman, overseer of the poor, several times lister, and was otherwise helpful to the public in many ways, and especially in looking well after the highway and keeping it in excellent passable condition, particularly in winter when the snow was deep or drifted. In this he took much interest, constructing for such a purpose, and for rolling seeded ground on the farm, three large wooden rollers about five feet in diameter, arranged in tricycle

* See Barre Land Rec. and Map.

form, with which the roads were regularly rolled after each snow storm. They remained on the homestead many years, all their children being born there; were very public-spirited, contributing liberally according to their means to the building of the Barre Academy and the new Universalist Ch. in what is now the city of Barre; were vigorous leaders in the Ch., and took much interest in trying to elevate the standard of instruction in the local dist. school. In all these things he was more than ably seconded by his wife, who was a woman of much mental strength, discretion, good sense, and sound judgment, a model housekeeper and mother, and in early life one who always took the time to look after a sick or unfortunate neighbor, and was helpful to the poor.

Their home was not only one where books and pictures as well as music were found, not in present abundance, although in goodly numbers for that day; but it was a place of religious instruction. The biographer of one of their daughters who became distinguished as a teacher, well says:

“God was in all their thoughts. Due form of worship in the home, unflinching support of public worship, best of all and proper fruit of all, that religion of the daily life whose law is fulfilled in love. John Thompson had indeed lapsed from the faith in which he was reared, and his father had done what he could to reclaim him by cutting him off in his will with the Commentaries of Dr. Adam Clark. He had with all the strength of conviction embraced the ‘larger hope’ of universal salvation.”

They were sensibly outspoken and ardent in the expression of their religious opinions as of all others, and were loyal in supporting the Ch. of their choice. In this they were doubtless somewhat influenced, not only by the fact that Abigail's mother and eldest sister, although at one time Methodists, had both been converted to Universalism, but from the fact that the husband of the latter was a clergyman of that denomination, during the early days of Universalism in Barre. Mr. Thompson d. in Barre, Oct. 1, 1853, of typhoid fever, in the prime of life, in his 47th yr. After his d. his widow remained on the homestead for a few years, after which she resided with her married daughters in Williamstown, where, at the home of her youngest surviving dau., Mrs. D. M. Smith, on the West Hill, she d. much beloved and respected by all who knew her, her last years being unusually peaceful and happy. She was a woman of indefatigable energy, perseverance, and force of character. She had no use for drones, and not only were things pertaining to household affairs ably looked after, but her firm guiding hand was also continuously apparent in matters pertaining to the work and management of the farm. For many years this good and capable woman filled the place of a mother to the Compiler, in his boyhood, and he will never cease to venerate her splendid character. She was a woman who was always busy. In her latter years she

was continually at work doing something to help others. She had a natural artistic gift and when too old to do much else was continually working on fancy rugs, quilts, etc. She left many quaint curios handed down from one generation to another, some of which are very old,—so old that no one knows their early history, being evidently relics of Colonial days; had 10 chil. (8th gen.), b. Barre, Vt.:

- i. Lucy⁸ Thompson, b. Dec. 23, 1832; d. in Barre, Oct. 4, 1837; was badly burned by her clothes taking fire at sch. and d. from the effects, shortly after.
- ii. Persis Abbott⁸ Thompson,* b. Nov. 26, 1834; d. unm. June 24, 1890, at Goddard Sem., Barre, where she had been a much respected and very successful teacher for 18 yrs. She grad. with distinction from Barre Acad., 1856, with some little help from her parents, but principally by teaching district school. Her unique character is well portrayed in a Memorial by Prof. A. W. Peirce, later principal of Goddard Seminary, assisted by Rev. Dr. W. R. Shipman, prof. at Tufts Coll., Mass., Prof. Henry Priest, St. Lawrence Univ., Canton, N. Y., and others; and it is such a good illustration of the strong characters so frequently found, in the preparation of this Family Register, among the female descendants, and especially of those belonging to the earlier generations, of whom there can be no adequate sketches, that extracts from the Memorial are more extensively used than they otherwise would be, in order to show what strong, grand women there have been among the descendants of George¹ Abbott, of Rowley, Mass., from one generation to another. The following extracts, which deserve the thoughtful attention of the reader, are arranged in the same order as they appear in the Memorial, excepting that the poem, "In Memoriam," is differently placed:

"It is the simple story of an uneventful life, a life nevertheless of incessant activity, full of good works, and finding always its strength and joy in the welfare of others. . . . She was very widely known. A teacher for forty years, she numbered her pupils by thousands, and her acquaintances were thousands more. A woman of great energy, of a social nature, of marked individuality, she made a strong impression on all she met. She never acted a part, she was always herself. Her sterling qualities, for their steadfastness, might have been derived from the granite hills upon which she was reared. . . . She became a member of the Universalist Ch. in Barre, soon after its organization, and was an attendant at its services from early childhood. With zeal and fidelity she discharged all the duties of her church membership. No labor was too trifling, no duty too exacting; in this, as in all

* She always left out the p in spelling her name.

things, she gave her whole energy to helpful service. . . . In the multitude of her other cares, she found time to visit the sick and aged and to take upon herself a large share of the charitable work of the church. She represented the Barre Society at many associations and conventions, and was a familiar figure in church assemblies. An active member of the Ladies' Union, she filled many of its offices, and took a prominent part in its manifold work of helpfulness for the church. No social gathering was without her cheering presence and willing hand. No need to seek her aid for any good cause; her zeal and consecration kept her mind alert, to see where she might be helpful. . . . She was for many years prominent in the work of the Sunday School, and it was a rare thing for her to be absent from her post. In what appreciation she was held, let the following witness :

“WHEREAS, It has pleased Divine Providence to take our teacher and dearly beloved friend, Persis A. Thompson, from the Sunday-school, and from her mission of usefulness in the earth life,

“Resolved, That we deplore the loss of her earnest and faithful teaching; her amiable and loving heart in affliction; her tender and helpful hand in sickness; her anxious solicitude over all who came under her motherly care; her influence of Christian zeal and purity; her charity to the poor; her wise counsel for Christian, moral and intellectual advancement of the world; and that we bow in submission to His infinite will, trusting that while our physical eyes see her no more, she is still working for our best welfare.’

“Another's need was the sufficient claim on her kindness, and every worthy cause the object of her friendly care. By her active sympathy and warm personal interest in whatever pertained to the well-being of the community, she embodied the best phases of public spirit and philanthropy, and endeared herself to all those with whom she dwelt. . . . She was one who never needed to go away from home to gain recognition. Her services were always in demand. She did visit California, and taught there two years, and afterwards three in Massachusetts, but with this exception, her teaching was in her native town and the immediate vicinity.

“In 1872 she accepted a position as ‘teacher of English branches’ in Goddard Seminary, then recently established. The full account of her work here for eighteen years would be almost the history of the school. Through all its change of teachers she was the one who continued. Whatever its fortune, and it saw many dark days during the prolonged business depression which began in 1873, she never lost courage in its behalf, but only redoubled her efforts, working in vacations as in term time, in season and out of season, to make its scanty income go as far as possible, to guard it against loss until prosperous times should return. In becoming a teacher in the Seminary, she had not merely engaged to do certain specified work during so many weeks in the year; she should do whatever she thought needed doing. She completely identified herself with the school. None of its interests were indifferent to her. She would put up with anything, she would work with anybody, for the sake of ‘Goddard.’ She exacted the same loyalty and devotion in her judgment of others. That was the teacher after her own heart who spared no expense of time or labor, so long as the good of individual pupils or of the whole required anything to be done.

“Whatever the measure of her success as judged by the ordinary standards of school work, she gave the energy of her life to

teaching because it provided so many ways of doing good to others. It was her constant desire to help those in her charge to a larger and better life. Her interest in their welfare was genuine, solicitous, and unflinching.

"A boarding-school, many of whose pupils were far from their homes, some very young, and not a few lacking parental or other care, presented the best field in which her helpful activities could have exercise. What she was to the hundreds of young persons who knew her unwearied and loving care in Goddard, can never



PERSIS ABBOTT THOMPSON.

be fully told. As they look back across the years they will appreciate it more and more highly. Their grateful words, and their lives made stronger and happier by her ministrations, are now the most fitting tribute to her memory. They are the tribute which she would prize above all others. And let it be said in honor to her and them, that they have never been wanting in the expression of affectionate regard. . . .

"She honored her profession, she loved her work, she lived in doing good, and she desired no other life. Universal love was her religion. She loved God with all her soul and strength, and her neighbor as herself. Her love was in deed, and in truth.

"She has written her own biography in these words which follow, words of prayer recorded in her diary, ever recurring, on New Year's day, on birthdays, again and again: 'O Father!

may I do my duty more faithfully than ever before; may I be able to do more good in the world!

“ All things through her take nobler form,
And look beyond the earth;
The mill-round of our fate appears
A sun-path in her worth.”

The following is by Prof. Henry Priest: “ Honor shown to the memory of the illustrious dead has been a characteristic feature of civilization, and while noted generals and statesmen have been the usual recipients of such honor, it is no less fitting that the memory of a woman should be honored and cherished when her name stands for independence, courage, purity, consecration to duty, and whole-souled devotion to the good of others. That the name, Persis A. Thompson, suggests all this and much more, would be the willing testimony of all who knew her.

“ It would be natural to suppose that I should remember Miss Thompson as a teacher, since we were associated in our work at Goddard Seminary for nine years; yet that which comes to me is not the teacher, is not the nurse and mother of the sick student, is not the friend of those in trouble, is not the originator of the many pleasurable occasions for the students, is not the one always ready to sacrifice herself that others might have rest or pleasure, but that something which combines all these and much more, which goes to make up that large-hearted, loving woman, whose name we would honor. It is a rare thing to find a person who does not have many small faults, petty things in themselves, perhaps, but things one would like to forget. Miss Thompson was free from them. Thoroughly frank, unselfish, loving and pure, things impure, low, mean or hateful, never found lodgment in her mind, much less expression. All she did, whether it was pleasant and pleasing or the reverse, was prompted by high motives. . . .

IN MEMORIAM.*

TO THE MEMORY OF MISS PERSIS A. THOMPSON,
EIGHTEEN YEARS A FAITHFUL TEACHER IN GODDARD SEMINARY.

The day is ended and the tasks are done,
Too soon, O God, too soon, Thy children say,
Who knew the greatness of her soul, the strength
That lay in the firm touch of that soft hand.
Who did not feel the courage and the cheer
That followed in her path, came with her laugh,
And made her presence with the sick and worn
A benediction and a blissful calm?
The books are closed, the weary feet and brain —
How tireless were they to the very end —
At length find rest and peace — sweet rest —
Sweet peace.
In vision we behold the golden port,
The shining stairway and the heavenly throng,
And 'mid the brightness joyful strains burst forth:
'The old hath passed, behold all things made new'
We thank Thee, Lord, for such a noble life.
Such contact lifts us to the higher levels,
Above our selfishness and petty cares,
And brings Christ nearer to our flagging hearts.

F. M. H.

* This is one of several poems in the Memorial.



THORSON MEMORIAL.

GODDARD SEMINARY, FERRISBURGH, VT.



After her decease money was raised by her friends and the alumni of Goddard Seminary — the largest single contributions being made by Ira Calef, of Washington, Vt., and Mr. Barry, of Bethel, Vt., — to erect a brick and granite building with about twenty-four rooms, for self-boarders, to be called the "Thomson Memorial," which was completed in 1895, every room in which, it is understood, has been occupied each term since. It was a most appropriate thing to do, as she always desired such a building to accommodate that class of worthy students to whom she was always so tireless in giving aid.

Notwithstanding she was apt in accomplishing a great deal in a short time, she was always occupied and grandly loyal to her work in school or elsewhere; and the tireless, persistent spirit, thoroughness and energy with which she did anything, which was a characteristic of her mother, was an inspiration to others to do their utmost in whatever they undertook, even though only observers of her unique methods. However much school, church, or other work she had on hand, she would not only attend to it well, but when others considered themselves overworked and tired out, and were seeking rest, if she heard of sick or poor people in the neighborhood who were in need or in distress, from whatever cause, or even suspected it, she would take time, steal quietly away, visit, work for, and encourage them with her advice, do whatever was necessary, sometimes providing food or whatever was most needed, from her own purse, and seldom speaking of it, lest, if generally known, it might reach the ears of the unfortunates and be an additional trial. Human suffering, to her — it mattered not what caused it — was something to be relieved, and she allowed no false scruples to prevent her from doing it if possible. She was never idle.

Her unselfish devotion to her school, wherever it might be, to the sick, to the poor, to the unfortunate, to all the interests of Goddard Seminary, to her church, to the townspeople, to *anybody* whether deserving or not, in case they were in *real* trouble and needed assistance, showed the great nobility of heart and mind with which she was endowed. It would be impossible fully to portray her life, she did so much good which was not generally known. It was *full* of the Saviour's work, of conscientious devotion, charity, helpfulness, sympathy, unselfishness, thoughtfulness for others, compassion, grandeur, and nobility. Her charge to the children, as she frequently called the students, was, "Learn to do good!" and her own great aim was to be able to do

all the good she could to others. When told she was on the threshold to the other world, she called in the students and said, "When you are tempted, remember that Miss Thomson thinks of you and wishes you to be firm." Even her most gifted ministers used to say she was so constant and unique in her good works that they, as well as every one with whom she came in contact, were instructed and benefited; that she not only taught them new lessons in life, but more fully what life is given us for.

Her intuition was unusually acute. The quickness with which she would detect an ailing student, and administer timely and proper remedies, probably prevented much sickness and possibly saved the lives of not a few, during her 18 yrs. at the Seminary. At such times, in addition to her regular duties as teacher, she would wait on and nurse them far more faithfully and efficiently, because of her excellent practical judgment, than most mothers, wearily rising, however worn and fatigued, many times during a wakeful night to do so. Although a person of unusually strong constitution and great endurance, being of large physique, she literally wore herself out doing for others, although repeatedly warned of the results by her anxious friends, and prematurely, in the midst of her good works, passed to the higher life, one of the most grandly unique characters it has ever been the privilege of the Compiler to observe.

Her estate, most of which she had acquired herself, settled for about \$5,000, much to the surprise of many, as she was very liberal, and especially in helping worthy students and young men in college who had graduated from the Seminary. After making certain bequests in her will to her relatives and friends, she gave \$1,000 to Goddard Seminary. She was so unostentatious in her pecuniary gifts to others while living, that much she did in such a way will never be known. Her remains were interred in the family lot in the Nichols (Wilson) Cemetery, Barre. During the services on the day of the funeral, all business was suspended in the city, the blinds of every shop, without an exception, being drawn, a thing never before known in the place; n. m.

- iii. Abigail⁸ Thompson, b. May 1, 1837; d. in Williamstown, June 25, 1875; m. in Barre, Nov., 1854, James, b. in Williamstown, June 29, 1831, son of Andrew and Nancy Savery (Hovey) Burnham, of Williamstown. She attended school several terms at Barre Academy, taught dist. sch. two terms, was a good amateur artist, fond of books and flowers, a Universalist, a model housekeeper and devoted mother. She was always in delicate health. He was a Repub., a farmer,

very jovial, an obliging neighbor, and an unusually thoughtful, devoted husband and parent. He m. (2d), Mrs. Aurora Maria (Howe) Benedict, his first wife's cousin. He d. in Williamstown, Oct. 25, 1895, *ae.* 63 yrs.; had 3 chil. (9th gen.):

- a. Fred L.⁹ Burnham, b. in Barre, Dec. 14, 1855; d. in Williamstown, Jan. 6, 1860.
 - b. Hattie May⁹ Burnham, b. in Williamstown, Dec. 19, 1859; m. in Chelsea, Vt., Aug. 18, 1878, Frank, b. in Washington, Dec. 20, 1851, son of John and Sarah (Pope) Hall, of Wash. He d. there Sept. 20, 1885. She m. (2d), in Williamstown, Mar. 27, 1886, Walter E., b. in Bethel, Vt., Oct. 21, 1860, son of Daniel and Caroline (Fisher) Granger, of Bethel. She studied at Goddard Sem., taught dist. sch. 15 terms, is very energetic, and an excellent housekeeper. Her first husband being in poor health, she acquired by teaching, etc., sufficient means, in addition to their support, to buy a brick house in good repair, in Washington Village, with considerable ground. She is a good extemporaneous speaker, has been Lecturer of the Williamstown Grange many yrs., a vigorous worker in the Univ. Ch., for several yrs., is a S. S. teacher, has been S. S. supt. 3 yrs., and has done much of the soliciting and collecting of funds to support the Soc. in which there had been no regular preaching for many years prior to Rev. A. M. Smith's pastorate. Both Mr. and Mrs. Granger are good musicians, and are very fond of flowers, pictures, and books, in which their tidy home abounds. For a time they lived on a farm on Williamstown West Hill, known as "The Hillside Farm," but sold out and built a most comfortable house with all modern improvements, including steam heat, in the village of Williamstown, where they now live. It is known as "Boneita Cliff." He was Repub. candidate, 1900, for representative to the Legis.; also mem. H. R., Vt. Legis., 1904, and is also P. M.; n. ch.
 - c. Elton Hovey⁹ Burnham, b. in Williamstown, May 30, 1864; d. in Taunton, Mass., Nov. 3, 1889; m. in Washington, July 23, 1881, Carrie, dau. of James and Mary (Kennerston) Bartlett, of Washington; divorced; m. (2d), in Taunton, Mass., Julia Dooley, Apr. 8, 1889. He was an attendant several years in the Middletown, Ct., and Taunton, Mass., Insane Asylums; had 1 child (10th gen.): 1. Fred Leslie¹⁰ Burnham, b. in Washington, Oct. 20, 1882.
- iv. Lois Goodale⁸ Thompson, b. Sept. 20, 1838; m. in Barre, Feb. 28, 1856, David Martyn Smith, b. in Williamstown, May 8, 1827, son of Alven and Lydia (Martyn) Smith, of W. She studied several terms at Barre Academy, m. when seventeen, settled on a farm on Williamstown West Hill, where she has

lived 50 yrs. She is very fond of flowers, is social, and her peaceful home has always been free from strife and domestic infelicity of any kind. It was in the model home of this good woman that her mother's last years, in advanced age, were made so peaceful and happy. Mr. Smith is a farmer, a man of discretion and excellent judgment, has had much to do with the settlement of estates, is one of the reliable, respected, solid citizens of the town, and has been the candidate of the Dem. party for representative to the Legislature, missing election several times by a few votes only, and once by only one vote, the total cast being about 300, only about 80 of which were Democratic. They are Universalists; had 3 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Williamstown, Vt.:

- a. John Thompson⁹ Smith, b. Feb. 25, 1858; d. in Williamstown, Feb. 18, 1876; stud. at Goddard Sem., sev. terms; was unusually promising.
- b. Clement Edwin⁹ Smith, b. May 4, 1862; d. in Williamstown, Oct. 23, 1870.
- c. Alven Martyn⁹ Smith, b. Nov. 5, 1865; m. in Stockbridge, Vt., June 19, 1892, Alice, b. there June 5, 1867, dau. of Joel and — (Barnes) Blackmer, of Stockbridge. Both grad. from Goddard Sem., 1886, and he from the Theo. Dept. of St. Lawrence Univ., Canton, N. V., 1892, paying his own way by teaching dist. school, and working as an attendant in the Insane Hospt. in Taunton; was past. 7 yrs. of the Univ. Ch. in Williamstown; several yrs. past. of Univ. Ch., Washington; also in West Concord, Vt.; is now preaching in Plainfield, Vt., and is State Supt. for Universalist Societies, etc. He has also done much missionary work, is a willing, conscientious, hard worker, gifted in prayer, devoted to his calling, and has a promising future. Mrs. Smith taught dist. school before m., and has a talent for landscape and flower painting; has 2 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Williamstown, Vt.: 1. John Blackmer¹⁰ Smith, b. June 11, 1894. 2. Percy Thompson¹⁰ Smith, b. Sept. 29, 1898.

- v. Clarissa⁸ Thompson, b. Sept. 6, 1840; d. Dec. 6, 1840.
- vi. Infant,⁸ b. —; d. y.
- vii. Harriet⁸ Thompson, b. Sept. 30, 1844; d. Feb. 21, 1851.
- viii. Infant,⁸ b. —; d. y.
- ix. Son,⁸ b. —; d. y.
- x. John Alson⁸ Thompson, b. Nov. 23, 1849; d. Sept. 23, 1850.

860 Selina⁷ Abbott, b. Nov. 9, 1809; d. in Barre, Oct. 16, 1822.

861 Persis Bigelow⁷ Abbott, b. Dec. 27, 1812; d. in Chicago, Ill., Feb. 27, 1898, ae. 85 yrs.; m. in Barre, Oct. 18, 1835, Asahel, b. in Calais, Vt., June 30, 1812, son of Noah and Ruth (Garvey) Pierce, natives of Rehoboth, Mass., who m., 1802, and moved that year to

Calais. Mrs. Pierce moved to Chicago on her wedding trip, travelling by stage coach, steamer, and railroad, *via* Saratoga to Schenectady, N. Y.,—the cars being drawn by horses—by canal to Buffalo, N. Y., thence by steamer *via* Lake Erie to Detroit, Mich., and finally by stage to Chicago, which was then a small village, where she lived till her d. Soon after her arrival she joined the M. E. Ch. but afterwards, as a matter of convenience, affiliated with the Presby. Ch., and at her d. was one of the few surviving



PERSIS BIGELOW (ABBOTT) PIERCE, CHICAGO, ILL.

mems. of the 4th Presby. Ch. of Chicago. She was liberal, however, in her religious views, gifted in prayer, and was looked upon, according to a local paper, as a true "Mother in Israel" by mems. of the 41st St. Presb. Ch., where in her last years she worshipped. Of the eight daughters of Abijah⁶ Abbott, who grew to adult age, all of whom were women of marked individuality of the old school, and raised families, one of the most noteworthy and striking characters among them was Mrs. Pierce. She was widely known in Chicago among the old settlers, because of her beautiful Christian character and disposition all through life. Under circumstances where others would be weak she was generally quietly and unobtrusively strong, and, whether in adversity or prosperity, was

always the same, — helpful, kind, forgiving, gentle, thankful, and happy. She was a woman of much tact, ability, taste, and refinement, a faithful and model wife and mother, and highly esteemed by all who knew her. Mr. Pierce was brought up on his father's farm, and received a common school education of his day. When 18 yrs. of age, he was apprenticed to Samuel Upham, of Montpelier, Vt., to learn the blacksmith's trade. About three years later, Sept. 15, 1833, he went to Chicago, arriving Oct. 8, 1833; the place was then a small hamlet of about 200 people, not including the Indians or the military garrison of Ft. Dearborn. He erected a small blacksmith shop, hauling the lumber from Plainfield, a distance of forty miles, purchased an old set of blacksmith's tools from Rev. William Lee, a Methodist clergyman, and began work; but his business increased so rapidly he was soon obliged to enlarge his shop. One of his early contracts was the iron work of the first stage coaches running between Chicago and St. Louis. Branching out in business, he was among the first to manufacture "bull plows," with wooden mould-boards, which were the first plows made in Illinois north of Springfield. Later he began the manufacture of farm wagons and agricultural implements, but in 1854, turned over that portion connected with the manufacture of plows to his brother-in-law David Bradley, which firm is now known as the David Bradley Mfg. Co., of Kankakee, Ill., but until recently of Chicago, and an immense concern. In 1856, he gave up the wagon business, which at that time was the largest in the Northwest. In 1861 he engaged in the wholesale clothing business, his being the first American wholesale clothing house, so a descendant writes, to manufacture clothing in Chicago, his sales increasing annually until they amounted to \$1,000,000. In 1835, he was one of the first trustees of what was then the village of Chicago, and soon afterwards, for ten years, from 1837 to 1847, was a Republican alderman and member of the city council. From an early day he had much faith in the future of Chicago, and later "refused an offer of \$4,000 an acre for 40 acres of land for which he had paid only \$5 an acre." He was for eight years in the real estate business with his son Lucius, and for a time they were considered the largest real estate brokers in Chicago. Both Mr. and Mrs. Pierce were influential, very genial, and much sought in the early days of Chicago, as well as later, for their social qualities. He d. in Chicago, Dec. 13, 1887, ae. 75 yrs.; had 9 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Chicago, Ill. :

- i. Aurora Sherman^s Pierce, b. Sept. 11, 1836; studied at a ladies' seminary near Chicago; mem. Epis. Ch.; fine landscape, flower, portrait, and decorative artist; resd. with her youngest bro. William, on Drexel Boulevard, Chicago, at times, before his m., managing the domestic affairs of his home.

- ii. Abby Abbott^s Pierce, b. Apr. 12, 1839; studied at a ladies' seminary near Chicago; mem. M. E. Ch.; has been largely engaged in home missionary work among the newsboys, the poor, and unfortunate of Chicago. Her splendid work has been practical and genuine, not affected or spasmodic, as is frequently the case with persons reared in affluence; lived with and at times before his m. looked after the domestic affairs of the home of her youngest bro. William, on Drexel Boulevard; is an accomplished linguist.
- iii. Zephaniah G.^s Pierce, b. in Libertyville, Ill., Sept. 10, 1840; d. y.
- iv. Albertus^s Pierce, b. Aug. 9, 1842; d. in Chicago, Sept. 24, 1847.
- v. Lucius Sherman^s Pierce, b. Nov. 16, 1844; m. in Aspen, Col., Apr. 30, 1894, Clara Olive, b. Oct. 14, 1862, dau. of Aaron and Louisa H. (Sain) Thomas, of Somerset, O. He studied at the Chicago public school, Hathaway Coll., and Bryant & Stratton Business Coll., Chicago; was with Asahel Pierce & Co., wholesale clothing, and mfrs. of clothing, Chicago, 1860 to 1868; afterwards mem. firm A. & L. S. Pierce, real estate brokers, Chicago, 1867 to 1875; mem. and S. S. supt. 41st St. Presby. Ch., Chicago, for a time; resd. since 1880 at Red Cliff, Eagle Co., Col.; Co. treas. there 1891-2-3-4-5-6; engaged in mining, etc.; Republican; n. ch.
- vi. Persis^s Pierce, b. June 12, 1847; d. y.
- vii. George H.^s Pierce, b. Apr. 12, 1849; m. in Chicago, Feb. 12, 1884, Ella Bensley, of Chicago. He has been a salesman for about 23 yrs. with Marshall Field & Co., Chicago; Republican; mem. of the Ch. Mrs. Pierce is an accomplished musician; has 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Marion Louise⁹ Pierce, b. in Chicago, May 11, 1888.
- viii. Harriet R.^s Pierce, b. Aug. 11, 1851; d. in Chicago, Mar. 12, 1884; m. there Dec. 13, 1881, Lansing B. Howard, of Chicago, son of late Rev. Dr. Howard, of Pittsburg, Pa. She was a finely educated, accomplished, Christian lady, whose premature d. cut short a most interesting, promising, and useful life; n. ch.
- ix. William F.^s Pierce, b. Jan. 8, 1855; m. in Chicago, June 6, 1900, Marion S., dau. of George Cadogan and Mary Ellen (Bradley) Morgan, of Chicago (see 6th gen., No. 863-iii-c). He studied at the public school, Chicago, Racine Coll., Racine, Ill., and at the Chicago Univ.; was with Richards, Shaw, Fitch & Winslow, wholesale dry goods, Chicago, from 1872 to 1876, and since 1876 has been with John V. Farwell & Co., as salesman, etc. He has the reputation of being one of the ablest sales and business men in his line in

Chicago: is a self-made, successful financier, a mem. of the P. E. Ch., a Republican, a devoted, self-sacrificing son and brother, a man of much character and ability; res. on Drexel Boulevard, Chicago, and is prosperous; has 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Chicago, Ill.: 1. May Bradley⁹ Pierce, b. May 30, 1902. 2. William Lucius⁹ Pierce, b. Apr. 23, 1904.

862 Aurora⁷ Abbott, b. Apr. 25, 1814; d. in Waukegan, Ill., July 20, 1883, ae. 69 yrs.; m. in Williamstown, Oct. 26, 1833, Hon. Alson Smith Sherman, b. in Barre, Apr. 21, 1811, son of Col. Nathaniel and Deborah (Webster) Sherman, of Barre; and gr.-son of Jonathan and Thankful (Smith) Sherman, of Barre, Mass.

Jonathan Sherman was one of the earliest settlers of Barre, Vt., and named the town. Nathaniel Sherman was a Capt. of Arty. in the Vt. Militia, about 1823, and was afterwards Col. of a Regt. of Vt. Militia. He was a prominent builder and business man, constructed several commodious public buildings, had much to do with the erection of the first granite State Capitol building at Montpelier, and was a devout Christian. According to the *Hist'l Souvenir of Barre, Vt.* (1894), all the Shermans in the U. S. sprang from Henry Sherman, of Dedham, Essex Co., Eng., who was b. 1516 and d. 1590. The family has had many distinguished men in the professions, in politics, and in business, and its members are generally noted, wherever found, as conscientious, devout Christians and promoters of good order.

In early life Mr. Sherman learned the mason's trade from his father, and before leaving Vermont, built, among others, the brick house in Williamstown, for Enoch Howe, they having m. sisters. He went to Chicago, in 1836, arriving Nov. 1, where he remained abt. 20 yrs.; was connected with many of the early enterprises of the city, and was its mayor, in 1844, having first served twice as Repub. alderman and mem. of the city council. He was also chief of the fire department two years, trustee of the public schools, bought the first lot on the west side of the Chicago River for Ch. purposes where at present there are probably 150 or more churches; was instrumental with others, in circulating a petition and procuring an act from the Illinois Legislature authorizing the construction of the city waterworks, and was appointed one of the first water commissioners.

Mrs. Sherman became a mem. of the M. E. Ch. at an early day, and he afterwards, in 1840. He was a leader in the localities where he lived, generous in supporting the church, its institutions and charities; was a class-leader and steward for over 50 yrs., and a life mem. of the American Bible Soc., to which he was a liberal contributor for a long period. He was for a time a trustee of the North Western University, Evanston, Ill., and helped to establish its location. Sherman Ave., Evanston, was named for him. In 1856, he moved to Waukegan, on Lake Michigan, about 40 miles north of Chicago, where he and his unmarried dau. resided till his

death Sept. 22, 1903. Mrs. Sherman was a practical, devout Christian, gifted in prayer, a good woman, and much respected. This is another family where not only books, pictures, music, flowers in abundance, and other refining influences were to be found, but it was a place of religious instruction, and what is said of her other sisters' families in such a respect is equally true of this one; had 14 chil. (8th gen.):

- i. Lucius A.⁸ Sherman, b. in Montpelier, May 27, 1834; d. there Aug. 25, 1834.
- ii. Caira⁸ Sherman, b. in Barre, Feb. 25, 1836; m. in Chicago, Aug. 4, 1854, Jacob Henry Kingsley, of Waukegan; res. there. She was a good woman, a faithful wife, and devoted mother; d. —; had 2 chil. (9th gen.):
 - a. Edward Alson⁹ Kingsley, b. in Chicago, Oct. 1, 1855 (?); m. (2d), in Kenosha, Ill., Apr. 17, 1879, Emma Jane Bates, of Waukegan, b. July 11, 1857. She d. in Chicago, May 2, 1885; bur. in Benton; had 4 chil. (10th gen.), b. in Chicago, Ill.: 1. Harry¹⁰ Kingsley, b. —. 2. Carrie May¹⁰ Kingsley, (by 2d m.) b. Jan. 1, 1880; d. in Chicago, Oct. 10, 1880. 3. Frank Edward¹⁰ Kingsley, b. July 31, 1882. 4. Mary Adeline¹⁰ Kingsley, b. July 5, 1884; d. in Chicago, July 18, 1884.
 - b. Adeline Sherman⁹ Kingsley, b. in Waukegan, May 3, 1858; m. in Waukegan, Oct. 20, 1881, William Franklin Morey, b. in Knoxville, Ill., Dec. 23, 1852, son of Hiram and Caroline Jane (Patrick) Morey, of Monmouth, Ill. He d. in Galva, Ill., Apr. 12, 1887; was an employe several yrs. of John V. Farwell & Co., Chicago. She grad. from the High Sch., Waukegan, 1878; teacher before m.; had 2 chil. (10th gen.): 1. Earle Henry¹⁰ Morey, b. in Chicago, Dec. 19, 1883. 2. William Franklin¹⁰ Morey, b. in Waukegan, May 16, 1887; d. there Sept. 14, 1887.
- iii. Marion⁸ Sherman, b. in Chicago, Mar. 26, 1838; studied at a seminary in Chicago, and was two years at Maplewood Inst., Pittsfield, Mass. Her whole life has been one of self-sacrifice and devotion to the home of her parents, and to her bros. and sisters. She is affable and pleasant in person and manner, and in youth was an unusually pleasing singer; res. in Evanston, Ill.
- iv. Adaline⁸ Sherman, b. in Chicago, Sept. 4, 1839; d. there Sept. 20, 1852.
- v. Abijah⁸ Sherman, b. in Chicago, Sept. 20, 1841; d. there Sept. 20, 1841.
- vi. Nancy⁸ Sherman, b. in Chicago, Oct. 20, 1842; d. there June 18, 1844.

- vii. Mary Jane⁸ Sherman, b. in Chicago, Feb. 5, 1845; m. in Waukegan, Sept. 7, 1870. David Nelson Barker, b. in Homer, Cortland Co., N. Y., Mar. 3, 1844, son of David Earl and Naomi (Hill) Barker, natives of Newport, R. I., and Saratoga, N. Y., respectively; and gr.-son of Peter and Ruth Hall (Cook) Barker, of Newport, who d. in Hanover, N. Y. Mr. Barker remained on his father's farm till 19 yrs. old, and received an academic education. He was a clerk from 1863 for three years in a general store in Waukegan, when he became a partner in the same, under the firm name of W. B. Werden & Co., which was dissolved 1872. He then became a member of the firm of Herbert & Barker for two years in the lumber business, in Chicago, this partnership, being dissolved by the d. of Mr. Herbert. He next engaged with the corporation known as Jones & Laughlins Limited, Iron and Steel works, Chicago, as clerk; was soon made credit-man, then assistant manager, and on the d. of his bro.-in-law, Mr. Larimer, was made manager, a most important position, worthily bestowed; res. in Evanston; has 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Waukegan, Ill.:
- a. Earle Sherman⁹ Barker, b. June 9, 1871; m. in Waukegan, June 14, 1898, Olive Ardell, dau. of Ellwood Nash and Mary (Lincoln) Waite, of Waukegan. He grad. from the High School at Waukegan, 1890, and studied at the North Western Univ. at Evanston, two yrs.; employe of Jones & Laughlins Limited, American Iron and Steel works, Chicago; res. in Evanston; has 1 child (10th gen.): 1. Nelson Waite¹⁰ Barker, b. in Evanston, Apr. 25, 1899.
 - b. Marion⁹ Sherman, b. Feb. 22, 1879; stud. at Evanston High School; m. —; res. in Evanston.
- viii. Helen⁸ Sherman, b. in Chicago, Sept. 23, 1841; d. in Waukegan, Dec. 5, 1899; studied at the High School in Waukegan and a year at the North Western Female Coll. in Evanston. She was a patient sufferer from cancer in the face for many years; was a pleasing, accomplished, sensible woman, and exceedingly fond of flowers, in which, and choice fruits, the spacious and pleasantly embowered grounds about the home abounded. Her mother was very fond of flowers and cultivated them abundantly all her life. It was one of Helen's pleasures daintily to prepare cut flowers in sea shells, vases, etc., daily, in season, for the house; n. m.
- ix. Walter Smith⁸ Sherman, b. in Chicago, Jan. 15, 1849; d. in Waukegan, May 5, 1891; was afflicted from childhood with spinal trouble: n. m.
- x. Flora Evelyn⁸ Sherman, b. in Chicago, Dec. 1, 1850; m. in Waukegan, Oct. 10 (?), 1872, Byron, b. in Woonsocket, R. I.,

- Feb. 14, 1843, son of James M. and Emily Beal (Harriman) Rawson, of Chicago, a wholesale grocer's clerk, N. Y. City. She studied a year at the North Western Female Coll., Evanston, and two years at the Wesleyan Female Coll., Cinn., O.; res. in Evanston; n. ch.
- xi. Frank^s Sherman, b. in Chicago, Jan. 6, 1853; m. in Waukegan, Nov. 22, 1877, Lizzie N. Wright, b. Oct. 18, 1853, dau. of William W. and Corissand, of Waukegan. He studied at the Waukegan High School and the North Western Univ., Evanston; cashier Jones & Laughlins, Limited, Steel works, Chicago; Republican; res. in Evanston; has 2 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Alson Walker⁹ Sherman, b. Aug. 26, 1879. 2. Louise⁹ Sherman, b. Feb. 6, 1888.
- xii. Kate Irene^s Sherman, b. in Chicago, Nov. 28, 1854; m. in Waukegan, Apr. 3, 1878, Orrin Prescott Maxson, b. in Prescott, Wis., Sept. 14, 1855, son of O. T. and Eunice (McCray) Maxson, M. D., of Evanston. He grad. LL. B. Union Coll. of Law, North Western Univ., Evanston, and M. D. Chicago Coll. of Physicians and Surgeons, 1880. He also studied two years each at Dart. Coll., Hanover, N. H., and at Göttingen and Leipsic, Ger.; prac. prof. four years at Hecla, So. Dakota; was there pres. of the board of supervisors for Portage, Brown Co., three years, and a mem. (Dem.) H. R. So. Dakota, 1890; res. at Waukegan; has 5 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Eunora⁹ Maxson, b. in Leipsic, May 17, 1881; student. 2. Evelyn⁹ Maxson, b. in Evanston, Mar. 7, 1885; student. 3. Rieta⁹ Maxson, b. in Evanston, July 19, 1886. 4. Harold Sherman⁹ Maxson, b. in Hecla, July 26, 1890. 5. Infant⁹, b. in Waukegan, Mar. 20, 1895.
- xiii. Fannie Louise^s Sherman, b. in Waukegan, Feb. 10, 1857; m. there Oct. 5, 1876, Joseph McMasters Larimer, b. in Pittsburg, Pa., Sept. 6, 1857. He d. in Evanston, Aug. 24, 1894, The following extracts from a biographical sketch of Mr. Larimer are taken from a local Evanston newspaper:—

“He . . . removed with his parents to Leavenworth, Kas., where his boyhood was spent, and where his education was acquired in the public schools. Mr. Larimer was engaged with Jones & Laughlins Limited, proprietors of the American Iron and Steel works of Pittsburg, for about twenty-five years, coming to Chicago, Nov. 16, 1869. For the last thirteen years he had been manager of the large Chicago branch of this house, and was regarded as a most valuable man. He succeeded in this position his brother-in-law, T. M. Jones, since deceased. He was a nephew of B. F. Jones, the head and founder of the house. Mr. Larimer was himself the inventor of certain forms of steel adapted to the construction of the modern fire-proof structures of Chicago, which have made a distinct era in the art of building.

“In 1876 Mr. Larimer married Miss Fannie L. Sherman at her home in Waukegan. They lived for some years in Chicago, com-

ing to Evanston eleven years ago. Their home on Maple avenue is one of those of quiet comfort, elegance, and refinement for which Evanston is noted. . . . Mr. Larimer's death is a serious loss to the First Congregational Church, of which he had been an active member since coming to Evanston. Faithful, generous, earnest, every department of the church's activity found in him an ardent supporter. His counsels and untiring labors in behalf of the financial and material interests of the church as trustee were of conspicuous value, while its spiritual interests enlisted his no less hearty sympathy. He was large-minded, whole-souled, and a liberal contributor to all the missionary enterprises of the church, as well as a large supporter of Christian work in other forms. Pastors of the church found him one of their firmest, wisest friends — one who gave them the heartiest support and encouragement. Mr. Larimer was one of the board of managers and most liberal supporters of the Kirkland Mission, one of the most valuable Christian enterprises of Chicago. He was also deeply interested in the invaluable work of the Chicago City Missionary society, and was a director of the Illinois Home Missionary society. He had been for some years on the board of trustees of the Young Men's Christian Association of Evanston, and had been the president of the Association for two or three years.

"Education was a subject of much interest to Mr. Larimer also, he being a member of the school board at the time of his death. He was also a trustee of the Chicago Atheneum. Mr. Larimer took an active interest in political affairs, and gave both time and labor to municipal, county, state, and national politics in a quiet, earnest way."

Soon after his death the school board in Evanston named a new school building "The Larimer School," in remembrance of him. Mrs. Larimer is very social and hospitable, an indulgent, fond mother, and was a devoted wife; had 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Helen⁹ Larimer, b. in Chicago, Mar. 26, 1883; student. 2. Robert Sherman⁹ Larimer, b. in Evanston, May 6, 1886. 3. Joseph McMasters⁹ Larimer, b. in Evanston, Feb. 19, 1895.

xiv. Alla⁸ Sherman, b. in Waukegan, May 27, 1866; d. there May 16, 1863.

863 Cynthia⁷ Abbott, b. May 23, 1817; d. of apoplexy, in Chicago, July 19, 1895, ae. 78 yrs.; m. there Feb. 25, 1838, on the southwest corner of Canal and Lake Sts. (then the extreme western boundary of the city), David, b. in Groton, Tompkins Co., N. Y., Nov. 8, 1811, son of Daniel and Patience (Cooper) Bradley, of Groton, a descendant of William, the English emigrant to New Haven, Ct., 1637. David was farm-reared; studied at dist. sch.; engaged when of age in mfr. of stoves and farming tools with his elder bro. in Syracuse, N. Y., 3 yrs.; walked to Chicago, 1835, then a village of 2,500, and several thousand Indians; employe in plow mfr. and asstd. building first iron foundry there; after m. farmed in a part of McHenry now Lake Co. 4 yrs.; owing to fever and ague resd. 7

yrs. from 1842, in Racine, Wis.; brickmaker there 3 and employe 4 yrs. in farm-tools mfry.; then lumberman on Lake Huron; plow mfr. Chicago from spring of 1854, under firm name from Oct., Furst & Bradley Mfg. Co., Randolph St.; the Co. moved, 1860, to Fulton, Jefferson and Desplains Sts.; thereafter mfrs. agri. imps.; in 1876 works covered 6 acs. floor room; later largest mfrs. agri. imps. in the U. S.; their clipper plows were celebrated; Mr. Furst



CYNTHIA (ABBOTT) BRADLEY.

retd. from firm 1882, which was known afterwards as "The David Bradley Mfg. Co."; bldg. covered a block or more in 1893, with floor room of 11 acs.; desiring more room, and model plant impracticable in the heart of the city, moved 1895, to No. Kankakee, Ill., 56 miles from Chicago, now known as Bradley City; plant composed of three three-story and basement brick bldgs. each 400 x 80 ft., two bldgs. 300 x 80, each with modern machinery, etc, besides several equally large bldgs. for grinding, polishing, drying, offices, etc., representing millions of dollars. David Bradley d. in Chicago, Feb. 19, 1899; he was pres. of the Co., and a worthy representative of that class of men who by industry, perseverance, and sturdy integrity, rose to position, wealth, prominence, and influence. At

the time of his death he was about 88 yrs. old, and to have been able to devote 70 yrs. to active business is something that can be said of very few business men; and to have devoted most of this time to one and the same pursuit, without interruption, changing only to improve and enlarge and widen out, is an experience so extraordinary as to excite more than passing admiration. Politically, he was formerly a Whig, but upon the organization of the Republican party, 1856, he became identified with that body, and during the Civil War was a hearty supporter of the Union cause. Personally and socially he possessed most excellent qualities; being a man of most genial disposition, he made his home delightful, both to his own family and those who were fortunate enough to be his friends. In his religious sentiments he inclined toward the Presbyterian faith, but was liberal in his views. For several years he was a regular attendant at the Third Presby. Ch., Chicago, and seldom missed a service when at home. He contributed liberally to its support, its institutions of learning, home and foreign missions, to its various other charities, and was an unostentatious Christian, and a good man. His career throughout was one of constant activity, close attention to the details of his business, strict integrity, and finally in the fullness of his years, and among a multitude of friends, he enjoyed the rewards of a hard fought but well spent life.

During fifty years of perfect domestic felicity, his wife, a woman of strong character, excellent judgment and great executive ability, by her frugality and splendid management, and especially in early life, ably seconded him in all his undertakings. At an advanced age, being lame from an injury received in middle life, she relinquished most of her domestic duties to her only daughter, but not wishing to remain idle, as a pastime commenced artistic needlework, wood-carving, oil, water color, and china painting, and was constantly engaged at it until her death. She originated and copied from nature surprisingly well, and was a fine amateur artist. Her late pleasant and elegant home, as well as the homes of her children, abounded in works of much artistic merit, of her production. Several times she was awarded premiums at the Illinois State Fairs, and once at the World's Fair in Chicago. She was a model housekeeper, a devoted wife, mother, and friend, and a good woman; had 6 chil. (8th gen.):

- i. Byron Chapman^s Bradley, b. in Libertyville, Ill., May 1, 1839; m. in Chicago, July 29, 1869, Alice M. Wilbur, of Chicago. He studied at the public schools in Chicago, and at the North Western Univ., Evanston, and is connected with the David Bradley Mfg. Co., in Kankakee. He enlisted during the Civil War in Barker's Dragoons, Apr. 21, 1861; was

stationed for a time at Springfield and Cairo, Ill.; mem. Gen. George B. McClellan's expd. to W. Va.; was in battle of Red Mountain; mem. Gen. McClellan's escort when he went to take command Army of Potomac; mem. P. E. Ch.; Republican. Mrs. Bradley is a woman of much discretion, and a devoted wife and mother. They res. in Kankakee; have 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Byron Harley⁹ Bradley, b. Aug. 1, 1870; m. in Kankakee, Anna Margarite, b. in Kankakee, dau. of Judge Warren R. (b. in Baldwinsville, N. Y.) and Georgia (Griffith, b. in Pawlet, Vt.) Hickox, of Kankakee. He studied 2 yrs. at Goddard Sem., Barre, 2 yrs. at St. John's Mil. Acad., Delafield, Wis., and 1 yr. at Amh. Coll., Mass. She studied 2 yrs at Miss Bliss's Sem. They res. in Bradley, Ill.; n. ch.

ii. Edgar⁸ Bradley, b. in Libertyville, Jan. 15, 1841; d. there Sept. 18, 1841.

iii. Mary Ellen⁸ Bradley, b. in Racine, Sept. 14, 1842; d. in Mount Vernon, N. Y., Oct. 31, 1899, ae. 57 yrs.; m. in Chicago, Oct. 10, 1865, George Cadogan Morgan, b. in N. Y. City, Aug. 16, 1833. He is a hydraulic engr.; res. in Chicago; for many years contractor for building extensive water works in many of the large towns and cities of the U. S. and especially in the West. Mrs. Morgan studied in the public schools, Chicago, and at a ladies' seminary in Rockford, Ill. Being an only daughter, she always lived with her parents, relieving her aged mother of household cares and making their home a pleasant one. She was very hospitable, a most excellent, good woman, and a devoted daughter, wife, and mother. She was, and all her family are, mems. of the 3d Presby. Ch., Chicago, in which she was much interested. The *W'elcome*, published monthly by the young people of the Ch., contains the following:

"Her [Mrs. Morgan's] death leaves a gap which it is impossible to fill. In her home she was the joy of the household, the trusted counselor of her father (after his wife's death) and all members of the family. She was for many years one of the most earnest teachers in the Sabbath School, and her assistance was given in all of the benevolent and missionary work of the Church. The Presbyterian Hospital, the Bible Readers' Home, and the Young Woman's Christian Association, were all benefited at various times by her active personal co-operation and assistance. She has lately assisted actively in the formation of the Mothers' Association of our Church. And while thus helping so much in the benevolent work of various societies and organizations, she took special delight in ministering personally to the sick and to the poor and needy. Her cheery visits and her generous thoughtfulness brought happiness and comfort to many lives. She was constantly doing deeds of kindness and love, such as we are too apt to overlook or neglect. When the open-

ing meetings were held at Foster Mission this fall, her carriage was regularly at the disposal of the young ladies who went there to sing. Like the sunshine, her influence was quiet but strong and powerful. Like the Master, she went about doing good. Her crown of rejoicing is set with many jewels."

The memory of her noble life will remain with all who knew her, a comfort and an inspiration until the day when all shadows shall flee away; had 6 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Chicago, Ill.:

- a. Satie Bradley⁹ Morgan, b. Aug. 31, 1866; m. in Chicago, Aug. 31, 1892, Alexander McMillan Allen, an architect and building contractor, b. in Pittsburg, Pa., Oct. 23, 1858. Mrs. Allen grad. from the Skinner Grammar School, Chicago, 1885, from Ogontz School, near Phila., Pa., 1889, and attended a kindergarten school for the instruction of teachers a year in Chicago. After graduating at Ogontz, she established a club and evening industrial school for working girls in Chicago, collected means and built a commodious club house, which was a monument to her and a credit to the locality. When she turned over its management, after her m., it had over 200 members. It was not a society club; working girls were taught how to cook, sew, fit, and make their own clothes, etc.; and it was the means of doing much good. The teachers were young ladies of Chicago, raised in affluence, and many, in order to be efficient teachers, had first to learn themselves to do whatever they had to teach, and thus the results were mutually beneficial. Mr. and Mrs. Allen were mems. of the 3d Presby. Ch., Chicago, and he was for some time its S. S. supt. They res. in San Francisco, Cal.; have 1 child (10th gen.), b. in Chicago, Ill.: 1. Helen Cynthia¹⁰ Allen, b. Nov. 2, 1893.
- b. George Cadogan⁹ Morgan, Jr., b. Nov. 15, 1869; m. in Chicago, Nov. 24, 1891, Dewild Bond, b. in Dubuque, Ia. He stud. at the Shattuck Mil. Acad., Faribault, Minn.; employe of the David Bradley Mfg. Co., Kankakee, bill clk., tel. operator, book-keeper, etc.; mem. Presby. Ch.; res. in Kankakee; has 1 child (10th gen.), b. in Chicago, Ill.: 1. Harold Bradley¹⁰ Morgan, b. Mar. 15, 1893.
- c. Marion Sherman⁹ Morgan, b. Sept. 29, 1873; m. in Chicago, June 6, 1900, William F., son of Asahel and Persis Bigelow (Abbott) Pierce, of Chicago, her 2d cousin (see 6th gen., No. 861-ix). She stud. at Smith Coll., Northampton, Mass., and at Chicago Univ.; gifted in sculpture and art work; mem. 3d Presby. Ch., Chicago; res. on Drexel Boulevard, Chicago.
- d. Margarina Cynthia¹⁰ Morgan, b. May 6, 1876; stud. at Chicago Univ.; mem. 3d Presby. Ch.; res. with her father, Chicago.

- e. David Bradley⁹ Morgan, b. Dec. 6, 1878; stud. at Beloit Coll., Wis.; learned the hardware bus.; now employe of David Bradley Mfg. Co., Kankakee.
- f. Mary Alice⁹ Morgan, b. July 13, 1882; stud. at Chicago Univ.; res. with her father, Chicago.
- iv. Joseph Harley⁸ Bradley, b. in Racine, Sept. 30, 1844; m. in Brooklyn, N. Y., Mar. 1, 1871, Mrs. Margarina J. Pengrot,



J. HARLEY BRADLEY.

b. in N. Y. City, Sept. 15, 1845, dau. of John and Jane (Price) Richards, of N. Y. City, and wid. of Mr. Pengrot, of Chicago. She d. in Chicago, Nov. 5, 1896, ae. 50 yrs. In 1847, Mr. Bradley moved with his parents to Chicago where he studied in the public schools, and has since developed into one of the foremost business men of that enterprising city. When he attained his majority he became partner in the firm of Jones, Ellinwood & Bradley, in the retail implement and seed business, Chicago. After disposing of his interest in this business, about a year later, the firm of Bradley & Banks was organized, of which Mr. Bradley was the

senior partner, its specialty being the sale of agricultural implements. In 1872, he sold his interest in this business and became secretary of the Furst & Bradley Mfg. Co., and in 1882, when Mr. Furst retired from the firm and its name was changed to the David Bradley Mfg. Co., J. Harley Bradley became its secretary and treasurer, was for many years vice-president and treasurer, and is now president. He is also president of the following corporations engaged in jobbing such implements as the David Bradley Mfr. Co., produces: David Bradley & Co., Minneapolis, Minn., David Bradley & Co., Council Bluffs, Ia., Bradley, Wheeler & Co., Kansas City, Mo.; and is vice-pres. Bradley, Holton & Co., Indianapolis, Ind. He is a director of the Northern Trust Co.'s Bank, Chicago, and was president of the World's Fair Steamship Co., which had the exclusive privilege of conveying passengers by water between the Fair grounds of the Columbian Exposition and the city of Chicago. The following extract is condensed from a biographical sketch in the *Hist. of Chicago*:

"Mr. Bradley has found time to take an active interest in several important movements in Chicago, and his desire for the public good has impelled him to aid every good cause by every means in his power. Indeed, it may be said that he has inherited not a little of that helpful spirit which has made his father one of the most useful and generous of men.

"On October 13, 1871, the relief work following the great fire was transferred from the general relief committee to the Chicago Relief and Aid Society. . . . The movement was, from the first, in the hands of the most able and public-spirited men of Chicago, and . . . Mr. Bradley was not only a liberal contributor to it from time to time, but was a member of its board of directors in 1883-84. . . . The first Chicago May Musical Festival was given . . . on May 23-26, 1882, and the second, May 27-31, 1884. . . . Mr. Bradley was influential and liberal in his aid of this enterprise, which made Chicago known to the musical world.

"In 1883 the Chicago Freight Bureau was organized. . . . Its members were and are the leading merchants and manufacturers of Chicago. Mr. Bradley was one of its inceptors and organizers, and was an influential member of its first board of directors.

"For eight years he was a member of the State Board of Agriculture. In 1891 and '92, he was president of the Citizens' Association, . . . which had for its object . . . especially the attainment of a pure and more business-like municipal government.

"As a member of the Commercial, Union League, Chicago, and Illinois Clubs, Mr. Bradley has exerted an influence on the commercial and political affairs of the city and become widely known for his genial qualities. He was president of the Illinois Club in 1883 and 1884. Popular as he is socially, it is at his own fireside that his good qualities are best exemplified."

Until about three years ago the family lived on Wabash Ave. in the west division of the city. He has lived for several years on the north side, Chicago; has 5 chil. (9th gen.),

b. in Chicago, Ill.: 1. May Cynthia⁹ Bradley, b. July 14, 1873; mem. Bapt. Ch.; studied in Chicago, two years at Evelyn Coll., Princeton, N. J., and has now (1895) been for a year in Paris, France, studying French, German, vocal, and instrumental music. 2. Ella Morgan⁹ Bradley, b. Aug. 15, 1876; mem. Bapt. Ch.; studied in Chicago a year, two years at Evelyn Coll., Princeton, and is now (1895) in Paris, studying French, German, vocal, and instrumental music. 3. Alice Maud⁹ Bradley, b. Mar 7, 1880; studied two years at Miss Gilman's Sem., Boston. 4. Florence Estella⁹ Bradley, b. Oct. 6, 1883. 5. David Harley⁹ Bradley, b. —; d. y.

v. Adelbert⁸ Bradley, b. in Racine, Apr. 15, 1847; d. there Sept., 1848.

vi. David⁸ Bradley, b. and d. in Chicago, Feb. 15, 1849.

Mr. and Mrs. David Bradley also adopted two orphans, Gertie and Willie (surname unknown), bro. and sister, the boy dying in boyhood and the latter of consumption when a young lady.

358

CAPT. SAMUEL⁶ ABBOTT (John,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Holden, Worcester Co., Mass., July 25, 1776; received a common school education and was a blacksmith and farmer. He walked from Holden to Williamstown Village, Vt., about 1796, where he bought land and became associated in business with Enoch Howe in a blacksmith and machine shop. He m. there Feb. 21, 1805, Anna, b. in Williamstown, Mass., Apr. 4, 1788, dau. of Capt. Perley and Sarah (Dunning) Howe, of that place, and afterwards of Williamstown, Vt. Capt. Howe served during the Lexington alarm, Apr. 19, 1775, as Cornet in Capt. Samuel McCelland's Co., and was afterwards Capt. 4th Regt., Ebenezer Backus comdg., Light Horse, June, 1776, and was a Revolutionary pensioner. Mrs. Abbott was a sister of Hezekiah, Enoch, and Asa Howe, each of whom m. nieces of Capt. Abbott, who, with his family, owned a fine farm of meadow and upland in Williamstown, his house being in the centre of the village, next to and only a few yards from that of Enoch and Polly (Abbott) Howe. The town records of Williamstown show that he held the following public offices: Highway surveyor, 1809, 1818; hay-ward, 1803, 1805, 1816; lister, 1808; juror, 1813, 1817, 1823, 1825-6-7, 1840; overseer of the poor, 1821; and tithingman, 1819, etc. He was also Captain of a local company of militia at an early day, was a

Republican, a well-to-do, reliable, industrious, economical, respected, gentle, and good man. For about 37 years after the death of his wife, Apr. 24, 1824, and until his death, he lived with his widowed and only surviving child and dau. Sarah Simons, in Williamstown Village, peacefully, happily, and contented. He d. there Apr. 7, 1861, in his 85th year. He named the Compiler of this work for an only son who d. shortly before the Compiler's birth, and for a bro. Capt. Lemuel⁶ Abbott, of Holden. The birth and death dates, per-



HOMESTEADS OF CAPT. SAMUEL ABBOTT, J. M. BECKETT AND ENOCH HOWE,
WILLIAMSTOWN, VT.

taining to Capt. Samuel⁶ Abbott's family have been taken from the family monument.

Had 2 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Williamstown, Orange Co., Vt.:

864 Sarah⁷ Abbott, b. Aug. 11, 1807; d. in Williamstown, Feb. 23, 1883, ae. 75 yrs.; m. there Jan. 11, 1827, Alvah, b. there Aug. 15, 1797, son of Shuabel and Philura (Coburn) Simons, of Williamstown. He was a well-to-do farmer and merchant, a Republican, was prominent in the Masonic order, and lived in Williamstown, where he was for several years a selectman, lister, town treasurer, etc. He d. there May 19, 1855, ae. 57 yrs. On the death of their dau. Martha, this branch of both the Abbott and Simons families became extinct in both male and female line, the only case of the kind known to the Compiler in this work. The remains of the several families are interred in a prettily located, sightly lot in the Williamstown cemetery, a handsome granite monument marking the spot: had 2 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Williamstown, Vt.:

- i. George Abbott⁸ Simons, b. Dec. 28, 1827; d. in Williamstown, Nov. 17, 1874, ae. 46 yrs.; was a well-to-do merchant; resd. with his mother and sister in Williamstown; P. M. there 1856; n. m.
- ii. Martha Ann⁸ Simons, b. June 1, 1834; d. in Williamstown, Dec. 1, 1896, ae. 62 yrs.; m. in Montpelier, Vt., Sept. 18, 1879, James Merrill, Beckett, b. in Williamstown, son of William Seavey and Polly (Pool) Beckett, of Williamstown, and was his 2d wife. William S. Beckett was b. in Bath, Me., and was town clerk there, and in Williamstown, 35 yrs. James res. on a part of the Abbott-Simons homestead; m. (3d), in Boston, Mass., Mrs. Mary (Leavitt, wid. of Mr. Smith) Chick, of Boston, and is her 3d husb.; n. ch.

865 Lemuel Howe⁷ Abbott, b. Aug. 21, 1812; d. in Williamstown, Aug. 21, 1842; n. m.

360

ABNER⁶ ABBOTT (Ephraim,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ George,² George¹) was b. in East Sudbury, now Wayland, Middlesex Co., Mass., Aug. 25, 1770, and was pub. in Weston, Mass., Jan. 11, 1792, to Phebe Peplow, of Dover. He lived for a while, in 1792, in Framingham, Mass., but afterwards moved to Grafton, Worcester Co., Mass., where he probably d. about 1804. The inventory of his estate is dated Apr. 17, 1804, and amounted to £337 : 6s. His widow received of this £42 : 7s. : 6d., and each of his six children, £14 : 2s. : 1 mill.* The Worcester, Mass., Deeds show that he sold to Samuel Wood, gent., of Grafton, Sept. 3, 1803, for \$275, about an acre and a half of land in Grafton.† On Mar. 20, 1804, Samuel Wood also bought of him in Grafton, about 8 rds. of land and a blacksmith's shop (probably of the estate) for \$225.‡ Mr. Abbott was a blacksmith. Ephraim Goulding was apptd. guardian of Mr. Abbott's children, who were all minors, Apr. 1, 1806.§

Had 6 chil. (7th gen.):

866 Nancy⁷ Abbott, b. May 25, 1793; resd. unm. in Grafton, Oct. 23, 1830.¶

867 John C.⁷ Abbott, b. Aug. 4, 1795.

868 William⁷ Abbott, b. Aug. 24, 1797.

* Worcester, Mass., Prob. Rec. The amounts are singularly erroneous, but are as recorded.

† Worcester, Mass., Deeds, clii : p. 273.

‡ *Ibid.*, clxxv : p. 34.

§ *Ibid.*, clii : p. 331.

¶ Worcester, Mass., Prob. Rec.

- 869 Abner⁷ Abbott, b. Aug. 26, 1799.
 870 Merrit⁷ (Mariat in Worcester records) Abbott, b. Jan. 10, 1802.
 871 Lemuel Stillman⁷ Abbott, b. Nov. 24, 1803. At the age of 14 yrs. he made choice of Samuel Stone, of Grafton, as guardian.* On Sept. 8, 1819, Ephraim Goulding turned over \$24 to L. S. Abbott which Goulding had belonging to said Abbott.*

361

ALPHEUS⁶ ABBOTT (Ephraim,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ George,² George¹) was b. in East Sudbury, Middlesex Co., Mass. according to the town records, Oct. 29, but according to the family Bible, Oct. 10, 1771, and m. in Westborough, Mass., Feb. 11, 1799, Lydia, b. May 16, 1779, dau. of Benjamin and Beulah (Stow?) Fay, of that place. They resided in Sudbury, where he died suddenly, July 13, 1815, from drinking too much cold water when overheated, after returning from the harvest field. His widow afterwards resided in Westborough till about 1831, when she settled with her two distinguished sons in Baltimore, Md., where she d. Feb. 27, 1854.

Had 6 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Sudbury, Middlesex Co., Mass.:

- 872 Lucy⁷ Abbott, b. Apr. 25, 1800; d. in Wesborough, Aug. 11, 1830; unm.
 873 Joel⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 12, 1801; d. in Sudbury, Jan. 9, 1803.
 874 Elizabeth Fay⁷ Abbott, b. Jan. 24, 1803; d. in Sudbury, Oct. 16, 1805.
 875 Joel Gifford⁷ Abbott, b. Nov. 26, 1804; d. in Sudbury, Nov. 21, 1805.
 876 Horace⁷ Abbott, b. July 29, 1806.
 877 Edwin Augustus⁷ Abbott, b. Feb. 20, 1811.

363

JOEL⁶ ABBOTT (Ephraim,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ George,² George¹) was b. in East Sudbury, now Wayland, Middlesex Co., Mass., Oct. 20, 1774, and m. there in June, 1806, Mary, b. in Weymouth, Mass., Apr. 13, 1788, dau. of Thomas and Mary (Ayers) Wade, of Weymouth. They both d. in Waltham, he, July 12, 1840, ae. 65, and she, Mar. 29, 1859, ae. 70 yrs. A gr.-daughter thus writes of him:

"He moved to Waltham when a young man, having probably learned the carpenter's trade at home. In Waltham he was employed for more than forty years on the estate of Hon. Theodore Lyman, where he did everything in his line, not only in framing and erecting buildings, but in making and repairing furniture, etc. After his marriage he resided for nine years in a house on the Lyman estate. In

* Worcester, Mass., Prob. Rec.

1815, he purchased a large double house on the main street, where he resided until his death. The large building in the rear of the house used as a carpenter's shop was built of lumber cut from his father's 'Wood Lot' on the old Sudbury farm.

"During his whole life he was a constant attendant of the Congregational Church, and all his leisure moments on the Sabbath were spent reading the Bible—a book still kept and cherished by his descendants. He was a man of the strictest integrity and universally respected by all who knew him. A firm believer in the injunction—'Owe no man anything'—he was often known to return a second time, if only a few pennies short in settling his weekly account, rather than let it stand over night. His house was situated on an acre of ground, all of which was cultivated as a vegetable garden. An instance of his tireless industry may be noted in the fact that much of the work there was done at night, by the aid of his lantern. After a severe storm he would shovel snow late into the night, making a path to the church at some distance from his home, for the convenience of those who attended Sabbath services, which indicates his public spirit."

Had 2 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Waltham, Middlesex Co., Mass. :

878 Mary Wade⁷ Abbott, b. July 30, 1813; d. in Brooklyn, N. Y., July 13, 1895, *ae.* 82 yrs.; m. in Waltham, Feb. 22, 1832, Abraham, b. in Watertown, Mass., Feb. 24, 1801, son of Abraham and Kate (Goodnow) Sanger, of Watertown. He d. in Brooklyn, Aug. 1, 1886, *ae.* 85 yrs. His youngest dau. writes that

"Until the age of 21, he assisted his father, who conducted the business of freighting on the Charles River between Watertown and Boston, bringing up supplies for the various manufactories and carrying back the finished products. This being before the days of railroads, furnished the easiest means of transportation.

"About this time the Government Arsenal was established on the bank of the river at Watertown, and much of the material used in the construction of its buildings was brought up by them on their boats. Later he learned the trade of hatter and moved to Waltham, July 20, 1825, where he established a hat manufactory, conducting, for those days, a large and flourishing business. In 1846, his health failing, he moved to a farm in the northern part of the town, and on Nov. 5, 1854, finally moved to Brooklyn, N. Y. Having a voice of great sweetness and power, he led the choir in the Congregational Church in Waltham for a number of years; also played the accompaniment on a bass-viol, the only musical instrument used in churches of that day. He held various positions of trust, and was one of the selectmen of Waltham for several years.

"Mr. Sanger was a direct descendant of Richard Sanger, of Hingham, Mass., who was early with the planters of that town, coming originally, in 1634, from Hingham in Norfolk, England. His son Richard, Jr., moved to Waltham, in 1649, and to him and his two adult sons, with three others, was entrusted, during "King Philip's War," the charge of guarding the mill at Watertown."

Had 3 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Waltham, Mass. :

- i. Mary Abbott⁸ Sanger, b. Apr. 21, 1833; res. in Brooklyn.
- ii. Abraham⁸ Sanger, b. Feb. 6, 1836; m. in Brooklyn, Oct. 25, 1864, Sarah Elizabeth, dau. of Jacob and Elizabeth (Mundell) Conner; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Alice Louise⁹ Sanger, b. in Brooklyn, July 31, 1865.
- iii. Elizabeth Ripley⁸ Sanger, b. Jan. 14, 1844; res. in Brooklyn.

879 Son,⁷ b. and d. May, 1825.

372

JOSIAH⁶ ABBOTT (Samuel,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Framingham, Middlesex Co., Mass., Sept. 26, 1775, and m. in Holden, Mass., Sept. 5, 1803, Ruth, b. there Apr. 16, 1782, dau. of Ebenezer and — (Barrett) Estabrook, of Holden, the latter of whom was b. in Concord, Mass. Mr. Abbott d. in Framingham, Aug. 11, 1856, ae. 80 yrs., and his wid., in Carbondale, Pa., July 31, 1863, ae. 81 yrs.

The pioneer of the Barrett family in N. E. was Humphrey,¹ who came from Eng. about 1640, and settled in Concord. He d. Nov. 7, 1662, ae. 70, and his wid., 1663 (?), ae. 73 yrs. A son, Humphrey,² m. 1661, Elizabeth Payne. He m. (2d), 1675, Mary Potter, and d. June 3, 1716. She d. Nov. 17, 1713. He had two sons, Joseph³ and Benjamin,³ who were the ancestors of the numerous Concord families. Col. James⁴ Barrett, son of Benjamin,³ was b. July 29, 1710. Shattuck mentions him as follows: "Having early embraced those principles of religion which are calculated to make men respected, useful, and happy, and having arrived at mature age in an important period of our history, he received from his townsmen frequent marks of their confidence in civil and military life. In 1768 he was chosen representative to the General Court, and re-elected each year till 1777. He was also member of many of the County and State Conventions held during that important period; and member of each of the Provincial Congresses. When it was decided to collect and deposit military stores at Concord, Col. Barrett was appointed to superintend them, and aid in their collection and manufacture. He accepted the office of Colonel of the regiment of militia, organized in March, 1775, and was in command on the 19th of April, though then 64 years old. Of the various committees chosen by the State, County, or town, for raising men, procuring provisions, etc., he was usually a member. He died suddenly, April 11, 1779, in his 69th year."*

The genealogical data from which the foregoing is taken is not sufficiently complete to tell from which line of descent Miss Barrett came. Ebenezer Estabrook was for 13 yrs. selectman of Holden, between 1774 and 1803. He marched from Holden to Cambridge, Apr. 19, 1775, as Sergt. in Maj. Paul Raymond's Co., 1st Mass. Militia. His son Ebenezer was Rep. to the G. C. from Holden, 1814, 1816, 1819. The descendants were quite numerous in Holden, twelve having held commissions from Ensign to Colonel in the Mass. Militia, between 1789 and 1839, as well as many local offices.†

Mr. Abbott probably lived in Framingham. His descendants have failed to supply data for a sketch of his life.

Had 11 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Framingham, Middlesex Co., Mass.:

880 Mary⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 30 (t. r. Sept. 21), 1804; d. Jan. 26 (t. r. Jan. 24), 1826.

881 Cyrus⁷ Abbott, b. May 23, 1806.

882 Ebenezer Estabrook⁷ Abbott, b. July 2, 1807.

883 Eliza Cheney⁷ Abbott, b. May 30, 1809; d. in Aintab, Turkey, Sept. 14, 1856, ae. 49 yrs.; m. in Framingham, Sept. 23, 1833, Rev. Benjamin C. Schneider, D. D., b. in New Hanover, Pa., Jan. 7 (18?)[?], 1807, son of Henry, of New Hanover. He studied at Amh. Coll.

* Shattuck's *Hist. of Concord, Mass.*

† Estes' *Hist. of Holden, Mass.*, 1894.

and grad. Andover Theo. Sem., 1833; spoke fluently, Turkish, German, and Greek; was a missionary of the American Board at Broosa, Asia Minor, and about 20 yrs. at Aintab; established two of the principal Prot. Churches at Aintab among the Armenians, and grad. 160 from the girls' school, who became teachers, Bible women, etc. Only one woman could read when he went to Aintab. He m. (2d), in Framingham, May 25, 1858, Susan Maria⁷ Abbott, his first wife's sister. Pres. Fuller of the Aintab Coll., thus bears testimony of him:

"His forty years of labor in the Turkish Empire, whether we consider the faith, courage, wisdom and heroic endurance displayed, or the grand results attained in the establishment of a new order of faith and living, are of monumental importance. The Protestant Churches of Turkey, and especially those of the Central Turkey Mission, where so large a part of his missionary life was spent, have a deep and filial love for the memory of the man who so zealously taught, and wisely led them in the days of their early trials."

Mrs. Schneider, although advanced in years, is still active in Ch. work and Foreign Missions, and has assisted very considerably in furnishing material, etc., for the compilation of this work; had 5 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Broosa, Asia Minor:

- i. Susan Eaton⁸ Schneider, b. Apr. 5, 1835; d. in Englewood, N. J., Feb. 13, 1860; m. Rev. James Harrison Dwight, of Englewood; had 1 child (9th gen.): 1. Charles Abbott Schneider⁹ Dwight, b. in Englewood, Feb. 7, 1860; grad. Yale Coll., 1884, and Union Theo. Sem., 1887; m. Dec. 22, 1894, Susan Wilson Wilbur, of Newark, N. J.; missionary of the A. B. C. F. M. 1887 to 1895; now (1895) pas. Congl. Ch. in Closter, Bergen Co., N. J.
- ii. Eliza Howe⁸ Schneider, b. Jan. 9, 1837; m. in Englewood, Nov. 17, 1859, William Buck Dwight, b. in Constantinople, Turkey, May 22, 1833, son of Rev. Harrison Gray Otis and Elizabeth (Barker) Dwight of that place. Prof. Dwight grad. Yale Coll., 1854, receiving A. M. in course, Union Theo. Sem., 1857, and Ph. B. Sheffield Scientific Sch. [Yale], 1859; prof. Geology, Mineralogy, Zoology, etc., Vassar Coll., N. Y.; and was a specialist on the staff of editors of the "Standard Dictionary"; had 6 chil. (9th gen.): 1. William Harrison⁹ Dwight, b. in Kinderhook, N. Y., Apr. 23, 1863; d. in Englewood, Aug. 3, 1863. 2. Amy Halliday⁹ Dwight, b. at West Point, N. Y., Feb. 19, 1868; d. there Aug. 24, 1869. 3. James Schneider⁹ Dwight, b. in New Britain, Ct., Oct. 11, 1870. 4. Benjamin Harrison⁹ Dwight, b. in New Britain, Sept. 2, 1872. 5. Elizabeth Denison⁹ Dwight, b. in New Britain, Aug. 29, 1877. 6. Henry Manning⁹ Dwight, b. in Poughkeepsie, N. Y., Mar. 6, 1880; d. there Mar. 16, 1882.

- 881 James Henry¹ Schneider, b. Mar. 12, 1830; grad. Yale Coll., 1850; served in the Civ. War as Chap. of U. S. C. T., d. of yellow fever in the army in Key West Fla. Apr. 28, 1864.
- 882 William Taylor¹ Schneider, b. Mar. 7, 1821; b. in Providence, R. I.; Apr. 3, 1878; m. in N. Y. City Oct. 8, 1870, Kate Dewey; served as Engr. U. S. Navy during Civ. War; wid. res. in Providence; had 2 child, last gen. in Florida Ter. Beach¹ Schneider, b. July 20, 1874; res. with her mother.
- 883 Edward M¹ Schneider b. Aug. 17, 1846; m. in Civ. War in Co. K, 3rd Regt. Mass. Vol. Inf., killed in battle during the siege of Petersburg, Va. June 18, 1864.
- 884 Josiah Abbott, b. May 22, 1811; m. in West Boylston, Mass., Jan. 3, 1842, Amanda P., dau. of Eben Joseph and Martha Davis, White, of Boylston. He studied at Frammingham Acad., Mass., and at Phillips Acad., Exeter, N. H. grad. Yale Coll., 1835, and received A. M., 1838; studied at Yale Div. and Med. Sch., completing the latter course at the Coll. of Phys. and Surg., (Western N. Y., Fairfield, N. Y., where he grad. M. D., 1840, magna cum laude. Bridgeport Ct. during his college courses, was licensed to preach, and occasionally supplied vacant pulpits in vicinity of New Haven Ct.; grad. med. in Marlborough, Mass., 1840; in Bridgeport, N. H., 1843 to 1844; appoint. 1st Ass't Surg., 17th Regt., Heavy Art., U. S. C. T., in Civ. War Oct. 22, 1862; stationed at Smithland Ky.; 2nd Maj., and Ass't Surg., 107th U. S. C. T., Apr. 15, 1863; stationed at Camp Nelson Ky.; hon. dis. for disability, 1865; mem. sch. com. in Marlborough and Bridgeport; mem. H. B. of N. H. Legis., 1860-2; mem. and was Surg. several yrs. of Parker Post 155, G. A. R. of Winstedden, Mass.; mem. M. D. L. U. S.; mem. since 1862, and is chap. F and A. M. in 1st degree Mason; mem. Congl. Ch. since 1891; res. in Winstedden; m. 2d.
- 885 Alexander Abbott b. Mar. 6, 1817.
- 886 Martha Ann Abbott b. Nov. 27, 1815; d. in W. Liberty, Va. Sept. 15, 1860; m. Jan. 23, 1841, Rev. Nathan D. D., b. in Perth Amboy, N. J., Oct. 15, 1801; son of Randolph and Mary H. (Cape) Stetwell of Woodbridge, N. J. and was his 2d wife. He grad. Princeton Coll., N. J., and from the Allegheny Theo. Sem. (d. in Rogersville, Tenn.) Sept. 12, 1890; had 3 child, last gen. d. in W. Liberty, Va.
- 1 Randolph Abbott¹ Stetwell b. Dec. 15, 1843; b. in Raleigh, N. C. July 30, 1885; m. 1d.
- 2 Melancthon Schneider¹ Stetwell b. Apr. 10, 1842; m. in Harrisburg, Pa. Apr. 28, 1867, Caroline Poley Pomeroy, b. there Jan. 25, 1816; dau. of Dr. George W. and Emily (Killey) Foster of Harrisburg. He was architect and draftsman; work for Pa. Steel Co.; clerk, Anthony-Leech's office, Pa.; 3

1783; has been building cars for at pres. for Car Co. at Har-
 ringtonburg, where he res.; awarded by Penn. State Agri. Soc.,
 first prize, a silver medal for best tar replacer; also at Natl.
 Expt. of R. R. Appliances, in Chicago, 1889, first and only
 medal was awarded to Snowell's Car Replacers over all com-
 petitors. mem. Marine Sq. Presby. Ch., Harringtonburg; dea.
 10 pres.; has 2 chil. 19th gen. 1. George Porter Snowell b.
 Jan. 2, 1869. 2. David Kremenhouse Snowell b. Jan. 1, 1869.

66. Frederick Addison¹ Snowell b. Feb. 12, 1847; m. in Rus-
 sellville, Tenn. Sept. 20, 1877 Lucy A. S. there May 3,
 1848 dau. of Judge Absalom A. and Mary A. Graham,
 Kyle, of Rogersville. His early life was spent on a farm
 and mill; dentist since 1877 in Rogersville, where he res.;
 pres. various dental associations in Tenn.; is now 1899
 pres. Tenn. Board of Dental Examiners; chairman 1899;
 Hawkins Co. Dent. Exam. Com.; mem. Presby. Ch. (South-
 ern) Aug. 1869; pres. Co. F, 100th N. C. Heavy Art., U. S. A.,
 in defence of Ft. Fisher, N. C. (both battles); shot off par-
 pet by sharpshooter, Jan. 13, 1865, from the effects of which
 he lost his left 17th rib; in Gen. Hosp. at Point Lookout,
 Md. until dis. July, 1865; m. in

66. Ruth Eliza² Snowell b. twin Aug. 3, 1849; d. 1849.

7. Susan Jane³ Snowell b. twin Aug. 3, 1849; d. 1849.

887 James¹ Abbott b. Oct. 20, 1806; d. June 28, 1898.

888 Susan Maria² Abbott b. July 22, 1810; m. 1st wife in Framingham,
 May 25, 1838, Rev. Benjamin C. Schneider, D. D., wife of her sis-
 ter, Eliza Cheney; res. in Boston; m. in

889 Almira³ Abbott b. Aug. 12, 1811; d. Aug. 25, 1882; d. Feb. 20, 1899.

890 Franklin Augustus⁴ Abbott b. Aug. 12, 1826; d. July 2, 1897; m. in

376

ABRAHAM¹ ABBOTT (Abraham;² Samuel;³ Samuel;⁴ George;⁵ George)
 was b. in Warwick, Franklin Co., Mass., Aug. 2, 1782. It is not
 known whom he married. He lived in Unadilla, Livingston Co.,
 Mich., and was a yeoman. His children have been repeatedly re-
 quested to supply data but have not done so. On July 5, 1840, he
 sold for \$100, about 20 acs. of land in Warwick, to Mr. Isham, of
 Warwick.*

Had 2 (?) chil. 17th gen. 1.

891 George² Abbott b. ———; res. in Fowlerville, Livingston Co., Mich.;
 has failed to supply data.

892 Mrs. Charles³ Mapes, of Plainfield, Livingston Co., Mich., is said by
 the town clerk in Gregory, Mich., to be a dau.

* Greenfield Mass. Deeds.

380

DANIEL⁶ ABBOTT (Abijah,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Paxton, Worcester Co., Mass., Dec. 21, 1778, and m. Sally, b. in the northern part of Vt., Apr. 18, 1782, dau. of Isaac and Eunice (Stone) Bellows, of Vt. They moved to Lebanon, Madison Co., N. Y., then, in May, by teams to Montville, Medina Co., O., where he d. from blood poisoning from an accidental cut in the knee with an axe, while at work, Feb. 1, 1836, ae. 57 yrs. She d. June 12, 1872, ae. 90 yrs. During the War of 1812, he was drafted but sent a substitute. In early life he was a blacksmith and accumulated considerable property, including a small farm, most of which he lost by signing notes as security for others. He afterwards went to Ohio, where land was cheap, with his youngest children, and at his death owned a farm of 100 acs. on which his gr.-son now lives. Both Daniel and his wife were members of the Bapt. Ch. He was a man of "sterling qualities." All his sons had the ability to accumulate and retain a sufficient competence for old age, were good citizens, Republicans, never sought public office, and preferred to be dominated in small matters by their wives rather than have domestic infelicity.

Had 10 chil. (7th gen.):

893 Daniel⁷ Abbott, b. Nov. 3, 1805.

894 Charlotte⁷ Abbott, b. Nov. 2, 1807; d. 1837; m. Ezra Gates; had 2 chil. (8th gen.): 1. Burton⁸ Gates, b. —; whereabouts unknown. 2. Marshall⁸ Gates, b. —; d. —.

895 Leverett⁷ Abbott, b. July 15, 1808.

896 Eliza⁷ Abbott, b. Apr. 20, 1811; d. in Luana, Clayton Co., Ia., Oct. 6, 1890, ae. 78 yrs.; m. in Lebanon, Jan. 1, 1834, Solomon H. Oathout (once spelled Oathoudt), b. near Albany, N. Y., Nov. 12, 1809, son of John; gr.-son of Alexander, who was in the War of 1812, and is said to have located Sackett's Harbor, N. Y.; gr.-gr.-son of Yohonas Oathoudt, who came from Holland about 1775 and settled at or near Albany. Solomon resd. in Madison Co., N. Y., till Apr. 28, 1855, when they went to the then frontier and located on 400 acs. of wild land, surrounded by Indians and wild animals, in Monoma township, Clayton Co., Ia. (now the town of Luana), where he d. Feb. 8, 1885, ae. 75 yrs.; had 9 chil. (8th gen.):

i. Moses Wyborn⁸ Oathout, b. in Morrisville, Madison Co., N. Y., Sept. 15, 1837; m. in Elkader, Ia., Oct. 25, 1865, Matilda Thompson.

ii. Orlando DeShay⁸ Oathout, b. in Eaton, Madison Co., N. Y., Sept. 2, 1839; m. in Clayton, Clayton Co., Ia., Dec. 28,

1880, Mary Frederica, b. in Wärten, Ger., Sept. 9, 1858, dau. of Carl and Mary (Meder) Ruegnitz, of Clayton. He was raised on a farm; was thrown from a mowing machine, Aug. 17, 1871, and lost his right hand; taught dist. sch. till 1892; has been prin. of schs. in McGregor, Clayton, Volga, and Luana, Ia.; was supt. of schs. in Clayton Co., Ia., 1882-3; was treas. of the dist. of Monoma, and pres. of the Luana Valley Assn., 1895; Repub.; mem. Monoma Congl. Ch. abt. 1858 to 1870, of Luana Ch., and Elkader Ch.; dea. in all three; gifted in math., understands phonography, and likes engineering; has 4 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Son,⁹ b. and d. Sept. 13, 1882. 2. Anna Laura⁹ Oathout, b. in Elkader, Dec. 31, 1883. 3. Mary Elizabeth⁹ Oathout, b. in Luana, Sept. 1, 1887. 4. Martha⁹ Oathout, b. in Elkader, Apr. 1, 1890.

iii. Infant,⁸ b. Jan. 19, 1841; d. 1841.

iv. George Washington⁸ Oathout, b. near Morrisville, Mar. 24, 1842; m. in New Oregon, Howard Co., Ia., June 20, 1869, Margaret Lucretia, b. in Paris, Ill., Jan. 18, 1848, dau. of William Harvey and Sarah Jane (Vance) Powell, of Cresco, Ia. He was brought up on a farm; employed in wagon factory abt. 20 yrs.; prop. same till failing health necessitated his turning it over to his sons; writes for the *Dubuque Daily Times* and other Ia. papers; Repub.; frequently del. to polit. conventions; constable sev. yrs.: enl. in Civ. War, priv. Co. K, 1st Ia. Vol. Cav., Aug. 16, 1862; apptd. Sergt.; dis. Dec. 31, 1863; re-enl.; dis. the war being over, Feb. 15, 1866; declined a lieutenantancy in colored regt., and in one composed of Ark. deserters from C. A.; was in battles of Prairie Grove, Ark., Dripping Springs, Van Buren, Yellville, Chalk Bluff, St. Francis River, Bayou Metoe, Little Rock, Princeton, Elkins Ford, Camden, Jenkins Ferry, Red River, Camden Expe., and over forty skirmishes in Mo., Ark., Tenn., Miss., La., and Texas; receives pension of \$17 per month; chairman of Soldiers' Relief Com. 6 yrs.; Q.-M. of G. A. R. Post 371, Dept. of Ia., 12 yrs.; res. in Luana; mem. M. E. Ch. there 1868; dist. steward, trustee, and recording steward; has 7 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Luana, Ia.: 1. Harvey Clay⁹ Oathout, b. Apr. 24, 1870. 2. Lee⁹ Oathout, b. Sept. 27, 187-. 3. Mary Lula⁹ Oathout, b. Aug. 22, 1876. 4. George⁹ Oathout, b. Sept. 15, 1878; d. in Luana, May 9, 1894. 5. Vance⁹ Oathout, b. Feb. 2, 1881. 6. Glencorah⁹ Oathout, b. Oct. 29, 1883. 7. Gladys Marguerite⁹ Oathout, b. Sept. 3, 1893. All un. 1895.

v. Josephine Eliza⁸ Oathout, b. in Eaton Centre, Madison Co., N. Y., Apr. 13, 1844; m. in Luana, Oct. 26, 1865, Matthew

- Smith Lytle, b. in Fair View, Erie Co., Pa., Jan. 13, 1837, son of Matthew Smith and Jane (Nicholson) Lytle, of Luana; farmer; res. in Luana; has 7 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Luana, Ia.: 1. Eliza Jane⁹ Lytle, b. Sept. 16, 1866; m. in Luana, Feb. 17, 1886, Vine Dunning; res. in Luana. 2. Ida Bell⁹ Lytle, b. Dec. 26, 1868; m. in Luana, Nov. 16, 1893. Ward Bender; res. in Luana. 3. Alice May⁹ Lytle, b. Oct. 27, 1870; m. in Luana, Mar. 15, 1894, Henry William (?); res. in Luana. 4. Frank⁹ Lytle, b. Jan. 4, 1873. 5. Jessie M.⁹ Lytle, b. Jan. 27, 1875. 6. John LeRoy⁹ Lytle, b. Mar. 5, 1877. 7. Pearl L.⁹ Lytle, b. July 12, 1880.
- vi. Henry Clay⁸ Oathout, b. in Eaton, Mar. 31, 1846; d. in Luana, Sept. 9, 1882; m. in Farmersburg, Ia., Oct. 14, 1874, Jennie, b. in Jefferson Co., N. Y., Jan. 1, 1845 (?), dau. of Farnsworth and Betsey (Wright) Warner, of Luana; farmer, carp., and stock raiser; S. S. teacher, Congl. Ch.; S. S. supt., M. E. Ch.; resd. in Atlantic, Ia.; had 2 chil. (9th gen.), b. in Atlantic, Ia.: 1. Nellie May⁹ Oathout, b. Jan. 9, 1875; grad. from the Postville, Ia., High Sch., 1892; is a successful sch. teacher. 2. Chester Warner⁹ Oathout, b. June 10, 1879; grad. from the Postville High Sch., 1892.
- vii. Albert Constantine⁸ Oathout, b. in Eaton, Feb. 2, 1848; m. in Monoma, Sept. 25, 1877, Celia Baughmon; res. in Alexandria, So. Dakota.
- viii. Alpha Manora⁸ Oathout, b. in Eaton, Nov. 9, 1850; m. in Luana, Jan. 29, 18—, Austin Church; res. in Chamberlain, So. Dakota.
- ix. Alice Almeda⁸ Oathout, b. in Eaton, Feb. 20, 1853; m. in Luana, Sept. 15, 1885, Edward Herman Dunning; res. in Luana.
- 897 Sally⁷ Abbott, b. Aug. 8, 1813; d. in Whittlesey, O., Dec. 21, 1893, ae. 80 yrs.; m. Dec. 12, 1837, Charles, b. in Sharon, Windham Co., Vt., Dec. 14, 1802. 3d son of Artemas and Hannah (Ormsby) Childs, of Vt. He was a farmer; resd. with his father 30 yrs., who owned a farm and saw-mill; settled on a farm in Lafayette, Madison Co., O., 1833; justice of the peace 25 yrs.; many yrs. P. M.; Repub.; resd. in Whittlesey; d. there Mar. 1, 1872 (1873?), ae. 69 yrs. She was mem. Congl. Ch.; had 11 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Whittlesey, O.:
- i. Charles Franklin⁸ Childs, b. Sept. 8, 1838; m. in Whittlesey, Apr. 12, 1862 (1863?), Mary Jane Chapin. He is in real estate and ins. bus. in Grinnell, Ia., where he is a dea. and she a deaconess in Congl. Ch.; has 5 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Ella Viola⁹ Childs, b. Aug. 14, 1864. 2. Arthur Chapin⁹ Childs, b. June 1, 1867. 3. Mary Evelyn⁹ Childs, b. June 1, 1872; d. Oct. 13, 1881. 4. Charles Henry⁹ Childs, b.

- Jan. 12, 1875; d. Feb. 8, 1875. 5. Theron Ernest⁹ Childs, b. Jan. 18, 1879; d. Oct. 24, 1881.
- ii. Cornelia Victoria⁸ Childs, b. Sept. 29, 1840; m. Sept. 3, 1865, Peter Miller, a grain and lumber mer., and dea. Congl. Ch.: res. in Mitchellville, Ia.; has 7 chil. (9th gen.):
- a. Fred L.⁹ Miller, b. Aug. 24, 1866; m. in Whittlesey, Feb. 23, 1888, Miss M. Rooker; has 3 chil. (10th gen.): 1. Helen¹⁰ Miller, b. Aug. 19, 1889. 2. Bertha Edith¹⁰ Miller, b. Feb. 6, 1891. 3. G. McKinley¹⁰ Miller, b. Feb. 26, 1893.
 - b. Charles E.⁹ Miller, b. Nov. 20, 1868.
 - c. O. B.⁹ Miller, b. May 9, 1873.
 - d. Edith M.⁹ Miller, b. Apr. 1, 1875.
 - e. Almond D.⁹ Miller, b. twin Dec. 28, 1877.
 - f. Edmund G.⁹ Miller, b. twin Dec. 28, 1877; d. July 16, 1878.
 - g. Sarah Alice⁹ Miller, b. June 5, 1884.
- iii. Cordelia Malonia⁸ Childs, b. Aug. 18, 1842; d. in Whittlesey, Aug. 24, 1893; m. there May 3, 1866, Amos Delos Sheldon, a surveyor and engr.; res. in Lafayette; had 5 chil. (9th gen.):
- a. May E.⁹ Sheldon, b. July 11, 1867; m. Sept. 17, 1890, Frank D. Phelps; has 2 chil. (10th gen.): 1. Hazel G.¹⁰ Phelps, b. Aug. 5, 1892. 2. Raymond E.¹⁰ Phelps, b. Dec. 28, 1893.
 - b. Emma I.⁹ Sheldon, b. Jan. 1, 1870; d. Sept. 1, 1888.
 - c. B. C.⁹ Sheldon, b. Jan. 7, 1873.
 - d. William H.⁹ Sheldon, b. Sept. 27, 1874.
 - e. B. B.⁹ Sheldon, b. Aug. 8, 1884.
- iv. Laura Jane⁸ Childs, b. Nov. 29, 1844; m. in Mitchellville, Jan. 17, 1875, Calvin F. Brown, a farmer; res. in Mitchellville; has 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. B. M.⁹ Brown, b. Nov. 13, 1876. 2. B. Estella⁹ Brown, b. Oct. 25, 1879. 3. William Harrison⁹ Brown, b. Mar. 17, 1884.
- v. William Herman⁸ Childs, b. Sept. 13, 1846; m. in Creston, Ia., Apr. 1, 1877, Lettie Foster. He is a farmer; res. in Creston; has 6 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Charles Matthew⁹ Childs, b. Mar. 9, 1878; d. July 15, 1878. 2. Frederick Harvey⁹ Childs, b. June 1, 1879. 3. Abigail Sally⁹ Childs, b. Dec. 25, 1880. 4. William George⁹ Childs, b. Sept. 24, 1882. 5. Myra Bell⁹ Childs, b. Jan. 14, 1884. 6. Edna Viletta⁹ Childs, b. Apr. 5, 1892.
- vi. Emma Eliza⁸ Childs, b. Oct. 12, 1848; m. in Whittlesey, Dec. 28, 1874, Joseph McCleman Campbell, a machinist; res. in Yates Center, Kas.; has 4 chil. (9th gen.): 1. J. M.⁹ Campbell, b. Oct. 17, 1875. 2. M. L.⁹ Campbell, b. July 5, 1877. 3. Emma Maud⁹ Campbell, b. Mar. 11, 1880. 4. Edwin Archfield⁹ Campbell, b. Sept. 3, 1888.

- vii. Infant,⁸ b. triplet Sept. 19, 1850; d. Sept. 19, 1850.
- viii. Infant,⁸ b. triplet Sept. 19, 1850; d. Sept. 19, 1850.
- ix. Infant,⁸ b. triplet Sept. 19, 1850; d. Sept. 19, 1850.
- x. Viola Adella⁸ Childs, b. Dec. 31, 1851; m. in Creston, Dec. 22, 1878, Ford Wilber Sornberger (?), a farmer; res in Winside, Neb.; has 5 chil. (9th gen.): 1. B. James⁹ Sornberger, b. June 3, 1880. 2. Clara⁹ Sornberger, b. Aug. 9, 1882; d. Mar. 18, 1883. 3. Ella⁹ Sornberger, b. May 21, 1884. 4. Dan Anson⁹ Sornberger, b. Nov. 20, 1886; d. Mar. 5, 1887. 5. B. Childs⁹ Sornberger, b. Sept. 30, 1889.
- xi. Ella Alvaretta⁸ Childs, b. July 10, 1854; m. in Whittlesey, Nov. 8, 1887, William, a farmer, b. there June 28, 1855, son of John and Catherine (Gookin) Maythan (?), of Whittlesey. They are both mems. of the Congl. Ch., in Whittlesey, of which she has been organist 17 yrs.; res. in Whittlesey; n. ch.
- 898 Abigail⁷ Abbott, b. May 27, 1815; d. in York, Union Co., O., Nov. 8, 1857, *ae.* 42 yrs.; m. in Medina, Medina Co., O., Oct. 22, 1841, Cleveland, b. in Sweden, Monroe Co., N. Y., Aug. 27, 1815, son of Reuben and Lucia (Munger) Stickney, of Sweden. Abigail was a mem. of the Bapt. Ch.; moved west in an emigrant wagon with her parents when 19 yrs. old, to Montville, O.; learned the tailoress trade after her father's premature d. Mr. Stickney was a farmer; was deaf from the effects of scarlet fever in youth; had 5 chil. (8th gen.), b. in York, O.:
- i. Elvira Sophia⁸ Stickney, b. Aug. 14, 1842; mem. Congl. Ch.; res. in Hiram, O.; has supplied data of her mother's family.
- ii. Emma Matilda⁸ Stickney, b. May 6, 1846; m. in Kenton, O., May 11, 1874, Hon. Sutton Erastus, b. in Hiram, Sept. 23, 1845, son of Erastus Montgomery and Christina (Allyn) Young, of Hiram. She grad. Oberlin Coll., 1867; taught sch. 6 yrs.; greatly interested in Ch. missionary and temp. work, the education of young people, etc., and is an able correspondent for the local papers. He grad. Hiram Coll., O., 1871; lawyer; was prosecuting atty., Hardin Co., O., 1878-9; mem. and first speaker H. R., So. Dakota Legis., 1878-9, 1880-1. Both are mems. of Disciples' Ch. in Hiram, where they res.; have 3 chil. (9th gen.): 1. Allyn Abbott⁹ Young, b. in Kenton, Sept. 19, 1876. 2. Evan Erastus⁹ Young, b. in Kenton, Aug. 17, 1878. 3. Gertrude Stickney⁹ Young, b. in Sioux Falls, So. Dakota, Sept. 14, 1883.
- iii. Corwin DeWitt⁸ Stickney, b. June 17, 1848; m. in Springville, Ia., Jan., 1869, ——— Kimball; res. in Webster City; has 6 chil.; has failed to supply data.

- iv. Flora Lucia⁸ Stickney, b. June 30, 1850; m. in Medina, Dec. 25, 1868, Philip M. Thompson; has 2 chil.; has failed to furnish data; res. in Medina.
- v. Charles Sumner⁸ Stickney, b. Nov. 8, 1856; m. in Lafayette, Lucy Steele; has 6 chil.; has failed to supply data; res. in Wellington, O.

899 Charles Bellows⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 8, 1817.

900 Arby Jenning⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 10, 1819.

901 Elvira Sophia⁷ Abbott, b. Aug. 10, 1821; d. June 30, 1832.

902 Sidney Davis⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 2, 1823.

381

AARON⁶ ABBOTT (Abijah,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Paxton, Worcester Co., Mass., Sept. 30, 1780, and m. 1806, Betsey Howe, b. in Framingham, Mass., Nov. 28, 1785, dau. of John and Betsey, of Framingham. He was a yeoman and bought the homestead of about 60 acs. of his father, in Paxton, 1804, for \$1,500.* It was located three-quarters of a mile northwest of the Paxton meeting house.* He sold the farm, Nov. 19, 1825, to Joseph Lamb, Esq., of Oxford, Mass., for \$300.* He also sold to William Warren, of Paxton, yeo., Nov. 19, 1826, for \$125, about 8 acs. and 60 rds. of land in the western part of Paxton.† Mr. and Mrs. Abbott both d. in Paxton, he, Jan. 1 (14?), 1838, ae. 57, and she, Aug. 16, 1865, ae. 79 yrs.

Had 9 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Paxton, Worcester Co., Mass.:

903 Betsey Sophia⁷ Abbott, b. Apr. 13, 1807; d. in Paxton, Jan. 21, 1873; m. there, Lewis Jennerson; he d. —.

904 Charles Addison⁷ Abbott, b. July 4, 1809; d. in Paxton, July 31, 1811.

905 Charles Buckley⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 22, 1811.

906 Lucy Hubbard⁷ Abbott, b. Nov. 13, 1813; m. Ebenezer Loverine, of Oakham, Mass.; he d. —.

907 Samuel Jennings⁷ Abbott, b. Dec. 23, 1816; d. in Paxton, Sept. 29, 1831.

908 Abigail Marietta⁷ Abbott, b. Dec. 27, 1818; m. in Paxton, Oct. 28, 1838, Oliver, b. in Newfane, Vt., Aug., 1815, son of Oliver and Catherine (Ball) Goodnow, of Newfane, and gr.-son of James Ball, of Needham, Mass. He is a farmer; res. in Paxton; has 1 child (8th gen.), b. in Paxton, Mass.: 1. Oliver⁸ Goodnow, Jr., b. June 16, 1839; served in the Civil War in the 15th Regt., Mass. Vol. Inf.; res. in Paxton; n. m.

* Worcester, Mass., Deeds.

† Worcester, Mass., Deeds, ccli: p. 409.

- 909 Clarissa Howe⁷ Abbott, b. Oct. 24, 1820; m. in Paxton, Jonathan Parker, of Paxton; he d. —.
- 910 Nancy Clark⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 29, 1822; d. in Worcester, Mass., Feb. 3, 1883; m. in Paxton, David Stone, of Rutland, Mass.
- 911** Simon Cheney⁷ Abbott, b. Feb. 28, 1825.

385

ABIJAH⁶ ABBOTT (Abijah,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Paxton, Worcester Co., Mass., Jan. 9, 1790, and m. 1812, Sarah Whittemore, who was b. Mar. 26, 1797 (?); They lived for a time on a farm of about 76 acs. in northwest Oxford, Mass., which he sold to Jonathan Rice, blacksmith, of Oxford, Apr. 7, 1817, said farm and buildings being "conveyed under the incumbrance of a mortgage deed to Andrew Sigourney."* Probably about this time he moved to Eaton, Madison Co., N. Y., where he was a manufacturer of axes, scythes, pitchforks, etc., for some years, employing a goodly number of men, and at one time was in good circumstances. Failing in this business, he located on a farm in Parkville, St. Joseph Co., Mich., where his wife probably d., after which he moved to Elkhart, Ind., and engaged in the hardware business. While in Eaton, he sold to Calvin Leffingwell and others, mfrs., Sept. 18, 1826, for \$500, all his right and title in about 75 acs. of land and a water privilege, in Oxford.† All their children who grew to adult age were dignified, worthy people and sustained excellent characters.

Had 10 chil. (7th gen.):

- 912 Julia Eliza⁷ Abbott, b. May 8, 1807; m. Sanford Abbott; resd. in Belfast, Allegany Co., N. Y.; had 3 chil. (8th gen.): 1. Albert Acker⁸ Abbott, b. —; farmer. 2. Charles Austin⁸ Abbott, b. —; d. from a wound received at the battle of Antietam, in the Civ. War, Sept. 17, 1862. 3. Laura Maria⁸ Abbott, b. in Belfast, Lewis Co., N. Y., Jan. 19, 1836; m. in Wonewoc, Wis., Nov. 16, 1873, Bert. C. W. Griffis, a painter, b. in Montrose, Pa., Sept. 18, 1816, son of Robert, of Pa.; he d. in Helena, Ia., Oct. 25, 1891; n. ch.
- 913 Nancy⁷ Abbott, b. Jan. 13, 1812; d. —; m. Mr. Hoyt; he d. —; had chil.; all d.; 3 d. y.; 2 m. and had chil.
- 914** Christopher Columbus⁷ Abbott, b. in Oxford, Apr. 10, 1814.
- 915 Daniel⁷ Abbott, b. June(?) 20, 1818; m. —; d. y.
- 916 Louisa⁷ Abbott, b. Dec. 27, 1820; m. Mr. Keef; has desc. living in Kalamazoo, Mich.

* Worcester, Mass., Deeds, cci: p. 36.

† *Ibid.*, cci: p. 90.

- 917 Cynthia Maria⁷ Abbott, b. in Eaton, Dec. 27, 1822; d. in Tallapoosa, Ga., June 16, 1894, ae. 71 yrs.; m. in Kalamazoo, Sept. 11, 1856, Charles Hoyt, b. Oct. 27, 1809, son of Bates and Betsey, and was his 3d wife. He was a surveyor; d. in Fayette, Ia., Aug. 27, 1887, ae. 77 yrs.; had 4 chil. (8th gen.), b. in Fayette, Ia.: 1. Mary⁸ Hoyt, b. Oct. 3, 1857; m. in Fayette, July 19, 1881, John Wesley Winston; res. in Fayette. 2. Louise L.⁸ Hoyt, b. May 22, 1859; res. in N. Y. City, unm. 3. Charles H.⁸ Hoyt, b. May 13, 1860. 4. Sarah Ella⁸ Hoyt, b. May 1, 1861; d. in Fayette, June, 1872.
- 918 Sarah Belinda⁷ Abbott, b. Apr. 5, 1826; d. in Bangor, Mich., Sept. 19, 1896, ae. 70 yrs.; m. in Parkville, 1844, Samuel, b. Apr. 4, 1823, son of Samuel and Rebekah (Hunt) Hoppen, of N. Y. They always lived on the same fruit farm in Bangor, raised a great variety of fruit, and had a very peaceful, happy home. Mrs. Hoppen was a very dignified lady, of pleasing presence, much taste and tact, had an exceptionally beautiful character, and her memory is tenderly cherished by her children. He d. in Bangor, Feb. 11, 1891, ae. 67 yrs. All their chil. but the first one were b. in Bangor; had 7 chil. (8th gen.):
- i. Edgar⁸ Hoppen, b. in Parkville, 1848; d. in Pa., 1874(?).
 - ii. Alice Louise⁸ Hoppen, b. 1852; m. Nov. 20, 1870, John M. Cummings, a farmer, b. in Buffalo, N. Y., son of John, of N. Y. He d. in Bangor, 1886; wid. res. there; has 1 child (9th gen.): Charles Edgar⁹ Cummings, b. in Bangor, 1877.
 - iii. Flora M.⁸ Hoppen, b. 1854; m. in Grand Rapids, Mich., James R. Fonger(?); res. in Gray, So. Dakota.
 - iv. Viola Blanche⁸ Hoppen, b. Jan. 25, 18—; m. in Baraboo, Wis., June 16, 1879, Warren D., b. in Pittsford, Hillsdale Co., Mich., May 10, 1846, son of James and Lucinda (Hiltz) Leonardson, of Pittsford; grad. Mich. State Normal Sch. and Hillsdale Coll.; lawyer; res. in Fremont, Mich.; has 1 child (9th gen.): 1. James Samuel⁹ Leonardson, b. in Fremont, Apr. 8, 1881.
 - v. Sarah Lavina⁸ Hoppen, b. 1859.
 - vi. Charles Andrew⁸ Hoppen, b. 1861; d. 1865.
 - vii. Albert Darwin⁸ Hoppen, b. 1865; res. on the homestead.
- 919 Andrew Jackson⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 28, 1828.
- 920 Albert⁷ Abbott, b. Sept. 8, 1832; d. y.
- 921 Maria⁷ Abbott, b. Apr. 9, 1836.

391

LEWIS⁶ ABBOTT (Amos,⁵ Samuel,⁴ Samuel,³ George,² George¹) was b. in Wayland, Middlesex Co., Mass., Dec. 18, 1795, and probably m. there about 1829, Ann Marsh, b. June 17, 1797, who was proba-

bly a dau. of Thomas, of Mass. They both d. in Salt Lake City, Utah, he, Aug. 26, 1851, ae. 55, and she, July 17, 1849, ae. 52 yrs. He was a farmer. In 1818, he built a house in Wayland on the road leading to Concord, Mass. In 1830, he joined the Mormon Ch., and at the time of his d. was a High Priest. He was among those who were driven from Jackson Co., Mo., to what is now known as Salt Lake City, arriving there Sept. 22, 1847. When he became a refugee he abandoned real estate valued at \$1,500. After having been driven across the Missouri River into Clay Co., Mo., the following morning he recrossed the river to collect some debts, and was so beaten by a mob with a sled-stake that he never recovered from his injuries, his health being affected as long as he lived.

Had 5 chil. (7th gen.) :

- 922 Abigail⁷ Abbott, b. in Wayland, Oct. 6, 1830; d. in Salt Lake City, Dec. 12, 1854; m. there 1850, Albert Tyler; d. —.
- 923** Thomas Marsh⁷ Abbott, b. in Wayland, Jan. 1, 1832.
- 924 Ammon⁷ Abbott, b. 1834; d. in Quincy, Ill., 1835.
- 925 Eliza Ann⁷ Abbott, b. and d. in Quincy, 1835.
- 926 Joseph⁷ Abbott, b. in Ambrosia, Ia., Oct. 3, 1840; d. in Salt Lake City, May 27, 1859.

397

NATHANIEL⁶ ABBOTT (Nehemiah,⁵ John,⁴ Nehemiah,³ Nehemiah,² George¹) was b. in Linebrook Parish, Ipswich, Essex Co., Mass., probably about 1758, but there is no record of his birth, known to the Compiler, or of any of his brothers or sisters, of whom there were probably six or more. He m. in Beverly, Mass., Oct. 17, 1780, Mary Cole, wid. of Solomon, of Beverly, and dau. of Manassah (?) Trask. Mary d. there May 25, 1840, ae. 87 yrs. He enlisted during the Rev. War, May 2, 1775, when 17 yrs. old, as private in Capt. John Baker's Co., Col. Little's Regt., served in Capt. Whipple's Co., Col. Rufus Putnam's Regt. in 1777, enlisted from the 3d Essex Co. Regt., Feb. 17, 1778, in Capt. Whipple's Co., Col. Putnam's Regt., Contl. Army, for 3 yrs., and was paid for services from Apr. 22, 1777, to Dec. 3, 1779.* His tax in Beverly was abated Feb. 2, 1779, while in captivity.†

In 1782 he was in Newbury, Mass. While here he sold, Mar. 6, 1782, to Joseph Fiske, of Ipswich, for £25 all his right and title in

* *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors of the Rev. War*, i.

† Beverly, Mass., rec.

the estate — land and tenement — that his late gr.-father John, and father Nehemiah, and sister Elizabeth Abbott, of Ipswich, d. possessed of, said property being located in Ipswich and Rowley.* He was a mariner and lived in Beverly. On Dec. 2, 1771, he bought of Edward Ford, of Beverly, for £115, certain land there near Ebenezer Ellingwood and Lois White, on the County road.† Admn. of his estate was granted his wid. Mary, Jan. 18, 1814. It inventoried Mar. 9, 1814, for £633:10s. The wid. was allowed as dower certain rooms in the north end of the house; also about two poles of land in the northwesterly corner of the garden, etc.‡

Had 6 chil. (7th gen.), b. in Beverly, Essex Co., Mass.:

- 927 Nathaniel⁷ Abbott (?), b. —; d. y.
 928 Nathaniel⁷ Abbott, b. Mar. 7 (?), 1782; d. in Beverly, Oct. 12, 1840;
 m. Lucy —; mariner; wid. Lucy apptd. admx. est., Nov. 3, 1840;
 inv. Nov. 17, 1840, for \$42.29; wid. given whole as “an allowance
 for necessaries”; § n. ch. ||
 929 Mary⁷ Abbott (?), b. —.
 930 Elizabeth⁷ Abbott (?), b. —.
 931 Anna⁷ Abbott (?), b. —.
 932 Ruth⁷ Abbott, b. June 8, 1790; m. George Mathews, of Salem, Mar.
 13, 1813.

The accuracy of the above assignment of Nos. 927, 929, 930 and 931, to this family is extremely doubtful; it seems more probable that they may have been the children of a Nathaniel Abbott (unplaced) who m. Dec. 18, 1768, Jemima (recorded both Jemima and Jerusha in town rec.) Whipple, of Ipswich.

This ends the descent so far as known in the male line of George¹ Abbott, of Rowley, through his son Nehemiah.² There is little doubt, however, but what there were other descendants not mentioned in wills or otherwise in local records, as the Compiler has found instances in Nehemiah's² descent where descendants (sons) were not mentioned in their father's will, and other instances where they were mentioned, but not in town or any other records known to the Compiler.

* Salem Prob. Rec.

† Salem Deeds.

‡ Salem Prob. Rec.

|| Eunice Adaline, dau. of a Nathaniel Abbott d. in Beverly, May, 1841
 birth rec. in town rec.

BOSTON PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 9999 06173 562 5

